Gc
974.4
C714pa
1160374

M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01794 3033

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2019

https://archive.org/details/publicationsofco00unse

THE KALMBACHER BOOKBINDING CO. — 2830 - 131st — Toledo, Ohio

PUBLICATIONS

OF

The Colonial Society of Massachusetts

INDEX TO VOLUMES I–XXV

1892–1924

Committee of Publication

SAMUEL ELIOT MORISON
ALBERT MATTHEWS
GEORGE LYMAN KITTREDGE
CHESTER NOYES GREENOUGH
KENNETH BALLARD MURDOCK

Editor of Publications

KENNETH BALLARD MURDOCK

PUBLICATIONS

OF

The Colonial Society of Massachusetts

INDEX

TO

VOLUMES I–XXV

1892–1924

Gc
973.206
C8m2pa

BOSTON
PUBLISHED BY THE SOCIETY
1932

The University Press:
Cambridge, Mass., U. S. A.

1160374

TABLE OF CONTENTS

PAGE

Preface ix

Officers of the Society, 1892–1924 xiii

Errata and Addenda xv

Index to Volumes I–XXV of the Publications 1

PREFACE

THIS volume, now completed, contains an Index to Volumes I–XXV of the Society's Publications. Organized in December, 1892, the Society held its first Stated Meeting on January 18, 1893, and Volume XXV ends with the meeting of February 28, 1924, beyond which date nothing is included in the present volume.[1] Of the twenty-five volumes, eighteen are devoted to Transactions and seven to Collections, as follows:

VOLUME	CONTENTS	MEETINGS INCLUDED			YEAR[2]
I	Transactions	Dec.	1892–1894	Dec.	1895[3]
II	Collections[4]				1913
III	Transactions	Jan.	1895–1897	April	1900
IV	Collections[5]				1910
V	Transactions	Nov.	1897–1898	Dec.	1902
VI	Transactions	Jan.	1899–1900	March	1904

[1] Alphabetical and chronological lists of members of the Society for the years 1892–1922 were printed in Volume XXIV, pages 453–477. Between December 31, 1922, and February 28, 1924, no Honorary Members were elected, but the following became Resident Members:

1923	Jan. 30	Kenneth Ballard Murdock, Ph.D.	Brookline
1923	Dec. 21	Rt. Rev. Charles Lewis Slattery, D.D.	Boston
1923	Dec. 28	Frank Brewer Bemis	Beverly
1924	Jan. 25	Frederic Winthrop, A.B.	Hamilton
1924	Jan. 28	Benjamin Loring Young, LL.B.	Weston
1924	Feb. 1	Edward Motley Pickman, LL.B.	Billerica
1924	Feb. 16	Edward Waldo Forbes, A.M.	Cambridge

and the following became Corresponding Members:

1924	Jan. 27	William Otis Sawtelle, A.M.	Haverford, Pa.
1924	Jan. 29	William Keeney Bixby, LL.D.	St. Louis, Mo.

[2] The date in this column is that given on the title-page. If a volume was not distributed until the following year, the fact is stated in a footnote.

[3] Volume I was distributed in the autumn of 1896.

[4] Massachusetts Royal Commissions, 1681–1774.

[5] Land-Bank and Silver-Bank Papers; Bibliography of the Massachusetts House Journals, 1715–1776; Bibliography of the Massachusetts Laws, 1641–1776.

VOLUME	CONTENTS	MEETINGS INCLUDED			YEAR
VII	Transactions	April	1900–1902	April	1905
VIII	Transactions	Nov.	1902–1904	Nov.	1906
IX	Collections [1]				1907
X	Transactions	Dec.	1904–1906	Nov.	1907 [2]
XI	Transactions	Dec.	1906–1907	Dec.	1910
XII	Transactions	Jan.	1908–1909	Dec.	1911
XIII	Transactions	Jan.	1910–1911	March	1912
XIV	Transactions	April	1911–1913	Feb.	1913
XV	Collections [3]				1925 [4]
XVI	Collections [5]				1925 [6]
XVII	Transactions	March	1913–1914	Dec.	1915 [7]
XVIII	Transactions	Jan.	1915–1916	April	1917
XIX	Transactions	Nov.	1916–1917	Nov.	1918 [8]
XX	Transactions	Dec.	1917–1919	Feb.	1920
XXI	Transactions	March	1919–1919	Dec.	1920
XXII	Collections [9]				1920 [10]
XXIII	Collections [11]				1923
XXIV	Transactions	Jan.	1920–1922	Jan.	1923
XXV	Transactions	Feb.	1922–1924	Feb.	1924

That the Index might be brought into a single volume not too bulky, the indexes to the separate volumes had to be greatly retrenched. The work of condensation and rearrangement has been done, under a plan outlined by Mr. Albert Matthews, partly by Miss Nina Eliza Browne, but chiefly by Miss Mary Alice Tenney; and, under the direction of Mr. Murdock and Mr. Morison, Mr. Waldo Palmer has done a certain further amount of checking and elimination. The items under the name of the Society itself

[1] Check-List of Boston Newspapers, 1704–1780, and Bibliography.
[2] Volume X was distributed in May, 1908.
[3] Harvard College Records, 1636–1750, Part i.
[4] Volume XV was distributed in August, 1927.
[5] Harvard College Records, 1636–1750, Part ii.
[6] Volume XVI was distributed in August, 1927.
[7] Volume XVII was distributed in January, 1916.
[8] Volume XIX was distributed in April, 1919.
[9] Plymouth Church Records, 1620–1859, Part i.
[10] Volume XXII was distributed in January, 1921.
[11] Plymouth Church Records, 1620–1859, Part ii.

have been reduced to a minimum, as it is believed that fuller entries would not be warranted, since they would be useful only to the future historian of the Society and he must, in any case, consult the separate indexes. Some personal names appearing in the separate indexes have been omitted in this Index. These fall mostly into two classes: first, names of persons having no connection with the historical work of the Society, such as guests at the Society's annual dinners, and, in memoirs, classmates and friends of deceased members, mentioned only casually; and second, names occurring in certain long lists which may be readily consulted in the volumes. In short, the aim has been to include everything of significance, but to omit details lacking historical importance.

The long lists of names referred to above are, together with the places where printed, as follows:

Partners in the Land Bank of 1740	iv. 169–194
Subscribers to the Silver Bank	iv. 199–200
Irish Petition to Governor Samuel Shute, 1718	xiii. 280–288
Graduates of Harvard College, 1642–1795	xv. 82–129
Muster Roll of Captain Thomas Larrimore's Company, 1703	xviii. 92–93
Westford Signers of the Solemn League and Covenant, 1774	xviii. 110–111
Baptisms, Deaths, Marriages, Members, First Church, Plymouth, 1620–1859	xxiii. 766–848

Finally, those seeking information about Harvard College or the First Church, Plymouth, should consult the indexes to Volumes XV–XVI and XXII–XXIII, where will be found many entries not included in the present Index.

For the Committee of Publication

SAMUEL ELIOT MORISON

Chairman

BOSTON, September 1, 1931

OFFICERS OF THE SOCIETY

1892–1924

PRESIDENTS

Benjamin Apthorp Gould	1892–1896
Edward Wheelwright	1897–1900
George Lyman Kittredge	1900–1907
Henry Lefavour	1907–1914
Frederick Jackson Turner	1914–1916
Fred Norris Robinson	1916–1924

VICE-PRESIDENTS

John Lowell	1892–1897
Leverett Saltonstall	1892–1893
William Watson Goodwin	1893–1912
James Bradley Thayer	1897–1902
Marcus Perrin Knowlton	1902–1918
Andrew McFarland Davis	1912–1920
Arthur Prentice Rugg	1918–1924
George Foot Moore	1920–1924

RECORDING SECRETARIES

Henry Winchester Cunningham	1892–1924
Arthur Stanwood Pier	1924–1924

CORRESPONDING SECRETARIES

Andrew McFarland Davis	1892–1897
John Noble	1897–1909
Charles Edwards Park	1909–1924

TREASURERS

Henry Herbert Edes	1892–1922
William Crowninshield Endicott	1922–1924

REGISTRARS

Henry Ernest Woods	1892–1899
Frederick Lewis Gay	1899–1916
Alfred Johnson	1916–1924

COUNCILLORS

John Chester Inches	1892–1893
James Bradley Thayer	1892–1894

COUNCILLORS — *Continued*

Daniel Denison Slade	1892–1895
Henry Parker Quincy	1893–1896
Francis Cabot Lowell	1894–1897
Edward Wheelwright	1895–1897
Charles Carroll Everett	1896–1899
Philip Howes Sears	1897–1898
Richard Olney	1897–1900
Robert Noxon Toppan	1898–1901
Samuel Lothrop Thorndike	1899–1902
Edward Hale	1900–1903
Albert Matthews	1901–1904
George Vasmer Leverett	1902–1905
Edward Henry Hall	1903–1906
Thornton Kirkland Lothrop	1904–1907
John Lathrop	1905–1908
Henry Lefavour	1906–1907
Henry Ernest Woods	1907–1910
Thomas Minns	1908–1909
Henry Ainsworth Parker	1908–1911
Thomas Minns	1909–1912
George Vasmer Leverett	1910–1913
Horace Everett Ware	1911–1914
Francis Apthorp Foster	1912–1915
Mark Antony DeWolfe Howe	1913–1916
George Vasmer Leverett	1914–1917
Samuel Eliot Morison	1915–1918
John Woodbury	1916–1919
Charles Lemuel Nichols	1917–1920
Mark Antony DeWolfe Howe	1918–1921
Samuel Williston	1919–1922
Allan Forbes	1920–1923
Charles Lemuel Nichols	1921–1924
Francis Russell Hart	1922–1924
Stephen Willard Phillips	1923–1924

COMMITTEE ON FINANCE

Henry Herbert Edes	1893–1922
John Chester Inches	1893–1893

COMMITTEE ON FINANCE
Continued

Henry Winchester Cunningham	1893–1922
Henry Parker Quincy	1893–1896
Henry Ernest Woods	1897–1899
Samuel Lothrop Thorndike	1899–1902
George Vasmer Leverett	1903–1905
John Lathrop	1905–1908
Henry Ernest Woods	1908–1910
George Vasmer Leverett	1910–1913
John Trowbridge	1913–1914
George Vasmer Leverett	1914–1917
Alfred Johnson	1917–1922
William Crowninshield Endicott	1922–1924
Allan Forbes	1922–1923
Francis Russell Hart	1922–1924
Stephen Willard Phillips	1923–1924

COMMITTEE OF PUBLICATION

Andrew McFarland Davis	1893–1897
Henry Herbert Edes	1893–1893
Henry Williams	1893–1901
Henry Winchester Cunningham	1893–1893
John Noble	1893–1909
Edward Griffin Porter	1893–1900
George Lyman Kittredge	1893–1902
Joseph Henry Allen	1897–1898

COMMITTEE OF PUBLICATION
Continued

Albert Matthews	1899–1924
Henry Herbert Edes	1901–1922
Charles Armstrong Snow	1902–1907
Francis Apthorp Foster	1902–1907
George Lyman Kittredge	1907–1924
Henry Lefavour	1907–1914
Morris Hicky Morgan	1909–1910
Chester Noyes Greenough	1910–1924
Frederick Jackson Turner	1914–1916
Fred Norris Robinson	1916–1924
Alfred Johnson	1922–1924

COMMITTEE ON PRINTING AND STATIONERY

Henry Herbert Edes	1893–1922
Henry Ernest Woods	1893–1895
Edward Wheelwright	1895–1900
John Noble	1901–1909
Albert Matthews	1904–1924
Charles Edwards Park	1909–1924
William Crowninshield Endicott	1922–1924

EDITOR OF PUBLICATIONS

Albert Matthews	1904–1924

ERRATA AND ADDENDA

VOL.	PAGE	LINE	
1	front		*for* Mowlton's *read* Mowlson's
3	269	36	*for* James Franklin *read* John Franklin
3	377	26	*for* 1693 *read* 1692
5	326	1	*for* Corbet *read* Corlet
6	122	33	*delete* and at one time partner of John Hull, the Mint Master.
7	211	29	*for* 1901 *read* 1900
7	276	29	*for* 1729 *read* 1725
8	274	31	*for* Pudding Lane (now Water Street) *read* Water Street
8	281	24	*for* Queen Caroline *read* Queen Charlotte
8	341	30	Ann, wife of Thomas Yale and of Theophilus Eaton, was the daughter not of Thomas Morton, Bishop of Chester, but of the latter's predecessor George Lloyd, Bishop of Chester: see xxv. 417–419
9	409	3	*for* Gazette *read* News Letter
9	448	26	*for* 29 December *read* 28 December
10	139		*for note 3 read* This was Professor John Robison (1739–1805).
10	180	13	*for* Quincy *read* Braintree
10	202		*for note 9 read* Probably Robert Harley, first Earl of Oxford.
10	300	2, 6, 8	*for* Abbeville *read* Albeville
12	46	25	*for* 1756 *read* 1753
12	371	3, 29	*for* August 22 *read* August 10

VOL.	PAGE	LINE	
12	126	15	*for* grandfather *read* great-grandfather
14	263	4	*for* 1780 *read* 1781
14	407	19	*for* Watertown *read* Newton
15	cxxxix	26	*for* 1858 *read* 1859
15	cxl	35	*for* Sir Thomas Mildmay *read* Thomas Mildmay
15	cxliv	8, 10	*for* uncle *read* great uncle
15	cliv	38	*for* 1681 *read* 1682
17	3	31	*for* Sir Lionel Jenkins *read* Sir Leoline Jenkins
17	41	3, 22	*for* 1725 *read* 1726
17	43	6	*for* 1714 *read* 1712
17	275, 285	24, 14	*delete* Weed
18	229	2	*for* 1857 and 1858 *read* 1855 and 1856
18	341	40	*for* xiv. 257 *read* xiv. 239
19	xi	18	*for* 1804 *read* 1788
19	90	9	*for* May 18 *read* May 19
21	369	4	*for* 1664 *read* 1666
22	xxix, xxx	36, 4	*for* Tait *read* Tate
22	452	19	*for* Mary Russell *read* Mercy Russell
25	264	12	*for* Howard Nicholson Brown *read* Howard Kinmonth Brown
25	264	25	*delete* William Simes

INDEX

TO

VOLUMES I–XXV

1892–1924

NOTE

Places are in Massachusetts unless otherwise stated.

Illustrations are entered under that heading, but not elsewhere.

Names of Indians are grouped under the heading Indians.

Names of negroes are grouped under the heading Negroes.

Names of vessels are grouped under the heading Ships.

Volumes xv-xvi and xxii-xxiii are paged continuously, the indexes being at the end of Volumes xvi and xxiii respectively.

INDEX

AALL, Jacob, **20:** 302 *n*, 377
Abbeville, Nicolas Sanson d', **12:** 391
Abbot, Abiel (*d* 1739), **16:** 639, 650
—— Rev. Abiel (*d* 1827), **17:** 386, 387; **21:** 279
—— Rev. Abiel (*d* 1859), **23:** 585, 596
—— Arthur, **25:** 37
—— David, **8:** 7
—— Rev. Ephraim, **5:** 206 *n;* **6:** 290 *n*
—— George, **22:** 31, 37, 40, 41, 129
—— George Jacob, **6:** 97
—— George Maurice, **18:** 234; **20:** 5
—— Rev. Hull, **12:** 300; **16:** 448, 460, 475, 477, 502; **19:** 333, 356
—— John (*d* 1791), **18:** 110 *n*
—— John (*d* 1854), **10:** 324, 325
—— Mary (Pearson), **8:** 290, 323
—— Phebe, daughter of Jonathan. *See* Shattuck
—— Zebadiah, **17:** 276, 278
Abbott, Charles Stuart Aubrey, third Baron Tenterden, **12:** 2, 3
—— Rev. Edwin Abbott, **6:** 446
—— Evelyn, **6:** 447
—— Isaac, **14:** 59
—— John Stevens Cabot, **12:** 369, 371
—— Katharine McLane (Tiffany), wife of Gordon, **24:** 31
—— Katharine Mixer, **20:** 389
—— Susannah, **12:** 133
—— Wilbur Cortez, Resident Member C. S. M., **24:** 300
Abeale, John, **24:** 46
Abel, Preserved, **24:** 151
—— William, **1:** 161 *n*
Abercrombie, Gen. James (*d* 1781), **7:** 249 *n*, 250 *n*, 330; **19:** 24; **24:** 439, 441
—— Lt.-Col. James (*d* 1775), **17:** 155; **24:** 274, 276, 278
Aberdeen University, **15:** 317, 321, 322, 327; **18:** 210 *n*, 219
Abert, James William, **6:** 310, 311 *n*
Abington, **3:** 23, 24; **19:** 192 *n*, 214 *n*; **22:** 298
Abolitionists, **6:** 434; **20**
Aborn, Daniel, **24:** 393
Abrahams, Aleck, **10:** 228 *n*
Abstinence. *See* Drunkenness; Liquors; Prohibition; Temperance
Acadia, **1:** 296; **24:** 205, 218, 248; claims to, **1:** 124; **3:** 161–163; **24:** 216–217, 224, 226, 236. *See also* Nova Scotia
Achley, Frances (Doughty), **10:** 261 *n*
—— Spencer, **10:** 261 *n*
Ackland, ——, **16:** 510
Act, public, **15:** xiii *n*, lxxxviii, 27, 31, 147, 189; **18:** 318 *n*
Act of Uniformity, **12:** 173; **13:** 40 *n*; **14:** 47; **19:** 328 *n*
Actions, the word, **10:** 296 *n*, 300
Adam, ——, **12:** 97; **24:** 269, 327
Adams, Abigail (Smith), wife of John (*d* 1826), **5:** 287, 288; **8:** 91, 101; **13:** 114; **20:** 167, 169, 170, 183, 184; **25:** 214 *n*
—— Abraham, **20:** 37
—— Alexander, **1:** 305
—— Rev. Amos, **10:** 49
—— Ann, daughter of Joseph (*d* 1794). *See* Hill
—— Benjamin, **10:** 394
—— Brooks, **10:** 105, 106; **21:** 40, 61, 88 *n*
—— Charles, **3:** 471; **24:** 380
—— Charles Francis (*d* 1886), **5:** 365; **6:** 433; **12:** 3; **17:** 121; **19:** 269, 270, 417 *n*, 421
—— Charles Francis (*d* 1915), **1:** 66, 282; **5:** 3, 5, 6; **6:** 2, 249; **10;** **14:** 145; **17:** 398; **21:** 81; **22:** xxx *n*
—— Daniel, **24:** 375, 384, 387, 400, 408, 412, 424

Adams (*continued*)
—— Ebenezer, **16:** 771
—— Rev. Eliphalet, **6:** 188 *n;* **16:** 577, 831; **24:** 7
—— Elizabeth (Checkley), first wife of Gov. Samuel, **12:** 275
—— George, **15:** 301
—— George Burton, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **19:** 298
—— Hannah, wife of Joseph (*d* 1794), **24:** 284, 290
—— Hannah, **12:** 251 *n*
—— Henry, **5:** 153; **12:** 250–252
—— Herbert Baxter, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5:** 340; death and tribute to, **7:** 234
—— Rev. Hugh, **3:** 119; **15:** 376
—— Isaac, **17:** 277, 278
—— Rev. Jedidiah, **16:** 595, 611, 625, 637
—— Joel, **24:** 286
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1721), **19:** 333, 340
—— Rev. John (*d* 1792), **16:** 750
—— John (*d* 1826), **1:** 168, 172, 174, 254 *n*, 378, 427, 429; **3:** 39; **5**; **6**; **7:** 8, 22 *n*, 326 *n;* **8**; **10:** 180; **11**; **12:** 240, 292; **13:** 113–117, 126; **14:** 259–261; **17**; **18:** 64, 66, 67; **19:** 81 *n*, 269, 405, 419–421; **20:** 164; **21:** 418, 419, 427, 437, 439, 442, 445; **24:** 181, 248, 249, 380; **25:** 37, 54, 152, 153 *n*, 169, 215 *n*, 310
—— John Quincy **3:** 479; **5:** 311; **6:** 152 *n*, 398 *n*; **10:** 392; **12:** 209, 210, 334 *n*; **17:** 295 *n*, 385, 387; **18:** 145, 364; **19:** 269, 417 *n*; **24:** 297; **25:** 210; his education, **13:** 114–117
—— Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1742), **16:** 721, 725, 726
—— Joseph (H. C. 1745), **16:** 748
—— Joseph (*d* 1768), **17:** 277, 278
—— Joseph (*d* 1794), **24:** 283, 285
—— Josiah, **4:** 85, 86
—— Lydia K., **21:** 277, 278
—— Mary, wife of Alexander, **1:** 305
—— Mary. *See* Quincy
—— Matthew, **17:** 239
—— Nathaniel, **15:** cxiii *n*; **18:** 325 *n*
—— Richard, **11:** 391
—— Samuel (*d* 1748), **3:** 19, 20, 33 *n*, 39, 40, 46, 48; **4**; **6:** 171
—— Gov. Samuel, **1:** 172; **3:** 38–40, 387; **5:** 14 *n*, 57, 58, 62 *n*, 71 *n*, 210 *n*, 266–268; **6:** 74, 159, 170, 171, 251; **7:** 62; **8:** 21; **10:** 55, 229; **11**; **12:** 238, 275, 281; **13**; **14:** 322; **17:** 334; **19:** 189 *n*, 191 *n*, 200 *n*, 246, 416, 421, 423; **20:** 287; **21:** 138, 419, 422, 436, 437; **25:** 36, 51, 267, 284, 312, 346; and Boston Massacre, **5:** 64, **7:** 11, 19, 21, 22 *n*; **12:** 238, 243; letters, **6:** 78, 79; **11:** 21; **19:** 179 *n*; **25:** 284; his Appeal to the World, **13:** 302 *n*, 389 *n*, 393, 396; D. de Berdt's letters to, 333, 337, 343, 377, 404, 406
—— Samuel (H. C. 1770), **10:** 55
—— Samuel (H. C. 1794), **12:** 316, 320
—— Thomas, **2:** 10–14; **9:** 506–508; **15:** 16, 171; **19:** 255 *n*
—— Thomas Boylston, **5:** 291
—— Rev. William, **1:** 406; **8:** 193 *n*, 194; **15:** 49, 211, 214; **18:** 325, 326, 328 *n*; **21:** 364 *n*, 365
—— Winborn (Wyborn), **17:** 276, 278
—— Rev. Zabdiel, **1:** 428
Adams and Liberty, song, **17:** 309, 310 *n*
Adams & Nourse, **9:** 507
Adamson, John, **11:** 216
Adancourt, ——, **17:** 370 *n*
Addington, Elizabeth (Norton) Wainwright, second wife of Isaac, **20:** 152. *See also* Wainwright
—— Isaac, **1:** 411; **2**; **3:** 76 *n*; **5:** 19 *n*, 153; **6:** 89, 280; **7:** 82, 244; **14:** 90 *n*; **17**; **18:** 330; **20**; **24:** 47; and J. Saffin's slave, **1:** 89, 92, 97, 105, 111, 112 *n*; and H. C., **16**; **17:** 275, 278
Addison, Joseph, **9:** 418, 419; **12:** 220; **14:** 256; **20:** 110; **21:** 234
—— William Innes, **18:** 213; **20:** 16 *n*
Addressers of Gage and of Hutchinson, **3:** 387 *n*; **5:** 260 *n*, 269; **6:** 120 *n*; **8:** 59
Adet, Pierre Auguste, **20:** 286, 350
Adney, Dr. Thomas, **19:** 370
Adultery, **3:** 54, 58–63; **17:** 117
Adventurers, **1:** 185–190, 196, 197; company of, **18:** 176
Africa (African) Company, **6:** 362; **10:** 291, 304
Agamenticus, Me. *See* York
Agamenticus, Mt., Me., **12:** 300; **20:** 133
Agamenticus River, **12:** 199
Agard, C. A., **20:** 393
Agassiz, Alexander, **3:** 309; **6:** 240; **24:** 179
—— George Russell, Resident Member C. S. M., **20:** 1; Corresponding Member C. S. M., **24:** 10
—— Louis, **3:** 291, 481
Agawam (Agaam, Aguam, etc.). *See* Ipswich; Springfield

Agelet, Joseph Lepaute, d', **3:** 482
Agonic line, **12**
Agriculture, **20:** 176, 185, 186; wheat, raising of, **6:** 350, 351; corn, **6:** 343 *n*, 344, 350; ploughs, **7:** 384, 386, 389, 390, 393; **11:** 125, 126; clover, **7:** 396; **11**; honey locust, **11**; cedar trees, **11**; grain, **11**; **12:** 36; **17:** 197, 198; grasses, 200; Washington on, **17:** 162–205; **18:** 28–54; hemp, **24:** 211
Aiken, Alfred Lawrence, Resident Member C. S. M., **24:** 111
—— John Adams, Resident Member C. S. M., **13:** 146; **14:** 63
Aikin, John, **1:** 141
Ainsworth, Rev. Henry, **17:** 392; **18:** 136; **22**; his book of psalms, **1:** 228, 236, 237; **7:** 402
Aitkins, Capt. ——, **17:** 165
Aitkinson, Capt. ——, **17:** 177
Akin, Amey (Fish), **7:** 200 *n*
—— Amie, **7:** 200, 200 *n*
—— James, **7:** 200 *n*
Alabama Claims, **5:** 379; **12:** 2, 3
Alabaster, Rev. William, **21:** 220
Alabaster Island. *See* Eleuthera
Albany, N. Y., **11:** 41; **17:** 254, 260; **18:** 161; **19:** 199, 212, 240
—— Dudley Observatory, **3:** 481
Albany Congress, 1754, **11**; **18:** 169
Albany County, N. Y., **24:** 55, 56 *n*
Albee, John, **12:** 291
Albemarle, Duke of. *See* Monck
Albeville, Marquis of. *See* White, Sir Ignatius
Albion, Earl of. *See* Plowden, Sir Edmund
Alborough (Albro), John, **1:** 161 *n*, 368; **17:** 32, 35, 36
Albro, Rev. John Adams, **20:** 241 *n*, 246
Alchemy, **8:** 265; **12:** 154; **21:** 123, 124
Alcock, George (*d* 1640), **25:** 15, 22
—— George (H. C. 1673), **15:** 50, 212; **20:** 204 *n*
—— Job, **2:** 18; **5:** 183 *n*; **17:** 35, 36, 39 *n*, 46
—— John (*d* 1652), **5:** 176 *n*, 180 *n*
—— John (*d* 1667), **15:** 4, 10, 11, 206; **19:** 276
Alcott, Job. *See* Alcock
Alden, Daniel, **4:** 100, 101
—— David, **8:** 200; **24:** 153
—— John (*d* 1687), **8:** 198; **15:** 20, 272; **17:** 297 *n*, 364, 383 *n*; **18:** 137, 151; **20:** 134 *n*; **22:** lv *n*, 75; **24:** 153
—— John (*d* 1702), **10:** 20, 25; **20:** 134 *n*; **24:** 153
—— John (*d* 1730), **20:** 134
—— Capt. John (*d* 1733), **19:** 306
—— Jonathan, **8:** 198; **24:** 153
—— Joseph, **24:** 151
—— Judah, **8:** 201
—— Mary Ann, daughter of Judah, **8:** 201
—— Priscilla (Mullins), wife of John (*d* 1687), **7:** 400; **18:** 137; **22:** xxix
—— Rev. Timothy, **1:** 447; **19:** 90
Aldersey, Alicia. *See* Mowlson de Hargrave
—— Samuel, **2:** 10–14
Aldersey de Spurstow, Johis, **1:** 353
Aldis, Nathan, **17:** 132
Aldworth, John, **13:** 168
—— Richard, **13:** 165
—— Robert, **6:** 17, 25, 27, 30, 50, 51
Alessio Piedmontese, possible pseudonym of Girolamo Ruscelli, **10:** 206
Alexander, Elias, **6:** 260 *n*
—— Giles, **3:** 211; **14:** 332
—— Henry, third Earl of Stirling, **18:** 183 *n*; **24:** 207, 208
—— Henry, fourth Earl of Stirling, **24:** 208
—— James, **11:** 412 *n*
—— Philip, **7:** 173, 174
—— Randall, **13:** 279
—— Robert, **7:** 354
—— Sir William, Earl of Stirling, **1:** 187, 225; **3:** 411; **12:** 102, 106, 193; **18:** 164
—— William, second Earl of Stirling, **24:** 208
—— William (*d* 1783), calling himself Earl of Stirling, **6:** 5, 6 *n*; **24:** 206, 207
Alexander VI., Pope, **6:** 415; **20:** 2
Alexandria, Me., **24:** 239
Alexandria, Va., **7:** 138, 145, 157, 390, 391; **18:** 51, 52; **25:** 225, 226
—— Academy, **7:** 158, 163, 171
—— Coffee-house, **17:** 203
—— Jockey Club, **18:** 51
—— Lomax's, **18:** 53
—— Wise's Tavern, **18:** 30
Alexis, Grand Duke of Russia, **13:** 160 *n*
Alexis, a treatise, **10:** 206
Alford ——, **20:** 276
—— Benjamin, **6:** 38 *n*; **20:** 31
Alfred, John, **6:** 38 *n*, 39 *n*, 52 *n*
—— Margaret (Savage), wife of John, **6:** 38 *n*, 39 *n*, 129 *n*

Alfred, of England, **5:** 394
Alfred, Me., **1:** 271 *n*
Alger, Andrew, **10:** 375 *n*
—— Arthur, **10:** 375 *n*
—— Rev. William Rounseville, **1:** 435
Alien and Sedition Acts, **17:** 325 *n*; **18:** 66
Aliens, **8:** 70
All Tories Together, skit, **10:** 139
Allan. *See also* Allen; Allin; Alling; Allyn
—— Miss ——, **7:** 141
—— John, **25:** 209
Allard, Carolus, **12:** 392
Allason, John, **12:** 130
—— Robert, **19:** 188
—— William, **19:** 180 *n*, 183 *n*, 184 *n*, 187 *n*
Alleine, Rev. Joseph, **21:** 264 *n*
Allen. *See also* Allan; Allin; Alling; Allyn
—— ——, **15:** 21; **19:** 287, 288
—— Abigail (Beebe), wife of Heman, **11:** 16 *n*. *See also* Wadhams
—— Andrew, **25:** 308
—— Ann (Sadler) Harvard, wife of Rev. Thomas, **11:** 379, 381; **12:** 7, 9, 10, 34, 35, 42
—— Barnabas, **6:** 113
—— Benjamin, **12:** 251; **17:** 116, 118
—— Bozon (*d* 1652), **21:** 38 *n*
—— Bozon (Bozoun), **1:** 200 *n*; **12:** 178
—— Charles, **8:** 43
—— (Allin), Daniel, **17:** 14 *n*
—— David, **24:** 403, 416
—— Ebenezer, **6:** 113; **19:** 288
—— Edward, **24:** 343, 396, 423
—— Edwin West, **11:** 95
—— Elisha, **14:** 68
—— Esther (Wiswall), wife of Silence, **12:** 281
—— Ethan, **5:** 272; **6:** 75 *n*, 76 *n*, 79; **11:** 15–17, 34, 44, 53; **17:** 262 *n*; **24:** 387
—— Frances (Buchanan), second wife of Ethan, **5:** 272
—— Hannah, **20:** 240, 246, 247
—— Heman, **11:** 16 *n*, 48
—— Hezekiah, **17:** 278
—— Ira, **11:** 53
—— Rev. Isaac, **23:** 579
—— James, **4:** 113; **12:** 335 *n*; **17:** 276, 278
—— James (H. C. 1689), **15:** 339
—— Rev. James (*d* 1710), **1:** 404; **6:** 272; **11:** 340; **12:** 115, 166; **14:** 240, 244; **19:** 333, 364; **20:** 42, 112; **22:** 169; and H. C., **3:** 461; **16**
—— Rev. James (*d* 1747), **15:** 383; **16:** 861; **19:** 333, 364
—— Treas. Jeremiah, **6:** 270 *n*; **15:** clxvi; **25:** 46
—— Jeremiah, **4:** 118–120; **17:** 275, 278; **25:** 205
—— Jeremiah (*d* 1737), **17:** 276, 278
—— Jesse, **24:** 414, 424
—— John, **4**; **5:** 209 *n*; **8:** 152; **9:** 437; **11:** 294 *n*; **13:** 214 *n*; **15:** 20; **19:** 370; **20:** 91, 94, 95; **21:** 254
—— John Fisk, **24:** 140
—— Joseph, **4:** 17; **19:** 314
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1873), **5:** 310; **6:** 220, 288, 448; **12:** 311; **13:** 271; **23:** 583, 597, 601
—— Rev. Joseph Henry (*d* 1898), **3:** 139; **23:** 601; Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 157; death and tributes to, **5:** 310–315; **6:** 454; Memoir by C. C. Everett, 288–295; correspondence with J. Martineau, 416–453. *Communications:* Religious situation in American Colonies, **3:** 41–46; Memoir of W. G. Weld, 329
—— Katharine. *See* Willard
—— Lucy Clark (Ware), wife of Rev. Joseph, **5:** 310; **6:** 288
—— Mary Ware, daughter of Joseph Henry, **6:** 416, 454
—— Rev. Morrill, **23**
—— Nathaniel, **19:** 204 *n*
—— Pickering Dodge, **24:** 140
—— Richard, **24:** 414 *n*
—— Robert, **3:** 62
—— Samuel, **2:** 17; **3:** 118; **11:** 384
—— Sarah, daughter of Elisha. *See* Morrill; Thompson
—— Sarah (Hawkins) Breck, wife of Rev. James (*d* 1710), **20:** 42
—— Silence, **12:** 281, 299
—— Thankful. *See* Hill
—— Thomas, **1:** 430; **3:** 236
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1673), **12:** 10, 42; **14:** 65; **15:** 16, 17, 172; **20:** 91, 94; **25:** 15, 22
—— Thomas (*d* 1715), **11:** 384, 386, 398
—— Rev. Thomas Prentiss, **23:** 601
—— William, **19:** 354; **24:** 404, 407
—— family, **6:** 288; **11:** 15
Allerton, Isaac, **7:** 399–402; **18:** 134, 137, 149
—— John, **18:** 137

—— Mark, **7:** 402. *See* Allerton; Isaac
Allin. *See also* Allan; Allen; Alling; Allyn
—— Daniel, **15:** clx, 50, 63, 64, 212, 234, 235
—— Gideon, **24:** 152
—— John, **24:** 152, 154
—— Rev. John (*d* 1671), **12:** 140 *n*; **15:** xxxiv, 184, 213; **17:** 214, 215, 247; **21:** 74 *n*, 167 *n*, 210; **25:** 15, 22; and Dedham church, **17:** 208, 209, 245; **21:** 259
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1643), **15:** 4, 9
—— Margaret (Morse), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1671), **17:** 210
—— Nathaniel, **25:** 308
—— Samuel, **24:** 150, 151
—— Thomas, **24:** 149
Alline, Henry, **6:** 88
—— John, **17:** 275, 278
Alling. *See also* Allan; Allen; Allin; Allyn
—— Elizabeth (Cotton), **22:** 280
—— Rev. James, **15:** 65, 66, 75, 236, 238
Allis, Rev. Samuel, **24:** 310, 312
Allison, Thomas, **7:** 350, 381; **17:** 203
Allston, Washington, **13:** 135–139; **17:** 336 *n*
Allton, William, **18:** 303
Allyn. *See also* Allan; Allen; Allin; Alling
—— John (*d* 1696), **17:** 34, 35, 36 *n*; **20:** 277
—— Rev. John (*d* 1833), **1:** 440; **17:** 314, 385, 387; **23:** 563, 565, 578
—— Matthew, **24:** 44
—— Sarah (Taylor). *See* Bacon
Almanacs, **12:** 384, 396; **18:** 316, 328; early New England, **7:** 198–204; **11:** 74 *n*; **12:** 271, 289, 382, 393; character of, **11:** 73–76; A. B. Page's paper on John Tulley's, **13:** 207–223
Almeric, Robert, **20:** 60
Almon, John, **6:** 388 *n*; **7:** 4 *n*; **13:** 307
Almy, John, **20:** 295
Alsop, Capt. ——, **20:** 34, 75
—— Anthony, **24:** 198 *n*
—— John, **19:** 174 *n*
—— Richard, **19:** 243 *n*
—— Rev. Vincent, **20:** 113, 114
Alsworth. *See* Aldworth
Alt, Robert, **1:** 159 *n*
Alton, John, **7:** 139, 166, 172; **12**
Amacogan (Ammoncongin) River, Me., **5:** 15; **21:** 308
Ambler, Edward, **5:** 222, 223
—— Mary (Cary), wife of Edward, **5:** 222, 223
Ambrogio, Father, **25:** 140
Ambrose, Rev. Joshua, **18:** 210 *n*
—— Rev. Nehemiah, **15:** cliv, clviii, 207
Amendment to Article XIX of Silver Bank, with note by A. McF. Davis, **4:** 155–163
Amenia, N. Y., **11:** 15
American Academy of Arts and Sciences, **1:** 212 *n*, 213; **10:** 243, 413–416; **14:** 26
American Apollo, **1:** 25
American Association for the Advancement of Science, **19:** 64
American Colonies, **1:** 238; **9:** 496 *n*; **10:** 164, 205; **11:** 390; **20:** 22; **21:** 422, 442; remarks on religious situation in, by J. H. Allen, **3:** 41–46; Failure to Establish an Hereditary Political Aristocracy in, by R. N. Toppan, 407–415; Colonial America, by W. C. Ford, **6:** 340–370; Previous Legislation, a Corrective for Colonial Troubles, by A. McF. Davis, 403–414; use of word State in, **8:** 14, 24, 25; German emigration to, 214, 215; plan of union, 1754, **11:** 411–415; relations of, to each other, **20:** 160–163
American Dragoons, **5:** 294
American Englishman, pseudonym of S. Mather, **18:** 226
American Monitor, **13:** 182
American Philosophical Society, **10;** **11:** 300
American Political Society, **18:** 113 *n*
American Prayer Book. *See* Prayer, Book of, American
American Revolution. *See* Revolutionary War
Americana in English Newspapers, 1648–1660, by R. P. McCutcheon, **20:** 84–96
Americanisms, **5:** 225, 243; **8:** 14, 203; **14:** 257–259, 263
Amery, Daniel, **6:** 266
Ames, Elizabeth. *See* Phillips
—— Ellis, **4:** 283, 333 *n;* **18:** 195–196
—— Fisher, **12:** 239; **17:** 334–336, 340
—— Frederick Lothrop (*d* 1893), **25:** 73; Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 75; death and tribute to, 146, 150; Memoir by L. Saltonstall, 258–264
—— Frederick Lothrop (*d* 1921), **1:** 264; **25:** 73, 79

Ames (*continued*)
—— Henry, **8:** 137
—— James Barr, **17:** 401; Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 20; death, **13:** 1; tribute to, 147; Memoir by C. S. Rackemann, 75–81. *Communication:* on J. B. Thayer, **7:** 315–317
—— Joan (Fletcher), second wife of Rev. William, **13:** 62, 63, 67, 68; **14:** 64–66; **17:** 210, 213, 214; **25:** 72 *n*, 74
—— John, **1:** 258; **11:** 242 *n*
—— John (H. C. 1647), **15:** 180; **17:** 274, 278
—— Keziah (Hayward), wife of Thomas, **14:** 28 *n*
—— Levi, **19:** 286, 287
—— Mary, wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1764), **19:** 260, 261
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1764), **4:** 117; **12:** 271, 272, 289; **19:** 259, 263, 265, 331; letters, 260, 261, 273
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1822), his diary, **12:** 290; **13:** 320 *n*; **19:** 259, 261, 265; letter, 260; his studies, 262, 263, 273, 289
—— Oakes, **1:** 258; **25:** 73
—— Oliver, **1:** 258; **25:** 73
—— Priscilla (Kimball), wife of John, **11:** 242 *n*
—— Ruth, daughter of William (*d* 1633). *See* Angier
—— Seth, **3:** 264–266
—— Stephen, **11:** 242
—— Susanna (Angier), **25:** 73
—— Sylvanus, **14:** 27, 28 *n*, 29, 38
—— Thomas, **14:** 28 *n*, 39; **19:** 349, 361
—— Rev. William (*d* 1633), **1:** 195, 277; **13;** **17:** 210, 211; **20:** 95; **22:** 121, 131; **25:** 64 *n*, 69, 70 *n*, 73 *n*, 76, 77 *n*; G. L. Kittredge's note on, **13:** 60–69; library of, by J. H. Tuttle, **14:** 63–66; connection with Franeker Academy, **25:** 59, 60, 63, 64, 67; sketch of, 70–72; portraits of, 75–82
—— Rev. William (*d* 1689), **13:** 68; **15:** 180; **17:** 128, 214, 215
—— family, **14:** 28 *n*
Amesbury, **17:** 252, 264
Amherst, Jeffrey, Baron Amherst, **3:** 96; **13:** 413; **19:** 24 *n*; **24:** 54, 55; **25:** 123
Amory, Elizabeth (Coffin), wife of Thomas (*d* 1784), **25:** 369
—— John, **8:** 102 *n*
—— Jonathan (*d* 1797), **8:** 102 *n*; **10:** 130
—— Jonathan (*d* 1828), **7:** 221 *n*, 222 *n*
—— Mehitable (Sullivan) Cutler, wife of Jonathan (*d* 1828), **7:** 221 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **17:** 278
—— Rufus Greene, **12:** 335
—— Thomas (*d* 1784), **5:** 260 *n*, 261; **8:** 102 *n*; **25:** 37, 369
—— Thomas Coffin, **14:** 137, 140; **15:** lxxxiv
Amphisbæna, **14:** 107, 114 *n*
Amsterdam, Holland, **8:** 22, 23; **15:** 175; **22:** xxix; English Separatists in, **17:** 392; **18:** 135; **22:** 15, 20–43, 117, 121, 134, 136, 139
—— Bank of, **10:** 85
Anabaptists, **1:** 138, 143–145; **8:** 327–329; **10:** 301; **12:** 49; **21:** 23, 27, 90; **22:** 138; **25:** 348; treatment of, in Massachusetts, **3:** 161, 323; **21:** 29 *n*; H. Dunster and, **12:** 160, 161; **21:** 146, 148 *n*
Anatomical Lectures, Notes on early Autopsies and, by A. Matthews, **19:** 273–290. *See also* Autopsies
Anatomy House. *See under* Menotomy
Ancaster, Duke of. *See* Bertie, Peregrine
Anchoranus, Joannes, **21:** 180, 195
Anderson, ——, **7:** 184; **14:** 278 *n*
—— Adam, **10:** 259
—— Daniel, **8:** 156
—— David, **14:** 119
—— David (*d* 1701), **6:** 45, 46, 47 *n*, 48
—— Emma or Amy. *See* Lynde
—— George Pomeroy, Resident Member C. S. M., **24:** 309. *Communications*: Gov. B. Wentworth's land grants in New Hampshire, **25:** 33–38; remarks on Barnstable, 345–348
—— Hannah (Phillips), wife of David (*d* 1701), **6:** 45, 46, 47
—— Hugh Johnston, **24:** 34
—— James, **3:** 380
—— John, **21:** 287; **24:** 418
—— John (*d* 1701), **6:** 40, 45 *n*
—— Mary, **16:** 415; **24:** 63
—— Mary (Hodges), wife of John (*d* 1701), **6:** 40
—— Nicholas Longworth, **7:** 58
—— Peter John, **18:** 213, 217, 219
—— Rasmus Björn, **20:** 326 *n*, 389
—— Rev. Rufus, **23:** 486
—— Samuel, **3:** 380
—— Thomas, **25:** 37
—— Rev. Thomas Davis, **1:** 441
—— William, **15:** 314–316

Andover, **8:** 312 *n*, 321 *n*; **14:** 58; **17:** 253; **21:** 432 *n*; early schools in, **5:** 206 *n*; **8:** 296 *n*, 320; and H. C., **8:** 311 *n*; **15:** 22, 176, 179, 209, 223, 283
—— Phillips Academy, **1:** 213; **3:** 433; **5:** 206 *n*; **7:** 56; **8:** 296 *n*; **14:** 59, 63; and E. Pearson, **8:** 289, 290, 321; **12:** 135 *n*
Andover Theological Seminary, **5:** 206 *n*, 310; **8:** 290; **18:** 78
André, John, **10:** 330; **11:** 352
Andree, Richard, **20:** 302 *n*, 337
Andrew, John Albion, **1:** 438; **3:** 141, 151, 351, 352, 354
—— John Forrester, **1:** 438; Resident Member C. S. M., 13; death, **3:** 141, 151; Memoir by E. M. Wheelwright, 351–374
—— Samuel, **15:** 268
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1738), **6:** 187, 190, 197; **21:** 184; and H. C., **16;** **18:** 329, 334; **25:** 245
—— Samuel (Y. C. 1711), **21:** 184
—— Samuel (*d* 1747), **15:** 392, 397; **16:** 405, 422
—— Samuel (Y. C. 1739), **21:** 184
—— Thomas, **15:** 67, 239, 339
Andrewes, ——, **14:** 123
Andrews, ——, **19:** 361
—— Charles McLean, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **18:** 27, 99; on Gov. Bernard and Mt. Desert, **24:** 244 *n*. *Communications:* Boston Merchants and Non-Importation Movement, **19:** 159–259; "State of the Trade," 1763, 379–390; purpose of C. S. M. and study of colonial history, **20:** 159–163
—— Ebenezer, **11:** 203. *See also* Thomas & Andrews
—— Ebenezer Turell, **19:** 325
—— Elisha, **1:** 289; **20:** 468
—— James, **21:** 332, 350
—— John, **1:** 91, 108; **3:** 64; **5:** 201 *n*; **11:** 36; **18:** 117; **20:** 164
—— Rev. John (*d* 1845), **3:** 179
—— Joseph (*d* 1777), **8:** 123 *n*, 125, 127
—— Joseph (*d* 1873), **8:** 123 *n*
—— Sir Joseph, **12:** 106
—— Loring, **8:** 123 *n*
—— Richard, **14:** 124, 125; **17:** 364
—— S., **15:** xc *n*
—— Sarah, daughter of Sir Joseph. *See* Kirke
—— Siv., **20:** 55
—— Susanna, daughter of John, **3:** 64
—— William, **1:** 133
—— William (*d* 1812), **11:** 203
—— William Loring, **10:** 325; **11:** 252, 253
Andrews & Cummings, **11:** 203
Andrews & Goodwin, **11:** 203
Andros, Gov. Sir Edmund, **1:** 224, 407, 422, 424, 442; **2;** **3:** 105, 115 *n*, 118, 132 *n*, 133 *n*; **5:** 29, 171 *n*, 172, 181 *n*, 216, 219; **6:** 66, 268 *n*; **7:** 293; **8:** 127 *n*, 128; **10:** 154, 158, 165, 371; **11:** 293; **12:** 125; **13:** 209, 247, 248; **15:** xxvi, clxiv; **16:** 832; **17;** **18:** 74; **19:** 12; **20;** **21:** 57, 71, 416, 426, 430, 440; **22:** 265 *n*; **24:** 293; **25:** 391; and H. C. **1:** 206, 210, 214; **3:** 429; **15:** xxvii, 256; **18:** 371, 372, 376; censured by C. Mather, **1:** 407–408; commissions as Governor, **2:** 44–68; as Vice-Admiral, 201–205, 370; takes possession of Old South Meeting House, **3:** 43; **6:** 125; **12:** 125; overthrow, **7:** 294; **8:** 127 *n*; **10:** 318, 372; **12:** 174 *n*; **15:** xxxiv, xxxviii, xl *n*, cxlvi *n*, clii *n*, clxiv *n*; **17:** 9, 14, 28; Land Warrants Issued under, by J. H. Tuttle, **21:** 292–363
—— Rev. Thomas, **23:** 536; **24:** 392 *n*
Andros Records, **7:** 272; **17:** 8 *n*
Andros's Council, members of, **17:** 32–35, 37 *n*
Andross (Andrews), Andrew, **20:** 146
Angelis, Girolamo de, **14:** 168, 169
Angell, James, **5:** 237
—— James Burrill, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6:** 70; Honorary Member, **12:** 352; death **19:** 4
—— John, **5:** 237
—— Thomas, **5:** 237
Angier, Ames, **15:** 361, 363, 364, 366, 368
—— Edmund, **15:** 17, 21, 185, 213; **20:** 38, 68; **25:** 73, 81
—— Hannah (Oakes), wife of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1719), **25:** 81, 82
—— John, **15:** xlix *n*. *See also* Angier, Rev. Samuel (*d* 1719)
—— Rev. John (*d* 1787), **16:** 438, 443, 448; **22:** 239, 300, 319, 325, 330, 445; **25:** 73, 81
—— John (*d* 1863), **1:** 311, 312
—— Rev. Joseph, **23:** 589, 590
—— Mary, daughter of Rev. John. *See* Hyde
—— Mary (Bourne), wife of Rev. John, **25:** 73

Angier (*continued*)
—— Oakes, **17:** 342 *n*; **25:** 73
—— Ruth, daughter of Edmund. *See* Cheever
—— Ruth (Ames), wife of Edmund, **25:** 73, 75, 81
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1719), **1:** 413; and H. C., **16**; **22:** 155, 168; **25:** 73, 82; sketch of, 81
—— Samuel (*d* 1775), **16:** 750, 760
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1805), **25:** 81
—— Sarah, daughter of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1719). *See* Shaw
—— Susanna, daughter of Oakes. *See* Ames
—— Susannah (Howard), wife of Oakes, **25:** 73
Anglesey, Earl of. *See* Annesley, Arthur
Angur, John, **15:** 251
Anian, Strait of, **14:** 167, 169
Animas River, or Rio de las Animas Perdidas, Cal., **6:** 307, 308, 311 *n*, 313, 314, 315
Annable, John, **16:** 744, 781
—— Joseph, **25:** 302, 303, 308, 322
—— Thomas, **25:** 288, 289
Annan, William, **17:** 277, 278
Annandale, Marquis of. *See* Johnstone, William
Annapolis, Md., **8:** 17, 282; **11:** 26 *n*; **19:** 216
Annapolis, Nova Scotia, **3:** 225, 234
Anne, daughter of George II, **16:** 630
Anne, Infanta, **12:** 373, 374 *n*
Anne, Queen of England, **1:** 92 *n*, 93, 141; **2**; **3:** 73, 74; **5:** 78; **6:** 177 *n*; **7:** 82; **8:** 214; **14:** 366 *n*, 370 *n*, 385; **16**; **17**; **18:** 341 *n*; **20:** 96, 98, 103; **25:** 58 *n*; arms, **4:** 326, 327; death, **5:** 79; **10:** 354, 355; **17:** 55; **20:** 96; portrait of, **12:** 126, 127; **20:** 98 *n*, 100, 101, 103; gift to Indian Church, **19:** 302, 303
Anne of Denmark, **12:** 201 *n*; **20:** 102 *n*
Annesley, Arthur, first Earl of Anglesey, **11:** 285
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Samuel. *See* Dunton
—— Rev. Samuel, **14:** 214, 220, 223; **20:** 121
Annis, Ann, daughter of William. *See* Davenport
—— John, **10:** 227 *n*
—— Naomi, wife of Samuel, **6:** 33, 36; **8:** 105, 111
—— Patience, wife of William, **10:** 227 *n*
—— Sally (Cleverley), wife of John, **10:** 227 *n*
—— Samuel, **6:** 33, 34; **8:** 108, 109, 111
—— William, **10:** 227 *n*
Anonymous, children called, **23**
Anson, George, Baron Anson, **12:** 198, 199
Answer to a Scandalous Paper, **14:** 52 *n*, 55 *n*, 56 *n*
Anthony, Joseph, **1:** 141
—— Joseph Russell, **6:** 259
Antinomian Controversy, **1:** 69, 121, 137, 139, 273, 275, 284; **3:** 143, 430; **8:** 329; **11:** 300, 302, 309; **12:** 141 *n*, 167; A. C. Goodell on, **1:** 133–140. *See also* Hutchinson, Anne (Marbury)
Antipedobaptists, **1:** 143, 144
Antiquarian, Brown University, pseudonym of William H. Cranston, **20:** 324
Antiquitates Americanæ, by C. C. Rafn, **20:** 300, 303, 308, 318–327
Anti-slavery. *See* Slavery
Antonelli, Léonard, Cardinal, **25:** 190 *n*
Anville. *See* Bourguignon
Apollonius, Willem, **21:** 74 *n*
Apothecaries, **14:** 146, 157–162
Apparel, **7:** 29, 30, 278; **10:** 213, 214, 215, 242; **12:** 195; **14:** 31, 33; **15:** 35, 141, 402; **19:** 195 *n*; B. Colman's letter on, **8:** 247; laws on, **3:** 158; **12:** 39
Apparitors, **22:** 13
Appeal to King and Parliament, **2**; **7:** 290; **21**
Appeal to the World. *See* Adams, Gov. Samuel
Appleton, Ann, daughter of Thomas. *See* Storrow
—— Daniel, **15:** 282, 297; **16:** 733, 800, 801, 813, 847
—— Elizabeth (Whittingham), wife of Samuel (*d* 1696), **12:** 164 *n*
—— Emily (Warren), wife of William, **6:** 23 *n*
—— Francis Randall, **6:** 151 *n*; **10:** 247; Resident Member C. S. M., 386
—— Hannah, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1696). *See* Clarke; Willard
—— Maj. John (*d* 1699), **3:** 420 *n*
—— John (*d* 1699), **17:** 275, 278
—— John (*d* 1739), **16:** 429, 453; **17:** 59
—— John (*d* 1817), **8:** 289; **19:** 235
—— John Sparhawk, **20:** 269 *n*
—— Margaret, daughter of John (*d* 1739). *See* Holyoke

—— Margaret (Gibbs), wife of Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1784), **16:** 852
—— Mary (Wentworth), wife of Samuel (*d* 1769), **3:** 177 *n*
—— Mehitable, daughter of Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1784). *See* Haven
—— Moses, **10:** 27
—— Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1784), **1:** 417, 418; **7:** 217 *n*; **8:** 289, 296 *n*, 298, 308 *n*, 320 *n*, 323; **13:** 319 *n*; **25:** 36, 395; and H. C., **6:** 276; **7:** 324 *n*; **8:** 291 *n*; **10:** 39, 49, 231; **16**; **18:** 353, 369 *n*; **25:** 27
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1798), **5:** 267; **8:** 289, 308, 310; **10:** 32; and H. C., **16:** 759, 771, 777, 781, 789, 798
—— Nathaniel Walker (*d* 1795), **8:** 289–324
—— Priscilla (Glover), wife of John (*d* 1699), **3:** 420 *n*, 425 *n*
—— Samuel (*d* 1696), **3:** 469; **10:** 378; **17:** 21, 23; **20:** 75, 77; Councillor, **2:** 18; **17:** 35, 36, 46
—— Samuel (*d* 1725), **12:** 164; **17:** 59
—— Sarah (Greenleaf), wife of Nathaniel Walker, **8:** 290 *n*, 323. *See also* Haven
—— Thomas Gold, **3:** 344
—— William Sumner, **25:** 264
Apthorp, Alice or Alicia (Mann), first wife of John, **6:** 396 *n*, 397 *n*
—— Anna (Perkins), wife of George Henry, **20:** 17 *n*
—— Catharine, daughter of John, **6:** 396 *n*
—— Charles, **3:** 18, 45; **5:** 290; **6:** 396; **19:** 160; in Knowles case, **3:** 219, 236, 238
—— Rev. East, **3:** 45; **6:** 181 *n*; **25:** 33
—— Frances Western, daughter of John. *See* Vaughan
—— George Henry, **20:** 17 *n*
—— Grizzell, daughter of John, **6:** 396 *n*
—— Hannah, daughter of John. *See* Bulfinch
—— Hannah (Greenleaf), second wife of John, **6:** 396, 397 *n*, 399 *n*
—— James, **5:** 290; **20:** 17 *n*
—— John, **6:** 396, 397 *n*, 399 *n*
—— John Trecothick, **6:** 395, 396 *n*, 397 *n*, 399
—— Sarah, daughter of James. *See* Morton
—— Sarah (Wentworth), wife of James, **5:** 290; **20:** 17 *n*
—— William, **17:** 276, 278
Aquidneck, Island of, **10:** 268
Aquinas, Thomas, **6:** 439; **24:** 186
Arago, Dominique François, **3:** 479, 480
Aramatu, Joseph, **3:** 63
Arber, Edward, **10:** 3; **14:** 280 *n*; **17:** 363
Arblay, Frances (Burney), Madame d', **8:** 281 *n*
Archæological Institute of America, **1:** 52, 267, 349
Archaios, Matheetes, possible pseudonym of Samuel Mather, **18:** 222
Archangel, **13:** 191
Archer, Gabriel, **3:** 184, 191; **12:** 377
Archibald, Edward, **19:** 282 *n*
—— Francis, **16:** 823; **19:** 282
—— Dr. Francis (*d* 1746), **19:** 282 *n*
—— Huldah (Rainsford), wife of Dr. Francis, **19:** 282 *n*
Arden, Mary. *See* Shakespeare
Argall, Sir Samuel, **22:** 38, 39
Argelander, Friedrich Wilhelm August, **3:** 290, 310, 482
Argyle, N. Y., **24:** 55
Aristocracy, The Failure to Establish an Hereditary Political, in the Colonies, by R. N. Toppan, **3:** 407–415
Aristotle, **1:** 136; **3:** 292; **14:** 173; **24:** 185
Arkansas River, **6:** 308–311, 314; **8:** 389, 395
Arlington, Earl of. *See* Bennet, Henry
Armine (Armyne), Mary (Talbot), Lady, second wife of Sir William, **14:** 124, 125
—— Sir William, **25:** 20
Arminians, **18:** 138; **22:** xviii, xxxviii, xlii, 23, 24, 138
Arminius, Jacobus, **7:** 81; **13:** 65
Armistead, ——, **12:** 89
Armitage, Joseph, **1:** 200 *n*; **14:** 118
Armor, **12:** 38, 39, 152
Armstrong, ——, **7:** 346
—— Jane (Parks) Young, wife of Thomas, **11:** 10
—— John, **6:** 136
—— John (*d* 1795), **8:** 122, 124
—— Margery, daughter of Thomas, **11:** 11
—— Samuel Turell, **1:** 432
—— Thomas, **11:** 10, 11
—— William, **11:** 10, 11
Arnold, ——, **14:** 259; **20:** 276; **21:** 61 *n*
—— Benedict (*d* 1678), **14:** 144; **20:** 313; **21:** 44 *n*
—— Benedict (*d* 1801), **1:** 302 *n*; **7:** 253, 255, 256; **8:** 234, 317; **10:** 103; **11:** 372; Quebec expedition, **8:** 312; **25:** 127

Arnold (*continued*)
—— Caleb, **14:** 144, 145, 152
—— Edward, **20:** 130 *n*, 131 *n*, 138, 145
—— James, **6:** 259
—— John, **10:** 20; **12:** 177; **20:** 67
—— Rev. Jonathan, **24:** 75
—— Lucretia, daughter of John. *See* Procter
—— Mary Augusta. *See* Ward
—— Mary (Fosdick), wife of John, **12:** 177
—— Matthew, **12:** 239; **19:** 423
—— Richard, **17:** 15 *n*, 32, 35, 36
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1693), **15:** 20; **22:** 71, 156, 166, 168, 197, 266, 272; **24:** 150
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1709), **22:** 197
—— William, **10:** 15; **14:** 144
Arnzen, Niels, **20:** 314, 351, 372, 373, 402
Art, **1:** 238; **3:** 341, 342
Articles of Association, **6:** 368
Artillery Company, Ancient and Honorable, **1:** 127; **3:** 384 *n*; **10:** 370, 383; **11:** 302; **17:** 264; **18:** 58; **25:** 206; Election sermons, **1:** 396 *n*, 413, 446, 447; formation and members, **3:** 159, 379, 384, 416; **12:** 116, 117, 118
Arundel, Earl of. *See* Howard, Thomas
Arundel, Me., **5:** 177 *n*; **19:** 192 *n*
Arundell, Ann, daughter of Thomas. *See* Calvert
—— Thomas, first Baron Arundell of Wardour, **3:** 332
Asbury, Bishop Francis, **6:** 370–377; **21:** 262 *n*
Asgill, John, **10:** 292
Ashburnham, Bertram, fourth Earl of Ashburnham, **8:** 262
—— John, **13:** 165
Ashburnham, town, **19:** 192 *n*
Ashby, **6:** 266 *n*
Ashe, Edward, **14:** 381
—— John, **17:** 276, 279
—— St. George, **24:** 7
—— Thomas, **6:** 148
Ashkenazi, Mordechai ben Judah Loeb, **24:** 147
Ashley, Edward, **19:** 397
—— John, **14:** 395
—— Lord. *See* Cooper, Anthony Ashley
—— Rev. Jonathan, **12:** 278
—— Noah, **4:** 121
—— William James, **6:** 305–307
Ashmole, Elias, **21:** 100, 132
Ashton, ——, **10:** 195
—— Jacob, **24:** 410, 416
—— Capt. John, **24:** 397, 401, 404, 413, 417, 424, 430
Ashurst, Henry (*d* 1680), **15:** 223, 224; **21:** 366; **24:** 61, 62; Gifts of Baxter and Ashurst to H. C., by C. B. Clapp, **20:** 192–203
—— Sir Henry (*d* 1711), **15:** liv *n*, 394; **17:** 35 *n*; **18:** 256; **19:** 151; **20:** 200, 201, 202, 203 *n*; **21:** 170 *n*; correspondence with W. Winthrop, **10:** 380–383
—— Judith, wife of Henry (*d* 1680), **20:** 202
—— Robert, **6:** 202, 203
—— Thomas, **1:** 186
—— Sir William, **14:** 363 *n*, 365, 367 *n*, 368 *n*; **15:** 386, 393, 394
Ashworth, Henry, **15:** 224. *See* Ashurst, Henry (*d* 1680)
Aspden, Matthias, **19:** 253 *n*
Aspinwall, George, **17:** 278, 279
—— Thomas, **14:** 277 *n*, 278 *n*
—— William, **7:** 289; **11:** 306, 314; **13:** 89, 90; **15:** 22, 176, 283; and J. Cotton's Abstract, **4:** 295, 298; **25:** 385 *n*; expedition to the Delaware, **18:** 174; **21:** 15 *n*; sketch of, **18:** 174 *n*
Assall, Friedrick Wilhelm, **19:** 123
Assheton, Rev. Nicholas, **8:** 345
Associated Factory Mutual Insurance Companies, **3:** 69
Association for the Preservation of Virginia Antiquities, **25:** 237
Association of American Law Schools, **7:** 316
Association Test, N. H., **3:** 122
Associations, of pastors, **22:** 169, 206, 277
Assonet (Wassonet), **18:** 241; **19:** 52 *n*
Assonet Bay, **20:** 401
Assonet Neck, **18:** 242, 248, 252 *n*; **19:** 110 *n*; **20:** 383; Indians and, **18:** 237, 243–248; **19:** 108, 117 *n*; **20:** 370
Assonet River, **18:** 289 *n*
Assonet Rock. *See* Dighton Rock
Astley, Sir Jacob, **11:** 368
Aston, Thomas, **19:** 264
Atheists, **3:** 323
Athens, Greece, **1:** 52, 270; **6:** 230
Atherton, Abel Willard, **17:** 278, 279
—— Abigail, daughter of Joshua. *See* Kent
—— Charles Humphrey, **10:** 249
—— Rev. Hope, **15:** 214
—— Humphrey, **3:** 105

—— Jeffrey Amherst, **17:** 278, 279
—— Joseph, **11:** 383
—— Joshua, **10:** 249
Athol, church at, **23:** 583
Atholl, Duke of. *See* Murray, John
Atkins, ——, **21:** 353
—— Dudley (*d* 1767), **3:** 175; **7:** 218 *n*; **12:** 294
—— Dudley (*d* 1829). *See* Tyng, Dudley Atkins
—— Gibbs, **3:** 390
—— Henry, **24:** 151
—— Joseph, **14:** 292, 294; **20:** 154
—— Mary (Dudley) Wainwright, wife of Joseph, **14:** 292, 294; **20:** 154, 155
—— Mary Russell, daughter of Dudley. *See* Searle
—— Rev. Robert, **14:** 44, 46, 47
—— Ruth, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1785). *See* Gay
—— Sarah, wife of Thomas (*d* 1785), **3:** 390, 393
—— Sarah (Kent), wife of Dudley, **3:** 174, 175, 179, 179 *n*
—— Thomas, **15:** 246, 251
—— Thomas (*d* 1785), **3:** 382, 390, 393
—— Timothy, **3:** 382, 390, 393, 397
Atkinson, Frances (Wentworth), wife of Theodore (*d* 1769), **11:** 344 *n*; **20:** 17 *n*. *See also* Wentworth
—— Hannah (Wentworth), wife of Theodore (*d* 1779), **6:** 215 *n*; **20:** 17 *n*
—— James, **12:** 389
—— Luke, **18:** 169
—— Nancy. *See* Johnson
—— Nathaniel, **15:** 214
—— Theodore (*d* 1701), **15:** 185, 213, 285; **16:** 413, 419, 431
—— Theodore (*d* 1769), **11:** 344 *n*; **20:** 16 *n*, 17 *n*; **25:** 30
—— Theodore (*d* 1779), **3:** 259; **6:** 215 *n*; **9:** 468; **14:** 382; **25:** 30 *n*, 33
Atlantis, **19:** 120
Atterbury, Francis, **5:** 79; **6:** 196; **12:** 129
—— Lewis, **12:** 129
Attleborough, **7:** 92, 93; **22:** 298
Attucks, Crispus, **1:** 173, 174, 175; **5:** 82; **18:** 199
Atwater, Edward Elias, **17:** 367 *n*
—— John, **21:** 346
—— Joshua, **3:** 89; **20:** 276
Atwood, ——, **22:** 247
—— Deborah, **22:** 375
—— (Wood), John, **23**
—— Joshua, **8:** 171
—— (Wood), Nathaniel, **22:** lii, 230. *See also* Wood, Nathaniel
—— Oliver, **15:** 392
—— William, **8:** 158; **10:** 382, 383
Auburn. *See* Woburn
Auchmuty, Robert (*d* 1751), **3:** 48, 230, 260 *n*, 261 *n*; **8:** 158, 159, 167, 171, 174, 177, 181; **10:** 383; **16:** 751; and Manufactory Company, **3:** 33 *n*, 46; and Land Bank, **4**
—— Robert (*d* 1788), **8:** 158, 159, 162
—— Rev. Samuel, **3:** 48; **10:** 231 *n*, 323; **15:** 306; **16:** 751, 761, 762
Audleigh, Mary, **14:** 124
Audley (Odlin), Ann. *See* Clark
Augusta, Me., **25:** 429 *n*
Aulger, John, **15:** 246
Aulnay de Charnisay, Sieur d'. *See* D'Aunay
Aurelius Prudentius, Americanus, supposed pseudonym of S. Mather, **18:** 226
Aurora borealis, **18:** 11; **19:** 355
Austin, Anne, **14:** 51
—— Benjamin, **25:** 370
—— James Walker, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115; death, **3:** 141; tribute to, 150
—— John, **12:** 180
—— John (*d* 1859), **7:** 312
—— Jonah, **24:** 155
—— Mary (Fish), wife of Stephen, **7:** 200 *n*
—— Park, **16:** 604, 619, 637
—— Stephen, **7:** 200
—— Walter, Resident Member C.S.M., **24:** 318
Autographs. *See under* Illustrations
Autopsies, Notes on early, and Anatomical Lectures in America, by A. Matthews, **19:** 273–290; **20:** 10–12
Avalon, Newfoundland, **8:** 204, 205; **12.** *See also* Newfoundland
Avery, Capt. ——, **19:** 402
—— Benjamin, **13:** 411; **25:** 5 *n*
—— Rev. David, **22:** 372
—— Dorothy, daughter of Jonathan, **14:** 165
—— Elroy McKendree, **20:** 326 *n*, 389; on John Humfrey, **14:** 115–117
—— Grace, **20:** 282
—— Humphrey, **24:** 59
—— John, **3:** 212; **5:** 22 *n*, 280; **13:** 303 *n*; **25:** 55, 236, 365, 368

Avery (*continued*)
—— Jonathan, **14:** 164, 165; **21:** 124
—— Joseph, **18:** 21–24; **23:** 561, 562, 568, 571
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1635), **25:** 17, 23
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1824), **23:** 513
—— Margaret, daughter of Jonathan, **14:** 165
—— Mary. *See* West
—— Mary, wife of Dr. William, **14:** 165
—— Mary, daughter of Dr. William. *See* Tisdale
—— Robert, **14:** 165
—— Samuel, **24:** 58
—— Sibyll, **14:** 165
—— William, **14:** 165
—— Dr. William (*d* 1687), **14:** 147, 162, 174 *n*; **15:** 247, 250; **21:** 123, 124
Avery *vs.* Tyringham, **22:** xxviii *n*
Awbrey, William, **1:** 199 *n*; **21:** 13 *n*
Axon, Ernest, **11:** 97
Axtel, Daniel, **11:** 290 *n*; **20:** 238
Ayer, Clarence Walter, **14:** 356
—— James Bourne, **11:** 250; **12:** 190, 332; Resident Member C. S. M., **10:** 180; death and tribute to, **13:** 146, 147
—— Mary, **1:** 319
—— Mary Farwell, daughter of James Bourne, **25:** 231 *n*; her Check List of Boston newspapers, **9**; **10:** 140
—— Obadiah, **15:** 389; **16:** 861, 862
Aylesbury, William, **3:** 170
Aylett, Anne. *See* Washington
Aylmer, John, **8:** 344; **11:** 266 *n*
Aylworth, Thomas, **13:** 125
Ayrault, Daniel, **1:** 368
Ayross, Peter, **1:** 368
Ayscough, Samuel, **18:** 276, 282
Azores, islands, **12**

B, **3:** 57, 65
B., H. *See* Harris, Benjamin
B., S. *See* Staresmore, Sabine
Babbit, Edward, **24:** 155
—— John O., **20:** 393
Babcock, George W., **24:** 361, 362 *n*
—— Rev. William Gustavus, **23:** 715
—— William Henry, **20:** 315, 317, 399
Babson, James, **24:** 404, 407
—— Robert Tillinghast, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 182
Bacchus, Isle of, Canada, **3:** 192
Bache, Benjamin Franklin, **3:** 268; **10:** 241 *n*
—— Richard, **3:** 268; **8:** 245 *n*
—— Sally, or Sarah (Franklin), wife of Richard, **3:** 268, 270, 271; **8:** 245, 279
Bacheller (Bachelor), Rev. Stephen, **12:** 53, 54; **25:** 17, 23
Bachi, Pietro, **24:** 170 *n*
Bachstrom, Johann Friedrich, **21:** 145 *n*
Backhouse, William, **12:** 120
Bacon, ——, **7:** 15; **19:** 369
—— Abigail, wife of David, **22:** 374
—— David, **8:** 260 *n*; **22:** 374
—— Ebenezer, **25:** 294
—— Edward, **24:** 224, 231
—— Edward (*d* 1783), **25**
—— Edward (*d* 1811), **25:** 304 *n*, 311, 325
—— Edwin Munroe, **3:** 211, 243; Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13
—— Francis, first Baron Verulam, **3:** 81; **21:** 110, 165
—— Isaac, **25:** 325
—— Isaac (*d* 1684), **8:** 260
—— Rev. Jacob, **22:** 300, 340, 452
—— Rev. John, **25:** 205 *n*
—— Rev. Leonard, **10:** 6; **17:** 379–380
—— Mary, **23:** 547
—— Michael, **19:** 264
—— Nathaniel, **24:** 150
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1660), **6:** 150 *n*
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1673), **15:** 20
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1676), **8:** 15
—— Samuel, **25:** 271
—— Sarah (Taylor) Allyn, second wife of Samuel, **25:** 271
—— William, **10:** 70, 71; **24:** 410, 424
Bacon's Grove, **7:** 223 *n*, 227 *n*
Bacstrom, ——, **21:** 145
Badcock, Benjamin, **15:** 246, 251, 255; **16:** 409
—— Robert, **15:** 246, 251, 255; **16:** 409
Badger, Joseph, **3:** 131; **11:** 400, 401
—— Rev. Stephen, **16:** 750, 759, 764, 771, 820
Badges, of ignominy, **3:** 57; of Liberty, **20:** 223, 229
Badin, Rev. Stephen Theodore, **25:** 227
Bagaduce, Me., **11:** 223
Bagnal, Benjamin, **19:** 353 *n*
Bahama Island. *See* Eleuthera
Bahman, Fna, **20:** 369, 370
Bailey. *See also* Baillie; Baily; Bayley; Bayly
—— (Bayle), ——, **7:** 157, 185
—— Rev. Jacob, **25:** 368, 369
—— (Bayly), James, **6**; **8:** 109, 110, 112, 113, 115

—— John, **13:** 323 *n*
Baillie, Rev. Robert, **21:** 2, 72, 87–91; **22:** 117, 118, 119, 122, 123, 133
Baily, ——, **22:** 318
Baker, Dr. ——, **7:** 166
—— Benjamin, **25:** 308
—— Binney, **25:** 288, 289, 294
—— Ebenezer, **12:** 215, 217; **25:** 308, 309, 314, 322
—— Ephraim, **3:** 18 *n*; **19:** 363 *n*
—— Ezra Henry, Resident Member C. S. M., **13:** 148
—— Hollister, **12:** 215–218
—— Hugh, **20:** 238
—— John, **5:** 175 *n*; **14:** 403; **24:** 403
—— Joseph, **24:** 408
—— Rev. Nicholas, **15:** 20; **22:** 72; **24:** 154; **25:** 15, 22
—— Samuel, **25:** 308, 322
—— Thomas, **8:** 254 *n*; **11:** 28, 256; **17:** 7 *n*; **21:** 326, 349
—— Virginia, **20:** 359
—— William, **12:** 97; **14:** 21
—— William Spohn, **12:** 254
Bakewell, Robert, **11:** 181
—— Thomas, **11:** 251
Balch, Rev. ——, **7:** 185, 346
—— Anne Lothrop (Noyes), wife of Joseph, **12:** 339
—— Ellen Maria (Noyes), wife of Francis Vergnies, **12:** 346
—— Francis Vergnies (*d* 1898), Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13; death and tributes to, **5:** 187–192; Memoir by C. S. Rackemann, **12:** 339–349
—— John, **12:** 339; **24:** 408
—— Nathaniel, **23:** 541
—— Rev. Thomas, **16:** 548, 598
—— Thomas Willing, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **11:** 72. *Communication*: Beginnings of International Law in the United States, **20:** 1–9
—— William, **17:** 278, 279
—— Rev. William (*d* 1792), **1:** 418; **24:** 310, 312
Baldwin, A., **13:** 200
—— Abraham, **7:** 170
—— Christopher Columbus, **1:** 37 *n*
—— Isaac, **17:** 277, 279
—— Loammi, **18:** 361; **24:** 264
—— Nahum, **3:** 127
—— Richard, **3:** 105
—— Rev. Samuel, **17:** 358, 385, 387
—— Simeon Eben, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5:** 298. *Communication:* Secession of Springfield from Connecticut, **12:** 55–82
Balfour, Nisbet, **5:** 51
Balfour & Barraud, **7:** 396
Ball, Benjamin, **17:** 276, 279
—— Burges, **7:** 175
—— Elizabeth (Davison), wife of Robert (*d* 1753), **6:** 39 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Wait), wife of Robert, **25:** 402
—— George, **16:** 626; **24:** 442
—— Rev. George Sumner, **22:** xlviii, li, lvi *n*; **23:** 715, 716, 718; sketch of, **24:** 148
—— Hannah (*d* 1792), **21:** 264 *n*
—— Hannah Barnard (Nourse), wife of Rev. George Sumner, **24:** 148
—— John, **17:** 170
—— Rev. John (*d* 1640), **21:** 74 *n*
—— Mary. *See* Washington
—— Moses, **17:** 170
—— Micah Ross, **24:** 148
—— Nathaniel, **12:** 235
—— Rachel (Lincoln), wife of Micah Ross, **24:** 148
—— Robert, **20:** 44 *n*; **25:** 402
—— Robert (*d* 1753), **6:** 39 *n*
—— Robert (*d* 1774), **3:** 231, 233
—— Rev. Thomas, **20:** 90
Ballantine, John, **1:** 200 *n*; **11:** 312
—— John (*d* 1735), **1:** 368; **16:** 283
—— William, **1:** 200 *n*
—— Rev. William Gay, **25:** 150 *n*
Ballard, John, **5:** 261
—— Joseph, **3:** 232, 236; **25:** 372
—— Timothy, **23:** 541
—— Will Sam, **17:** 121
—— William, **15:** cxl *n*; **18:** 309 *n*
Ballatt, Samuel, **21:** 297 *n*
Ballendine, John, **12:** 93
Ballou, Rev. Adin, **23:** 589
Balls, at Plymouth, **17**
Balston, John, **17:** 33 *n*
Baltimore, Lord. *See* Calvert, Cecil; Calvert, Charles; Calvert, Sir George
Baltimore, Md., **6:** 371, 375 *n*, 377
—— Maryland Historical Society, **3:** 97
Ban Water, Ireland, **6:** 69
Banbury, ——, **25:** 37
Bancker, Gerard, **24:** 239
Bancroft, Rev. Aaron, **1:** 429; **23:** 513
—— George, **5:** 365; **6:** 99, 101; **10:** 240; **11:** 411 *n*; **12:** 204, 363, 372; **19:** 417 *n*; **20:** 316; **21:** 286; **22:** xx; on Dighton

Bancroft, George (*continued*)
Rock, **20:** 318, 419, 423, 424; on Remonstrance of 1646, **21:** 17 *n*, 85 *n*
—— John Chandler, **10:** 390 *n*, 392
—— Thomas, **14:** 395
Bandelier, Aldolphe François Alphonse, **1:** 52, 349
Bane, Lewis, **24:** 96
Bangs, Edward, **8:** 199; **13:** 244; **24:** 151
—— Edward (*d* 1894), **10:** 28; **11:** 324
—— Edward Appleton, Resident Member C. S. M., **3:** 405
—— John, **24:** 151
—— Jonathan, **24:** 151
—— Joshua, **24:** 151
—— Mercy, daughter of Edward. *See* Merrick
—— Samuel, **25:** 183 *n*
Bangs Island, Me., **20:** 139 *n*
Banister, Thomas, **19:** 160
—— William Bostwick, **17:** 278, 279
Bank of England, **10:** 280, 283, 293; **14:** 212
Banking. *See* Banks
Banks, Charles Edward, **18:** 166 *n*; **21:** 74 *n*, 89 *n*; **24:** 249, 250, 251
—— John, **21:** 161 *n*
—— Sir Joseph, **11:** 96, 97
—— Lydia, **14:** 117, 118
—— Richard, **5:** 177 *n*
Banks, of issue, **1:** 378, **3:** 4–13; of credit, **3:** 5; **4:** 198; emissions of R. I. so called, **6:** 404–411
Bann Valley, Ireland, **13:** 278, 279
Banning, ——, **25:** 121
Bannister. *See* Banister
Bant, Gilbert, **1:** 111
—— William, **10:** 102, 103
Banton, William, **20:** 84
Banyan, ——, **24:** 56
Baptiste (Baptist), Jean (John), **8:** 186 *n*
Baptism, **23;** of children of unbelievers, **7:** 78; **12:** 160; **21:** 22; F. Doughty on, **10:** 265, 266, 267 *n*; by immersion, **15:** 206; **21:** 153. *See also* Sacraments
Baptists, **3:** 42, 417, 430; **7:** 285; **22:** 367; **23:** 676; fraudulent tract against, **25:** 348–355. *See also* Anabaptists
Barat, Humphrey. *See* Barrett
Barbados, **8:** 160; **13:** 187, 191; **19:** 278–279; commission of Vice-Admiral of, **2:** 187–198, 357–368
Barbara, Franklin's maid, **3:** 270
Barbé-Marbois, François, Marquis de, **14:** 260
Barber, Edward, **24:** 279, 283, 290
—— Gabriel, **13:** 47
—— Jonathan, **10:** 78
—— Nathaniel, **11:** 37; **20:** 13 *n*
—— John Warner, **20:** 302 *n*, 351, 378, 379, 411
—— Thomas, **19:** 183 *n*
—— William, **7:** 344
Barbering. *See* Barbing
Barber-surgeons, **14:** 159
Barberry Bushes and Wheat, by A. McF. Davis, **11:** 73–94; discussion, 95–97
Barbeyrac, Jean, **20:** 4
Barbie, Jacques, **7:** 330
Barbing, **14:** 146, 159, 160
Barbour. *See also* Barber
—— Peter, **14:** 400, 406
Barclay, Colville Adrian de Rune, **19:** 428
—— David, **13:** 354; **19:** 186
—— John, **19:** 186
—— Peter, **10:** 180
Bard, Dr. John, **19:** 279 *n*
Barebones, pseudonym. *See* Gardiner, John
Barefoot, Walter, **5:** 183, 183 *n*; **21:** 307
Baring, Henry, **18:** 79
Barker, ——, **2:** 56; **3:** 155
—— Abigail, wife of Ebenezer, **10:** 23
—— Barnabas, **25:** 146 *n*
—— Benjamin, **5:** 6, 9; **14:** 395
—— Caleb, **4:** 96
—— Caroline (Conyers), wife of John, **5:** 55
—— Desire. *See* Bell; Williams
—— Ebenezer, **10:** 23
—— Edward, **22:** 247, 307
—— Edward Tobey, **8:** 201
—— Frances, daughter of Francis. *See* Shirley
—— Francis, **8:** 244 *n*; **24:** 153, 163
—— George Digby, **5:** 349; **6:** 338; remarks on, by E. G. Porter, **5:** 49–55
—— Hannah, wife of Francis, **24:** 163
—— Hannah (Turner), wife of Barnabas, **25:** 146 *n*
—— James Madison, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115; death, and tribute to, **10:** 146
—— John, **5:** 49, 52; **24:** 104, 268, 274; his diary, **5:** 51, 349, **6:** 338
—— Rev. John (*d* 1762), **13:** 425 *n*
—— John (*d* 1776), **5:** 53, 54
—— Jonathan, **5:** 8
—— Rev. Joseph, **22:** 359, 363, 370; **23:** 536, 542, 548, 555

—— Dr. Joshua, **24:** 161–163
—— Josiah, **25:** 402
—— Mary, **10:** 25
—— Rev. Matthew, **11:** 338, 341
—— Nathaniel, **11:** 33
—— Penelope (Hatch), wife of Josiah, **25:** 402
—— Robert, **8:** 336; **24:** 153
—— Stephen, **24:** 415
—— William, **10:** 25
Barkham, Judith (Halsey), wife of Sir William, **13:** 162
—— Sir William, **13:** 162
Barklay. *See* Berkeley
Barkley, William, **12:** 102 *n*
Barlow, Capt. ——, **21:** 53
—— Francis Channing, **5:** 377
—— Henry, **14:** 106 *n*; **25:** 5 *n*
—— Joel, **8:** 277 *n*
—— Samuel Latham Mitchell, **3:** 56, 101; **5:** 144, 145; **8:** 151
Barlow Surveys, **3:** 69
Barnaby, Ruth, **6:** 67
Barnam, Benedict, **7:** 103
—— Francis, **7:** 103
Barnard. *See also* Bernard
—— Abigail (Upham), wife of Samuel, **14:** 27 *n*
—— Anna (Woodbury), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1770), **16:** 859
—— (Bernard), Bartholomew, **12:** 120
—— Ebenezer, **14:** 29, 29 *n*, 36
—— Edward, **8:** 301 *n*, 302, 308 *n*, 312
—— Henry, **21:** 147 *n*
—— James, **3:** 231, 232, 236
—— John, **12:** 126; **16**
—— Rev. John (*d* 1683), **20:** 245
—— John (*d* 1739), **16:** 683, 687, 692; **17:** 276, 279; **19:** 339
—— Rev. John (*d* 1757), **15:** 375, 376, 378, 397; **16:** 860, 861; **19:** 339 *n*
—— Rev. John (*d* 1770), **1:** 417; **12:** 126; **16:** 858; **21:** 184, 185, 186; **24:** 27
—— Sir John, **10:** 299 *n*
—— Joseph, **14:** 27 *n*
—— Lemuel, **14:** 29 *n*
—— Levi, **17:** 278, 279
—— Lidia, **5:** 75
—— Lord. *See* Vane, Henry de Vere
—— Sally (Ingersoll), wife of Ebenezer, **14:** 29 *n*
—— Samuel, **14:** 26, 29, 36
—— Thankful (Sheldon), wife of Joseph, **14:** 27 *n*
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1718), **15:** 65, 67, 236, 239
—— Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1732), **16:** 664, 672
Barnard, Vt., **24:** 253; **25:** 36
Barnardiston, Arthur, **1:** 160
Barnes, Rev. Albert, **1:** 390, 446
—— Christian (Arbuthnot), wife of Henry, **19:** 233 *n*
—— David Leonard, **19:** 290
—— Henry, **19:** 226, 244 *n*
—— James, **25:** 46
—— John, **11:** 255, 256; **18:** 32, 33; **22:** 295
—— Lemuel, **22:** 374
—— Lydia, **22:** 302, 303, 331
—— Sarah, wife of Lemuel, **22:** 374
—— Seth, **22:** 246, 330, 374
Barney, Jacob, **21:** 55, 56
—— Joshua, **24:** 380, 381
Barnicoat, William, **6:** 213 *n*
Barns, Eliphalet, **6:** 134–136
Barnsley, Thomas, **13:** 168
Barnstable, **3:** 243, 430; **8:** 176; **10:** 115; **20:** 178; church at, **23**; freeman in, 1675, **24:** 149; Loyalty of, in Revolution, by F. T. Bowles, **25:** 264–348
—— East Parish Congregational Church, **25:** 334, 335
Barnstable, Eng., **1:** 360
Barnstable County, **1:** 54; **4:** 11; **25:** 335–336
Barnum, Rev. Caleb, **7:** 251, 252
Barnwell, Edward, **25:** 379
Barr, James, **24:** 343, 413, 414, 424, 426, 435
Barras, Louis, Comte de, **1:** 248; **24:** 383
Barré, Col. Isaac, **5:** 70 *n*; **13**; **14:** 322
Barre, town, **12:** 245
Barrell, Colborn (Colburn), **6:** 111, 113, 118, 120 *n*, 132 *n*; **19:** 226 *n*
—— John, **14:** 407
—— Joseph, **19:** 169 *n*; **25:** 206 *n*, 370
—— Nathaniel, **19:** 182 *n*
—— Walter, **3:** 388 *n*; **6:** 113; **19:** 183 *n*, 227 *n*
—— William, **19:** 169 *n*, 183 *n*, 184 *n*, 227 *n*
Barren Hill, **7:** 191
Barret, George. *See* Burdett
Barrett, Daniel, **8:** 324 *n*
—— Sir Edward, Lord Barrett of Newburgh, **11:** 268 *n*
—— Giles Leonard, **17:** 310 *n*, 342 *n*
—— Humphrey, **12:** 235

Barrett (*continued*)
—— James, **1:** 387; **24:** 257
—— John (*d* 1688), **8:** 127, 130
—— John (*d* 1689), **8:** 127, 130
—— John (*d* 1746), **17:** 276, 279
—— John (*d* 1786), **11:** 34, 35; **19:** 164
—— John (H. C. 1780), **18:** 359 *n*; **19:** 290 *n*
—— John, & Sons, **19:** 208 *n*
—— Rev. Joshua, **23:** 577
—— Mary. *See* Coffin
—— Mary. *See* Farrar
—— Mary (Clarke), wife of Samuel (H. C. 1757), **5:** 214 *n*; **13:** 205 *n*
—— Samuel, **3:** 394, 395; **6:** 116 *n*; **12:** 48
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1772), **17:** 217
—— Samuel (H. C. 1757), **5:** 214 *n*; **13:** 205 *n*
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1866), **23:** 581, 598, 601
—— Sarah, daughter of Samuel (H. C. 1757). *See* Cabot
—— Sarah (Gerrish), wife of John (*d* 1786), **11:** 34 *n*
—— William, **3:** 452
Barrick, James, **5:** 82
Barringer, George, **6:** 310, 311
Barrington, Edmund, **11:** 97 *n*
—— Sir Francis, **12:** 51, 52 *n*
—— Lady Joan (Cromwell), wife of Sir Francis, **12:** 52 *n*
—— Sir John, **12:** 52
—— Robert, **12:** 52 *n*
—— Sir Thomas, **12:** 51, 52 *n*
—— William Wildman, second Viscount Barrington, **13:** 362; **24:** 231
Barrington, Nova Scotia, **24:** 363, 364
Barron, William, **3:** 125
Barrow, Deborah. *See* Fish
—— Henry, **8:** 330; **22:** 115, 121, 123, 124, 125
—— Sir John, **12:** 393
—— Lydia, **22:** 205; **23:** 559
Barrows, John, **14:** 27, 29, 36
—— Priscilla (Philbrook), wife of John, **14:** 27 *n*
Barry, John, **11:** 234 *n*
—— Rev. William, **23:** 597
Barstow, ——, **25:** 154
—— Rev. George, **23:** 570
—— Gideon, **23:** 541
—— Joseph, **24:** 154
—— Martha. *See* Prince
Barthélemy, Jean Jacques, **19:** 101 *n*, 102 *n*
Bartholomew, Henry, **1:** 405; **5:** 116, 117, 119, 131; **21:** 38 *n*
—— William, **21:** 55, 55 *n*
Bartlet, ——, **21:** 137
Bartlett, ——, **8:** 82; **22:** 246; **25:** 333
—— Abner, **23:** 542
—— Benjamin, **24:** 153
—— Caroline Julia. *See* Crane
—— Ebenezer, **22:** 343
—— Elizabeth, **22:** 293
—— Elkanah, **23:** 513
—— Freeman, **23:** 565, 567
—— Hannah, **22:** 269
—— Hannah. *See* Sylvester
—— James, **11:** 210
—— Jesse, **23:** 547
—— John, **5:** 235; **22:** 332, 374; **23:** 547; **24:** 425
—— John, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 216
—— Rev. John (*d* 1849), **21:** 277, 278
—— John Russell (*d* 1886), **3:** 132; **20:** 289 *n*, 292, 330, 358; and Dighton Rock, **18:** 258 *n*; **19:** 57, 124 *n*; **20:** 296, 302, 314, 320 *n*, 377
—— Joseph, **22:** 246, 257, 293; **23:** 579; **24:** 153
—— Joseph (*d* 1783), **23**
—— Joseph Gardner, **25:** 14–23
—— Dr. Josiah (*d* 1795), **25:** 95, 96 *n*
—— Dr. Josiah (*d* 1820), **18:** 365 *n*; **19:** 284, 286; **24:** 414 *n*; **25:** 95 *n*, 108, 124; his log of the Pilgrim, **25:** 96–124
—— Dr. Josiah (*d* 1838), **25:** 95
—— Lemuel, **22:** lii *n*, 343, 353, 354, 356
—— Martha, **23:** 547
—— Mary (Warren), wife of Robert, **14:** 130
—— Rebecca, wife of William, **22:** 375
—— Rebecca, wife of Elkanah, **23:** 513
—— Robert, **3:** 78; **14:** 130; **18:** 402; **22:** 332, 343; **24:** 152
—— Samuel, **7:** 92 *n*; **22:** 298, 323
—— Sarah, **23:** 547
—— Sarah, wife of Freeman, **23:** 565, 566, 567
—— Sylvanus, **22:** lii *n*, 352, 353, 362, 381; **23:** 547
—— Walter Price, **25:** 364 *n*
—— William, **22:** 353, 375; **24:** 322 *n*, 411, 425
—— William (*d* 1809), **24**
—— Zaccheus, **17:** 309, 385, 387; **23:** 570, 571

Bartol, Rev. Cyrus Augustus, **21:** 278; **23:** 596
Barton, Benjamin Smith, **19:** 74
—— William, **3:** 138
Bartram, John, **5:** 238 *n*
—— William, **11:** 112, 157
Bary, Heinrich Anton de, **11:** 86
Basel, Switzerland, **22:** 8
Baskett, John, **4:** 352, 356; **19:** 315; **21:** 290 *n*
—— Mark, **4:** 458; his Bible, **21:** 285, 287, 288 *n*, 290, 291
—— Thomas, **21:** 291
—— William. *See* Basset
Bass, Ann Lovett (Harmon), wife of Dr. Seth, **10:** 79 *n*
—— Rev. Edward, **16:** 704, 721, 732, 744, 788, 804; **19:** 326 *n*; **24:** 27 *n*; **25:** 373 *n*
—— Eliza. *See* Curtis
—— Eunice. *See* Faxon
—— Mary (Jones), wife of Seth, **10:** 79 *n*
—— Samuel, **16:** 416, 429; **17:** 277, 279
—— Seth, **10:** 79 *n*
—— Dr. Seth, **10:** 79, 81 *n*
Bass River. *See* Beverly
Basse, Samuel, **5:** 117, 122, 130, 131
Basset, Rev. William, **8:** 243
—— William, **16:** 413
Basseterre, West Indies, **25:** 119
Bassett, Burwell, **7**; **18:** 29 *n*, 47, 48, 49
—— Daniel, **25:** 308
—— Frances, daughter of Burwell, **7:** 130, 135. *See also* Washington
—— John, **7:** 133, 138, 139
—— John Spencer, **20:** 206, 207
—— Nathan, **25:** 288, 289, 294, 308, 322
—— Richard, **11:** 153
—— William, **8:** 170, 171
Batchelder, David, **11:** 396
—— John, **24:** 411
—— Josiah, **7:** 65; **24:** 319, 320, 322, 339, 347
—— Josiah (*d* 1828), **24**
—— Nathan, **24:** 419, 425
—— Nathaniel, **24:** 397, 401, 413
Batchellor, Albert Stillman, **3:** 129; **17:** 37 *n*; **19:** 12 *n*
—— (Batchelor), Daniel, **24:** 404, 407
Batchelor, Rev. George, **17:** 405, 406
Bateman, Lt. ——, **24:** 361
—— Philip, **7:** 174
—— Thomas, **12:** 235
Bates, Albert Carlos, **19:** 380
—— Edward, **12:** 328
—— Edward (H. C. 1738), **15:** cxxxviii *n*; **16:** 651, 674; **17:** 272
—— Jesse, **14:** 130
—— Joshua, **7:** 216 *n*
—— Rev. Joshua (*d* 1854), **6:** 402; **23:** 550
—— Joshua (*d* 1864), **7:** 216; **10:** 237 *n*
—— Lucretia (Sturgis), wife of Joshua (*d* 1864), **7:** 216 *n*
—— Samuel, **3:** 23, 24; **4:** 18
—— Tirzah, wife of Joshua, **7:** 216 *n*
—— Rev. William, **6:** 195
Bath, Marquis of. *See* Thynne, Thomas
Batherick, Elizabeth, first wife of John, **7:** 28
—— John, **7:** 28
—— Phebe, daughter of John, **7:** 28, 29, 30
—— Ruth (Hook), second wife of John, **7:** 27, 28; **24:** 270
Batholemew, ——, **24:** 415
Batt, Ann, wife of Christopher, **10:** 243, 244
—— Christopher, **10:** 243, 245 *n*; **25:** 351
—— Elizabeth (Mighell), wife of Paul, **10:** 245 *n*. *See also* Hitchcock
—— Paul, **10:** 243, 244, 245
—— Sarah, daughter of Paul. *See* Torrey
—— Sarah (Wilson), wife of Paul, **10:** 243, 245
—— Timothy, **25:** 351
Battelle, Ebenezer, **11:** 201
Batter (Batters), Edmund, **1:** 83; **14:** 118, 119, 120; **15:** 222; **19:** 26
Battles, Samuel, **22:** 356, 357, 365
Baty, Gideon, **25:** 326
Bauer, Louis Agricola, **12:** 394, 395 *n*, 396; **13:** 183
Baury de Bellerive. *See* Bellerive
Baxter, Charles Newcomb, **13:** 181 *n*
—— James Phinney, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6:** 256; death and tribute to, **24:** 303; and Dighton Rock, **18**; **20**
—— Jarvis, **17:** 35, 36, 42 *n*, 43
—— John, **3:** 469
—— Joseph (*d* 1732), **16:** 484, 505
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1745), **1:** 416, 443; **19:** 333, 347; **20:** 137 *n*
—— Margaret, wife of Rev. Richard, **20:** 198
—— Paul, **17:** 275, 279

Baxter (*continued*)
—— Percival Proctor, **25:** 428, 429 *n*
—— Rev. Richard, **5:** 391; **6:** 195; **15:** xviii; **20:** 200, 202, 203 *n*; **24:** 28; **25:** 71; gift to H. C., **20:** 192–199
—— Robert, **10:** 204
—— William, **25:** 354
Bay Psalm Book, **1:** 234, 235, 237; **10:** 2; **17:** 131; **24:** 182; H. Dunster's edition, **3:** 417, 430; at Plymouth, **23**
Bay State League, **24:** 31
Bayard, Capt. ——, **11:** 99, 100
—— Nicholas, **17:** 10 *n*, 35, 36, 43 *n*
Bayberry candles, **14:** 100 *n*, 152; **16:** 689; **20**
Bayle, Capt. ——, **7:** 186
Bayley. *See also* Bailey; Baillie; Baily; Bayly
—— Rev. Abner, **16:** 626
—— Enoch, **16:** 692, 698, 704
—— Isaac (*d* 1711), **15:** 401
—— Isaac (*d* 1814), **18:** 361 *n*
—— Jacob, **5:** 255
Baylies, Francis, **1:** 14; **18:** 244 *n*; **19:** 91; **20:** 349
—— Samuel, **19:** 84, 91
—— Thomas, **7:** 90, 91, 93
—— Walter Cabot, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115
—— William, **19:** 84, 91; **20:** 376
—— Dr. William (*d* 1826), **19; 20**
Baylor, John, **12:** 91
Bayly. *See also* Bailey; Baillie; Baily; Bayley
—— Edna or Edney (Lambert), wife of Richard, **5:** 118, 119, 152
—— Henry, **1:** 81
—— Joseph, **5:** 120
—— Richard, **5:** 120
Baynes, Rev. Paul, **11:** 271 *n*
Baynham, Dr. ——, **7:** 167, 168
Baynton, Annika (Kyn), wife of Peter, **1:** 114 *n*
—— Benjamin, **1:** 114 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Chevalier), wife of John, **1:** 114 *n*
—— John, **1:** 114 *n*
—— Mary (Budd), second wife of Peter (*d* 1744), **1:** 114 *n*, 369 *n*
—— Peter, **1:** 114 *n*
—— Peter (*d* 1744), **1:** 114 *n*, 366, 368, 369 *n*; **8:** 221
—— Rebecca, daughter of Peter. *See* Weston
Bayou, the word, **8:** 392 *n*
Bayou Salade, Colo., **8:** 389 *n*, 392 *n*. *See also* South Park
Bazin & Poignand, **25:** 183 *n*
Beach, Rev. Abraham, **17:** 350
—— Rev. John, **24:** 80 *n*
—— Lazarus, **7:** 114
Beaconsfield, Earl of. *See* D'Israeli, Benjamin
Beake, Richard, **12:** 170
Beal, Benjamin, **3:** 85, 86
Beale, Hannah, daughter of Othniel. *See* Bull
—— John, **5:** 117, 131; **13:** 196 *n*
—— Katherine (Gale), wife of Othniel, **13:** 195 *n*, 196 *n*
—— Mary (Ross), wife of John, **13:** 196 *n*
—— Othniel, **13; 14:** 135, 136, 137
Beamis. *See* Bemis
Beamish, North Ludlow, **20:** 291 *n*, 302 *n*, 322, 423
Bean, Joseph, **20:** 140
Beard, ——, **16:** 618; **17:** 206
—— Alanson Wilder, **3:** 357
—— Rev. John Relly, **8:** 190
Beardon. *See* Birden
Bearse, Prince, **25:** 306
Beauchamp, John, **6:** 25; **17:** 364
Beaulieu, John, **12:** 105 *n*
Beaumont, Francis, **24:** 188
Beaurigard, Nathan, **24:** 415
Beck, Charles, **1:** 320; **6:** 98, 101; **10:** 78
Becke, Alexander, **6:** 93
Becker, Carl Lotus, **19:** 208 *n*
Beckwith, Capt. ——, **25:** 97, 98
—— Edward Griffin, **8:** 393
Bedford, Duke of. *See* Russell, John
—— Nathan, **10:** 375 *n*
Bedford City, Va., **8:** 118 *n*
Bedwell, Francis, **13:** 305 *n*
Beebe, Abigail. *See* Allen; Wadhams
Beecher, Rev. Lyman, **1:** 441; **10:** 70 *n*; **17:** 386, 387
—— Thomas, **12:** 101, 191
Beekman, Gerard, **19:** 174 *n*
Beer, Eduard Friedrich Ferdinand, **18:** 269 *n*
Beer, **12:** 36; **16**
Beers, ——, widow, **15:** 269
Beeston, Sir William, **2:** 216, 219 *n*; **19:** 154 *n*
Beex (Becx), John, **21:** 13, 14, 65, 67
Beirse, Austine, **24:** 149
Belcher, Andrew (*d* 1673), **8:** 28

—— Andrew (*d* 1717), **6:** 38 *n*, 279; **8:** 28; **16**; **17:** 18, 24, 59, 100, 101; **20:** 96, 97, 116; **21:** 356
—— Andrew (*d* 1771), **16:** 853; **19:** 160, 304, 305, 310, 352; **25:** 35
—— Anne, daughter of Andrew (*d* 1717). *See* Noyes
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Andrew (*d* 1717). *See* Oliver
—— Elizabeth (Danforth), wife of Andrew (*d* 1673), **3:** 456 *n*; **8:** 28; **15:** 67, 239
—— Gov. Jonathan, **1:** 143; **2:** xxx, xxxi, xxxiv; **3**; **4:** 239, 357; **5:** 80 *n*, 112, 113, 114; **6:** 88, 167, 175, 209, 268, 269 *n*; **8:** 28, 29, 115 *n*, 168, 183, 223 *n*; **9:** 466, 467; **11:** 254, 255, 413; **12:** 282, 286; **14:** 3, 216, 362 *n*, 374, 376, 384; **17**; **18:** 210, 211, 212 *n*, 213; **19**; **20:** 96, 97, 100 *n*; **21:** 430; **25:** 35, 37, 386; commissions, **2:** 119–127, 234; and Land Bank and Silver Scheme, **3:** 15, 17, 19, 22, 23, 24, 25; **4**; **10:** 95; and Frost *v.* Leighton, **3:** 252, 253, 255, 264; letters, **6:** 69; **8:** 280; and paper money, **10:** 89, 90, 94; **14:** 377, 378, 379; and H. C., **16**; **18:** 341 *n*; **19:** 351, 358; **24:** 100, 102, 103; and Christ Church, **19:** 300–304, 306, 307, 308, 309; and electress Sophia, **20:** 96–100
—— Jonathan (*d* 1776), **16:** 593, 594, 630; **18:** 212 *n*; **19:** 306, 352, 352 *n*; **24:** 310, 312
—— Jonathan (*d* 1785), **4:** 118
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1723), **1:** 411, 442, 448; **15:** lxii *n*, lxiv; **20:** 107; **25:** 394 *n*, 395
—— Martha, daughter of Andrew (*d* 1673). *See* Remington
—— Martha, daughter of Andrew (*d* 1717). *See* Stoddard
—— Rev. Samuel, **1:** 409, 411 *n*
—— Sarah. *See* Lyde
Belchertown, **24:** 43
Belches, Matilda. *See* Ladd
Belfast, Me., **21:** 444
Belknap, ——, **16:** 716
—— Jeremiah, **5:** 261
—— Jeremiah (*d* 1751), **6:** 85; 93
—— Rev. Jeremy, **1:** 24; **3:** 124, 135; **5:** 203; **6:** 93, 129, 330; **8:** 358, 373; **12:** 277, 372; **13:** 299; **17**; **18:** 119 *n*; **23:** 483; **24:** 8 *n*; **25:** 180 *n*, 213 *n*, 227 *n*; and Dighton Rock, **19:** 82, 83, 87; on P. Livius, **25:** 125, 126; on Catholic affairs, 174, 181, 201, 206, 223
—— Joseph, **1:** 85 *n*, 200 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **9:** 416 *n*
—— Samuel, **4:** 109
—— Sarah (Fosdike), wife of Jeremiah, (*d* 1751), **6:** 93
—— William Worth, **8:** 395, 396
Bell, —— (Elfrith), wife of Philip, **13:** 45
—— Abigail, daughter of Daniel (*d* 1767). *See* Ridgway
—— Abigail (Cunnabell), wife of Daniel (*d* 1750), **25:** 145 *n*
—— Alexander, **12:** 97
—— Anne, **12:** 176
—— Charles Henry, **1:** 370
—— D., **7:** 274; **20:** 148 *n*
—— Daniel, **3:** 155; **5:** 62 *n*
—— Daniel (*d* 1750), **25:** 145 *n*
—— Daniel (*d* 1767), **25:** 145, 146 *n*
—— Daniel (*d* 1791), **25:** 145 *n*, 146 *n*, 149 *n*, 154, 155
—— Desire (Barker), second wife of Daniel (*d* 1767), **25:** 145 *n*, 146. *See also* Williams
—— John, **25:** 183 *n*
—— John (*d* 1869), **13:** 269
—— Mary (Greenleaf), wife of Daniel (*d* 1791), **25:** 145 *n*, 146 *n*
—— Miriam, **25:** 145 *n*
—— Philip, **13**
—— Sarah, daughter of Daniel (*d* 1767). *See* Callender
—— Shubael, **21:** 273, 274, 275 *n*
—— Thomas, **16:** 667; **17:** 275, 279; **21:** 67
—— William Abraham, **6:** 312
Bell & Mead, **12:** 95
Bell & Windship, **25:** 149 *n*
Bellamie (Bellamy), John, **7:** 401; **20:** 88, 246
Bellamy, ——, **19:** 402
—— Rev. Joseph, **22:** 307, 308, 320
Belleisle, Charles Louis Auguste Fouquet, Duc de, **13:** 415, 416
Belle Isle, Strait of, **13:** 447
Bellerive, Baury de, **25:** 176, 177, 183, 189
Bellerman, Johann Joachim, **19:** 123
Bellingham, Ann. *See* Hibbins
—— Penelope (Pelham), second wife of Richard, **11:** 316 *n*; **12:** 114; **17:** 53 *n*
—— Richard, **1:** 286; **2:** 10–14; **5:** 116, 123, 130, 141 *n*, 411; **7:** 23, 24; **8:** 152; **10:** 4, 141; **11:** 298, 305, 314, 316, 340;

Bellingham, Richard (*continued*) **12:** 43; **14:** 135; **17:** 116; **19:** 394, 395; **20:** 113 *n*; **21:** 8, 30, 39, 68, 152, 175 *n*, 257; real estate of, **6:** 93; **20:** 268; **25:** 45; remarks on will of, by G. F. Tucker, **12:** 113–116; and H. C., **16; 17:** 124, 125; **18:** 320 *n*; **20:** 4
—— Samuel, **12:** 114, 115; **15:** 4, 8; **21:** 137 *n*
—— William, **25:** 15, 21
Bellingham, town, **19:** 357, 359
Bellman, Joel, **25:** 37
Bellomont, Earl of. *See* Coote, Richard
Bells, **12:** 40; **13:** 133; **15:** lxxv *n*, lxxvi *n*
Bemis, Anna. *See* Richardson
—— Ephraim, **3:** 59
—— Frank Brewer, Resident Member C. S. M., **25:** 263
—— Hannah. *See* Richardson
—— John, **16:** 416, 428, 470
Benbow, John, **18:** 86, 87
Bendall, Edward, **5:** 127; **11:** 298, 303; **20:** 265; **21:** 27
—— Freegrace, **15:** 246, 252
Benjamin, James, **12:** 343
—— Walter Romeyn, **25:** 357
Bennet ——, **12:** 303; **15:** cxl *n*, 19; **17:** 275, 279; **24:** 175
—— Charles, first Earl of Tankerville, **8:** 179
—— Henry, Earl of Arlington, **18:** 70
—— John, **12:** 281, 296
—— Richard, **18:** 319
—— Samuel, **25:** 46, 47
—— Spencer. *See* Phips, Spencer
Bennett (Benit) ——, **6:** 328
—— Bart, **11:** 310
—— Edward, **21:** 327
—— George, **10:** 302
—— John, **20:** 276
—— Samuel, **10:** 21
—— William, **6:** 136; **20:** 33, 68
Bennit, Ebenezer, **1:** 369 *n*
Benson, Egbert, **11:** 15
—— Rev. George, **13:** 425 *n*
Bent, Elijah, **17:** 276, 279
—— Peter, **3:** 62
—— William, **7:** 250, 253
Benthall, Rev. Edward, **13:** 40 *n*
Bentley, Joseph, **6:** 73
—— Joshua, **6:** 37
—— Margaret, **25:** 37
—— Thomas, **25:** 35, 37
—— Rev. William, **1:** 403; **23:** 563; **24:** 298 *n*; **25:** 194, 216 *n*, 229 *n*; and Dighton Rock, **19:** 90, 97, 98; on J. Thayer and Roman Catholic matters, **25:** 139, 194, 196, 197, 199, 206 *n*, 208 *n*
Benton, Josiah Henry, **19:** 329 *n*
—— Thomas Hart, **8:** 393
Berigard, Claude, **21:** 133, 144
Berkeley, Anne, wife of George, **18:** 269
—— Arabella, daughter of George. *See* Hamilton
—— George, **6:** 202 *n*; **7:** 336; **15:** ciii; **16:** 615, 796; **18:** 269, 271 *n*, 274; **25:** 6; and Dighton Rock, **18:** 240, 241, 266; **19:** 56, 76, 109; **20:** 375
—— Sir Henry, **8:** 348 *n*
—— James, third Earl of Berkeley, **2:** 345, 346, 384, 385; **8:** 179
—— Sir John, first Baron Berkeley of Stratton, **3:** 413; **8:** 208
—— Norborne, fourth Baron Botetourt, **13:** 399; **19:** 196 *n*, 215
—— William, **21:** 29 *n*
—— Sir William, **10:** 274, 275
Berkley (Bukley), Robert, **25:** 108, 124
Berkshire County, **5:** 225; **12:** 244; **17:** 267
—— Convention, **1:** 165
Berlin, Me., **21:** 444
Bermond, ——, **5:** 395
Bermuda, **13:** 22 *n*, 23, 54, 56; religious conditions in, **12:** 166–174; **13:** 17–22, 30–51, 53; **21:** 36
—— Council, **13:** 35 *n*, 37 *n*; and Gov. Bell, 35 *n*, 36, 37, 39, 40, 42
—— General Assembly, **13:** 18 *n*, 19, 26 *n*, 30, 34 *n*, 63 *n*
—— Governor and Council, **12:** 174
—— Hamilton's Tribe, **13:** 32, 35 *n*
—— Paget's Tribe, **13:** 30 *n*, 53 *n*
—— Pembroke Tribe, **13:** 38 *n*
—— St. George's, **13:** 20, 31 *n*, 32, 35 *n*
—— Smith's Tribe, **13:** 35 *n*
—— Southampton Tribe, **13**
—— Warwick's Tribe, **13:** 30
Bermuda Colonial Clergy in New England, by H. A. Parker, **12:** 166–174
Bermuda Company, **1:** 218, 219; **12:** 171, 173; **13**
Bernal, Ralph, **18:** 79
Bernard. *See also* Barnard
—— ——, **14:** 341
—— Amelia (Offley), wife of Sir Francis, **24:** 198
—— Benjamin, **24:** 262, 263, 267, 281 *n*
—— Rev. Francis, **24:** 198

—— Sir Francis, **1:** 421; **2**; **4:** 279, 282, 283, 463; **5:** 25, 64, 70; **8:** 95 *n*, 162, 281; **9:** 427, 429, 485, 486; **10:** 49, 55; **11:** 27, 28 *n*, 33, 293, 446; **12:** 242; **13**; **14**; **15:** clxv; **17**; **19:** 161 *n*; **20:** 133; **25**; commissions, **2:** 146–163, 267; and H. C., **5:** 335; **11:** 55; **15:** cxxv *n*; Sir Francis Bernard and His Grant of Mount Desert, by W. O. Sawtelle, **24:** 197–254
—— Francis, **25:** 36
—— John, Gov. of Bermuda, **13:** 17, 18 *n*, 19, 21, 49
—— John, **19:** 226, 232, 244 *n*
—— Sir John, **24:** 246; **25:** 36
—— John (*d* 1828), **17:** 342
—— Margery (Winlowe), wife of Rev. Francis, **24:** 198
—— Rev. Nathaniel, **13**
—— Rev. Richard, **22:** 118 *n*, 120, 124, 125
—— Shute, **17:** 277, 279
—— Thomas, **17:** 220
—— Sir Thomas, **10:** 54, 55
—— Sir Thomas Tyringham, **24:** 243 *n*
Bernard, Me., **24:** 253
Bernard, Mt., Me., **24:** 253
Bernardston, **24:** 38, 253
Bernardstown, Vt., **14:** 331
Bernardsville, N. J., **24:** 253
Bernon, Gabriel, **15:** 352
Bernstorff, Andreas Gottlieb Bernstorff, Baron, **14:** 368
Berry, Col. ——, **19:** 348, 353
—— Charles, **6:** 391
—— Henry, **8:** 352
—— Margaret (Rogers), wife of Thomas (*d* 1695). *See* Leverett
—— Richard, **13:** 93
—— Thomas (*d* 1695), **21:** 183
—— Thomas (*d* 1756), **21:** 183; and H. C., **16**
Bertie, Peregrine, third Duke of Ancaster, **13:** 407
Berwick, Me., **3:** 250
Besbey, Elisha, **24:** 150
—— Hopestill, **24:** 150
Beskeith, Thomas, **24:** 150
Bessey, Charles Edwin, **11:** 87, 88
Bestiality, **3:** 58, 61
Beteilhe, Francis, **19:** 306, 316, 317 *n*, 322
Bethune, George, **8:** 79 *n*
—— George (*d* 1785), **5:** 260 *n*, 261; **8:** 79, 325 *n*; **10:** 390 *n*
—— Jane, daughter of George (*d* 1785). *See* Hunt
—— Mary (Faneuil), wife of George (*d* 1785), **8:** 79 *n*, 325 *n*; **10:** 390 *n*
—— Mary (Waters), wife of George, **8:** 79 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **18:** 359 *n*, **19:** 291
Betts, John, **16**
Bever, a repast, **15:** 27, 34, 189
Beverley, Robert, **5:** 231; **8:** 16; **17:** 252
—— family, **13:** 279
Beverly, **12:** 339; **15:** 223; plan of, **1:** 76; and Bass River settlement, 77–84; Sunday school in, **21:** 265, 271, 276, 277; pre-Revolutionary conditions, **24**
Beverly Privateers in the American Revolution, by O. T. Howe, **24:** 318–435
Bèze, Théodore de, **1:** 231, **10:** *14
Bhurras, Thomas, **12:** 94
Biard, ——, **25:** 106
Biarne Grimolfson, **20:** 304
Biarne Heriulfson, **20:** 304
Bibby, Capt. ——, **7:** 186
Bible, **1:** 14, 233, 236; **5:** 405; **13:** 83; **24:** 255; at H. C., **6:** 277, 278; **16**; Is there a Mark Baskett Bible of 1752? by C. L. Nichols, **21:** 286–292
—— Indian, **1:** 309; **5:** 390; **10:** 2; **22:** xxxii, lx *n*
—— Vinegar, **19:** 315, 316
Bibye, Anne, daughter of Simon. *See* Lake
—— Simon, **6:** 192 *n*
Bickford, Benjamin, **24:** 404, 408, 425
—— Eli, **24:** 392 *n*
—— John, **24:** 404, 407, 411, 425
—— Thomas, **21:** 326
Bicknell, Levi, **8:** 125
—— Rev. William Martin, **23:** 716
Biddeford, Me., **19:** 192 *n*
Biddle, John & Clem, **19:** 253 *n*
Bigelow, Rev. Andrew, **1:** 414, 432, 449; **23:** 585, 587, 589, 595
—— Frank Barna, **21:** 189 *n*
—— Jacob, **6:** 231; **8:** 234 *n*
—— John, **8:** 387 *n*; **18:** 4, 5
—— Mary, **8:** 234 *n*
—— Melville Madison, **14:** 115; **17:** 401; Resident Member C. S. M., **14:** 69
—— Timothy, **18:** 113
Biggar, Henry Percival, **18:** 164 *n*
Biggelow. *See* Biglow
Biggs, John, **6:** 93

Biglow, Jedidah (Hathorn), wife of Samuel, **14:** 29 *n*
—— Samuel, **14:** 29 *n*
—— Sarah (Hall), wife of Silas, **14:** 29 *n*
—— Silas, **14:** 29, 41
Bijeau, Joseph, **6:** 309
Bilbao, Spain, **5:** 347; view of, **24:** 342
Bill, ——, **15:** 297 *n*
—— Charles, **4:** 320, 337
—— James, **11:** 255
—— John, **8:** 336
—— Mehitable, wife of James, **11:** 255
—— Mehitable, daughter of James. *See* Burgis; Selby
—— Richard, **6:** 125
—— Sarah (Davis), wife of Richard, **6:** 125
—— Samuel, **14:** 406, 407
Billerica, **17:** 253; **19:** 192 *n*; and H. C., **8:** 258; **16**
Billin, John, **5:** 176 *n*
Billings, ——, **20:** 274
—— Ebenezer, **10:** 226 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Cleverley), wife of Ebenezer, **10:** 226 *n*
—— John, **10:** 226
—— John Shaw, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6:** 456; death, **17:** 123; tribute to, 145
—— Josh. *See* Shaw, Henry Wheeler
—— Robert, **15:** 246
—— Robert Charles, **8:** 133, 188; **10:** 226 *n*
—— Roger, **15:** 250, 251
—— Sarah, daughter of John. *See* Davenport
—— Sarah (Endicott), wife of John, **10:** 226
—— William, **17:** 276, 279
Billington, Abigail (Churchill), wife of Francis, **22:** 196
—— Francis, **22:** 197; **24:** 153
—— John, **17:** 364
Bills of Credit; Massachusetts, **3:** 5–11, 46; **5:** 97, 104, 105, 110; **6:** 409; **8:** 131; **10:** 84–88, 92, 94, 100; **16**; **22:** 206, 230; legislation, **4**; **10:** 93; **17:** 105 *n*
—— Connecticut, **4:** 469; **5:** 101, 102, 108, 109, 111; **10:** 94
—— Continental, **10:** 126, 127, 134
—— New Hampshire, **4:** 469; **10:** 93, 94
—— Rhode Island, **4:** 469; **6:** 404–410; **10:** 94
Bilsby, living of, **1:** 271
Bimon, Mrs. ——, **14:** 123
Binner, Sisley, **13:** 178
Binney, Barnabas, **13:** 318
Birch, John, **13:** 165
Birchall, John, **14:** 50
Birchmore. *See* Burchmore
Bird, Edward Vanderhoof, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **14:** 80
—— James, **3:** 469
—— John, **10:** 236
—— Rev. Samuel, **17:** 276, 279
Birden, Rev. John, **15:** 6
Birket (Burkett), John, **25:** 98
Biscoe, John, **12:** 252
Bishey, Elisha, **14:** 395, 397 *n*
Bishop, Edward, **1:** 79, 81
—— Joel Prentiss, **7:** 313
—— John, **10:** 266; **12:** 92
—— Rev. John (*d* 1694), **18:** 328 *n*
—— John (*d* 1830), **23**
—— Josiah, **15**
—— Levi, **20:** 219
—— Thomas, **7:** 170; **12:** 97, 98
—— Capt. Thomas, **17:** 86 *n*
—— Townsend, **17:** 210
Bismarck, Otto Eduard Leopold, Fürst von, **6:** 100
Bisse, ——, **2:** 136, 353 *n*
Bissell, John, **5:** 98, 105, 106
Bisset, Elizabeth (or Alice), **11:** 64, 69
—— Rev. George, **25:** 373 *n*
Bixby, William Keeney, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **25:** 361
Black, Daniel, **5:** 178 *n*
—— George Nixon, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 182
—— James, **24:** 412
—— Mary (Gay), wife of Rev. William, **3:** 388, 390
—— Rev. William, **3:** 388, 390
—— William, **5:** 388 *n*
—— William Henry, **20:** 193 *n*
Blackbeard, Capt. *See* Thatch
Blackburn, Anne, daughter of Thomas. *See* Washington
—— Jonathan B., **5:** 319; **6:** 39 *n*, 89, 397 *n*
—— Launcelot, **2**
—— Thomas, **7:** 137, 350
Blackdon, James, **10:** 385, 386
Blackett, Sir Thomas, **11:** 63
Blackleach, John, **11:** 314
Blackledge, Nathaniel, **3:** 65
Blackleich, Benjamin, **8:** 164 *n*
Blackman. *See also* Blakeman

—— ——, **15:** 275
—— Benjamin. *See* Blakeman
—— Keziah. *See* Wentworth
Blackmer, Branch, **23:** 542
—— Sarah, **22:** 293
Black Point, Me., **1:** 277, 289
Blackstone, ——, **20:** 144
—— (Blaxton), William, **25:** 15, 21; Mr. Blackstone's "Excellent Spring," by M. J. Canavan, **11:** 295–328
Blackwell, Caleb, **19:** 349
—— Francis, **22:** 38, 39, 41
—— I. A., **20:** 323, 419
—— John, **3:** 4 *n*; **10:** 86; **24:** 154
—— Micah, **25:** 342
Blackwell's Bank, **4:** 198; **10:** 86, 88
Blackwood, Rev. Christopher, **25:** 15, 22
Blaeu, William Janszoon, **12:** 393
Blagden, Rev. George Washington, **1:** 436; **17:** 387
Blagrove, Henry B., **11:** 204 *n*
—— Sarah (Pelham), **11:** 204
—— William, **11:** 204
Blague, John, **20:** 89
Blaine, James Gillespie, **3:** 151, 353, 361, 444; **11:** 357
Blair, ——, **12:** 95
—— Alexander, **11:** 236, 237
—— James, **1:** 264
—— John, **15:** 330
—— Thomas, **17:** 119 *n*, 216, 218, 231
—— Thomas (*d* 1723), **17:** 218
—— William, **13:** 410
Blake, Benjamin, **20:** 32, 72, 74
—— Edward, **6:** 385 *n*
—— Francis, Resident Member C. S. M., **8:** 264; death, **14:** 359; tribute to, **17:** 144
—— George, **7:** 226 *n*; **12:** 335 *n*
—— George Smith, **20:** 383
—— James, **8:** 233 *n*
—— John, **13:** 325; **20:** 276
—— Joseph, **11:** 226
—— Lemuel, **6:** 123 *n*; **11:** 202
—— Lucien Ira, **19:** 64; **20:** 382, 386, 390, 401, 412
—— Rev. Mortimer, **20:** 382
—— Percy M., **20:** 382
—— Rachel (Glover), wife of William, **11:** 202 *n*
—— Robert, **14:** 395
—— Samuel, **15:** 279
—— Samuel (*d* 1715), **15:** 392; **16:** 861
—— William, **11:** 202 *n*
—— William P., & Co., **11:** 202 *n*
—— William Pinson, **11:** 200, 202, 203
Blakeman. *See also* Blackman
—— Rev. Adam, **25:** 17, 22
—— Rev. Benjamin, **5:** 326; **10:** 370
—— Rebecca (Scottow), wife of Rev. Benjamin, **10:** 370
Blakeslee, George Hubbard, Resident Member C. S. M., **24:** 156
Blakiston, Rev. Herbert Edward Douglas, **19:** 427
Blanchard, ——, **4:** 13; **14:** 334
—— Francis, **10:** 389
—— Rev. Ira Henry Thomas, **5:** 198 *n*; **6:** 221, 222, 223; **12:** 135 *n*; **23:** 579
—— John, **14:** 395
—— Jonathan, **3:** 131
—— Joseph, **3:** 20; **4:** 9, 10, 108
—— Joshua, **21:** 384 *n*
—— Lemuel, **6:** 3
—— Lydia. *See* Holt
—— Margaret Bromfield (Pearson), wife of I. H. T., **5:** 198, 199, 203; **6:** 221; **10:** 74, 75, 77; **12:** 135 *n*
—— Mary Ann (Cabot) Lee, wife of Francis, **10:** 389
—— Paul, **6:** 3
—— Samuel, **24:** 414 *n*, 425
Bland, Col. ——, **17:** 200, 201
—— Maria Theresa (Romanzini), **20:** 20, 21 *n*
Blasphemy, **3:** 60, 63; **17:** 117
Blatchford, John, **24:** 390
Blathwayt, William, **3:** 115; **10:** 382; **17:** 30, 40 *n*, 42 *n*, 205; **19:** 150, 277
Blaxton, William. *See* Blackstone
Blay, Hannah, **20:** 238, 239 *n*
Blessington, Marguerite (Power) Gardiner, Countess of, **18:** 79
Bligh, Samuel, **20:** 271, 276
—— Thomas, **15:** 255; **16:** 428
Blin, Mrs. ——, **12:** 305
Blinman, Rev. Richard, **12:** 108 *n*; **22:** 71; **25:** 17, 23
Blish, John, **25:** 289
—— Joseph, **25:** 299, 300, 345
Bliss, Rev. Daniel (*d* 1764), **16:** 678
—— Daniel (*d* 1806), **14:** 326 *n*
—— Jonathan, **24:** 151
Blivin, Joseph S., **23:** 593
Block Island, R. I., **1:** 126; **20:** 261; Palatine emigrants and, **1:** 32, 114, 149; **8:** 217, 222, 224
Blodget, ——, **11:** 217
—— Samuel, **6:** 341, 345

Blodgett, Dr. Albert Novatus, **25:** 96 *n*
—— James Harvey, **21:** 151
—— John Taggard, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **12:** 190; death, **14:** 298; tribute to, 305. *Communication*: Political Theory of the Mayflower Compact, **12:** 204–213
—— Seth, **4:** 82
Blome, Richard, **15:** cxxxi *n*
Blondin, A. C., & Co., **20:** 223 *n*
Blood, Francis, **11:** 400
—— James, **12:** 235
—— John, **4:** 88
—— Robert, **15:** 297 *n*
Bloomfield, Joseph, **10:** 361
Blossom (Blossome) Anna, wife of Thomas, **20:** 106 *n*. *See also* Rowly
—— Churchill, **25:** 294, 308, 322
—— Peter, **25:** 294
—— Thomas, **20:** 104, 106 *n*; **22:** lii, 83
Blount, William, **8:** 357, 358
Blowden, John, **5:** 235
Blowers, Pyam, **16:** 448, 454
—— Samson Salter, **14:** 326 *n*
Bloxham, James, **7:** 394; **11:** 127, 191; **17:** 175
Blue Hills, **21:** 328, 358
Blue Point, Me., **10:** 375 *n*; **21:** 293, 332
Blunden, Humphrey, **11:** 283 *n*; **20:** 247
Blundeville, Thomas, **12:** 387, 390
Blunt, Rev. John Henry, **1:** 233
Blush, Abraham, **24:** 149
Blydon, Stephen Cleveland. *See* Blyth
Blye, ——, **17:** 274, 279
Blyth, Benjamin, **6:** 137
—— Stephen Cleveland, **17;** 277, 279; **21:** 265 *n*
Boade (Bode), Henry, **1:** 276, 278, 279, 283, 284
Board of Trade. *See* England
Boardman. *See also* Bordman
—— —— **14:** 323
—— Eliza Henderson. *See* Otis
—— John, **24:** 407, 425
—— William, **5:** 67 *n*
Boate, Arnold, **21**
—— Gerard, **21**
Boden, Abijah, **24:** 416
Bodfish, Rev. Joshua Peter, **20:** 291 *n*, 326 *n*, 424
Bodkin, Thomas, **6;** **8**
Bodley, Sir Thomas, **12:** 121
Bodmer, Charles, **1:** 338
Bodwell, William, **5:** 8, 9
Body of Liberties, 1641, **1:** 29, 439; **3:** 53–55, 157; **4:** 295; **5:** 143, 158, 164; **7:** 23, 24; **8:** 153; **12:** 145; **17:** 116, 118 *n*; **21:** 424; **25:** 385 *n*; N. Ward and, **1:** 392; **7:** 23, 24; character of, **10:** 170–176
Body of the People, 1774, **25**
Body-snatching, **19:** 286
Bodye, Edward, **19:** 277
Boeles, Willem Boele Sophius, **25:** 62 *n*, 69
Boerhaave, Hermann, **7:** 81
Bogdani, William, **18:** 276, 282, 293, 294
Boggess, ——, **11:** 128
Boies, Sarah. *See* Morton
Boishebert, Charles Deschamps de, **7:** 333
Bolingbroke, Lord. *See* St. John, Henry
Bollan, Frances (Shirley), wife of William, **6:** 304 *n*; **8:** 244 *n*; **11:** 344
—— Frances Shirley, daughter of William. *See* Western
—— William, **1:** 423; **3:** 254–256, 259, 260, 262, 263; **5:** 7, 21, 70 *n*; **6:** 167, 297, 304 *n*; **7:** 12, 91 *n*; **8:** 244 *n*; **11:** 344; **13:** 377, 378, 380; **19:** 167; **24:** 210, 232, 241; letter on illegal trading, **6:** 299–305; on Boston Massacre, **7:** 211, 212–213; estate of, **11:** 345; and H. C., **16:** 606, 619, 623, 635; and Gov. Bernard, **24:** 204, 206, 207, 209
Bolles, Rev. Edwin Cortland, **1:** 437, 450, 451
—— John, **1:** 278 *n*
—— Joseph, **1:** 278, 279, 284, 297 *n*; **5:** 409
Bolton, ——, **21:** 112 *n*
—— Charles Knowles, **3:** 244; **6:** 250; Resident Member C. S. M., **5:** 412. *Communications:* Arrest of J. Coleman, **6:** 83; Account book of J. Goddard, 265; Elegy on Death of Washington, **7:** 196; Battle of the Brandywine, **8:** 122–127; Memorandum on Shirley family, 243; **12:** 45, 46; letters of B. Franklin, **8:** 245; **10:** 225; Circulating Libraries in Boston, 1765–1865, **11:** 196–207, 208; **12:** 332–338; Memoir of C. B. Tillinghast, 358–362; petition to Gov. Shute, and Scotch-Irish emigration, **13:** 145; Irish petition to Gov. Shute, 277–288; E. Breck, **14:** 49; T. Smith, **25:** 80
—— John, **25:** 106
—— Thomas, **11:** 29

Bonavista, island, **12:** 390
Bond, Amos, **14:** 25 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Jackson) Prentice, wife of Jonas, **8:** 251 *n*
—— Francis, **13:** 249
—— Hannah (Bright), wife of Amos, **14:** 25 *n*
—— Jonas, **8:** 251 *n*; **14:** 395; **24:** 107
—— Joseph, **17:** 277, 279
—— Nathaniel, **14:** 25, 26; **20:** 463
—— Nicholas, **21:** 10 *n*
—— Rev. Sampson, **12:** 166, 173, 174
—— William (*d* 1697), **17:** 18
—— William (*d* 1776), **7:** 246, 248
Bonetheau, ——, **25:** 120
Bongarden, Philip, **8:** 222 *n*; **24:** 69
Bonham (Bonum), George, **22:** 162, 199, 261, 266
Bonighton, Richard, **21:** 63
Bonner, Edmund, **11:** 319; **12:** 161
—— John, **10:** 335; **11:** 259
Bonner-Price map, **11:** 252, 259
Bonum, George, **24:** 153
Bonython, John, **1:** 287
Book of Harvard, skit, **10:** 40–43
Book of Sports, **12:** 51; The Reverend Josse Glover and the, by H. A. Parker, **8:** 333–352
Book-plates, **11:** 206 *n*; **24:** 2, 72, 176, 177
Books, **18:** 224 *n*; **24:** 314; remarks on editing of, by A. Matthews, **10:** 7–12; of C. Mather, **18:** 407–417; notices, **20:** 85, 86–91; lists, **24:** 64–71. *See also* Horn-books
Boone, Nicholas, **4:** 210, 211, 213, 214; **9:** 416 *n*, 422 *n*; **18:** 23
Boone Island, **12:** 199, 200, 202
Booth, Edwin, **10:** 184
—— Humphrey, **10:** 274
—— Robert, **5:** 178 *n*, 407, 408, 409, 410
—— William, **7:** 367
Borden, Nathaniel, **21:** 449 *n*
—— Thomas, **4:** 20
Bordley, John Beale, **11:** 139, 144, 147
Bordman. *See also* Boardman
—— Aaron, **6:** 273 *n*; **16**
—— Andrew (*d* 1687), **6:** 272, 273 *n*; **16**; **19:** 27
—— Andrew (*d* 1747), **6:** 273 *n*, 276; **16**; **18:** 343; **24:** 84, 86, 98, 103, 104, 105
—— Andrew (*d* 1769), **6:** 46, 273 *n*; **8:** 324 *n*; **14:** 13; **16**
—— Andrew (*d* 1817), **16**
—— John, **4:** 5
—— Mary, wife of Aaron, **15:** 370, 371
—— Moses, **15:** 268, 291, 304 *n*
—— Ruth, daughter of Andrew (*d* 1687). *See* Wadsworth
—— William, **6:** 273 *n*; **16**
—— Zechariah, **16:** 755, 772
Borland, Francis, **8:** 308 *n*
—— James, **17:** 277, 279
—— John (*d* 1775), **17:** 276, 279
—— John Landell, **24:** 348
—— Leonard Vassall, **17:** 277, 279
Borough, William, **12:** 387
Boscawen, Hugh, second Viscount Falmouth, **13:** 407
Bosley, Capt. ——, **19:** 253 *n*
Bosson, William, **16:** 486
Bossuet, Jacques Bénigne, **10:** 202 *n*
Boston, **1**; **3**; **4:** 310, 311; **5:** 19, 287 *n*, 361; **6:** 121, 134, 278, 320 *n*, 330, 364; **9:** 440, 466, 470; **10**; **11**; **12**; **13**; **14:** 155, 158, 216 *n*, 373, 402 *n*, 407, 408; **16:** 467, 581, 583, 587; **17:** 14, 16, 17, 156, 157, 314 *n*; **19:** 28–32, 160, 289; **20:** 21; **21**; **24:** 39; evacuation of, **1:** 302; **7:** 322, 323, 329; **8:** 92; **9:** 408; **13:** 255; church affairs, **1:** 142; **7:** 291; **12:** 275, 279, 280, 299, 300, 303; name, **1:** 192; **10:** 352; **12:** 113 *n*; incorporation, **1:** 194, 195; **10:** 345–356; Episcopacy in, **3:** 42–45; Knowles Riot, 213–219; siege of, **5:** 6, 7, 26; **8:** 271; **9:** 433; action on duty on tea, **8:** 293, 302–304, 305 *n*; natural features, **11:** 295–299, 304, 307–313, 315, 319, 321, 324–328; almanacs calculated for longitude of, 382–384; **13:** 226, 228, 229, 230; Observations with the Dipping Needle at, by H. E. Ware, 183–197; pre-Revolutionary conditions as shown in letters of D. De Berdt, 307–461; physicians and apothecaries in, **14:** 146, 147, 156–163; and H. C., **16**; and frugality movement, **19:** 191, 198, 200, 201, 203–206, 208; revolution, 1689, **20:** 29–30, 45–51; economic conditions during Revolution, 164, 165, 169, 174, 175, 176, 180, 181; Early Sunday Schools in, by A. Matthews, **21:** 259–285; J. W. Farwell on early views of, **25:** 229–234
—— Almshouse, **14:** 146, 158
—— Arnold Arboretum, **3:** 371
—— Beacon Island, **6:** 279–281. *See also* Ball, Robert (*d* 1753)
—— Beacon monument, **1:** 65

Boston (*continued*)
—— Bendall's Cove, **25:** 44, 45
—— Boston Latin School, **3:** 299, 478 *n*; **21:** 179, 185
—— Boston Light, **3:** 382; **6:** 278–281
—— Boston Stone, **8:** 323 *n*
—— Boston Theatre, **7:** 210; **13:** 127; **14:** 345
—— Brattle Street Church, **5:** 287 *n*; **6:** 87, 125; **8:** 2; **10:** 368; **21:** 418
—— Bread Riot, **1:** 414
—— Bull Wharf, **20:** 43
—— Bumkin Island, **16**
—— Castle Island, **3:** 359; **7:** 13, 14, 18; **10:** 322
—— Castle William, **3:** 159, 214, 215, 217, 220, 232, 233; **4:** 212; **8:** 295 *n*; **11:** 253; **13:** 353, 367, 372; **17:** 16; **18:** 211, 212; **20:** 32, 49, 50, 136 *n*; **24:** 203, 212; **25:** 130, 213, 216
—— Charter, **1:** 202; **10:** 28, 353, 354
—— Christ Church, **11:** 255; **19:** 299–331; **21:** 273–275; **25**
—— Clubs and Societies: Anthology, **12:** 334; Candia, **18:** 401; Castilian, **6:** 213 *n*; Caucus, **11:** 32, 34; **21:** 418, 419; City Missionary, 268 *n*; Commercial, **5:** 378; French, **17:** 220; Friday Evening, **12:** 338; Harvard, **19:** 42; Hell-Fire, **21:** 433; Libera Societas, **19:** 343, 359; Marine, **1:** 211; Massachusetts Historical, 24–33; Medical, **19:** 280; Merchants', 160–165; **21:** 419; Monday Evening, **14:** 322; New England Historic Genealogical, **1:** 39; **10:** 141; St. Andrew's Lodge, **5:** 288 *n*; Shakespearean, **12:** 254; **13:** 126–128; Thursday Evening, **3:** 289
—— Coffee Houses. *See* Taverns
—— Columbian and City Museum, **17:** 349 *n*
—— Committee of Correspondence, **3:** 393 *n*; **8:** 300 *n*; **11:** 31, 34; **18:** 104, 112, 116; **25**
—— Common, **1:** 136; **3:** 154; **5:** 25; **6:** 318; **8:** 92, 93, 178, 299 *n*
—— Concert Hall, **17:** 311 *n*, 323, 324, 330, 340, 341; **18:** 64 *n*
—— Cooper's Guild, **1:** 197
—— Cotton Hill, **10:** 257 *n*; **11:** 297, 298, 308, 327, 370; **20:** 264
—— Court Houses, **5:** 22–23. *See also* Town House
—— Custom House, **7:** 4 *n*, 7, 16; **8:** 294 *n*
—— Eleventh Congregational Society, **25:** 173
—— Emmanuel Church, **6:** 109
—— Episcopal Church, **7:** 291; **12:** 124
—— Faneuil Hall, **5:** 25; **6:** 23 *n*, 111 *n*; **8:** 20, 162; **10:** 127; **11:** 250; pre-Revolutionary meetings, **7:** 11, 12; **8:** 84, 85, 293 *n*; **11:** 33; **19:** 205, 232, 250 *n*; **21:** 446
—— Fires: 1653, **11:** 314; **12:** 118; 1676, **22:** xvi, 5; 1679, **11:** 311; 1689, **20:** 51; 1692, **1:** 364; 1711, **1:** 445 *n*; **3:** 206; **5:** 20, 24; **11:** 322; **12:** 126; **14:** 401, 406; 1737, **19:** 336, 340; 1747, **3:** 35, 37, 206; **5:** 13, 16, 21, 24, 25, 113; **14:** 361 *n*; 1760, **13:** 418; 1773, **6:** 115, 116 *n*; 1872, **3:** 333
—— First African Baptist Church, **21:** 272
—— First Baptist Church, **6:** 117, 118; **12:** 177–178
—— First (Old Brick) Church, **1:** 273; **3:** 348 *n*; **5:** 18, 20; **6:** 91; **11:** 54, 253; **13:** 251; **15:** lxxvi, cxv, 287; **17:** 215; **18:** 14, 326, 336; **19:** 417 *n*; **20:** 268, 269; **22:** 1 *n*, 68; **25:** 406; early locations of, **3:** 87, 471; **5:** 426, 445; **11:** 299, 307; **18:** 61 *n*; and founding of Old South (Third) Church, **6:** 124 *n*; **8:** 193 *n*; **10:** 3, 4, 102; fast held, **12:** 279, 299; covenant, 324; **18:** 152; excommunications, 327–332; Two Ruling Elders of, by C. E. Park, **13:** 82–95; memorial to Gov. Hutchinson, **19:** 413–435
—— French Protestant Church, **14:** 405; **17:** 120; **19:** 359; **25:** 173, 177, 197 *n*, 371
—— Gallows Bay, **3:** 233
—— Governor's Green, **3:** 87, 88; **11:** 299, 303, 311, 315, 316, 318
—— Governor's Spring, **11:** 298, 299, 303, 315, 319, 326, 327
—— Granary Burying Ground, **5:** 287
—— Griffin's Wharf, **8:** 294 *n*, 297 *n*
—— Hancock mansion, **16:** xxviii *n*
—— Harbor, **3:** 232, 371, 382; **14:** 385; **20:** 42, 43
—— Holy Cross Church, **24:** 298; **25:** 130; paper by P. Merritt on early priests of, 173–229
—— House of Correction, **10:** 335
—— Jail, **5:** 264
—— King's Chapel, **1:** 438, 445; **3:** 43, 44, 240; **5:** 287, 289; **6:** 88 *n*; **7:** 280;

10: 70 *n*; **11:** 202 *n*, 257, 258, 261, 262; **12:** 129, 130–132; **14:** 191; **19:** 299, 310; **20:** 17 *n*; **25:** 156 *n*
—— Leverett's Wharf, **20:** 270
—— Liberty Tree, **8:** 96; **9:** 405 *n*, 408 *n*; **11:** 32; **13:** 98 *n*
—— Libraries, first Public, by M. J. Canavan, **12:** 116–133; Social, by C. K. Bolton, 332–338; Circulating, by C. K. Bolton, **11:** 196–207; Public, 251; **12:** 163; **17:** 122; **19:** 269; **20:** 4; Scientific, **12:** 333
—— Long Wharf, **1:** 212, 213; **3:** 211; **5:** 289 *n*; **11:** 284
—— Manufactory House, **11:** 28, 29
—— Maps, Bromley, **3:** 70; Hale, **6:** 118; Foster, **11:** 245
—— Market Place, **3:** 58, 59, 65
—— Mastodon Room, **10:** 81 *n*
—— Mint, **1:** 220–224, 227; **7:** 286
—— New Boston, **3:** 385
—— New Brick Church, **13:** 240 *n*, 241
—— New North Church, **13:** 237–241
—— New South Church, **3:** 266; **11:** 270, 272, 273
—— Newspapers, 1704–1780, Checklist, by M. F. Ayer, **9:** 1–400; Bibliographical Notes on, by A. Matthews, 401–508
—— Noddle's Island, **11:** 245, 246; **21:** 57, 352
—— North End, **3:** 232; **25:** 44
—— North Grammar School, **6:** 79
—— North Latin School, **5:** 271; **6:** 116, 121
—— Old Brick Church. *See* First Church
—— Old North Church. *See* Christ Church; Second Church
—— Old South (Third) Church, **1:** 62 *n*; **3:** 43, 87, 264–267, 318; **5:** 6, 289; **6:** 124 *n*; **7:** 294; **8:** 293 *n*; **10:** 3, 4, 229, 374; **11:** 33, 316, 318; **12:** 125, 130, 284, 299; **15:** xxxvii, lvi *n*; **17:** 122; **20:** 4; **21:** 363, 452 *n*; **25:** 347
—— Park Street Church, **21:** 266–271, 452 *n*
—— Park System, **3:** 358, 371
—— Pawners' Bank, **3:** 335
—— Pillory, **3:** 60, 65
—— Post-office, **9:** 440 *n*, 441 *n*, 467, 469; **11:** 321, 324
—— Province House, **3:** 210 *n*; **6:** 23 *n*, 270 *n*; **10:** 243; **13:** 248; **14:** 362; **17:** 66; **19:** 152; **24:** 203, 212; **25:** 268
—— Quaker Meeting House, **5:** 196 *n*
—— St. Stephen's Church, **1:** 308
—— Salem St. Academy, **21:** 274, 275
—— Salem St. Sunday School Society, **21:** 275
—— Scottow's Dock, **25:** 45, 46
—— Second Baptist Church, **6:** 114, 117, 118; **12:** 178
—— Second Church, **15:** lv *n*, clxxiii *n*; **18:** 212 *n*
—— Selectmen, **12:** 125, 126; **13:** 90, 350, 351, 352, 353, 371, 389
—— Shelter Creek, **25:** 44
—— Shoemakers' Guild, **1:** 197
—— Shops: Brazen Head, **8:** 99 *n*; Capen's, **5:** 297; King's Head and Looking Glass, **11:** 260; London Book Store, **11:** 5 *n*, 6 *n*, 196; Oak Hall, **1:** 200 *n*; **25:** 45; Old Feather Store, **25:** 44
—— South, Sunday school, **21:** 269
—— South Grammar School, **17:** 232 *n*
—— South Writing School, **6:** 119
—— Spinning School, **6:** 87
—— Springs and water-courses, **11:** 297–328
—— State House, Old. *See* Town House
—— Streets, lanes, squares, etc.: Butler's Row, **7:** 219 *n*; Charles, **8:** 92; Common, 92 *n*; Conduit, **1:** 199; **11:** 310, 311; Congress, **10:** 81 *n*; Cornhill, **8:** 274 *n*; **11:** 206 *n*; Court, **5:** 22; **10:** 257; **18:** 273 *n*; Creek Square, **25:** 44, 46; Crooked (Wilson's), **14:** 400, 401; Exchange Place, **5:** 196; Faneuil Hall Square, **25:** 44; Friend, **3:** 391 *n*; Haymarket Place, **5:** 284 *n*; Howard, **20:** 267; Hutchinson, **12:** 245; Leverett's, **5:** 196 *n*; **13:** 95; Lindall, **5:** 195; Link Alley, **1:** 409 *n*; North, 200 *n*, 364; **11:** 306; Pearl, **12:** 245; Quaker, **5:** 196 *n*; Queen, 22; Rawson's, **7:** 289; School, **8:** 84 *n*, 85 *n*; Scollay Square, **10:** 257; **11:** 298; Somerset Place, **1:** 310; Southack's Court, **20:** 267; Spring, **10:** 243; **11:** 322–324, 326; State, **3:** 90; **10:** 257, 405; **11:** 196, 306–308; Sudbury, **10:** 370; Swingbridge, 196 *n*; Tremont Row, **20:** 264–269; Tremont St., **6:** 397 *n*; **8:** 92 *n*; Turn Again Alley, **10:** 196 *n*; Washington, **5:** 283 *n*; **6:** 93; **8:** 98 *n*, 266 *n*–277 *n*; **10:** 243; **11:** 31, 206 *n*; **14:** 407 *n*; Water, **8:** 274 *n*; **11:** 300, 322, 323; West, **6:** 397 *n*; **8:** 92; White Bread Alley, **10:** 196 *n*. *See also* **6**; **11**; indexes, *under* Boston
—— Swinging Bridge, **6:** 88

Boston (*continued*)
—— Taverns, Admiral Vernon, **14:** 407; **19:** 163, 403; Anchor, **11:** 301, 314; Bear, **14:** 401 *n*, 407; Bible, **13:** 216; Bible and Heart, **8:** 273; Bible and Three Crowns, **9:** 416 *n*; Blue Anchor, **11:** 301; **12:** 123; **13:** 216; Blue Bell, **20:** 119; British (Later American) Coffee House, **11:** 5 *n*, 7, 196, 197 *n*; **14:** 322, 407; **19:** 160, 163, 164 *n*, 166 *n*, 204–254; Bull, **20:** 32, 43, 72; Bunch of Grapes, **6:** 269 *n*; **19:** 163, 403; **20:** 213; **25:** 319; Cromwell's Head, **9:** 471, 472, 508; Crown and Razor, **10:** 205 *n*; Crown (Selby's) Coffee House, **11:** 251, 254–257; **14:** 407; **19:** 362, 363 *n*; Exchange Coffee House, **14:** 407; Exchange Tavern, **3:** 11; **4:** 130 *n*; **19:** 362; George (Castle), **4:** 229; **11:** 31 *n*, 312; **13:** 249; Golden Ball, **14:** 407; **25:** 316, 319, 320; Green Dragon, **1:** 412, 413; **3:** 222, 229, 387; **6:** 121; Gutteridge's, **14:** 407; Hall's Coffee House, **14:** 287–289, 400, 401, 403, 404, 406, 408; Hancock, **11:** 5 *n*; Heart and Crown, **9:** 476 *n*; King's Arms, **11:** 31, 314; King's Head, **1:** 364 *n*; Lamb, **3:** 18 *n*; London Coffee House, **4:** 313; **9:** 421; **13:** 211, 213, 214 *n*; Orange Tree, **18:** 273 *n*; Punch Bowl, **19:** 403; Red Lion, **20:** 47; Royal Exchange, **8:** 303 *n*; Salutation, **11:** 32; Ship Inn, 301, 303; Ship Tavern, **3:** 160; **15:** 24, 209, 286; **18:** 83; **21:** 431; Star, **1:** 409 *n*; **3:** 77; **8:** 161; States Arms, **11:** 31 *n*, 314, 315; Sun, **14:** 407; Swan, **1:** 364; Three Mariners, **14:** 401 *n*; White Horse, **5:** 283, 284 *n*
—— Town Dock, **21:** 252
—— Town House (Court House), **2:** xix; **3:** 206; **5:** 13, 16, 19, 25, 26, 165; **8:** 18, 20; **11:** 313; **12:** 119, 120, 127, 130; **20:** 103; **24:** 9
—— Town pump, **11:** 259, 307, 323, 324, 326
—— Town Records, **10:** 229, 354 *n*
—— Triangular Warehouse, **25:** 44
—— Trinity Church, **3:** 200, 266; **6:** 398, 399; **10:** 368; **11:** 202 *n*, 258, 261, 262; **19:** 310 *n*, 318, 320; **24:** 68; **25:** 199, 373 *n*
—— Ursuline Community, **25:** 228
—— Views of, Burgis–Price (1725), by J. H. Edmonds, **11:** 245–262
—— Ward's Island, **15:** 269; **16:** 415, 418, 430
—— Warren Avenue Baptist Church, **12:** 178 *n*
—— Washington Gardens, **6:** 397 *n*
—— West, Charity School, **21:** 277–279
—— West Church, **3:** 45, 385, 388; **8:** 352; **19:** 334, 335, 336, 345, 346, 361 *n*; **21:** 277, 278, 279
—— Whipping post, **1:** 412; **3:** 65
Boston, Eng., **24:** 130
—— Unitarian Chapel, **18:** 14
Boston Association of Booksellers, **12:** 338
Boston Athenæum, **7:** 219 *n*, 222 *n*; **10:** 79 *n*; **12:** 131, 334–337
Boston Book Store, **11:** 201, 202
Boston Chronicle, **9**; **11:** 6 *n*, 198
Boston Evening Post, **9**; **11:** 435
Boston Gazette, **9**
Boston Light, **3:** 382; **6:** 278; **11:** 253; **20:** 43
Boston Magazine, **8:** 323
Boston Massacre, **1:** 167, 168, 171, 172, 173, 174; **4:** 286; **5:** 60 *n*, 211 *n*, 266, 268; **6:** 80; **8:** 97 *n*, 310; **11:** 28; **12:** 243; **19:** 420; trials for, **5:** 58, 64–77, 82; papers on, **7:** 2–21; letters on, 211–215
Boston Medical Library, first, **12:** 333–335; second, 315
Boston Museum of Fine Arts, **24:** 171 *n*
Boston Neck, R. I., **1:** 162 *n*; **21:** 300
Boston News Letter, **9**; **11:** 417
Boston Pilgrim Society, **17:** 313
Boston Port Bill, **1:** 172, 178; **5:** 267; **7:** 189; **10:** 182, 183; **11:** 34; **12:** 245; **14:** 324; **20:** 164; and Solemn League and Covenant, **18:** 103–114, 119
Boston Post Boy, **9**
Boston Sabbath School Union, **21:** 270 *n*
Boston Scandinavian Memorial Club, **20:** 373, 386
Boston Society for . . . Instruction of the Poor, **21:** 266 *n*, 267, 270 *n*, 277 *n*
Boston Tea Party, **1:** 168, 172, 174; **5:** 56, 57, 61 *n*; **12:** 243; **14:** 324, 325; action of Council after, **8:** 297; events leading to, **11:** 32; penalties for, **12:** 245; **14:** 324; results of, **8:** 298; **20:** 163. *See also* Tea
Boston Theatre, **5:** 289 *n*; **7:** 210; **13:** 127; **14:** 345; **17:** 342 *n*
Boston Traveler, **7:** 55
Boston University, **3:** 433

Bostwick, Rev. David, **13:** 420, 426
Boswell, Sir William, **21:** 10 *n*, 161 *n*, 164, 173 *n*, 174
Bosworth, Henry, **4:** 108
—— Jonathan, **24:** 151
Botetourt, Baron. *See* Berkeley
Botkin. *See* Bodkin
Bouchard, family, **25:** 176
Boucher, Charlotte (Denys de la Trinité), de la Broquerie, wife of Pierre (*d* 1740), **3:** 378; **6:** 263
—— Jean Baptiste, de Niverville, **6:** 262, 263, 264
—— Jeanne (Crevier), wife of Pierre (*d* 1717), **6:** 263
—— Rev. Jonathan, **5:** 227 *n*; **8:** 279, 280
—— Joseph (*d* 1762), **3:** 378; **6:** 263
—— Joseph (*d* 1804), de Niverville, **3:** 220; **8:** 186; paper on, by A. Matthews, **6:** 259–265
—— Josette or Marie Joseph (Chatelin), de Niverville, wife of Joseph (*d* 1804), **6:** 264
—— Marguerite Thérèse (Hertel), de Niverville, wife of Jean Baptiste, **6:** 263
—— Pierre (*d* 1717), de Grosbois, **3:** 378; **6:** 263
—— Pierre (*d* 1740), de la Broquerie, **1:** 291; **3:** 377, 378; **6:** 263, 265
—— family, **3:** 378
Bouchette, Jean Baptiste, **6:** 264
Boudinot, Elias, **6:** 378
Bougainville, Jean Pierre de, **7:** 331 *n*
Boughton, Richard, **10:** 275, 276
Boulter, Nathaniel, **5:** 120
Bound. *See* Bownde
Boundfield, R. I., **1:** 104, 107, 363
Bounties, **24:** 394; for scalps, **17:** 255, 256 *n*; remarks on, by A. Matthews, **7:** 275–278
Bouquet, Gen. Henry, **3:** 96; **8:** 283 *n*
Bourguignon d'Anville, Jean Baptiste, **10:** 414
Bourinot, Sir John George, **3:** 377; **6:** 262
Bourn, Capt. ——, **14:** 98 *n*
—— William, **8:** 108
Bourne, ——, **8:** 216; **20:** 87; **22:** 235
—— Abner, **23:** 542
—— Dr. Benjamin, **25:** 343, 344 *n*
—— Edward, **25:** 323, 343
—— Elisha, **25:** 323, 342
—— Ezra, **14:** 395
—— Ezra (*d* 1736), **17:** 276, 279
—— Ezra (*d* 1764), **19:** 332, 349, 360
—— Henry, **24:** 149
—— John, **19:** 349; **24:** 150
—— Mary. *See* Angier
—— Rev. Joseph, **15:** cxliv *n*; **16:** 523; **19:** 332, 333, 343
—— Martha (Prince), wife of Ezra (*d* 1764), **19:** 332
—— Meletiah, **7:** 202; **14:** 397 *n*; **19:** 164, 165 *n*, 202, 204, 360; **24:** 107; **25:** 337, 341, 347
—— Nehemiah, **14:** 125; **21:** 39 *n*, 93 *n*
—— Richard (*d* 1682), **22:** 146; **24:** 154
—— Richard (*d* 1826), **25:** 341
—— Rev. Shearjashub (*d* 1768), **22:** 230
—— Shearjashub (H. C. 1743), **15:** cxliv *n*; **16:** 762, 763; **25:** 337, 338, 341, 342, 344
—— Silas, **25:** 342
—— Sylvanus, **7:** 202
—— Thomas, **25:** 323, 324, 325, 341, 342
—— William, **4:** 77; **16:** 762
Bourne, town, **20:** 105
Bourne Papers, **7:** 202
Bours, Rev. Peter, **24:** 27
Bously, John, **24:** 405
Bouthillier, Claude le, **1:** 357
Boutineau, Anne, daughter of James. *See* Robinson
—— James, **3:** 33 *n*; **4:** 147, 162, 163; **8:** 325 *n*; **10:** 98 *n*; **11:** 6 *n*; **14:** 329; **17:** 96
—— Stephen, **11:** 323
—— Susanna (Faneuil), wife of James, **8:** 325 *n*; **14:** 329, 336, 338, 350
Bouvé, Ada, **21:** 410
—— Emily Gilbert (Lincoln), **21:** 410
Bowden, James, **14:** 51
—— Samuel, **24:** 381
Bowditch, Charles Pickering, **5:** 389; Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115; death, **24:** xvii; tribute to, 303
—— Henry Ingersoll, **10:** 77
—— Mary. *See* Butler
—— Nathaniel, **10:** 78, 80, 82; **12:** 336
—— Nathaniel Ingersoll, **6:** 49 *n*; letter, **10:** 77–81
Bowdoin, Elizabeth, daughter of James (*d* 1790). *See* Temple
—— Elizabeth (Erving), wife of James (*d* 1790), **10:** 414; **18:** 157, 158 *n*
—— Hannah (Pordage), wife of James (*d* 1747), **20:** 267
—— James (*d* 1747), **3:** 33 *n*; **4:** 6, 147, 162, 163; **11:** 255; **20:** 267, 268

Bowdoin (*continued*)
—— James (*d* 1790), **4:** 70; **5:** 270; **7:** 5 *n*, 213, 215; **8:** 297 *n*; **10:** 91 *n*, 98 *n*, 234, 236, 239; **11:** 37, 387; **13:** 303; **14:** 13; **15:** 331, 332; **17:** 87, 122, 313; **18:** 158; **19:** 81 *n*, 94 *n*, 169 *n*, 201 *n*, 258; **20:** 6, 7, 8, 267; **24:** 241; **25:** 51; letters, **10:** 235 *n*, 239 *n*, 413
—— James (*d* 1811), **5:** 206 *n*
—— Peter, **21:** 309, 310, 342
—— William, **5:** 284 *n*
Bowe, Caven, **17:** 178
Bowee, ——, **12:** 94
Bowen, ——, **17:** 165; **25:** 53
—— Francis, **20:** 325
—— Sir Charles Synge Christopher, Baron, **7:** 311
—— Clarence Winthrop, Corresponding Member, C. S. M., **10:** 82
—— Isaac, **15:** 282; **16:** 515, 842
—— Jonathan, **19:** 184 *n*
—— Joseph, **24:** 393
—— Nathan, **12:** 271, 272, 289, 383; **25:** 253, 254
—— Penuel, **10:** 49; **12:** 275
—— William, **17:** 276, 279
Bower, Samuel J., **20:** 320 *n*
Bowers, Benanuel, **3:** 425
—— Benjamin & John, **19:** 242 *n*
—— Edward, **8:** 117
—— Jerathmeel, **14:** 14
—— Jeremiah, **17:** 278, 279
—— John, **12:** 250–252
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1649), **15:** 180
Bowes, Dorcas (Champney), wife of Nicholas, **18:** 225 *n*
—— John Hancock, **17:** 277, 279
—— Lucy (Hancock), wife of Rev. Nicholas, **18:** 225 *n*
—— Lydia, daughter of Rev. Nicholas. *See* Whitney
—— Mary (D'Ewes), wife of Sir Thomas, **7:** 74 *n*
—— Nicholas, **18:** 225 *n*
—— Rev. Nicholas (*d* 1755), **6:** 316, 323; **18:** 225 *n*
—— Nicholas (*d* 1790), **18:** 225 *n*, 226 *n*
—— Paul, **10:** 304 *n*
—— Rebecca (Wendell), wife of Nicholas (*d* 1790), **18:** 226 *n*
—— Robert, **14:** 281 *n*
—— Sir Thomas, **7:** 74 *n*
—— William, **19:** 247 *n*
Bowie, John, **7:** 158
Bowker, Richard Rogers, **19:** 14
Bowland, Thomas, **22:** 133
Bowles, Carrington, **25:** 232–234
—— Francis Tiffany, **25:** 172, 347; Resident Member C. S. M., **24:** 318. *Communications:* Notes from the Cape, **25:** 381; The Loyalty of Barnstable in the Revolution, 264–345
—— John, **20:** 103, 104 *n*; **25:** 234
—— Joseph, **21:** 63 *n*
—— Thomas, **25:** 233, 234
Bowles & Carver, **25:** 232, 233
Bowls, Jonathan, **24:** 417
Bowman, Dr. ——, **8:** 298
—— Edmund, **16:** 560, 565, 574
—— Francis, **16:** 416
—— (Bourman), Francis, **24:** 374, 410, 425
—— George Ernest, **17:** 295 *n*
—— Rev. Jonathan (H. C. 1724), **19:** 333, 347; **24:** 310, 312
—— Jonathan (H. C. 1755), **6:** 15, 20, 22, 23, 27, 41; **8:** 107, 108, 113, 115
—— Joseph, **16:** 430
—— Samuel, **15:** 266; **16:** 416
—— William, **17:** 278, 279
Bownde, Rev. Nicholas, **8:** 344 *n*
Bowyer, William, **24:** 80
Box, John, **25:** 37
Boxford, **25:** 365, 366
Boxford, Vt., **24:** 57, 58
Boyce (Boys, Boyse), **11:** 317, 320; **14:** 118
—— Benjamin, **4:** 108
—— David, **4:** 108
—— J., **25:** 139, 140
—— James, **13:** 176
Boyd, Hugh, **6:** 24, 36; **8:** 112, 113, 114
—— James, **5:** 201 *n*
—— Thomas, **6:** 20
—— Rev. William, **13:** 145, 279, 280
Boydell, Hannah, wife of John (*d* 1739), **4:** 84, 85; **9:** 442, 443
—— John (*d* 1739), **8:** 168, 171, 173, 176, 178, 184; **16:** 845, 852, 853; **17:** 68 *n*, 70 *n*; and Boston Gazette, **9**
—— John (*d* 1804), **5:** 215 *n*
Boyden, Thomas, **20:** 267
Boyle, Henry, Baron Carleton, **6:** 177 *n*
—— James, **6:** 385 *n*
—— John, **12:** 100, 290; his family, **6:** 321 *n*; and Boston News-Letter, **9**
—— Richard, first Earl of Cork, **21:** 115, 116
—— Robert, **6:** 181 *n*; **14:** 164, 183; **20:** 194, 196 *n*; **21**; and H. C., **16**

—— Roger, first Earl of Orrery, **21:** 234 *n*
Boyles, Sutton, **19:** 371
Boylston, Edward, **16:** 558
—— John, **19:** 164
—— Nicholas, **14:** 321; **19:** 164
—— Thomas, **19:** 165 *n*, 204
—— Thomas (*d* 1750), **6:** 193 *n*
—— Ward Nicholas, **5:** 196 *n*
—— Dr. Zabdiel, **6:** 93; **14:** 114; **16:** 429; and inoculation for small-pox, **6:** 193 *n*; **14:** 103, 104 *n*, 257 *n*, 282, 288, 289 *n*; **19:** 48, 49 *n*
Boylston, town, **23:** 513
Boyne, Viscount. *See* Hamilton, Gustavus
Boynton, Joseph, **5:** 297 *n*; **15:** 294
—— Sarah (Tarbell), wife of Joseph, **5:** 297 *n*
Boys (Boyse). *See* Boyce
Brace, Charles Loring, **8:** 385
Brackenbury, Emma or Amy (Anderson). *See* Lynde
—— Richard, **1:** 81
Brackett, Ebenezer, **17:** 277, 279
—— Joshua, **9:** 499
—— Richard, **4:** 104; **11:** 299, 302, 303
Brackston, Isaac, **16:** 833
—— John, **16:** 833
Bracton, Henry (*d* 1268), **5:** 396
Bradbury, Beoni, **20:** 389
—— Theophilus, **6:** 19, 20, 56, 57; **8:** 107
—— Thomas, **6:** 62
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1759), **14:** 98 *n*; 99; **16:** 516
Braddock, Edward, **3:** 240; **8:** 244 *n*, 265; **12:** 93
Bradford, ——, **15:** 4, 12; **17:** 274, 279; **24:** 331
—— Rev. Alden, **11:** 406; **17:** 386, 387; **23:** 486, 545
—— Alexander Warfield, **20:** 330
—— Alice (Carpenter) Southworth, second wife of Gov. William, **22:** xv, 260
—— Rev. Claudius, **23:** 600
—— Dorothy (May), first wife of Gov. William, **1:** 64 *n*
—— Elizabeth, **23:** 547
—— Gamaliel, **25:** 37
—— Hannah (Rogers), wife of Samuel, **3:** 390, 391; **22:** 197
—— Jerusha, daughter of Samuel. *See* Gay
—— John, **5:** 283; **11:** 37; **22:** 197, 199, 203, 279; **24:** 419, 425
—— Rev. John (*d* 1825), **23:** 550
—— Joseph, **5:** 262; **22:** 160, 256; **24:** 152
—— Lemuel, **23:** 535, 536, 537, 557, 558, 559
—— Lois, **23:** 547
—— Moses, **11:** 313
—— Samuel, **11:** 234; **22:** 197
—— William, Gov. of Plymouth Colony, **3:** 282; **6:** 22 *n*, 59, 60; **7:** 399; **8:** 22, 199, 328; **10:** 11, 141, 336, 397; **12:** 205; **14:** 300; **17**; **18**; **20:** 104, 105 *n*; **21:** 65, 431; **23**; **24:** 16, 18, 20, 190
—— William (*d* 1704), **2:** 18; **8:** 200; **15:** 20; **17:** 29 *n*, 32, 35, 36, 46; **24:** 152
—— William (*d* 1752), **7:** 198; **10:** 312 *n*; **24:** 79
—— William (*d* 1795), **8:** 284 *n*
—— William & Thomas, publishers, **9:** 497; **11:** 421, 440, 447, 448, 451
Bradford, town, **15:** 223
Bradhurst, Dudley, **2:** 38. *See* Bradstreet
Bradish, Capt. ——, **19:** 402
—— Ebenezer, **14:** 20; **16:** 709, 818
—— Eleanor. *See* Cobb
—— Hepzibah, wife of John, **14:** 20 *n*
—— John, **14:** 20 *n*; **15:** 367, 369; **16:** 417, 621
—— Robert, **16**
Bradlee, David, **11:** 31 *n*
—— Josiah, **7:** 57
Bradley, Hannah Fox, **16:** 839, 840
—— Henry, **14:** 46 *n*
Bradshaw, J., & Co., **24:** 55
—— Parkman, **19:** 291
—— Rev. William, **25:** 70
Bradstreet, Ann (Wood) Price, wife of Dudley, **24:** 6
—— Anne (Dudley), wife of Simon (*d* 1697), **10:** 26; **13:** 64 *n*; **19:** 417 *n*; **20:** 195; **24:** 184, 187, 188
—— Rev. Benjamin, **16:** 573
—— Dudley (*d* 1702), **2:** 38; **17:** 18, 30, 31, 32, 37; **24:** 6
—— Rev. Dudley (*d* 1714), **24:** 2–8
—— Dudley Story. *See* Story, Bradstreet
—— Lucy (Woodbridge), wife of Rev. Simon (*d* 1683), **5:** 325; **20:** 195 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **15:** 294; **16:** 651
—— Samuel (*d* 1680), **15:** cliv, clviii, 207
—— Samuel (*d* 1755), **5:** 261 *n*
—— Samuel (*d* 1810), **5:** 261

Bradstreet (*continued*)
—— Simon (*d* 1680), **15:** 356, 361, 363, 364, 366
—— Rev. Simon (*d* 1683), **5:** 325; **13:** 64 *n*; **20:** 195 *n*; **24:** 23, 24
—— Simon (*d* 1697), **1:** 120, 126, 197, 201 *n*, 408; **2:** 18; **3:** 323, 448, 469, 470; **5:** 116; **6:** 324, 326; **7:** 207, 282; **8:** 75; **10:** 4, 26, 318, 319; **13:** 64 *n*; **17**; **18:** 176, 314 *n*; **20**; **21:** 16 *n*, 38; **24:** 6, 7; **25:** 15, 19, 21; in Dudley's Council, **2:** 38, 55; **17:** 6 *n*, 30; and H. C., **3:** 461; **16**
—— Simon (*d* 1741), **12:** 129; **13:** 64 *n*; **24:** 23, 24, 30; **25:** 395; and H. C., **16**
—— Rev. Simon (*d* 1771), **13:** 64 *n*; **24:** 310, 312; and H. C., **16:** 537, 548, 561, 571, 762; Notes on Some Manuscript Sermons Preached by, by H. W. Foote, **24:** 23–30
Bragge, Susanna. *See* Henley
Brahe, Tycho, **21:** 179 *n*
Brailsford, ——, **18:** 34
Brainard, Morgan B., **24:** 309
Brainerd, Rev. John, **13:** 413, 414, 417, 422
Braintree, **3:** 44; **5:** 23, 62, 122; **15:** 179, 222; **17:** 264; **18:** 118; iron works at, **21:** 11, 14, 60, 61; land grants in, 1688, 335, 336, 337
Braman, Rev. Milton Palmer, **1:** 433
—— Thomas, **17:** 278, 279
Bramhall, Benjamin, **22:** 381
—— George, **22:** 375
—— George (*d* 1690), **21:** 342
—— Joshua, **25:** 308
—— Mercy, second wife of Sylvanus, **22:** 380, 381
—— Mercy W., **23:** 575
—— Remember, **23:** 547
—— Sylvanus, **22:** 380, 381
—— Zilpah, wife of George, **22:** 375
Branden, ——, **18:** 44, 62
Brandenburg, Duke of. *See* Frederick William
Brandon, Edward John, **5:** 351
—— Gregory, **11:** 289, 291 *n*
—— Joseph, **12:** 164; **19:** 348, 353, 361
—— Richard, **11:** 291
Brandywine, battle of, **8:** 122–127
Branson, ——, **11:** 190
Brasher, John, **6:** 35
Bratcher, Austin, **5:** 18
Brathwaite, Richard, **10:** 304 *n*
Brattle, Elizabeth (Hayman), wife of Rev. William (*d* 1717), **8:** 355
—— Katharine, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1683). *See* Eyles; Winthrop
—— Thomas (*d* 1683), **6:** 124 *n*; **10:** 378, 398 *n*; **11:** 311; **12:** 124; **17:** 264
—— Thomas (*d* 1713), **1:** 92 *n*; **14:** 164; **18:** 376; and H. C., **14:** 313, 314; **16**
—— Thomas (*d* 1801), **19:** 164
—— Rev. William (*d* 1717), **8:** 355; **14:** 95, 96, 291; **20:** 115, 241; **24:** 44, 45; and H. C., **1:** 205; **3:** 449; **8:** 130; **16**; **18:** 334, 372, 373; **25:** 246; his almanacs, **12:** 382; **18:** 327, 328
—— William (*d* 1776), **4:** 77; **8:** 297 *n*; **13:** 319; **14:** 13; **16:** 642, 700, 702; **17:** 417; **19:** 337, 338, 340, 342, 351; **24:** 241; **25:** 37
Brattleboro, Vt., **11:** 35 *n*; **23:** 584
Bray ——, **2:** 353 *n*
—— George, **24:** 415
—— John, **4:** 21; **24:** 344, 404, 407, 410, 414, 425, 426
—— Rev. Thomas, **3:** 44
—— William, **19:** 97 *n*
Brayton, John, **4:** 85
Brazail, James, **24:** 425
Brazer, Rev. John, **17:** 386 *n*; **23:** 580, 585
Brazil, **3:** 73, 80; **11:** 229, 230
Bréal, Michael, **20:** 354
Breck. *See also* Brek
——, ——, **14:** 50
—— Edward, **14:** 49, 50, 80
—— Edward (*d* 1662), **12:** 214; **14:** 49, 50, 51, 80; letter, 52–58
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Edward (*d* 1662). *See* Minot
—— Elizabeth (Wainwright), wife of Rev. Robert (*d* 1731), **12:** 214
—— Hugh, **14:** 50
—— Isabell Rigby, second wife of Edward (*d* 1662), **14:** 50
—— Joanna, daughter of Robert, **14:** 240 *n*
—— Joanna (Mason), wife of Robert, **14**. *See also* Perry
—— John, **14:** 50, 51, 80 *n*
—— Robert, **14:** 50, 240; **20:** 42
—— Rev. Robert (*d* 1731), **1:** 416; **12:** 214, 215, 278; **14:** 80 *n*, 240 *n*; **15:** lix *n*
—— Rev. Robert (*d* 1784), **10:** 166, 168; **12:** 214, 278, 306; **16:** 629
—— Samuel (*d* 1764), **12:** 215; **16:** 692, 720

—— Samuel (*d* 1862), **5:** 232 *n*; **10:** 328; **17:** 351 *n*; **25:** 205 *n*
—— Sarah, daughter of Rev. Robert (*d* 1731). *See* Gott
—— Sarah (Hawkins), wife of Robert. *See* Allen
—— Thomas, **14:** 50
Breda, Treaty of, **12:** 122 *n*; **18:** 73; **24:** 205, 217, 218, 219, 224, 231, 236
Breedon, Thomas, **7:** 25 *n*; **21:** 67
Breintnall, Reginald Heber, **10:** 361, 362 *n*, 364 *n*
Brek. *See also* Breck
—— Robert del, **14:** 49
—— Thomas del, **14:** 49
Bremen Island, Me., **6:** 66
Brend, William, **10:** 335
Brent, Daniel, **7:** 347, 392
Brenton, ——, **5:** 228
—— Ann, daughter of Ebenezer. *See* Concklin; Howard
—— Ebenezer, **6:** 386 *n*, 387
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Ebenezer, **6:** 387 *n*
—— Jahleel, **11:** 342; **17:** 48
—— William, **11:** 89; **18:** 76
Brereton, John, **3:** 184, 187; **12:** 377
—— Sir William, **21:** 122
—— William, third Baron Brereton of Leighlin, **21:** 160 *n*, 161 *n*, 171
Brerewood, Edward, **14:** 168
Brest, France, **25:** 104
Bret, ——, **21:** 112 *n*
Brett, Maurice, **3:** 59, 60
—— Rev. Silas, **22:** 330
—— William, **22:** 109; **24:** 151
Breton, John Le, **5:** 398
Brewer, Daniel, **16:** 505, 514, 593, 594; **24:** 310, 312
—— Elizabeth, **11:** 31 *n*
—— Francis, **17:** 277, 279
—— Jonathan, **3:** 323
—— Thomas, **17:** 329 *n*, 384 *n*; **18:** 138
Brewster, Charles Warren, **25:** 125
—— Fear, daughter of William (*d* 1644), **22:** 53
—— Frank, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115
—— John, **14:** 404
—— Jonathan, **21:** 23, 123, 124
—— Martin, **24:** 362, 412, 426
—— Mary, wife of William (*d* 1644), **22:** 53, 54
—— Nancy, **23:** 576
—— Nathaniel, **24:** 153
—— Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1642), **15:** 6, 8, 8 *n*
—— Patience, daughter of William (*d* 1644), **22:** 53
—— William, **24:** 153
—— William (*d* 1644), **5:** 342; **12:** 269; **17**; **18:** 133–135, 137, 138, 143, 152; **21:** 124; **23**; **24:** 16; **25:** 15, 22, 74
Briant. *See also* Bryant
—— David, **8:** 123, 124
Brick, Mrs. ——. *See* Breck, Joanna (Mason)
—— Eleazar, **3:** 62
—— George, **10:** 365
Bridge, ——, **12:** 52 *n*
—— Benjamin, **11:** 255; **17:** 223
—— Rev. Christopher, **16**
—— Rev. Ebenezer, **1:** 421; **15:** 134 *n*, 155; **16:** 683
—— Elizabeth Guild (Crosby), wife of Rev. William Frederick, **14:** 352
—— John, **19:** 276
—— Josiah, **25:** 143
—— Matthew, **11:** 226
—— Matthew (*d* 1700), **19:** 25
—— Matthew (*d* 1738), **15:** 255; **16:** 409, 411
—— Rev. Matthew (H. C. 1741), **16:** 692, 693, 704, 727, 748
—— Richard Perkins, **17:** 277, 279
—— Robert, **17:** 276, 279
—— Samuel, **13:** 251
—— Rev. Thomas, **15:** 384, 399, 402; **16:** 422
—— Rev. William Frederick, **14:** 352
Bridgeman, Sir Orlando, **14:** 381
—— Sir Orlando (*d* 1674), **11:** 288
Bridger, James, **8:** 374
Bridges, ——, **14:** 124
—— Francis, **11:** 272; **15:** 54, 172, 175, 209, 215, 216; **16:** 419
—— Hachaliah, **25:** 142, 143
—— John, **8:** 117; **10:** 24
—— Mary, wife of John, **10:** 24
—— Mary, daughter of John, **10:** 25
—— Robert, **3:** 101; **5:** 116, 125, 149, 158, 159; **15:** 38, 198; **20:** 113 *n*; **21:** 13, 43
—— Sarah, **10:** 24
—— Thomas, **24:** 369
Bridgett, Rev. Thomas Edward, **25:** 134, 227 *n*
Bridgewater, **3:** 24; church at, **22:** 108, 242, 367; **23:** 569, 586, 600; freemen in, 1675, **24:** 151

1160374

Bridgham. *See also* Brigham
—— ——, **20:** 277
—— Henry (*d* 1671), **11:** 320
—— Henry (*d* 1720), **11:** 323
—— Rev. James, **16:** 505, 537
—— Joseph, **1:** 366; **11:** 321
Bridgman, John, **24:** 37, 41
Bridgman's Fort, Vt., **24:** 37
Brigden, Zechariah, **10:** 325
—— Zechariah (H. C. 1657), **15:** cliv, clviii
Briggs, ——, **19:** 344
—— Ann, daughter of George. *See* Green
—— Ann (Wing), wife of George, **8:** 98 *n*
—— Rev. Charles, **23:** 569
—— Enoch, **7:** 201 *n*
—— Rev. Ephraim (*d* 1799), **22:** 330
—— Rev. Ephraim (*d* 1816), **23:** 563
—— George, **8:** 98 *n*; **21:** 57 *n*
—— George Nixon, **24:** 128 *n*
—— Rev. George Ware, **23;** Writings of, by A. Matthews, **24:** 120–146
—— Hannah, wife of Enoch, **7:** 201 *n*
—— Jedediah, **11:** 346 *n*, 347
—— Rev. John, **23:** 548
—— Le Baron Russell, **24:** 124, 176 *n*
—— Mary. *See* Green
—— Rebecca. *See* Hallowell
—— Sarah. *See* Durfie
—— Susannah, daughter of Enoch. *See* Cook
—— Walter, **24:** 154
—— Zephaniah, **10:** 54, 57
Brigham. *See also* Bridgham
—— ——, **17:** 274, 279
—— Anna, daughter of Dr. Samuel. *See* Davis
—— Anna (Gott), wife of Dr. Samuel, **12:** 215; **14:** 80 *n*
—— Rev. Charles Henry, **23:** 601
—— Clarence Saunders, **25:** 81, 238; Resident Member C. S. M., **14:** 80. *Communications:* Harvard College Library Duplicates, 1682, **18:** 234, 406–417; letter of Rev. N. Hobart, **19:** 265; D. Gookin, Jr.'s Elegy on Urian Oakes, 1681, **20:** 247; letter of Gov. Endicott to Rev. J. Owen, 1663, 269
—— Edwin Howard, **17:** 330 *n*
—— Elijah, **17:** 336
—— Francis, **17:** 278, 279
—— John Winslow, **17:** 278, 279
—— Jonathan, **3:** 469
—— Dr. Samuel, **12:** 215; **14:** 80 *n*
Bright, Elizabeth, daughter of Henry. *See* Radcliffe
—— Rev. Francis, **25:** 17, 23
—— Hannah. *See* Bond
—— Henry, **1:** 354
—— John, **25:** 183 *n*
—— John (*d* 1889), **6:** 429, 434
Brightman, Henry, **7:** 201 *n*
—— Joan, wife of Henry, **7:** 201 *n*
—— Sarah, daughter of Henry. *See* Hoar
Brill, Holland, **22:** 78 *n*
Brimmer, ——, **25:** 369
—— George Watson, **3:** 200
—— Hannah, daughter of Martin. *See* Green
—— Martin, **3:** 200, 237, 241, 347; **8:** 98 *n*
—— Martin (*b* 1742), **3:** 198, 199, 337; **8:** 98 *n*; **17:** 334, 336, 340
—— Martin (*d* 1896), **5:** 4; **18:** 373; Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13; death, **3:** 180; tributes to, 196, 198, 200; ancestry, 201, 337; Memoir, by G. S. Hale, 274, 337–347
—— Sarah (Watson), wife of Martin (*b* 1742), **3:** 198, 337; **8:** 98 *n*
—— Susannah (Sigourney), wife of Martin, **3:** 337; **8:** 98 *n*
Brindley, ——, **7:** 380, 381; **14:** 408; **16:** 755
—— Francis, **19:** 362
—— Francis (*d* 1719), **17:** 33; **21:** 300
—— George, **21:** 286
—— Thomas (*d* 1693), **20:** 83
—— Thomas (*d* 1784), **20:** 4; **25:** 37
Brinsleye, Rev. John, **8:** 362
Brinsmead (Brimsmead), Rev. William, **1:** 404, 449, 451; **11:** 408; **17:** 274, 279; **22:** xxvi, li *n*, 111
Brintnal, Paul, **4:** 102
Brintnall, Benjamin, **4:** 118
—— Thomas, **15:** 298 *n*
Brinton, Daniel Garrison, **20:** 336
Briscoe, Joseph, **14:** 402, 403, 404
—— Nathaniel, **14:** 65; **15:** cxxxii *n*
—— Rebecca, wife of Joseph, **14:** 404
—— Wastel, **3:** 236
Bristed, Charles Astor, **5:** 243; **24:** 165
Bristol, Earl of. *See* Digby, John; Hervey, George William
Bristol, Eng., **13:** 163, 165
Bristol Company. *See* Pemaquid Proprietors

Bristol County, **1:** 92, 110, 141
—— Convention, 1774, **3:** 144; original minutes, **1:** 162, 176–181; remarks on, 163–176; 1775, original minutes, 254–256; remarks on, 256, 257
Brittain, Alfred, **20:** 302 *n*
Brittaine, James, **3:** 61; **10:** 268 *n*
Britton, ——, **11:** 256
—— John. *See* Breton
—— Wilton Everett, **20:** 283
Broad, Hezekiah, **25:** 236
Broadbent, Joshua, **20:** 276
Broadhead, John Romeyn, **6:** 177 *n*; **10:** 266
Broadish. *See* Bradish
Broadsides, early American, **9:** 405 *n*, 421, 500; **10:** 310 *n*; **18:** 265 *n*; **24:** 292; meaning of term, **10:** 313 *n*, 315–320
Broadstreet. *See* Bradstreet
Brocas, John, **19:** 340
Brock, Rev. John, **15:** 9, 12, 180
Brockenbrough, John, **13:** 101
Brockholes, Anthony, **17:** 35, 37, 42 *n*, 43 *n*; **20:** 67
Brockhorn, Hiram, **24:** 354
Brockwell, Rev. Charles, **7:** 278; **19:** 405
Brodbelt, John, **17:** 276, 279
Brodhead, Daniel, **7:** 276
Broglie, Victor François, Duc de, **13:** 415
Broklebeuck, Joseph, **15:** 294
Brome, Richard, **10:** 305
Bromfield. *See also* Brumfield
—— Abigail, daughter of Henry (*d* 1820). *See* Rogers
—— Edward (*d* 1734), **17:** 59; **19:** 343 *n*; and H. C., **3:** 469; **16**
—— Edward (*d* 1746), **10:** 75, 76; **13:** 133
—— Edward (*d* 1756), **5:** 202 *n*; **6:** 125; **10:** 76, 91 *n*; **19:** 343 *n*, 356
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Henry (*d* 1820). *See* Rogers
—— Hannah (Clarke), second wife of Henry (*d* 1820), **5:** 210 *n*; **6:** 77; **10:** 72, 242, 243; **13:** 206
—— Henry (*d* 1716), **17:** 275, 279
—— Henry (*d* 1820), **5:** 67 *n*, 197, 198, 202; **6:** 74, 221, 251; **8:** 290 *n*; **10:** 71, 75–77, 240 *n*, 243; **13:** 206
—— Henry (*d* 1837), **6:** 77; **8:** 79 *n*, 118; **10:** 75, 77, 242; **13:** 206
—— Margaret (Fayerweather), first wife of Henry (*d* 1820), **5:** 210–211; **6:** 77 *n*; **13:** 206 *n*; paper on Copley's portrait of, by D. R. Slade, **10:** 74–76
—— Mary, daughter of Edward (*d* 1734). *See* Cushing
—— Sarah, daughter of Edward (*d* 1734). *See* Dupee
—— Sarah, daughter of Henry (*d* 1820). *See* Pearson
—— Thomas, **6:** 78; **25:** 37
—— William, **5:** 202 *n*
Bromley, Sir George, **8:** 281 *n*
Bromley & Co., **20:** 223, 224 *n*, 229
Bromley Maps, **3:** 70
Bronson, Henry, **5:** 111; **12:** 61 *n*
Brooke, Lord. *See* Greville, Robert; Rich, Sir Robert
—— Nathaniel, **20:** 94, 245
—— Capt. W., **7:** 376
Brooker, William, **9:** 440, 441, 446
Brookes. *See also* Brooks
—— ——, **17:** 274, 279
—— Rev. Matthew, **8:** 360–372
—— Sir Robert, **13:** 173
Brookfield, **3:** 472; **17:** 253, 335
Brookhouse, Nathaniel, **24:** 356, 412, 426; **25:** 113
Brooking, John, **11:** 32 *n*
Brookline, **3:** 70; **6:** 236; **8:** 255 *n*; **14:** 155; **21:** 298
Brooks. *See also* Brookes
—— ——, **11:** 226
—— Abigail (Brown), wife of Rev. Edward, **1:** 305
—— Alfred, **18:** 78, 79
—— Caleb, **15:** 240, 269, 299
—— Rev. Charles, **18:** 78; **23:** 576, 580, 584, 595
—— Charles Butler, **10:** 369; **13:** 259 *n*
—— Rev. Charles Timothy, **20:** 313, 324
—— Edward, **12:** 336
—— Rev. Edward (*d* 1781), **1:** 305, 310
—— Gilbert, **24:** 150
—— James, **20:** 212
—— James Willson, Resident Member C. S. M., **10:** 180; death, **14:** 298; tribute to, 305
—— Joanna Cotton, daughter of Rev. Edward. *See* Hall
—— Joel, **14:** 19 *n*
—— John, **24:** 346, 356, 412, 417, 419, 426, 430
—— Lawrence, **25:** 153
—— Mary, daughter of Joel. *See* Farrar
—— Peter Chardon, **1:** 310; **7:** 227

Brooks (*continued*)
—— Rev. Phillips, **1:** 13 *n*, 146
—— Preston Smith, **24:** 135
—— Sarah. *See* Willard
—— Thomas, **12:** 235
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1680), **11:** 338, 341
—— William, **24:** 154
—— William (H. C. 1780), **19:** 291
Broom, Capt. ——, **11:** 212, 214
Broquerie. *See* Boucher
Brother Jonathan. *See* Jonathan
Broughton, Hugh, **8:** 258 *n*
—— Nicholas, **24:** 324, 325
—— Thomas, **3:** 89
Brouncker, William, **10:** 308 *n*
Brown, ——, **7:** 187; **11:** 229; **24:** 168, 169, 174, 329; **25:** 183 *n*
—— Abigail, daughter of Rev. John (*d* 1742). *See* Brooks
—— Abram English, **1:** 63 *n*
—— Rev. Addison, **23:** 584
—— Benjamin, **24:** 397, 398, 401, 402
—— Charles Brockden, **6:** 138, 142; **18:** 127 *n*
—— Charles Wilson, **20:** 397, 399, 404, 413 *n*
—— Rev. Cotton, **16:** 698, 704, 733
—— Dorothy, wife of John, **1:** 360 *n*
—— Ebenezer, **15:** 255; **16:** 409, 411
—— Elizabeth, daughter of John. *See* Pearce
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Richard. *See* Langdon
—— Elizabeth (Otis), **14:** 330
—— Gawen, **19:** 406
—— Gustavus Richard, **7:** 132, 166, 174, 357, 365, 367
—— Henry Young, **15:** 304
—— Hopestill, **24:** 107
—— Horatio Forbes, **14:** 370; **17:** 60 *n*
—— Rev. Howard Nicholson, Resident Member C. S. M., **21:** 231, 404
—— Ichabod, **15:** 255; **16:** 409, 411
—— Jacob, **24:** 416
—— James, **7:** 282
—— James (H. C. 1780), **19:** 291
—— Joanna (Cotton), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1742), **1:** 305
—— John, **1:** 108, 109, 359, 360; **4:** 16, 41–45; **5:** 317; **6:** 61, 65 *n*, 66; **10:** 99 *n*; **11:** 28 *n*; **14:** 395; **18:** 65
—— John (*d* 1671), **6:** 21, 22, 61, 65–68
—— Rev. John (*d* 1742), **1:** 305; **19:** 333, 340
—— Rev. John (*d* 1766), **24:** 312, 313 *n*
—— Rev. John (*d* 1791), **16:** 683, 692
—— John Carter, **21:** 286
—— Jonathan, **3:** 392
—— Josiah, **4:** 109
—— Lawrence, **7:** 296; **19:** 406
—— Margaret, daughter of John (*d* 1671). *See* Champney; Gould
—— Margaret (Hayward), wife of John, (*d* 1671), **6:** 65 *n*
—— Margery. *See* Sullivan
—— Marianna Catherine, **21:** 264 *n*
—— Mary. *See* Greenleaf
—— Mather, **19:** 406
—— Mehitable. *See* Cressy
—— Moses, **24**
—— Nathan, **24:** 384, 399, 427
—— Neil, **14:** 372 *n*
—— Rachel, **1:** 88, 107
—— Richard, **25:** 74
—— Rev. Richard (*d* 1732), **8:** 322 *n*
—— Robert, **4:** 19, 20
—— Robert (*d* 1690), **15:** lxxxvii *n*, 65, 237
—— Samuel, **3:** 239
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1749), **18:** 315; **22:** 298
—— Sarah (May), wife of Deacon William, **25:** 147 *n*, 148 *n*
—— Sophia F., **19:** 89; **20:** 376
—— Thaddeus, **25:** 310
—— Thomas, **12:** 235; **14:** 191; **24:** 344, 426
—— Thomas (*d* 1690), **15:** 245, 252
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1797), **16:** 804, 817; **22:** 312
—— Ward, **16:** 764, 777, 781
—— William, **4:** 17; **11:** 346 *n*, 347; **14:** 154 *n*; **24:** 407; **25:** 148 *n*
—— William (*d* 1768), **16:** 416
—— Deacon William, **25:** 147 *n*, 148 *n*
—— William Garrott, **5:** 282 *n*, 334; **18:** 361 *n*; **21:** 387 *n*, 392 *n*; **25:** 424 *n*
Brown & Thorndike, **24:** 321, 357, 360, 377, 417
Brown University, **6:** 388 *n*; **19:** 195 *n*
Browne, Capt. ——, **17:** 10 *n*
—— Arthur, **17:** 277, 279
—— Benjamin, **16:** 816; **17:** 276, 279
—— Benjamin (*d* 1708), **13:** 242, 248, 249, 250; and H. C., **16**; **17:** 285 *n*; **24:** 169, 175 *n*
—— Benjamin (*d* 1737), **17:** 275, 279
—— Causten, **8:** 10 *n*, 43 *n*; **10:** 187
—— Charles Farrar (Artemus Ward), **17:** 372 *n*

—— Rev. Daniel, **6:** 191, 194
—— Rev. Edmund, **10:** 145, 405; **25:** 15, 21; letters, **7:** 68, 69, 74–80; and H. C., **16**
—— Edward, **20:** 34, 38, 73, 75
—— Felicia Dorothea. *See* Hemans
—— Harriet, **17:** 352 *n*
—— James, **6:** 93; **24:** 152
—— John, **2:** 10, 11, 12, 13, 14; **21:** 321, 339; **24:** 152
—— Rev. John (*d* 1886), **25:** 71 *n*
—— Joseph, **14:** 270; **24:** 169, 170, 174; and H. C., **16; 21**
—— Leonard, **5:** 51
—— Mary (Burnet), first wife of William (*d* 1763), **17:** 221, 222 *n*
—— Mary (Hicks), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1708), **13:** 248
—— Richard, **5:** 117, 119, 130, 131
—— Rev. Robert, **1:** 235, 236; **8:** 327, 330, 333; **11:** 368; **12:** 322; **18:** 132, 133; **22:** 124, 132–134
—— Samuel, **2:** 10–14
—— Samuel (*d* 1668), **11:** 272
—— Samuel (*d* 1731), **14:** 397 *n*; and H. C., **16; 24:** 172, 173
—— Samuel (*d* 1742), **15:** cxxxi *n*; **16:** 501, 584; **24:** 173, 174
—— William (*d* 1688), **13:** 248; **18:** 176; **21:** 257; **25:** 46; and H. C., **16**
—— William (*d* 1716), **1:** 412; **12:** 400; **16; 17**
—— William (*d* 1763), **4:** 162; **16:** 584; **17:** 221 *n*, 222 *n*; **24:** 173
—— William (*d* 1802), **5:** 73; **8:** 82; **11:** 212; **13:** 295, 301; **17:** 96
—— William Hand, **3:** 97
—— family, **16:** 448, 454, 462, 469, 471, 484, 501
Brownfield, Me., **15:** 290, 304, 305 *n*
Browning, James, **15:** 299 *n*
—— Thomas, **19:** 183 *n*
—— William, **15:** 299 *n*
Brownism and Brownists, **8:** 326, 327, 328, 331; **17:** 329 *n*, 374, 377 *n*, 379; **18:** 132, 133, 138; **21:** 87, 90; **22:** 114, 117, 120 *n*, 124, 129, 133. *See also* Congregationalism; Dissenters; Independents; Nonconformists; Separatists
Brownson, Thomas, **22:** 307
Bruce, James, **13:** 325
—— Philip Alexander, **5:** 233 *n*
—— Stephen, **19:** 294 *n*
Bruen, Obadiah, **5:** 117, 127; **21:** 55
Brumfeild, William, **3:** 57
Brunning (Browning), Joseph, **14:** 250 *n*; **18:** 417
Brush, Crean, **5:** 264, 272–275; **8:** 99 *n*
Bruton, Capt. ——, **12:** 107 *n*
Bryan, Darby, **3:** 59
—— George, **11:** 42, 43
—— Jonathan, **19:** 220, 241
—— Michael, **25:** 232
Bryant, Abigail, **22:** 186
—— James, **17:** 277, 279
—— John, **13:** 391; **19:** 224 *n*; **24:** 154, 155
—— Jonathan, **4:** 114
—— Stephen, **22:** 186, 256; **24:** 153
—— Thomas, **14:** 395
—— William Cullen, **8:** 139, 143, 238 *n*; **12:** 375
Bryce, James, first Viscount Bryce, **13:** 100, 105; **24:** 61, 118
Brydges, Sir Egerton, **21:** 107 *n*
Brymner, Douglas, **3:** 96
Bryson, Capt. ——, **19:** 224 *n*
Bubble Act, 1720, **1:** 213, 378; **3:** 22, 26, 28, 29, 39 *n*; **4:** 16; **6:** 409
Buchanan, Frances. *See* Allen
—— James, **6:** 421, 434; **8:** 239; **13:** 103, 104, 105
—— Joseph Rodes, **1:** 50 *n*
Buck, Eleazer, **20:** 32, 38, 39, 72, 74, 77, 78, 82
—— Isaac, **24:** 154
—— James, **5:** 96 *n*; **25:** 233
—— John Henry, **24:** 176 *n*
—— Robert. *See* Breck, Rev. Robert (*d* 1731)
Buckeyes, **20:** 220
Buckingham, Joseph Tinker, **9:** 436 *n*, 413; **10:** 252; and newspaper devices, **9:** 450 *n*, 501 *n*; **11:** 438, 440
—— Sarah (Hooker), wife of Rev. Stephen, **5:** 78
—— Rev. Stephen, **5:** 78, 81; **16:** 831
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1709), **5:** 78
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1731), **6:** 187; **15:** 81; **16:** 828
Buckingham, Duke of. *See* Villiers
Buckle, Henry Thomas, **19:** 424
Buckley. *See also* Bulkley
—— Mary, daughter of William. *See* Whittredge
—— Robert, **25:** 108 *n*
—— Sarah, wife of William, **10:** 13, 23
—— William, **10:** 13, 23
Buckman, James, **24:** 411, 426

Buckminster, Eliza, daughter of Rev. Joseph. *See Lee*
—— Joseph, **5:** 76 *n*
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1812), **11:** 390; **23:** 548
—— Rev. Joseph Stevens, **6:** 401, 402; **7:** 222 *n*; **10:** 226 *n*; **12:** 334, 348
—— Lucy Maria, daughter of Rev. Joseph. *See* Farrar
—— Mary Lyman, daughter of Rev. Joseph. *See* Lothrop
—— Olivia, daughter of Rev. Joseph. *See* Emerson
Bucknam, Isaac, **25:** 37
—— Nathan, **16:** 771; **17:** 276, 279
—— Sarah, **3:** 59
Buckner, ——, **12:** 91, 92
Budd, John, **1:** 114 *n*, 369 *n*
—— Mary, daughter of John. *See* Baynton
—— Rebecca (Smith), wife of John, **1:** 114 *n*, 369 *n*, 370
Buell, Rev. Samuel, **13:** 323, 426, 444
Buffam, Deborah. *See* Wilson
Buffinton, Arthur Howland, New England and the Western Fur Trade, 1629–1675, **18:** 160–192
—— John, **24**
Bugbee, Rev. James H., **22:** xlvii
—— James McKellar, **10:** 354 *n*
Bulfinch, Adino, **25:** 46
—— Caroline (Phelps), wife of Rev. Stephen Greenleaf, **6:** 390 *n*, 397 *n*
—— Charles, **5:** 213, 343; **6:** 396, 397 *n*, 398, 402; **7:** 210; **13:** 107, 110; **21:** 419 *n*; **25:** 94
—— Hannah (Apthorp), wife of Charles, **6:** 396 *n*, 397 *n*, 402
—— John, **21:** 95 *n*, 96, 97
—— Judith (Colman), wife of Thomas (*d* 1757), **6:** 87
—— Rev. Stephen Greenleaf, **24:** 134
—— Thomas (*d* 1757), **6:** 87, 89
—— Thomas (*d* 1802), **10:** 230 *n*; **15:** 306, 320
Bulkley, ——, **17:** 275, 279
—— Edward, **19:** 34
—— Rev. Edward (*d* 1696), **1:** 404, 451; **20:** 241; **22:** 71; **25:** 15, 22
—— Rev. Gershom, **15:** cliv, clviii
—— John, **10:** 55
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1642), **1:** 204; **16**
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1699), **15:** 354, 356, 361
—— Rev. Peter (*d* 1659), **10:** 55; **15:** 157–158; **20:** 88; **25:** 15, 22
—— Peter (*d* 1688), **1:** 221, 222, 223; **2:** 38; **12:** 236; **15:** xxv, cliv, clviii, 76, 210, 239, 255, 298 *n*; **16:** 827; **17:** 30, 32, 35, 37, 111, 114
Bull, Alfred, **21:** 230 *n*
—— John, nickname, **7:** 95, 115, 116, 117
—— John, **1:** 234; **14:** 216
—— Hannah (Beale), wife of William, **13:** 196 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **6:** 31, 36; **8:** 112, 114
—— Ole, **20:** 372, 373
—— Tabitha, wife of Nathaniel. *See* Sergeant
—— William, **13:** 196 *n*
Bullard, ——, **19:** 351
—— Adam, **16:** 698, 704
—— Dr. Asa, **12:** 334, 335
—— Rev. Asa, **21:** 266 *n*
—— Henry, **18:** 401 *n*
—— Samuel, **14:** 395
Bullivant, Benjamin, **5:** 181 *n*; **17:** 14 *n*, 49; **20:** 29, 47; Dunton's sketch of, **14:** 236, 249, 254, 256
Bullock, Annah. *See* Morton
—— Augustus George, Resident Member C. S. M., **18:** 27, 98
—— Daniel, **4:** 116
—— Edward, **13:** 169
—— Seth, **8:** 381 *n*
—— William, **20:** 87
Bumpus, Everett Cephas, **10:** 187
Bumstead, Jeremiah, **12:** 273; **18:** 332
—— Jeremy, **20:** 276
—— Joseph, **24:** 296, 298, 299
—— Josiah, **21:** 270 *n*
Bungonungomug River, Me., **6:** 69
Bunker, David, **24:** 418
—— Elizabeth, daughter of George. *See* Burt
—— George, **1:** 201 *n*; **24:** 108
—— John, **15:** 255; **16:** 409, 416
—— Mary Powell, **10:** 276 *n*
—— V., **25:** 102, 103, 105–107, 112
Bunker Hill, battle of, **1:** 65, 68, 164; **3:** 379, 381, 389; **5:** 49, 215, 349; **6:** 54 *n*, 80, 338; **7:** 403 *n*; **11:** 209
Bunnell, Lafayette Houghton, **8:** 386
Bunnian, Joseph, **12:** 94
Bunny, Francis, **21:** 225
Burbank, Ebenezer, **4:** 103
—— Hannah, wife of Nehemiah, **23:** 557
—— Nehemiah, **23:** 557
—— Timothy, **22:** 343

Burbeck, Charlotte Augusta, daughter of Henry, **5:** 51, 52
—— Edward, **5:** 53 *n*
—— Henry, **5:** 51–54
—— Jerusha (Glover), wife of William, (*d* 1785), **5:** 53 *n*
—— Martha (Shute), wife of Edward, **5:** 53 *n*
—— Thomas, **11:** 217
—— William, **14:** 17
—— William (*d* 1785), **5:** 53, 54; **25:** 130, 213
Burbeen, ——, **12:** 306
—— James, **4:** 121
—— Paul, **16:** 762–763
Burch, ——, **12:** 303 *n*
Burchett, Josiah, **8:** 180
Burchmore, Zachariah, **24:** 366, 367, 412, 419, 426
Burd, ——, **12:** 303
Burden, Capt. ——, **12:** 91
Burdett, ——, wife of Rev. George, **8:** 371
—— Rev. George, **5:** 180 *n*; **6:** 90; **25:** 15, 22; paper on, by H. A. Parker, **8:** 358–373
Burdon, Ann, **12:** 331
—— George, **25:** 44
Bureau, Anne. *See* Faneuil
Burgain, Robert, **12:** 281, 297
Burge, Joseph, **24:** 154
—— Thomas, **24:** 154
Burgersdijck, Franco, **6:** 277
Burges, ——, **25:** 107
—— Capt. E., **14:** 368 *n*
—— Gov. Elizeus (Elisha), **2**; **4:** 206; **6:** 269, 270 *n*; **15:** clxv *n*; **17**; **25:** 385; paper on, by A. Matthews, **14:** 360–372, 389 *n*
—— Thomas, **14:** 372 *n*
Burgess, ——, **25:** 155
—— Rev. Anthony, **20:** 95
—— Ashly, **20:** 53, 54
—— George Canning, **18:** 236 *n*, 254; **19:** 71, 80, 94, 104, 113 *n*; **20:** 384, 385, 394, 395, 432
—— Patience, **23**
—— Robert, **16**
—— Samuel, **14:** 370 *n*
Burgess-Folsom photograph of Dighton Rock, **20:** 384–386, 412, 416 *n*
Burgis, Mehitable (Bill) Selby, wife of William, **11:** 251, 257
—— William, **11**; **14:** 127; **15:** xciii, c, cii, ciii; **25:** 230, 232
Burgoyne, John, **6:** 78, 318; **7:** 111 *n*; **8:** 123, 124, 277; **15:** 331; **17:** 334; **18:** 355 *n*; **19:** 35 *n*; **20:** 20, 21; **25:** 323, 362
Burke, Ædanus, **1:** 249
—— Edmund, **6:** 346; **12:** 239; **13:** 356, 358, 373, 378; **18:** 130; **19:** 422
—— John, **24:** 154
Burkitt, Wright, **13:** 305 *n*
Burlamachi, Philip, **12:** 105 *n*
Burleigh (Burley), Andrew, **3:** 21; **4:** 5, 10, 11
—— Andrew (*d* 1788), **16:** 713
—— John, **3:** 20
—— Joseph, **6:** 145
Burley, Edward, **1:** 60
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas. *See* Curzon; Whittell
—— Samuel. *See* Curzon
—— Thomas, **7:** 218 *n*
—— Walter, **7:** 218 *n*
Burlingame, Anson, **24:** 142
Burlington, N. J., **11:** 434 *n*, 437, 438, 443, 444
Burn, George, **19:** 166 *n*, 199
—— Richard, **5:** 399
Burnaby, Rev. Andrew, **6:** 346, 350; **17:** 242, 243 *n*
Burnap, Jonathan, **4:** 109
Burne, Capt. ——, **25:** 121
Burnet, Gilbert, Bishop of Salisbury, **5:** 42; **17:** 222 *n*
—— Gilbert, **17:** 221, 222 *n*; **20:** 103 *n*
—— Mary, daughter of Gov. William. *See* Browne
—— Mary (Stanhope), first wife of Gov. William, **17:** 221 *n*
—— Mary (Vanhorne), second wife of Gov. William, **17:** 221 *n*
—— Richard, **7:** 175, **18:** 33
—— Thomas, **17:** 222 *n*
—— Gov. William, **2**; **3:** 119; **6:** 165; **7:** 202; **8:** 85 *n*, 159; **11:** 252; **15:** clxv; **16:** 564, 565; **17**; **20:** 103 *n*; **21:** 430, 440; **24:** 30
—— Rev. William (*d* 1755), **16:** 704, 708; **17:** 221, 222 *n*
Burnett, Edward, **12:** 308
Burney, Frances. *See* Arblay, d'
—— James, **14:** 167
—— Thomas, **19:** 27
Burnham, Rufus, **25:** 367
—— Thomas, **11:** 206
—— Thomas O. H. P., **11:** 207
Burns, William, **6:** 25, 30

Burr, Aaron, **6:** 201 *n*, 317; **17:** 333 *n*; **19:** 23 *n*
—— Eunice, wife of Thaddeus, **6:** 317, 322
—— Jehu (John), **12:** 62, 63, 65
—— Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1641), **25:** 15, 21
—— Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1842), **23:** 554, 555
—— Samuel, **15:** 364, 366
—— Thaddeus, **6:** 317, 322
Burr's Hill, Warren, R. I., **18:** 239 *n*
Burrage, Rev. Henry Sweetser, **24:** 199
—— William, **21:** 319
Burrill, John, **14:** 366; **15:** lix *n*; **16:** 453; **17:** 65
—— Sarah. *See* Taylor
Burrington, Thomas, **17:** 52 *n*, 53 *n*
Burritt, Elihu, **24:** 130
Burrough, Edward, **20:** 239, 270
Burroughs, Rev. Charles, **12:** 337 *n*
—— Francis, **14:** 216 *n*, 248
—— Rev. George, **1:** 290, 292; **4:** 343, 344; **10:** 18 *n*
—— Rev. Henry, **19:** 317 *n*; **25:** 371 *n*
—— Rev. Jeremiah, **20:** 95; **24:** 186
—— (Burrows), Rev. Joseph, **25:** 5 *n*
Burrow, John, **13:** 178, 180
—— Robert, **13:** 178
—— Thomas, **13:** 178
Bursley, ——, **23:** 555
Burt, Ann (Ellery), wife of Rev. John, **13:** 237 *n*
—— Edward, **1:** 201 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Bunker), wife of Edward, **1:** 201 *n*
—— John, **24:** 172
—— Rev. John (*d* 1775), **13:** 237
—— Jotham, **11:** 346
—— Patrick, **25:** 37
Burton, Margaret (Otis), wife of Thomas, **21:** 24, 26 *n*
—— Ralph, **12:** 94
—— Rev. Robert, **11:** 293
—— Sarah, daughter of Thomas, **21:** 26
—— Thomas, **21**
—— Warren, **24:** 140
Bury, Eng., **11:** 97; **21:** 156 *n*
Buryada, Gaetano, **21:** 5 *n*
Bush, ——, **8:** 322, 323
—— George Gary, **18:** 317
—— John, **5:** 408, 409
Bushell, John, **9:** 470; **14:** 404
Bushnel, ——, **21:** 54
Bushnell, Charles Ira, **24:** 390 *n*, 391 *n*, 392 *n*
—— David Ives, Jr., **18**; **20:** 375
—— Rev. Harvey, **23:** 570
—— Rev. Horace, **7:** 95; **22:** lx
—— John, **20:** 117
Bushrod, Hannah, daughter of John. *See* Washington
—— John, **7:** 137 *n*; **8:** 267
Busse, William, **12:** 235
Butcher, ——, **14:** 123
Bute, Earl of. *See* Stuart, John
Butler, Capt. ——, **19:** 224 *n*
—— Alban, **14:** 98 *n*
—— Abigail (Eustice), first wife of James (*d* 1715), **10:** 181
—— Alford, **6:** 113, 119 *n*, 120 *n*, 122 *n*, 123 *n*, 131 *n*
—— Benjamin Franklin, **1:** 438; **5:** 374; **11:** 356
—— Edward, **3:** 164
—— Elizabeth (Robinson), wife of Alford, **6:** 120 *n*
—— Eunice (West), wife of Alford, **6:** 122 *n*, 123 *n*
—— Frances (Kemble), **8:** 138
—— Francis, **24:** 330
—— Israel, **25:** 285
—— James, second Duke of Ormonde, **10:** 192, 203; **14:** 368
—— James, **10:** 181, 182; **11**
—— James (*d* 1827), **5:** 344; **10:** 182, 183
—— Rev. James Davie, **17:** 354 *n*
—— Jane. *See* Oxenbridge
—— Kezia, **11:** 205
—— Mary (Sigourney), wife of James (*d* 1827), **5:** 344; **10:** 182
—— Nathaniel, **13**
—— Obadiah, **8:** 171
—— Peter, **11:** 254, 255; **16:** 416, 428
—— Pierce, **11:** 140
—— Samuel, **6:** 123 *n*
—— Samuel (*d* 1680), **14:** 234, 236; **20:** 242
—— Sigourney, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115; death, **5:** 341, 344; tributes to, 344, 356; Memoir, by Lindsay Swift, **10:** 180–189
—— Stephen, **5:** 344; **10:** 181
—— Thaddeus, **11:** 399
—— William, **5:** 204; **6:** 390
Butler & Matthews, **24:** 382
Butman, Thomas, **24:** 405
Butterfield, John, **16:** 590, 782, 796
Butternut and Copperhead, Origin of, by A. Matthews, **20:** 205–237

Buttles, Leonard, **1:** 199 *n*
Buttolph, Nicholas, **13:** 211; **19:** 338
Button, John, **25:** 44
Buttre, John Chester, **5:** 95
Buttrick, William, **12:** 235
Buxton, Charles, **10:** 259
Byfield, Nathaniel, **3:** 76; **6:** 267 *n*, 269 *n*; **8:** 158, 159, 168; **10:** 379–384; **14:** 364, 366, 397 *n*; **17:** 49, 54, 62, 69 *n*, 72; **19:** 308; **21:** 299 *n*; and H. C., **15:** lviii *n*; **16:** 429, 439; **24:** 94, 100, 103
—— Rev. Richard, **10:** 384
—— Sarah, daughter of Nathaniel. *See* Tailer
—— Sarah (Juxon), wife of Rev. Richard, **10:** 384
—— Sarah (Leverett), second wife of Nathaniel, **10:** 384
Byles, Rev. Mather (*d* 1788), **5:** 260, 262; **10:** 230 *n*; **12:** 275, 298–301, 303, 304; **14:** 284, 293, 294; **15:** 306, 321; **16:** 477, 504, 514; **17:** 239; **19**; **20:** 17 *n*
—— Rev. Mather (*d* 1814), **16:** 798, 816; **19:** 315; **25:** 367, 371
Byng, George, first Viscount Torrington, **2:** 351, 352, 389; **8:** 179; **10:** 191
Byram, Nicholas, **24:** 151
Byrne, Very Rev. William, **25:** 173 *n*, 191 *n*, 228 *n*
Byrd, William, **17:** 252; **19:** 267

CABOT, Andrew, **24**; **25:** 94
—— Ann (Clarke), wife of Francis, **10:** 389
—— Dr. Arthur Tracy, **3:** 407; **8:** 12
—— Elizabeth, daughter of John (*d* 1742). *See* Higginson
—— Elizabeth, daughter of George. *See* Kirkland
—— Elizabeth (Higginson), wife of George, **6:** 448 *n*
—— Elizabeth Lee, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1819). *See* Follen
—— Francis, **10:** 389; **24:** 349 *n*, 366, 367, 382, 398, 417, 418
—— George, **5:** 363; **6:** 447 *n*; **10:** 54, 57; **17:** 334, 336; and H. C., **15:** cxxxviii *n*, cxxxix *n*; **17:** 272, 277, 279; privateering interests, **24**
—— Henry, **17:** 278, 279
—— J. & A., **20:** 192; **24**
—— James Elliot, **19:** 64, 65; **20:** 326 *n*
—— John, **1:** 186; **7:** 61
—— John (*d* 1742), **11:** 98–101
—— John (*d* 1821), **24:** 321, 342, 349 *n*, 359, 367, 420
—— Joseph, **17:** 276, 279
—— Louis, Resident Member C. S. M., **3:** 475; death, **17:** 161; tribute to, 286
—— Rev. Marston, **16:** 454, 462, 484, 505, 573; **24:** 310, 312
—— Mary Ann, daughter of Francis. *See* Blanchard; Lee
—— Samuel (*d* 1819), **5:** 214 *n*; **7:** 225 *n*; **13:** 205 *n*; **24:** 349 *n*, 405
—— Samuel (*d* 1906), **13:** 80 *n*
—— Sarah (Barrett), wife of Samuel (*d* 1819), **5:** 214; **13:** 205
—— Sebastian, **12:** 386, 387
—— Susan (Shattuck), wife of Arthur Tracy, **3:** 407; **8:** 12
Cacique, title, **1:** 188 *n*, 189; **3:** 414; **8:** 207
Cada, František, **21:** 149 *n*
Cadillac, Sieur Antoine de la Mothe, **24:** 246
Cadogan, Charles, second Baron Cadogan, **6:** 199
Cadwalader, Thomas, **19:** 282
Caen, Emeric de, **12:** 107
Cæsalpinus, Andreas, **21:** 113 *n*
Cahart, Capt. ——, **11:** 115
Cahill, ——, **14:** 4 *n*
Caillet, Albert L., **21:** 145
Cain, Simeon, **25:** 322, 323
Calamy, Rev. Edmund (*d* 1666), **14:** 124; **20:** 95
—— Rev. Edmund (*d* 1732), **6:** 175, 195; **14:** 47; **20:** 196, 203 *n*; **25:** 5 *n*
Calderwood, David, **6:** 195
—— Margaret (Steuart), **8:** 23
Caldwell, George, **6:** 30, 31
—— Rev. Jacob, **3:** 478
—— James (*d* 1770), **5:** 82
—— James (*d* 1781), **15:** 330
—— Rev. John, **18:** 221 *n*
—— William, **13:** 229
Calef, John, **8:** 95, 96 *n*, 97 *n*; **24:** 247; **25:** 49
—— Joseph, **4:** 121
—— Robert, **13:** 311–313, 420
—— Robert (*d* 1719), **19:** 403
Calendar, **4:** 408; **18:** 332 *n*; Old Style and New Style, **9:** 2, 404, 422, 441, 452, 463, 470; **10:** 413; **17:** 297 *n*; **18:** 346
Calfe, John, **3:** 131
Calhoon, Lucy, **13:** 140–144

Calhoon (*continued*)
—— family, **13:** 140
Calhoun, John Caldwell, **10:** 107, 368
Call, ——, **19:** 278
—— Caleb, **8:** 300 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **20:** 17
Call from the City, **13:** 411, 425
Callahan, John, **17:** 86 *n*
Callender, Charles, **11:** 206
—— Rev. Elisha, **12:** 176, 178
—— John, **25:** 145 *n*
—— Rev. John (*d* 1748), **16:** 455, 462, 477, 501, 504, 551
—— John (*d* 1833), **7:** 222, 225
—— Sarah (Bell), wife of John, **25:** 145 *n*
Callow, ——, **14:** 369 *n*
Calvert, ——, **17:** 200
—— Ann Arundell, wife of Cecil, **3:** 332
—— Cecil, second Baron Baltimore, **3:** 332; **10:** 273 *n*; **12:** 110; grants to, **1:** 188 *n*, 225; **3:** 413; **8:** 204, 211; **12:** 109
—— Charles, fifth Baron Baltimore, **6:** 178 *n*
—— Eleanor. *See* Custis; Stuart
—— George, **5:** 387 *n*; **20:** 88, 90
—— Sir George (*d* 1632), first Baron Baltimore, **12:** 380, 381; **13:** 163; and colonies, **8:** 204, 205, 209; **12:** 108, 109, 111, 257
—— Giles, **14:** 52 *n*; **20:** 89
—— Leonard, **17:** 371
Calvin, Rev. John, **1:** 145, 229; **11:** 55, 368; **12:** 122; **13:** 201, 202; **22:** xlii, 9, 247; **25:** 215 *n*, 240; influence on New England theology, **1:** 134; **22:** 385; and church music, **1:** 232, 237; and the Sabbath, **8:** 343 *n*, 344
Calvinists, **6:** 205; **13:** 66; **22:** xviii, xlii, 114; **24:** 18
Cam, ——, **13:** 161
Cambell, Duncan, **14:** 144
Cambridge, Earl and Countess of, **11:** 67, 68
Cambridge, **1:** 119, 423; **3:** 44, 52; **5:** 84, 86, 284, 389 *n*; **8:** 53, 333; **12:** 29, 382; **13:** 274 *n*; **14:** 408; **15:** lxx; **16:** 481, 557, 695, 697, 827; **17:** 131; **21:** 427; and H. C., **1:** 203, 208; **3:** 418; **6:** 276; **12:** 44, 138; town records, **1:** 379; **5:** 351; **7:** 50; General Court meets in, **4; 12:** 69; **14:** 2, 3 *n*; **16:** 587; fires, **6:** 230; **16;** views, **7:** 274; **11:** 252; **20:** 147–150; early synods, **12:** 6, 67; **13:** 277; **17:** 246; Gov. Winthrop's house, **11:** 295, 296, 306; Massachusetts election court held at, **12:** 13, 15, 19, 159; Hooker colony emigrates from, **12:** 56, 137; plans of, **15:** lxxix *n*, lxxxi *n*, 280, 303, 304; early schools, **17:** 133–139
—— Blue Anchor Tavern, **8:** 28; **14:** 20 *n*
—— Brattle St., **8:** 88 *n*
—— Burying Place, **15:** cxxiii *n*, 268; **16:** 642; **24:** 294
—— Christ Church, **3:** 45; **7:** 403, 406; **19:** 324 *n*; **25:** 157 *n*, 165 *n*, 374 *n*
—— Clover Den, **3:** 284; **6:** 103
—— Common, **15:** 136, 268, 303, 304 *n*; **16:** 536, 658, 687, 795
—— Craigie House, **7:** 403, 406 *n*
—— First Church, **1:** 59, 379; **13:** 241; **17:** 249, 366 *n*; Relations between First Church of Hartford and, by E. H. Hall, **13:** 273–277; and H. C., **16;** **18:** 374, 375 *n*, 376; meeting houses, **16;** **18:** 377 *n*; parsonages, **15:** cvi, cvii *n*, cxxxiii *n*
—— Fresh Pond, **16**
—— Grammar School, **15:** xxxi, lxxiii, 4, 288, 291, 385, 398; **16:** 548
—— Harvard Memorial Society, **3:** 243; **11:** 366; **12:** 4 *n*; **14:** 67; **15:** lxix *n*; **17:** 160; **24:** 88 *n*
—— Kirkland St., **12:** 7 *n*
—— Lechmere's Point, **7:** 404
—— Little Cambridge (Brighton), **6:** 396
—— Marshal's Orchard, **3:** 454
—— Old Court House, **1:** 270 *n*; **7:** 406; **8:** 88 *n*
—— Vassall estate, **7:** 404
—— Watch, **15:** 44, 205
—— Watch House Hill, **15:** cxxii
Cambridge Farm (Farms), **16:** 412, 416, 417, 428, 429
Cambridge Historical Society, **11:** 330; **18:** 392
Cambridge Neck, **16**
Cambridge Platform, **3:** 43; **8:** 329, 330; **25:** 239; J. Cotton and, **8:** 331, 332
Cambridge press, **11; 16**
Cambridge Rocks, **15:** 267; **16:** 430, 537, 634
Cambridge University, Eng., **5:** 218 *n*, 339; **6:** 204, 453 *n*; **8:** 359 *n*; **10:** 194; **11:** 75, 271 *n*, 376; **13:** 22 *n*; **16:** 630,

710; **18:** 210 *n*; graduates in New England, **1:** 117, 118, 271, 272 *n*, 449; **3:** 416, 423; **8:** 194, 195, 197; **12:** 41, 48 *n*, 63, 139; **17:** 210, 211; **25:** 15–17, 21
Cambridge Village, **8:** 250, 251 *n*, 254 *n*–256 *n*, 258; **15:** 53, 222, 255; **16:** 409, 411. *See also* Newton
Cambridge West Fields, **15:** 266; **16:** 427, 430, 581, 677, 818
Cambridgeport Parish, **24:** 124
Camden, William, **12:** 393
Camden, Earl of. *See* Pratt, Charles
Camden, S. C., **7:** 109
Cameron, Simon, **13:** 104
Cammock Patent, **10:** 371
Camock, Thomas, **1:** 277
Campbel, ——, **16:** 410
Campbell, ——, **17:** 277, 279
—— Archibald, Earl of Ilay, third Duke of Argyll, **4:** 357; **8:** 179
—— Bernard U., **25:** 190 *n*, 191 *n*, 211 *n*, 215, 218, 224
—— Colin, **15:** lxxxix *n*; **16:** 744
—— Collin, **12:** 89
—— Rev. George, **15:** 322, 328
—— James, **17:** 80 *n*; **18:** 91
—— John, fourth Earl of Loudoun, **3:** 121; **7:** 330; **17:** 80 *n*; **19:** 24; **24:** 439
—— John (*d* 1728), **9:** 437 *n*, 440, 441, 451; **15:** 270; **20:** 119; and Boston News Letter, **9:** 421–423, 437; **10:** 314
—— Laughlin, **24:** 55
—— Rev. Neil, **15:** 314, 315, 316
—— Rev. Othniel, **12:** 279, 304; **22:** 289, 298; and H. C., **16**
—— Patrick, **25**
—— William, **7:** 277
Campus, **15:** cxxvii *n*; paper on, by A. Matthews, **3:** 431–437
Canada, **1:** 420; **3:** 323; **13:** 226, 228; **17:** 254, 261; **18:** 161, 163; **24:** 35; expeditions against, **8:** 215, 245; **15:** 396; **16:** 762; **22:** 165, 167, 210, 270; J. Vose's journal, **7:** 245–262
Canada, County of, **24:** 207, 238
Canada Company, **18:** 164, 165
Canandaigua, N. Y., **19:** 84 *n*
Canary Islands, **12:** 389, 391, 392
Canavan, Michael Joseph, papers by, Mr. Blackstone's "Excellent Spring," **11:** 295–328; Old Boston Public Library, **12:** 116–135
Candiac, Château de, France, **7:** 330
Candler, Rev. Matthias, **13:** 38 *n*, 40 *n*
Candles, **10:** 211; **12:** 31; **20:** 100; Washington's experiments with, **7:** 165, 167, 181. *See also* Bayberry candles
Cane. *See* Keayne
—— Capt. ——, **25:** 113
Caner, Henry, **6:** 191
—— Rev. Henry (*d* 1792), **3:** 387; **6:** 191 *n*; **10:** 67–71; **11:** 261; **19:** 299, 405; **20:** 15 *n*, 16 *n*
—— Sarah, daughter of Rev. Henry. *See* Gore
Cannady. *See* Kennedy
Canne, Rev. John, **1:** 281
Canning, Elizabeth, **5:** 67 *n*
Cannon, Capt. ——, **17:** 202
—— James, **11:** 41–43, 52
Capaock Island. *See* Martha's Vineyard
Cape Ann, **12:** 200 *n*, 201 *n*; **19:** 224, 225 *n*
Cape Breton, **1:** 124; **3:** 194, 216, 219, 223; **5:** 96, 320; **6:** 175, 304 *n*
Cape Charles, **12:** 379
Cape Cod, **12:** 257
Cape Porpoise (Arundel, Kennebunkport), Me., **7:** 287; **8:** 127; **20:** 146
Cape Sable, **12:** 194, 195 *n*, 197, 198
Cape Verde Islands, **12:** 390, 392
Căpek, Thomas, **21:** 150 *n*, 151 *n*
Capel, Arthur, first Baron Capel of Hadham, **11:** 289
Capen, Ann, **25:** 236
—— Edward, **4:** 120
—— Elizabeth (Hall), wife of John, **5:** 270
—— Henry, **6:** 113
—— Hopestill, **5:** 260, 264, 270, 271, 297; **6:** 113, 116, 119, 120 *n*
—— John, **5:** 270, 298 *n*
—— Patience (Stoddard), wife of Hopestill, **5:** 271, 298 *n*
—— Thomas, **5:** 272 *n*
Capman, ——, **20:** 275
Capron, Banfield, **4:** 115
Card, Joseph, **7:** 202
—— Richard, **7:** 202 *n*
Cardilucius, Johann Hiskias, **21:** 176
Cardin, Marguerite. *See* Chatelin
Care, Henry, **24:** 315
Carew, ——, Lady, **12:** 374 *n*
—— John, **20:** 238
—— Thomas, **1:** 316
Carey. *See also* Cary
—— John, **24:** 151
Cargill, James, **6:** 57, 58

Carleton, Sir Dudley, Viscount Dorchester, **8:** 22; **11:** 268 *n*; **17:** 329 *n*
—— Edward, **7:** 284; **21:** 38 *n*, 55, 56
—— Sir Guy, first Baron Dorchester, **6:** 264; **7:** 128 *n*, 334; **8:** 316; **10:** 33; **24:** 387; **25:** 128, 129
—— Osgood, **3:** 391 *n*; **5:** 22 *n*; **21:** 252
—— Samuel, **24:** 406
—— William, **24:** 341, 412
Carlisle, Earls of. *See* Hay, James; Howard, Charles
Carlisle, town, **1:** 57
Carlton, Oliver, **5:** 364
Carlyle, John, **12:** 97–99; **17:** 164
—— Thomas, **1:** 402; **3:** 313
Carmarthen, Marquis of. *See* Osborne, Sir Thomas
Carmichael, Gerschom, **15:** 309
Carnan, Thomas, **11:** 75
Carnes, Edward, **5:** 261; **6:** 47
—— John, **24:** 346, 358, 370, 404, 413, 424; **25:** 113, 114, 116, 118
—— Jonathan, **24:** 393
Carnoe, William, **20:** 391
Carnwath, Earl of. *See* Dalyell
Carolina, **3:** 98; **6:** 177, 178 *n*, 182, 342, 344, 360; **8:** 216; rights and titles in, **1:** 188 *n*, 189; **3:** 414; **8:** 204, 206, 207; **12:** 381; constitutions, **1:** 227; **3:** 414; **8:** 207–209. *See also* North Carolina; South Carolina
—— Chancellor's Court, **8:** 208
Caroline, Queen of George II, **6:** 208; **12:** 286; **16:** 557; **20:** 101, 102, 134, 142
Caron, François, **14:** 169, 170
Carpenter, Alice. *See* Bradford
—— Comfort, **18:** 82, 84
—— Daniel, **24:** 49
—— Eliphalet, **4:** 109
—— Rev. Henry, **13:** 40 *n*
—— I., **24:** 254 *n*
—— J., **24:** 414, 426
—— Joseph, **24:** 151
—— Joseph Estlin, **6:** 437
—— Josiah, **18:** 84
—— Juliana. *See* Morton
—— Rev. Lant, **6:** 419 *n*
—— Mary, **22:** 260
—— Richard, **6:** 76
—— Samuel, **24:** 151
—— William, **24:** 150
Carr, George, **5:** 125
—— Lucien, **3:** 190
—— Maurice, **7:** 9
—— Patrick, **5:** 82
—— Sir Robert, **1:** 285 *n*; **5:** 182; **17:** 114
—— Wait, **6:** 386 *n*
Carrico, Alexander, **24:** 402
Carrington, Edward, **7:** 365, 366
—— Thomas, **19:** 300
Carrisco (Carisco), John, **24:** 390 *n*
Carroll, Charles, **7:** 117 *n*
—— Hermanus, **19:** 279 *n*
—— John, **1:** 449; **25**
—— Joseph, **20:** 277
Carruth, Nathan, **7:** 56
Carry, A. *See* Cary, Nathaniel
Carsley, Seth, **25:** 308
Carter, ——, **15:** 212; **19:** 224 *n*
—— Bethiah, **10:** 13
—— Charles, **17:** 166
—— Esther, daughter of Nathaniel. *See* Cary
—— Franklin, **7:** 125; **12:** 399; Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115; tribute to R. Wolcott, **7:** 86; Corresponding Member, **10:** 386; death, **21:** 410; tribute to, **24:** 113
—— Hannah (Gookin), wife of Vincent, **3:** 174
—— Henry Harrington, **11:** 207
—— James, **10:** 325
—— James Coolidge, **7:** 216; **13:** 78; **19:** 39; Honorary Member C. S. M., **5:** 82; death, **10:** 60; tributes to, 60–67, 145
—— John, **5:** 227 *n*
—— Landon, **7:** 176
—— Margery. *See* Hutchinson
—— Nathaniel, **3:** 174
—— Richard, **4:** 21
—— Robert, **8:** 269
—— Robert (*d* 1732), **5:** 227 *n*
—— Rev. Thomas, **25:** 15, 22
—— Vincent, **3:** 174
—— William, **17:** 170; **24:** 291
Carteret, Sir George, **3:** 413; **8:** 208
—— John, Earl of Granville, **6:** 199, 205; **13:** 195; **14:** 371
Cartier, Jacques, **3:** 111, 190, 192
Cartwright, George, **1:** 285 *n*; **15:** lxxxii; **17:** 114
—— Samuel, **13:** 228
—— Rev. Thomas, **11:** 271 *n*; **22:** 129
Carvajal, Bernardino, **6:** 414
Carver, ——, **19:** 359
—— Catherine (White) Leggatt, wife of John (*d* 1621), **22:** 45

—— John, **23:** 535, 536, 537; **24:** 150
—— John (*d* 1621), **12:** 260; **17**; **18:** 134, 137, 142; **22**; **24:** 20; and W. Mullin's will, **7:** 400, 401, 402
—— Jonathan, **7:** 102; **19:** 402
—— Josiah, **22:** 296
—— Robert, **24:** 150
Carver, church at, **23:** 555
Carwick (Carrack), John (Jonathan), **24:** 404, 407, 426
Carwitham, John, **25:** 232, 233 *n*
Cary, Capt. ——, **18:** 92; **19:** 361 *n*
—— Anne, daughter of Wilson Miles. *See* Nicholas
—— Archibald, **7:** 387, 390; **17:** 166
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Wilson Miles. *See* Fairfax
—— Esther (Carter), wife of Rev. Thomas, **3:** 174
—— George Blankern, **1:** 320, 321
—— Rev. Henry, **16:** 680
—— John, **1:** 88, 107
—— Mary, daughter of Wilson Miles. *See* Ambler
—— Nathaniel, **5:** 261; **8:** 98, 101; **19:** 247 *n*
—— Richard, **13**
—— Robert, **12:** 123
—— Rev. Samuel, **3:** 174–179
—— Sarah, daughter of Wilson Miles. *See* Fairfax
—— Rev. Thomas, **3:** 174, 179 *n*
—— Wilson Miles, **5:** 222, 223
Caryl, Rev. Benjamin, **25:** 251 *n*
—— Rev. Joseph, **6:** 195; **11:** 338, 341; **24:** 68
Casas, Bartolomé de las, **6:** 365
Casco, Me., **20:** 83, 134 *n*; **22:** 197
Casco Bay, Me., land grants at, **15:** 277, 278; **16:** 413, 419, 431; **21**
Casco Fort, **1:** 289
Casgrain, Henri Raymond, l'Abbé, **1:** 342; **3:** 96
Casmire, Frederick, Duke of Courland, **20:** 62
Casneau (Casno, Casnoe). *See* Cazneau
Caspipina's Letters, **18:** 78
Cass, Jonathan, **11:** 396
—— Lewis, **17:** 351 *n*, 374
Cassalis, Sir Gregory, **14:** 370
Cassard, Jacques, **11:** 98–100
Cassava, **14:** 173
Castiglione, Count, **7:** 175, 176
Castine, Vincent, Baron de, **20:** 27, 46
Castine, Me. *See* Bagaduce; Penobscot
Casting, Charles, **10:** 215
Castle, Daniel, **11:** 50, 51
Castle Crine, Ireland, **5:** 204
Caswell, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas. *See* Leonard
—— John, **4:** 118; **16:** 436
—— Richard, **13:** 47
—— Thomas, **13:** 243
Catanach, James, **15:** 318
Catechisms, **1:** 134; **12:** 170, 173; **14:** 359, 409; **17:** 126, 127, 128; **23**; **25:** 69
Catechizing, of children, **23**
Cathcart, John, **3:** 234, 235, 236; **11:** 224, 225; **24:** 355, 408, 426, 430; **25:** 100
Catholic disabilities. *See* Test Act
Catholics. *See* Roman Catholics
Catlett, John, **10:** 274
Catlin, George, **1:** 338; **8:** 375; **20:** 329, 331, 342
Caton, Marianne, daughter of Richard. *See* Patterson; Wellesley
—— Richard, **7:** 117 *n*
Cattle, rating, **4:** 310; prices, **22:** 69, 75
Caucus, Boston, **11:** 32, 34
Caulkins, Frances Manwaring, **5**; **6**
Cautionary towns, Holland, **22:** 78
Cavendish, Sir Charles, **21:** 166 *n*
—— Henry, **18:** 12
—— Thomas, **12:** 257
—— William, second Duke of Devonshire, **2:** 344, 345, 351, 352, 384, 388, 389
Caverly, Anthony, **15:** 297; **16:** 672
Cayman, Islands of, **18:** 73
Cazneau, ——, **3:** 155
—— Isaac, **13:** 385, 386
—— Margaret, **10:** 18
Cecil, William, Baron Burghley, **10:** 304 *n*
Cedars, Canada, **7:** 247, 254–256
Celso, Capt. ——, **25:** 106
Censorship, **9:** 452, 485, 486
Center, James, **6:** 387 *n*
Central Village, Westport, **17:** 1
Chace. *See also* Chase
—— Charles Warren, **20:** 393
—— E., **19:** 37
Chadbourn, Benjamin, **1:** 387; **5:** 13 *n*
Chaddock, Rev. Calvin, **22:** 377
—— Thomas, **13:** 31, 36–38
Chaderton, William, **8:** 345; **19:** 417 *n*
Chadwick, Benjamin, **16:** 417, 428
—— Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1819), **24:** 159, 161

Chadwick (*continued*)
—— Dr. James Read, **10:** 248; Resident Member C. S. M., 59; death and tribute to, 146
—— Rev. John White, **5:**310; **6:**293, 294
—— Josh., **11:** 382
—— Mary, wife of Thomas, **24:** 159
—— Thomas, **24:** 159
Chaffe, Joel, **4:** 108
Chaffey, Mathew, **5:** 122
Chaffin, Rev. William Ladd, **24:** 143
Chalfont, George, **12:** 255
Chalice, Philip, **15:** 283
Chalmers, Anna Maria Campbell (Hickman), wife of David, **10:** 369
—— David, **10:** 369 *n*
—— George, **12:** 19 *n*; **21:** 85 *n*
—— Rev. John, **15:** 317, 318, 321
—— Robert, **6:** 143
Chamberlain, Henry, **20:** 52
—— Henry Vassall, **17:** 278, 279
—— John. *See* Chamberlayne
—— Joshua Lawrence, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5:** 412; on title of Gorges, **12:** 368 *n*; on name Maine, 371 *n*, 376; death, **17:** 161; tribute to, 286
—— Mellen, **1:** 175, 422 *n*; **18:** 154
—— Phillips, **3:** 155
—— Richard, **3:** 128
—— Samuel, **14:** 395
—— William, **15:** 54, 216
Chamberlain Collection, **5:** 65 *n*; **8:** 26, 27
Chamberlayne, John, **14:** 88 *n*, 93–95, 105 *n*, 106 *n*; **16:** 503; **20:** 99; **25:** 5 *n*
Chamberlen, Hugh, **10:** 295 *n*
Chamberlin, ——, **13:** 320
—— Mason, **10:** 237 *n*
Chambers, ——, **12:** 93; **14:** 123
—— Charles, **24:** 84, 86, 96, 98, 103, 104, 105
—— Edmund Kerchever, **21:** 141
—— Matthew, **24:** 402, 408
—— Rebecca. *See* Russell
—— Rebecca, **19:** 371
Chambly, Canada, **6:** 263; **7:** 247, 252, 257–259; **8:** 316
Champe, Jane. *See* Washington
Champernowne, Arthur, **6:** 62, 63
—— Elizabeth (Popham), wife of Richard, **1:** 277 *n*
—— Francis, **5:** 176 *n*, 182, 183; in Me., **1:** 277, 284, 285; and Dudley's Council, **2:** 38; **17:** 30, 31, 32, 37
—— Richard, **1:** 277 *n*
Champflour, François de, **6:** 263 *n*
Champlain, Samuel de, **3:** 194; **14:** 171; **19:** 116; **24:** 199; surrenders Quebec, **12:** 104, 105 *n*, 193; maps and marking of longitude by, **13:** 226, 227, 228, 231
Champlain Mt., Me., **24:** 253
Champlin, William, **21:** 295
Champney, ——, **15:** 53
—— Dorcas. *See* Bowes
—— Rev. Joseph, **16**
—— Margaret (Brown) Gould, wife of Maurice, **6:** 65, 67
—— Maurice (Morrice), **6:** 65 *n*, 67 *n*; **8:** 106
—— Richard, **25:** 37
—— Richard (*d* 1669), **15:** 53, 217, 253, 263, 267, 268; **16:** 431; **17:** 132
—— Sarah. *See* Lowell
Chancery, courts of, **3:** 43; **5:** 105
Chancy. *See* Chauncy
Chandler, Clark, **18:** 113 *n*
—— Rev. James, **16:** 514, 519, 525, 535
—— John (*d* 1703), **21:** 359
—— John (*d* 1743), **3:** 20; **14:** 395; **17:** 67; **20:** 131 *n*, 138, 145; **24:** 107; and Land Bank, **4**
—— John (*d* 1762), **6:** 53 *n*; **15:** 297 *n*; **17:** 79, 80; **19:** 280 *n*; and Land Bank, **4**
—— John (*d* 1800), **8:** 50 *n*
—— Joseph Ripley, **17:** 372
—— Rev. Joshua, **23:** 597
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1766), **13:** 324
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1775), **16:** 616
—— Samuel (*d* 1813), **17:** 277, 279
—— Seth Carlo, **3:** 310, 487; Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13. *Communication:* Tribute to B. A. Gould, **3:** 290
Chaney, Rev. George Leonard, **12:** 341; **24:** 143
Change-bills, **10:** 85, 87
Channell, Edmond, **13:** 178
Channing, Edward, **21:** 410; **24:** 120; Resident Member C. S. M., **18:** 69. *Communication:* Cost of living, 1800, **18:** 308
—— Edward Tyrrel, **1:** 315, 319; **3:** 301, 478; **7:** 206; **11:** 208
—— Francis Dana, **7:** 221 *n*, 225 *n*; **12:** 335 *n*
—— Susan Cleveland (Higginson), wife of Francis Dana, **7:** 221 *n*, 225 *n*
—— Walter, Resident Member C.S.M., **1:** 115
—— William, **11:** 37

—— Rev. William Ellery, **1:** 282, 431; **5:** 361, 365, 370; **11:** 37 *n*; **12:** 334, 337, 355; **17:** 352 *n*; **24:** 144
—— Rev. William Henry, **6:** 421; **7:** 225 *n*; **8:** 145, 147
Chapin, Rev. Alonzo Bowen, **20:** 320
Chaplin, Rev. Ebenezer, **8:** 332
—— Jeremiah, **15:** 292, 293, 295, 297
Chapman, ——, **20:** 230 *n*
—— Abigail (Devens), first wife of Jonathan (*d* 1832), **11:** 226–227, 238 *n*
—— Ann (Kettell), wife of Thomas, **11:** 208 *n*
—— Benjamin, **24:** 404, 419, 426, 427
—— Rev. Daniel, **6:** 199
—— Dummer Rogers, **11:** 208 *n*, 238
—— George, **10:** 304 *n*
—— Henry Leland, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **11:** 280; death, **14:** 388; tribute to, **17:** 144. *Communication:* Order to Sir W. Phips, **11:** 341
—— Isaac, **24:** 404
—— James, **11:** 216
—— Jemima (Miller) Stone, wife of Jonathan (*d* 1765), **11:** 208 *n*, 209, 215
—— Jonas, **6:** 235 *n*
—— Jonathan, **11:** 209 *n*, 238
—— Jonathan (*d* 1765), **11:** 208
—— Jonathan (*d* 1832), Autobiography, communicated by J. Noble, Jr., **11:** 208–239
—— Livewel, **4:** 298
—— Lucy. *See* Washington
—— Margaret, daughter of Jonathan (*d* 1832), **11:** 237
—— Margaret (Rogers), second wife of Jonathan (*d* 1832), **11:** 237, 238
—— Ralph, **21:** 301
—— Richard, **11:** 215, 226
—— Thomas, **11:** 208
"Character," use of the form in seventeenth century English literature, **14:** 232–236
Chard, Helen (Allen), **20**
Chardon, Peter (*d* 1767), **17:** 220 *n*
—— Peter (*d* 1775), **6:** 87, 89; **17:** 220; and Land Bank, **3:** 33 *n*, 46, 48; **4:** 4, 83, 121, 137, 142
—— Sarah (Colman), wife of Peter (*d* 1775), **6:** 87
Charles, Samuel, **12:** 133
Charles I, of England, **1**; **2:** 8, 10, 11, 13, 14, 25; **3:** 43, 250 *n*, 331; **5:** 170, 218 *n*; **6:** 64 *n*, 192 *n*; **8:** 151, 209, 210, 211, 354; **10:** 5, 15*, 164, 202 *n*, 262, 263; **11:** 269, 281–294, 368, 376; **12**; **13:** 164, 165, 230, 458; **14:** 45; **17:** 3, 110, 129, 367 *n*; **18:** 59, 164; **21:** 21 *n*, 83, 165, 449; **22:** 62, 85, 86; **25:** 66; Declaration Concerning Sports, **8:** 335–351
Charles II, of England, **1:** 129, 130, 285, 287, 292, 374, 422; **2**; **3:** 132 *n*, 134; **5:** 182, 217, 218, 363, 402; **6:** 96, 181 *n*, 327, 345 *n*; **7:** 120, 290, 295; **8:** 209, 276; **10:** 110, 111, 152, 287; **11:** 307, 319, 370, 372; **12:** 110, 112, 122, 124, 209; **13:** 120, 121, 161, 164; **14:** 45, 46; **17**; **18:** 75; **20:** 24, 196, 270; **21:** 50, 68, 71, 143, 178, 450; **24:** 205, 208, 217, 218, 230
Charles III, of Spain, **7:** 140
Charles V, Emperor, **25:** 68
Charles XII, of Sweden, **6:** 179, 180; **10:** 203
Charles Edward Louis Philip Casimir, the Young Pretender, **13:** 255, 257; **18:** 205 *n*
Charles Louis, Elector Palatine, **10:** 202 *n*; **20:** 5
Charles River, **1:** 119, 120; **2:** 8, 9, 11; **3:** 71, 72; **16**; named, **3:** 194; **13:** 230; bridge over, **16:** 407, 420, 678, 690
Charleston, S. C., **6:** 78 *n*, 336, 433; **7:** 109, 111 *n*, 112 *n*; in pre-Revolutionary times, **19**
—— St. Philip's Church, **13:** 196 *n*
—— Work House Green, **6:** 336
Charlestown, **1:** 192, 198, 201 *n*; **3:** 160, 174, 381; **6:** 54 *n*, 115; **8:** 53; **11:** 206 *n*; **12:** 24, 40; **13:** 230; **16:** 768, 769; **17:** 247; Winthrop's company at, **11:** 295; **12:** 113 *n*; great sickness, **11:** 295, 296, 304, 327; **22:** 68; J. Harvard in, **12:** 5, 7, 8, 9; body of laws planned for, 8, 11, 16; first house, 18, 24, 26; ships arriving 1630, 103, 192, 201, 202 *n*, 203 *n*; and H. C., **16**; small-pox in, **16:** 467, 581, 583; land grants in, **21:** 296, 297, 298, 355, 356, 357, 361. *See also* Bunker Hill
—— Committee of Correspondence, **8:** 300 *n*
—— First Baptist Church, **21:** 275
—— First Parish Church, **3:** 422 *n*; **5:** 249; **12:** 40; **13:** 89, 277; **21:** 272, 276; **22:** 68
—— Gaol, **16:** 572
—— Harvard Church, **6:** 97 *n*; **11:** 238 *n*
—— Stinted Pasture, **21:** 355

Charlestown (*continued*)
—— Sullivan Square, **7:** 224 *n*
—— Taverns; Eagle, **11:** 238; Indian Chief, 238 *n*
—— Tide Mills, **3:** 160, 174
—— Town Hill, **11:** 295, 327
—— Ursuline Community, **25:** 228
Charlestown Ferry, **14:** 146, 156; **16**
Charlestown Village, **3:** 160
Charlestown, N. H., **3:** 220; **6:** 259, 260 *n*, 264, 265; **8:** 186; **24:** 51, 52
Charlestown, R. I., **16:** 850
Charlevoix, Pierre François Xavier de, **20:** 330
Charlotte, Queen of George III, index vol., xiii
Charlton, Robert, **12:** 102 *n*
Charlton, town, **6:** 455; **18:** 122 *n*, 291–307
Charnock, John, **15:** 297 *n*
—— Stephen, **6:** 195
—— William, **16:** 713
Charter Oak, Hartford, Ct., **5:** 216–220; **21:** 426
Charters, **12:** 371 *n*; early American, **3:** 247; **8:** 204–208; **24:** 33; government by, **6:** 11, 177 *n*, 195. *See also* Massachusetts, Colony Charter, Explanatory Charter, Province Charter
Charton, ——, **7:** 375
Chase. *See also* Chace
—— Charles, **13:** 462
—— Charles Augustus, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 75; death, **14:** 69; tribute to, 70
—— Ellen, **3:** 244
—— John, **24:** 393
—— Rev. Josiah, **16:** 657
—— Samuel, **17:** 316; **21:** 443
—— Theodore, **19:** 37 *n*
—— Thomas, **19:** 37 *n*
Chastellux, François Jean, Marquis de, **6:** 348; **8:** 278
Chatelin, François, **6:** 264
—— Josette, daughter of François. *See* Boucher
—— Marguerite (Cardin), wife of François, **6:** 264
Chatham, Earl of. *See* Pitt, William
Chauncy, Barnabas, **15:** 231; **22:** 85
—— Rev. Charles (*d* 1672), **1:** 395, 451; **3:** 425, 426; **5:** 202; **12:** 42 *n*; **13:** 139, 140; **18:** 408; **22**; **24:** 294; **25:** 15, 22; and H. C., **5:** 323, 326, 328, 331, 391; **8:** 193, 194, 202 *n*; **11:** 336, 339, 340; **16**; **18:** 325; **21**; **25:** 245
—— Rev. Charles (*d* 1714), **15:** 75–77, 254, 345
—— Rev. Charles (*d* 1787), **1:** 417, 424; **5:** 267; **6:** 132; **7:** 327; **8:** 323 *n*, 352; **10:** 230 *n*, 235; **11:** 37; **12**; **18:** 221 *n*, 226 *n*, 227 *n*; **19**; **25:** 130; and H. C., **16**; **25:** 27
—— Charles (*d* 1809), **1:** 387
—— Elizabeth (Hirst), first wife of Rev. Charles (*d* 1787), **19:** 344, 345, 346
—— Elnathan, **13:** 289
—— Rev. Ichabod, **18:** 210 *n*
—— Rev. Isaac, **18:** 210 *n*
—— Israel (*d* 1703), **5:** 339, 349
—— Israel (*d* 1736), **16:** 505
—— Rev. Nathaniel, **15:** cliv, clviii, 210
Chauncy (Westborough), **1:** 307
Chauncy Papers, **13:** 139
Chavillie, ——, **7:** 392
Chebaquiduck, Island of, **4:** 414
Checkery. *See* Chickering
Checkley, Anthony, **1:** 284; **3:** 457 *n*, 459 *n*; **10:** 370; **16:** 416, 428
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1769). *See* Adams
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1768). *See* Lathrop
—— Elizabeth (Rolfe), wife of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1769), **12:** 273
—— Rev. John (*d* 1743), **16:** 665, 672
—— Rev. John (*d* 1754), **17:** 70 *n*; **20:** 285; and C. Mather, **14**
—— John Webb, **25:** 168
—— Lydia (Scottow) Gibbs, wife of Anthony, **10:** 370. *See also* Colman
—— Mary (Scottow), wife of Samuel (*d* 1738), **10:** 370; **12:** 272
—— Samuel (*d* 1738), **8:** 114; **10:** 370, 371 *n*; **12:** 272; **15:** lviii *n*
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1768), **12:** 273, 275; **16:** 721, 732
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1769), **1:** 420; **18:** 264 *n*; **19**; his diary for 1735, communicated by H. W. Cunningham, **12:** 270–306; and H. C., **16**
—— William, **18:** 264
Cheesbrough. *See* Chesebrough
Cheever, ——, **20:** 276; **25:** 97
—— Abijah, **4:** 92–94
—— Abijah (*d* 1843), **25:** 160
—— Rev. Ames, **19:** 333, 353
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Ezekiel (*d* 1770). *See* Henley
—— Ezekiel, **6:** 52 *n*; **11:** 33

—— Ezekiel (*d* 1708), **15:** 58, 227; **17:** 247, 248; **20:** 116; **25:** 15, 21, 73
—— Ezekiel (*d* 1770), **17:** 80
—— Rev. Israel, **16:** 771, 777, 781, 798
—— Joshua, **4:** 112
—— Ruth (Angier), wife of Rev. Samuel, **25:** 73
—— Rev. Samuel, **1:** 413, 445 *n*, 448; **25:** 73
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1749), **15:** 58, 63, 64, 227, 234
—— Thomas (*d* 1753), **3:** 33 *n*, 46, 48; **4:** 47, 48, 83, 112, 121, 137, 142
—— Timothy, **4:** 121
Cheiza d'Artignan, Comte de, **7:** 375, 376
Chelmsford, **12:** 234 *n*; **15:** 223; **17:** 253; **21:** 351, 352 *n*
Chelsea (Rumney Marsh), **12:** 114, 115; **14:** 155; **21:** 319, 360; and H. C., **16**
Cheney, Benjamin, **16:** 417, 428
—— Deborah (Wiswall), wife of William (*d* 1681), **6:** 334 *n*
—— Ebenezer, **14:** 28 *n*, 38
—— Elizabeth (Palmer), wife of Ebenezer, **14:** 28 *n*
—— John, **17:** 275, 279
—— Samuel, **6:** 119; **14:** 27, 28 *n*, 29, 38
—— William (*d* 1667), **6:** 334 *n*
—— William (*d* 1681), **3:** 62; **6:** 334, 335
Cherry, Samuel, **11:** 402, 403
Chesebrough, Thomas, **16:** 573
—— William, **15:** 275, 276
Cheshire, Rev. Thomas, **8**
Chesholme, Thomas, **15:** clxi; **18:** 314, 315, 323
Chester, John, **3:** 65
—— John (*d* 1771), **16:** 573
—— Joseph Lemuel, **6:** 177 *n*; **14;** his genealogy of Wentworth family, **11:** 62–65, 68
Chester, Bishop of. *See* Chaderton, William; Lloyd, George; Morton, Thomas
Chester, N. H., **11:** 385–387
Chester, Pa., **11:** 210, 211
Chesterfield, Lord. *See* Stanhope, Philip Dormer
Chetwynd, William Richard, third Viscount Chetwynd, **8:** 180
Chevalier, Elizabeth. *See* Baynton
—— Peter, **19:** 199 *n*
Chevé, Charles François, **25:** 140
Cheverus, John, **12:** 135; **14:** 345; **25:** 190, 228 *n*
Chevillet, G (Justus), **7:** 331
Chevré, Martin, **8:** 181
Chevy Chase, **1:** 230
Chew, Joseph, **12:** 90, 97, 98
Chewney (Cheney), Rev. Nicholas, **20:** 92, 93
Chia, Fnr, **20:** 369
Chicago, Ill., **3:** 342
Chichester, ——, **7:** 170; **11:** 156, 176 *n*; **17:** 188
—— Sir Edward, Baron Chichester of Belfast and Viscount Chichester of Carrickfergus, **21:** 122
Chickering, ——, **17:** 274, 279
—— Henry, **20:** 260; **21:** 259
—— Rev. Jabez, **23:** 550
—— Lydia (Fisher), second wife of Nathaniel, **21:** 449
—— Nathaniel, **21:** 450
Chickley, William. *See* Checkley
Chideock Manor, **3:** 330, 331
Child, Ebenezer, **4:** 109
—— Elizabeth, **5:** 64 *n*
—— Ephraim, **5:** 117, 119, 131
—— Francis James, **3:** 284, 442; **6:** 100, 101, 104, 105; **12:** 340; **19:** 39
—— George, **24:** 337 *n*
—— John, **17:** 116; **21**
—— Joseph, **5:** 262
—— Martha. *See* Weld
—— Mary, wife of John, **21:** 97
—— Peter de la, **21:** 4 *n*
—— Robert, **21:** 175; **25:** 15, 21; Dr. Robert Child the Remonstrant, by G. L. Kittredge, **21:** 1–146
—— Stephen, **16:** 674, 708
—— Thomas, **1:** 369 *n*; **19:** 406; **20:** 276; **21:** 4 *n*
Child bearing, **14:** 148, 149, 176, 177
Children, **12:** 157; **22:** 140, 166, 170, 212, 295, 329, 331, 378; Indian, **14:** 150, 177, 181. *See also* Anonymous; Catechizing
Childs, Timothy, **17:** 277, 280
Chilton, Mary, **17:** 297 *n*. *See also* Winslow
Chipman, Benjamin, **24:** 390, 402
—— Elizabeth, **25:** 309, 314
—— John, **24:** 149
—— John (*d* 1761), **17:** 276, 280
—— John (*d* 1768), **16:** 657, 674
—— Rev. John (*d* 1775), **15:** 392; **16:** 424, 861, 862
—— Seth, **22:** 289
Chippascutt, **18:** 248; **20:** 406

Chiswell, Richard, **4:** 304; **12:** 123; **14:** 278–281; **19:** 14, 15, 17, 20, 21
Chittenden, Hiram Martin, **8:** 379 *n*
—— Martin, **3:** 138
—— Thomas, **3:** 134, 136, 137; **10:** 256; **11:** 48, 53
Chizeau, Adam, **6:** 113
—— Susanna (Cosno), wife of Adam, **6:** 113 *n*
Chizle, ——, **12:** 89
Choate, Charles Francis, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 75; death, **14:** 69; tribute to, 70
—— John, **14:** 11, 13; and Land Bank, **3:** 4
—— Joseph Hodges, **3:** 440; **10:** 329, 330; **18:** 194, 195; **19:** 38, 39; Honorary Member C. S. M., **3:** 1; on J. C. Carter, **10:** 64, 64 *n*; his memorial to J. Harvard, 200 *n*; death and tribute to, **19:** 374. *Communications:* Memoir of L. Saltonstall, **5:** 358–385; Memoir of W. C. Endicott, **8:** 29–49
—— Robert, **4:** 5; **5:** 317; **10:** 99 *n*
—— Rufus, **5:** 360; **8:** 44; **10:** 368 *n*; **17:** 374
—— William Gardner, **3:** 440; **18:** 194, 195
Chrétienne, Madame. *See* Christina
Christian Examiner Society, **6:** 426 *n*
Christian Inquirer, **24:** 122 *n*
Christiana Bridge, Del., **19:** 212 *n*
Christina, Princess, daughter of Henry IV of France, **12:** 373, 374
Christmas, **8:** 361 *n*; **10:** 162; **17:** 369; **24:** 15; Puritan attitude toward, **20:** 112; **25:** 193
Church, ——, **16:** 759
—— Benjamin, **14:** 9 *n*; **24:** 153
—— Benjamin (*d* 1718), **1:** 290; **10:** 9; **13:** 246; **21:** 299 *n*; **22:** 199
—— Dr. Benjamin (*d* 1776), **5:** 71 *n*, 264, 265; **11:** 8, 27, 32, 33, 36 *n*, 37; **14:** 9; **17:** 328 *n*; **19:** 286, 287; **25:** 49, 152
—— Benjamin (*d* 1781), **16:** 584; **24:** 310, 312
—— Edward, **13:** 337; **19:** 247 *n*
—— James, **16:** 854
—— Rev. Richard William, **6:** 446
—— Thomas, **10:** 9
Church, **1:** 442; **8:** 147, 148, 339; **10:** 162; **12:** 151; **22:** xix; importance of membership in, **7:** 290, 291; **10:** 164, 165; **12:** 56; **13:** 85; synod of 1662, **10:** 3, *12, 165; powers, **22:** xxvi, xxvii, 37, 97
Churches, Colonial, Excommunication in, by C. E. Park, **12:** 321–332; modelled on the apostolic church, **13:** 82–89; covenants, 276, 277; founding of churches in the Bay Colony, **17:** 208
Churchill, Abigail. *See* Billington
—— Amaziah, **23**
—— Benjamin, **23**
—— Charles, **12:** 87
—— Eleazer, **22:** 176, 179, 266, 279, 343
—— Eliezer, **24:** 155
—— Elizabeth, **23:** 547
—— Jesse, **23**
—— John, **22:** 219, 350
—— John, first Duke of Marlborough, **10:** 202 *n*; **20:** 99 *n*; **22:** 201, 202
—— Jonathan, **22:** 343
—— Mary, **23:** 547
—— Sarah, **23:** 547
—— Solomon, **23:** 535, 547
—— Stephen, **22:** 289
Cibber, Colley, **14:** 370
Cicada, periodical, **25:** 416; notes on, by H. E. Ware, **20:** 104, 280–285
Cicero, Marcus Tullius, **8:** 276, 280 *n*; **15:** 24, 29, 134, 187
Cigoteo Island. *See* Eleuthera
Cigrand, Bernard J., **13:** 462
Cilley, Joseph, **11:** 393, 401
Cincinnati, O., **1:** 254
Cincinnati, Society of the, **11:** 352, 356; medal of, **1:** 244, 247; remarks on, by A. C. Goodell, Jr., 249–254; prejudices against, **7:** 127, 192, 193
—— Maryland Society, **5:** 54 *n*
—— Massachusetts Society, **1:** 48 *n*, 239, 251 *n*; **3:** 144, 297; **7:** 238, 246, 247 *n*
—— New Hampshire Society, **3:** 131
—— New York Society, **7:** 169
—— Pennsylvania Society, **7:** 142
Cincinnatus, Lucius Quintius, **1:** 240, 244, 245, 247
Cipriani, Giovanni Battista, **24:** 2
Ciquard, Rev. Francis, **25:** 209 *n*
City Hall (or House). *See* State House
Civil service reform, U. S., **5:** 380; **12:** 343
Civil War, U. S., **1:** 435; **5:** 371; **6:** 431; J. Martineau on, 416, 424, 427, 432
Clagett, William H., **8:** 379 *n*, 381 *n*, 398
Claghorn, Ebenezer, **25:** 308, 322
Clam-Eaters, The modern, **17:** 340
Clap, Earl, **22:** 369
—— Eben, **8:** 225 *n*

—— (Clapp), Eleazar, **12:** 317
—— Ezra, **19:** 339, 340, 343
—— Lemuel, **8:** 224 *n*
—— Rev. Nathaniel, **19:** 333, 361
—— Noah, **16:** 592, 624
—— Roger, **14:** 215, 216; **21:** 302; verses on I. Nowell, **8:** 225–228; sketch of, 225 *n*
—— Samuel, **8:** 225 *n*
—— Rev. Supply, **16:** 562, 571, 580, 584
—— Thomas, **13:** 295; **14:** 2; **17:** 81
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1767), **6:** 53 *n*; **8:** 235; **15:** lxvii *n*, ciii *n*; **16:** 747, 752; **25:** 419
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1774), **22:** 240; **25:** 419, 423
Clapp, Clifford Blake, papers by, Gifts of R. Baxter and H. Ashurst to H. C., **20:** 192–203; Christo et Ecclesiae, **24:** 256; **25:** 59–83
—— Eben, **8:** 225 *n*
—— Elisha, **13:** 253
—— Steven, **24:** 107
—— Thomas, **24:** 154
Clarendon, Earls of. *See* Hyde
Clarendon, Vt., **24:** 59
Clark, ——, **4:** 20; **16:** 467, 482; **19:** 356
—— Abigail, wife of James, **22:** 265
—— Ann, **22:** 293
—— Ann (Audley), wife of Jeremiah (*d* 1729), **7:** 199 *n*
—— Atherton, **17:** 275, 280
—— Benjamin, **22:** 368, 369
—— Rev. Benjamin Franklin, **1:** 436
—— Charles Edward, **11:** 206 *n*
—— Christopher, **6:** 38, 41, 84 *n*
—— David, **11:** 349
—— Dorothy (Lettice) Gray, wife of Nathaniel, **22:** 258, 265, 269
—— Elisha, **10:** 362 *n*
—— Elizabeth. *See* Mather
—— Elizabeth, daughter of David. *See* Drake
—— Elizabeth, daughter of James, **8:** 324 *n*
—— Frances, daughter of Jeremiah (*d* 1729). *See* Sanford
—— Frances (Dungan), wife of Gov. Jeremiah, **7:** 198 *n*
—— Galen, **8:** 383 *n*
—— George Rogers, **7:** 335; **8:** 283 *n*
—— Hannah, **16:** 484
—— James, **22:** 265
—— James (*d* 1751), **8:** 324 *n*
—— Jeremiah, **7:** 198 *n*
—— John, **8:** 243, 255; **25:** 20, 55
—— John (*d* 1728), **6:** 279; **9:** 453, 454; **14:** 397 *n*; **16:** 420, 424, 434; **17:** 59, 266; **24:** 93
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1690), **25:** 77 *n*
—— John (H. C. 1799), **12:** 320
—— Jonas, **6:** 53 *n*; **11:** 323
—— Rev. Jonas (*d* 1805), **1:** 428; **5:** 310; **24**
—— Katherine, daughter of Timothy. *See* Drowne
—— Katherine, wife of William (*d* 1647), **21:** 52
—— Martha, **23:** 558
—— Mary, **22:** 293; **23:** 567
—— Mary (Newbury), **11:** 349
—— Mercy (or Mary), daughter of Christopher. *See* Minot
—— Merrit, **11:** 50, 51
—— Nathaniel, **22:** 258, 259, 265–267
—— Nicholas, **11:** 51
—— Peter (*d* 1747), **16**
—— Rev. Peter (*d* 1768), **15:** 392, 397; **16:** 862, 863
—— Phebe, wife of Benjamin, **22:** 368, 382
—— Polly (Morton), **23:** 557, 558, 560, 561
—— Rebecca (Miller), wife of Thomas (*d* 1727), **22:** 262
—— Samuel, **6:** 53 *n*
—— Sarah (Lynde), wife of Thomas (*dc* 1691). *See* Sweetser
—— Sarah (Young), wife of Merrit, **11:** 50, 51 *n*
—— Susanna, daughter of James, **22:** 265
—— Thomas, **1:** 366; **13:** 87; **15:** 20, 232; **16:** 410, 413; **21:** 275 *n*
—— Thomas (*d* 1678), **6:** 26
—— Thomas (*d* 1691), **6:** 39 *n*, 53 *n*
—— Thomas (*d* 1697), **25:** 420
—— Thomas (*d* 1727), **23**; **25:** 420
—— Thomas (*d* 1728), **22:** lii, liii, 23, 238, 239
—— Timothy, **6:** 25 *n*; **20:** 83, 116
—— William, **14:** 395; **21:** 42, 51; **22:** 265; **23:** 559; **24:** 107, 108
—— William (*d* 1690), **6:** 324
—— William (*d* 1742), **19:** 392
—— William (*d* 1760), **16:** 565
—— Rev. William (*d* 1815), **25:** 250
—— William (*d* 1838), **8:** 388
Clarke, ——, **14:** 124; **25:** 167

Clarke (*continued*)
—— Rev. Amos, **23:** 581, 583, 597
—— Ann. *See* Cabot
—— Christopher, **12:** 175; **21:** 256, 257
—— Sir Edmund, **8:** 205 *n*
—— Edward, **13:** 205, 206
—— Eliot Channing, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 216
—— Elizabeth (Winslow), wife of Richard, **5:** 197 *n*, 200 *n*; **6:** 128; **13:** 204
—— Rev. Ezekiel, **13:** 40 *n*
—— Gedney, **12:** 166
—— Hannah, daughter of Richard. *See* Bromfield
—— Hannah (Appleton), wife of William, **8:** 78 *n*; **12:** 164 *n*. *See also* Willard
—— Henry, **15:** 224
—— Hepzibah. *See* Swan
—— Isaac Winslow, **5:** 197, 199, 200, 201; **8:** 78, 87, 129; **13:** 205, 206
—— James, **24:** 153
—— James (*d* 1751), **15:** cxxiv; **16:** 775
—— Rev. James Freeman, **1:** 486; **3:** 84; **6:** 416, 452, 453; **10:** 366 *n*, 367; **23:** 715, 716
—— James Gordon, **1:** 321
—— John, **1:** 201 *n*, 202 *n*; **25:** 20
—— John (*d* 1664), **25:** 20
—— John (*d* 1676), **8:** 324; **20:** 89; **25:** 20
—— John (*d* 1778), **19:** 287, 288
—— Rev. John (*d* 1798), **8:** 289, 301, 321, 323; **18:** 227 *n*; **20:** 179; **25:** 206 *n*
—— Jonas, **6:** 326, 327; **7:** 92; **19:** 354, 355, 362
—— Jonathan, **6:** 129; **8:** 84; **13:** 205
—— Lucy, daughter of Richard, **5:** 199
—— Margaret, daughter of Isaac Winslow. *See* Coffin
—— Martha, wife of John (*d* 1664), **25:** 20
—— Mary (or Mercy), daughter of Christopher. *See* Minot
—— Mary, daughter of Richard. *See* Barrett
—— Mary, daughter of William. *See* Oliver
—— Mary (Whittingham), wife of William. *See* Saltonstall
—— Nathaniel, **4:** 313; **17:** 15 *n*, 32, 37; **21:** 333
—— Rev. Pitt, **23:** 569, 578, 580, 583, 585, 586, 589
—— Rebecca, daughter of Christopher. *See* Taylor
—— Rebecca, wife of Christopher, **12:** 175
—— Richard, **5;** **6:** 77 *n*, 128, 246; **7:** 89, 90, 91 *n*, 92, 217; **8:** 78–90; **10:** 90 *n*; **12:** 163 *n*; **13:** 204
—— Richard, and Sons, **11:** 33; **19:** 226
—— Samuel, **23:** 581. *See also* Clarke, Rev. Amos.
—— Rev. Samuel, **20:** 95
—— Sarah, **6:** 45
—— Sarah, daughter of Richard. *See* Startin
—— Sarah, wife of William, **7:** 92 *n*
—— Sir Simon, **14:** 296
—— Susannah Farnum, daughter of Richard. *See* Copley
—— Thaddeus, **21:** 306, 308
—— Thomas, **8:** 175; **11:** 418; **18:** 174, 176; **19:** 11; **20:** 265; **21:** 15 *n*; **24:** 152
—— Thomas (*d* 1683), **5:** 177 *n*
—— Thomas (*d* 1760), **2:** 323; **5:** 16; **17:** 104
—— Timothy, **1:** 92, 101, 111, 112
—— Timothy (*d* 1737), **19:** 350
—— Walter, **17:** 32, 35, 37
—— William, **3:** 72, 75, 469; **7:** 91 *n*, 92 *n*; **8:** 78 *n*; **12:** 163, 164 *n*; **17:** 276, 280; **19:** 342 *n*; **24:** 153
—— William Butler, **11:** 207
Clarkson, James, **14:** 383
—— Rev. Joseph, **10:** 363
Clary, John, **24:** 37
—— Jonathan, **24:** 411
Clavering, Mary. *See* Cowper
Clay, Henry, **21:** 444
—— John William, **11:** 62, 66, 67, 68
—— Jonas, **5:** 178 *n*
Claybourn, ——, **12:** 89
Claypole, John, **12:** 111 *n*
Clayton, Rev. John, **14:** 145, 183, 186
—— Sir Robert, **8:** 280
—— Robert, **18:** 268 *n*
Cleary, Rev. Patrick, **25:** 139
Cleave, Isaac, **14:** 255 *n*
Cleaveland, Rev. Nehemiah, **17:** 374 *n*
Cleaves, Eleonora. *See* Lovett
—— (Cleeve, Cleeves), George, **3:** 113 *n*; **5:** 176 *n*; **6:** 62, 64 *n*; **18:** 165; **21:** 310
Clemens, Elizabeth Andrews (Mitchell), wife of Thomas, **11:** 40
—— (Clement), Thomas, **11:** 40 *n*
Clement, Gregory, **11:** 288; **20:** 238
—— (Clements), Richard, **21:** 306, 307–312, 332
Clement XI, Pope, **6:** 179 *n*; **10:** 203

Clements, Robert, **21:** 55, 56
—— Uriah, **3:** 57, 60
Clendon, William, **20:** 117
Cleoments, Robert, **5:** 117, 119, 131
Clerk. *See* Clarke
Clergy, **1:** 140–145, 422, 424; **4:** 221, 356; **7:** 285; **8:** 131; **10;** **12:** 42, 56, 74, 167, 168, 214, 215; **13:** 288; **15:** xlvii *n*, lxii *n*, lxiii *n*; **19:** 347; **22:** 305, 306; **25:** 34
Cleveland. *See also* Cleaveland
—— Aaron, **15:** xci
—— Grover, **8:** 136 *n*; Honorary Member C. S. M., **1:** 157; letter, 265; death and tribute to, **12:** 182
—— Stephen, **24:** 321, 331, 349 *n*, 366, 373, 429
Cleveland, Earl of. *See* Wentworth, Thomas
Cleverley, Elizabeth. *See* Billings
—— Sally. *See* Annis
—— Thomas, **10:** 213
Cleverly, John, **21:** 337
—— John (*d* 1776), **12:** 279, 306
—— Joseph, **16:** 584, 602
—— Stephen, **8:** 98 *n*
Cleves, Joshua, **24:** 322
Clifford, Dr. ——, **11:** 212
—— Charles Warren, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 20; death, **25:** 255; tribute to, 258. *Communication:* Tribute to R. Wolcott, **7:** 85
—— George, third Earl of Cumberland, **22:** 127
—— John Henry, **18:** 195; **22:** xlii
—— Maud (Matilda), daughter of Thomas, Lord de Clifford, **11:** 67, 68
—— Thomas, Lord de Clifford, **11:** 67
—— Thomas, & Son, **19:** 253 *n*
—— William Kingdon, **6:** 438
Clifton, Rev. Richard, **18:** 133, 136; **22:** xvii, 15, 134, 139
—— Robert, **24:** 393
Clinton, Lady Arbella, daughter of Thomas. *See* Johnson
—— Bridget (Fiennes), Countess of Lincoln, **12:** 27 *n*, 37 *n*, 112 *n*, 113 *n*
—— Charles, **11:** 9–11, 13
—— Christiana, daughter of James, **11:** 10, 11
—— De Witt, **11:** 11 *n*
—— Elizabeth, wife of Thomas, **22:** 42
—— George, **11:** 11 *n*; **25:** 55
—— Henry, seventh Earl of Lincoln, **8:** 179
—— Sir Henry (*d* 1795), **24:** 268
—— Henry Fiennes, second Duke of Newcastle, **13:** 407
—— James, **11:** 10
—— James (*d* 1812), **7:** 108; **11:** 11 *n*
—— Margaret. *See* Parks
—— Mary, daughter of James, **11:** 10, 11
—— Lady Susan, daughter of Thomas. *See* Humfrey
—— Theophilus, fourth Earl of Lincoln, **14:** 115, 116, 117 *n*, 121; **19:** 417 *n*
—— Thomas (alias Fiennes) third Earl of Lincoln, **11:** 376; **14:** 115, 116; **17:** 322 *n*
Clod, Frederick, **21:** 119 *n*
Clogie, Rev. Alexander, **21:** 117 *n*
Cloice (Clayce), Thomas, **21:** 322, 344, 348
Clopton, Anne. *See* D'Ewes
—— Thomasine. *See* Winthrop
Cloth. *See* Manufacturing
Clothes. *See* Apparel
Clotworthy, Sir John, first Viscount Massereene, **21:** 159
Clough, Ebenezer, **16:** 458
—— Jepson, **24:** 399
—— Jonathan, **11:** 391
—— Rachel, daughter of Ebenezer. *See* Noble; Savage
—— Samuel, **12:** 126, 383; **13:** 221
—— Samuel Chester, Resident Member C. S. M., **14:** 359. *Communications:* Changes caused by Boston fire of 1711, **14:** 405–408; Cotton Hill and adjacent estates, **20:** 264–269; his maps of early Boston, **21:** 251–254; lot near Blackstone St., long vacant, **25:** 43–47
Clouston, John, **24:** 401, 424, 429, 432
Clows, Catharine (Overlick), wife of John, **6:** 126
—— John, **6:** 126
Coalson, Christopher, **15:** 16, 171
Coates, Capt. ——, **11:** 218
Cobb, Abby (Crocker), wife of David G. W., **1:** 15 *n*
—— Rev. Alvan, **17:** 386, 388
—— Benjamin, **25:** 308, 322
—— David, **1:** viii*, 14, 15 *n*, 162, 181, 238, 239, 251; **10:** 368; **19:** 58, 59 *n*
—— David George Washington, **1:** 14 *n*, 15 *n*
—— Ebenezer, **22:** lvii, 293, 296, 343, 357, 359
—— Eleanor (Bradish), wife of David, **1:** 15 *n*

Cobb (*continued*)
—— Eleazer, **25:** 308, 322
—— Elizabeth Baylies, daughter of David G. W., **1:** 15 *n*
—— Ephraim, **24:** 173
—— George Thomas, **1:** 15 *n*
—— Gershom, **24:** 152
—— Hannah, **23:** 547
—— Henry, **24:** 149
—— James, **24:** 150
—— John, **22:** 203, 355, 358, 383, 386; **23:** 489, 517, 535, 547; **24:** 155
—— Mary, **22:** 364; **23:** 621
—— Morgan, **4:** 116
—— Nathaniel, **4:** 19
—— Nehemiah, **23:** 541
—— Rev. Oliver, **23:** 535, 536, 570
—— Patience, **22:** 364
—— Sally Crocker, daughter of David G. W., **1:** 15 *n*
—— Samuel Crocker, **1**
—— Sarah, **22:** 364
—— Thomas, **7:** 91, 93
Cobbet (Cobbett), ——, **25:** 108
—— Samuel, **5:** 326
—— Rev. Thomas, **13:** 250; **20:** 89; his Election sermons, **1:** 395, 398, 448, 451; **5:** 118; at Oxford University, **1:** 449; **25:** 17, 23; and H. C., **8:** 194; **15:** xxxiv *n*; **21:** 167 *n*
Cobden, Richard, **6:** 434
Cobham, Rev. Thomas, **13:** 278
Cobham, Lord. *See* Temple, Sir Richard
Cochichawick. *See* Andover
Cochrain, James, **7:** 276 *n*; **13:** 279; **11:** 391, 393, 394, 395, 396
Cock, John, **8:** 113
Cockburn, Sir Alexander James Edmund, **6:** 433
—— William, **3:** 261 *n*
Cockburne, John, **8:** 180
Cocke, I., **14:** 247 *n*
—— Marcellus, **8:** 165 *n*
Cocker, Edward, **10:** 208; **11:** 12, 13
Cockeril, Thomas, **5:** 97 *n*
Cocks, ——, **12:** 93, 97
—— John, **2:** 33, 318, 320, 323, 325, 329
Coddington, William, **1:** 274, 275; **7:** 203; **11:** 305, 306, 309, 316; **12:** 325; **14:** 121; **21:** 29 *n*, 100 *n*; **22:** 68
Codman, Charles Russell, **1:** 1; **5:** 361
—— John, **6:** 323
—— Rev. John, **1:** 432; **17:** 386, 388
—— Ogden, Resident Member C. S. M., **12:** 190
—— Samuel, **23:** 714
—— William Coombs, **6:** 73
—— Matthew, **21:** 348
Coffee Houses. *See* Taverns
Coffey, John, **25:** 322
Coffin, Capt. ——, **25:** 97
—— Alexander, **24:** 391, 392
—— Charles, **1:** 200 *n*; **25:** 403
—— Hezekiah, **7:** 326 *n*
—— Sir Isaac, **14:** 294
—— John Gorham, **12:** 334, 335
—— Joseph, **24:** 96
—— Margaret (Clarke), **5:** 201 *n*
—— Mary (Aston), wife of William, **25:** 369
—— Mary (Barrett), wife of Charles, **25:** 403
—— Rev. Paul, **12:** 277
—— Peleg, **17:** 330, 334, 336, 340, 341
—— Peter, **6:** 39 *n*; **20:** 35 *n*, 56
—— Sarah, daughter of Charles. *See* Leach
—— Shubael, **9:** 429
—— Thomas Aston, **10:** 33
—— Tristram, **14:** 294, 295
—— William, **14:** 294, 295; **19:** 247 *n*
Coggan, John (*d* 1658), **3:** 174; **5:** 142 *n*; and H. C., **16**
—— John (*d* 1674), **20:** 268
—— Martha (Rainsborough) Coytemore Winthrop, wife of John (*d* 1658), **5:** 142 *n*
Coggeshall, Elizabeth, daughter of John (*d* 1708). *See* Sanford
—— John (*d* 1647), **11:** 303; **17:** 38 *n*
—— John (*d* 1708), **7:** 199 *n*; **17:** 32, 35, 38
Coghlan, J. P., **25:** 135, 138
Cogswell, Francis, **16:** 584
—— Joseph Green, **5:** 40; **6:** 99, 101; **7:** 217; **21:** 286
—— Thomas, **11:** 400
—— Rev. William, **7:** 402
Cohannet (Cohannett). *See* Taunton
Cohasses (Cohosses), **6:** 138
Cohasset, **23:** 598
Coin scales, **12:** 151
Coins and coinage, **4:** 309; **7:** 269, 270, 286; **8:** 353–356; **10:** 95, 97; **12:** 32; **15:** 303; **16:** 470, 626, 631, 632, 764, 777, 816; **19:** 181, 187 *n*, 189, 190, 220 *n*; **20:** 82 *n*, 222 *n*; The Right to Coin under Colonial Charters, by R. N. Toppan, **1:** 216–227; rates, **4:** 337, 400; **7:** 278, 279, 280

Coit, Daniel, **5:** 101, 105, 106, 110
—— John, **16:** 405, 863
—— Solomon, **6:** 8
Cokayne, Rev. George, **11:** 338, 341
Coke. *See also* Cook; Cooke
—— Sir Edward, **3:** 179; **5:** 393, 394, 395, 398, 404; **11:** 276 *n*; **17:** 332; **22:** 41, 135
—— Sir John, **13:** 125; **22:** 86
—— Thomas, **6**
Colburn (Colbron), William, **15:** 185, 200, 213, 214; **20:** 261
Colchester, Ct., **17:** 253
Colden, Alexander, **19:** 245 *n*
—— Cadwallader, **11:** 436, 440, 443, 445; **17:** 155; **19:** 278; **24:** 54
Coldock, Francis, **8:** 343 *n*
Coldwell. *See* Caldwell
Cole, ——, **12:** 306
—— Mrs. ——, **16:** 595, 637
—— Daniel, **24:** 151
—— Elizabeth (Doughty), wife of William, **5:** 121; **10:** 261 *n*, 262, 264, 265, 270, 271
—— Ephraim, **22:** 233
—— George Watson, **19:** 16 *n*
—— Gilbert, **20:** 276
—— Hugh, **24:** 152
—— James, **24:** 152, 153
—— Job, **24:** 151
—— John, **10:** 25, 257 *n*; **12:** 179, 180; **22:** 261
—— Rev. Jonathan, **23:** 580, 581, 582, 584, 586, 588
—— Nicholas, **1:** 283; **16:** 605
—— Peter, **3:** 59
—— Samuel, **11:** 299, 301–303; **15:** 185, 213, 216
—— Sarah, wife of John, **10:** 16, 25
—— Susanna (Grey, Gray), wife of John, **22:** 261
—— Thomas, **6:** 21
—— William, **1:** 284; **10:** 264, 265, 270; **24:** 342, 343, 413, 427, 429
—— Rev. William (*d* 1782), **18:** 282
Colegrove, Kenneth, on New England Town Mandates, **21:** 411–449
Coleman. *See also* Colman
—— ——, **12:** 95
—— Rev. Elihu, **8:** 288
—— Lyman, **8:** 343 *n*
—— William, **11:** 383
Colenbine, ——, **18:** 91
Coleraine, **24:** 39
Coleraine, Ire., **13:** 278, 279
Coles, John, **6:** 137
—— Robert, **3:** 57
Coley, Henry, **11:** 293
Collamer, Jacob, **10:** 136, 137
Collas, Jane (Mecom), wife of Peter, **25:** 213, 214 *n*
—— Peter, **25:** 214 *n*
College, use of the word, **7:** 405 *n*; **15:** cxxvii–cxxxi; **21:** 170 *n*
Coller (Collier), Richard, **20:** 135, 139, 140, 142, 143, 145
Collier, Sir George, **11:** 217
—— Gershom, **17:** 275, 280
—— Rev. Jeremy, **14:** 232 *n*; **15:** 384
—— William, **1:** 360
—— Rev. William (*d* 1843), **21:** 276
Collimore, Peter, **24:** 154
Collings, Abraham, **21:** 340
Collingwood, Cuthbert, first Baron Collingwood, **24:** 403
Collins, ——, **16:** 615
—— Charles, **24:** 393
—— Edward, **3:** 454; **8:** 193 *n*; **21:** 356
—— Ezra, **19:** 183 *n*
—— Isaac, **11:** 217
—— James Franklin, **20:** 396
—— John (*d* 1683), **14:** 279
—— Rev. John (*d* 1687), **11:** 337, 338, 341; **15:** cliv, clviii, 180; **18:** 323 *n*; **20:** 243; **21:** 369 *n*
—— Mary, **8:** 117
—— Rev. Nathaniel, **15:** 348
—— Stephen, **19:** 211 *n*, 242 *n*, 253 *n*; on business conditions, 1762–1771, 183 *n*, 185–187, 209, 237, 251
—— Susannah. *See* Walker
Collinson, James, **25:** 97, 98
—— Peter, **10:** 239; **19:** 169 *n*
Colman, ——, **25:** 5 *n*
—— Ann, daughter of John (*d* 1751), **6:** 86
—— Benjamin, **6:** 87, 89; **19:** 365, 366
—— Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1747), **1:** 415, 448; **6:** 25 *n*, 86, 175, 184, 211 *n*; **8:** 221 *n*; **10:** 193, 230 *n*, 370; **12:** 126, 275, 280 *n*, 283, 298, 301; **14:** 144 *n*, 283 *n*, 364; **18:** 221; **19**; **20:** 115; **21:** 380, 418; **25:** 9, 243, 395, 424 *n*, 425 *n*; and shipwrecked Palatines, **1:** 32, 114, 149; letters, **8:** 246, 352; and H. C., **6:** 175, 271; **16**; **24:** 87–89, 98, 100, 103, 107, 108; degree from Glasgow University, **18:** 211, 212, 213
—— Benjamin (*d* 1765), **16:** 537
—— Deborah (Oulton), first wife of Benjamin, **6:** 87

Colman (*continued*)
—— Dudley, **25:** 183, 184
—— Ebenezer, **25:** 308, 322
—— Elizabeth, daughter of John (*d* 1751), **6:** 87
—— Elizabeth, first wife of William (*d* 1712), **6:** 86
—— Grace, wife of Matthew, **6:** 86
—— Hannah (Pemberton), second wife of Benjamin, **6:** 87, 89
—— Rev. Henry, **23:** 576
—— James, **25:** 308, 322, 334
—— Jane, daughter of Rev. Benjamin. *See* Turell
—— John, **6:** 87, 89
—— John (*d* 1697), **6:** 86
—— John (*d* 1751), **3:** 72, 75; **6:** 83, 251, 280; **10:** 370; **19:** 365; and provincial banks, **3:** 10, 13, 14, 17; **4:** 3, 4, 26, 104, 105; **6:** 84; sketch of, 86–89
—— Judith, daughter of John (*d* 1751). *See* Bulfinch
—— Judith (Hobby), wife of John (*d* 1751), **6:** 86, 87, 89
—— Lydia (Scottow) Gibbs Checkley, third wife of William (*d* 1712), **10:** 370
—— Margaret Haywood, second wife of William (*d* 1712), **6:** 89
—— Mary, daughter of William (*d* 1712), **6:** 86
—— Matthew, **6:** 86
—— Samuel, **17:** 277, 280
—— Sarah, daughter of John (*d* 1751). *See* Chardon
—— Sarah (Payne), wife of John, **6:** 87
—— William (*d* 1702), **6:** 86
—— William (*d* 1712), **6:** 86, 89; **10:** 370; **20:** 47
Colonial America, paper by W. C. Ford, **6:** 340–370. *See also* American Colonies
Colonial Society of Massachusetts, organized, 1892, as The Massachusetts Society, **1:** 3, 4, 12; charter, 12; present name adopted, 1893, 16, 20, 71–75; address of salutation to American Philosophical Society, **10:** 330; to President A. L. Lowell, **12:** 353; erects memorial to Gov. Hutchinson, **17:** 123; **19:** 414–435; list of Publications, 1892–1922, **24:** 448; of members, 1892–1922, 453–477; erects memorial to H. H. Edes, **25:** 256, 264
—— By-laws, 1892, **1:** 4–10; 1898, **5:** 300–306; amended, **1:** 20; **5:** 300; **7:** 84; **8:** 405
—— Editor of Publications, **13:** 149; office created, 1904, **8:** 401, 405; appointed, **10:** 1
—— Funds: Charles Robert Billings, **8:** 133, 188; Andrew McFarland Davis, **12:** 184, 188; Henry Herbert Edes Bequest, **25:** 235; Memorial, 256, 263; General, **1:** 382; Benjamin Apthorp Gould, **3:** 474; **5:** 37, 307, 309; **8:** 404; George Vasmer Leverett, **19:** 373; **24:** 81, 112; Publication, **1:** 148, 154, 376, 380, 382; Robert Noxon Toppan, **8:** 401; Horace Everett Ware, **19:** 2; **24:** 81, 112; William Watson, **18:** 98; Edward Wheelwright, **7:** 63, 235; **8:** 5; Robert Charles Winthrop, Jr., **10:** 149, 405
—— Seal, described, **1:** 4, 21; cut of, **5:** 300
Colonies, English, in America. *See* American Colonies
Colony House, **8:** 14. *See also* State House
Colorado, Parks, **8:** 387–394
Colson, Elizabeth, **10:** 13–17, 25
—— Mary, **10:** 16, 17
Colston, ——, **12:** 96
Colt, James Denison, **3:** 265
Colt *v.* Woolaston and Arnold, **10:** 285
Colter, John, **8:** 373 *n*
Columbus, Christopher, **1:** 333; **3:** 96; **7:** 99 *n*; **12:** 386, 387, 389; **13:** 183; **20:** 279
Colvel (Colvil), Thomas, **11:** 177, 178; **17:** 171
Colvile, John, **13:** 172
Combe, Francis, **24:** 152
Comenius, John Amos, and Harvard College, by A. Matthews, **21:** 146–190; **24:** 295 *n*
Comerford, James, **13:** 305 *n*
Comes, Jacob, **8:** 223 *n*
Comets, **11:** 4, 7, 8, 403, 404; **19:** 338, 339
Commerce. *See* Trade
Commissioners of Customs, **6:** 298; **7:** 4, 11–15, 18; **11:** 243; **13:** 347, 351, 353, 367, 380, 406, 459, 460; **19:** 175, 201
—— of Land Bank, **3:** 50
—— of the United Colonies of New England, **1:** 125, 127, 130; **5:** 390; **7:** 286, 287; **8:** 302; **10:** 154, 272; **12:** 59, 69, 79, 139; **15:** lxxiv, lxxxvi; **17:** 139
Committees of Correspondence, **1:** 171, 172, 176, 256; **3:** 40; **5:** 62 *n*, 284; **6:**

172; **8:** 50, 52, 53, 55, 293 *n*, 300 *n*, 301 *n*; **10:** 127; **18:** 104, 112, 113, 115, 116; **25:** 284
Commons, at H. C., **10:** 35 *n*; **16**
Companies, private, in Massachusetts Colony, **1:** 195–202
Compass, variations of, **4:** 277; **12:** 386, 387, 395
Compton, ——, **18:** 36
—— Henry, **5:** 195
—— John, **1:** 275; **5:** 195
—— Spencer, first Earl of Wilmington, **2:** 345, 346, 384, 385; **19:** 363
Comrie, Capt. ——, **11:** 230
Conant, Asa, **25:** 294, 308
—— Charles, **25:** 289, 294
—— Ernest Lee, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 265
—— Exercise. *See* Connant
—— Roger, **1:** 77, 79, 81, 281 *n*; **12:** 339; **17:** 210
—— Samuel, **8:** 300 *n*
—— Rev. Sylvanus, **16:** 692; **17:** 373, 385, 388, 390 *n*; **23**
Concklin, Ann (Brenton), wife of Jonathan, **6:** 386, 387. *See also* Howard
—— Jonathan, **6:** 387 *n*
Concord, **1:** 164, 165; **3:** 32, 325; **4:** 22; **8:** 311 *n*; **11:** 387; **16:** 740; **17:** 250; **21:** 428 *n*, 431; **22:** 71; **23:** 58; battle, **1:** 168, 355, 387; **3:** 139; **5:** 201, 220; **7:** 26; **24:** 257, 262 *n*; General Court held at, **1:** 419 *n*; **4**; price-fixing convention, **10:** 55 *n*, 116–119, 128–132; **20:** 182; **24:** 375; gifts to H. C., **12:** 232, 234, 235; **15:** 179, 222
—— Old Manse, **7:** 301
—— Pilgrim Society, **17:** 369, 370
—— Social Circle, **17:** 370 *n*
Concord, N. H., **14:** 375
Conden, Michael, **11:** 235
Condon, David, **20:** 29, 31, 84
Condorcet, Marie Jean Antoine Nicolas Caritat, Marquis de, **18:** 2
Condy, Rev. Jeremiah, **16:** 477, 504, 543; **20:** 14
—— family, **20:** 14 *n*
Coner. *See* Caner
Confession, at H. C., **16**; at Plymouth Church, **23**
Confessions of faith. *See* Faith
Conger Bill, **3:** 359
Congin River, Me., **21:** 308 *n*
Congregational Church, **3:** 42, 43, 46; **5:** 231 *n*; **6:** 123, 130, 131 *n*; **18:** 78; **23:** 519; **25:** 59, 239. *See also* American Congregational Association
Congregationalism, **1:** 391, 418; **10:** 174; **12:** 322; **17:** 378 *n*; **21:** 91 *n*; **22:** xviii; origin of, by E. H. Hall, **8:** 326–333. *See also* Dissenters, Independents, Nonconformists, Separatists
Congress, Albany. *See* Albany Congress
—— Continental, **1:** 180; **5:** 61 *n*, 268, 284; **6:** 362, 368; **8:** 55, 61, 279, 313, 317; **10:** 120, 124, 125, 126, 132, 133, 134, 256; **11:** 44, 46; **14:** 325; **19:** 297; **20:** 6, 9, 166; **21:** 425; **25:** 287, 295, 304, 312, 313, 341, 375 *n*
—— Provincial, **1**; **3**; 144; **6:** 134; **8**; **19:** 295
—— United States. *See* United States
Conjurers, Indian. *See* Indians
Connant, Exercise, **1:** 405
Connecticut, **1:** 141, 290, 446; **3:** 98, 157, 161, 412; **4:** 283; **6:** 179, 342; **7:** 122, 124, 290; **8:** 18; **10:** 21, 88, 90, 121, 133, 155; **11:** 45, 82 *n*, 89, 93, 352; **12:** 266, 267, 366 *n*; **15:** 175, 179; **17:** 8, 34, 246; **18:** 180; **19:** 248; **22:** 153, 363; **24:** 42–46, 324; relations with Massachusetts, **12**
—— Charter, **3:** 247, 412; **5:** 216, 217, 219, 220, 340, 349; **6:** 189, 195, 198, 209
—— Council, **5:** 99; **6:** 173, 188, 189 *n*, 209
—— Courts, **12:** 61; of Chancery, **5:** 105; of Elections, **12:** 62; Special, **5:** 106, 107
—— General Court, **6:** 183, 193, 194; **12**; **17:** 253, 255, 260; **19:** 176 *n*, 213; and New London Society United for Trade, **5:** 97–103, 105–110; **6:** 8
—— Governor and Company of, **5:** 104, 107
—— Public Records, bibliography of, **3:** 104–109
Connecticut Company. *See* Land Bank, Connecticut
Connecticut River, **12:** 366 *n*
Connecticut Valley, **12:** 279, 280 *n*; **18:** 161, 163, 166
Connel, Col. ——, **20:** 217
Connely, Capt. ——, **11:** 217
Conness, John, **8:** 382
Connolly, Rev. Arthur Theodore, **25:** 134, 224
—— Thomas, **24:** 345, 410, 427
Conohasset. *See* Cohasset

Conspiracy Island, **18:** 245, 247 *n*
Constable, ——, **17:** 275, 280
Constables, **4:** 309; **5:** 154–156
Constitution Hill, **11:** 432–438
Constitutional Courant, **9:** 496 *n*; Snake Devices and the, by A. Matthews, **11:** 408–453
Contades, Louis Georges Erasme, Duc de, **13:** 415, 416
Conti, Natale, **21:** 215
Continental Journal, **9**
Convers, Joseph, **15:** 298
Converse, James, **1:** 97, 290, 301
—— Jarathmiel, **25:** 37
Conway, Sir Edward, first Viscount Conway, **13:** 121, 162, 163
—— Elizabeth (Fitzhugh), wife of Francis, **18:** 28 *n*
—— Francis, **18:** 28, 35
—— Henry, **4:** 282, 463; **11:** 432, 436, 445; **13**; **14:** 322
—— Rev. Moncure Daniel, **17:** 351 *n*
Cony, John, **24:** 171
Conyers, Caroline. *See* Barker
—— Lady Henrietta (Fermor), **5:** 55
Cook. *See also* Coke; Cooke
—— Capt. ——, **19:** 253 *n*
—— Aaron, **7:** 83
—— C. W., **8:** 374, 375 *n*; **17:** 354 *n*
—— Caleb, **22:** 281
—— Edward, **15:** 284
—— Elizabeth, **22:** 186
—— Enoch, **7:** 201
—— Jacob, **22:** 199
—— James, **14:** 167
—— John, **11:** 288; **16:** 417; **20:** 238
—— John (*d* 1695), **22:** lii, 73, 92
—— Joseph, **7:** 201 *n*; **15:** 267; **16:** 429, 588, 589
—— Joseph (*d* 1665), **3:** 420, 428; **15:** lxxii, 208, 266
—— Peter, **5:** 67 *n*
—— Robert, **15:** 208, 263, 284
—— Samuel, **15:** 267
—— Susannah, wife of Joseph, **7:** 201 *n*
—— Susannah (Briggs), wife of William, **7:** 201 *n*
—— William, **4:** 103; **7:** 201
Cooke. *See also* Coke; Cook
—— Elisha (*d* 1715), **1:** 411; **3:** 82, 469; **5:** 12 *n*; **6:** 91, 165; **8:** 85 *n*; **10:** 373, 380; **12:** 123, 124; **17:** 16, 17, 21, 23, 50, 394; **20:** 38, 61, 75; **21:** 184, 185; **22:** 164 *n*; **24:** 255; and H. C., **15:** xlii *n*, xlix *n*, lxv, 1
—— Elisha (*d* 1737), **1:** 107, 108, 109, 110, 111; **3:** 82; **5:** 11 *n*; **6:** 87, 195 *n*, 203; **8:** 85 *n*; **10:** 343, 344; **14:** 397 *n*; **17:** 67, 93 *n*; **19:** 342, 356; **20:** 130 *n*, 131 *n*; **21:** 184, 430; and H. C., **15:** 275; **16:** 439, 503, 567, 575; **21:** 185 *n*; **24:** 88, 89, 104
—— Elizabeth (Leverett), wife of Elisha (*d* 1715), **24:** 255
—— Elkanah, **21:** 185
—— George (*d* 1652), **25:** 15, 22
—— George (*d* 1768), **13:** 312, 313, 335, 445 *n*
—— Jacob, **17:** 383 *n*; **24:** 152
—— Sir John. *See* Coke
—— Josiah, **24:** 151
—— Josiah Parsons, **6:** 101, 105; **19:** 65
—— Middlecott, **4:** 86, 95, 120; **5:** 14 *n*, 25, 62 *n*; **8:** 85 *n*; **21:** 184, 185 *n*
—— Richard, **21:** 184
—— Rev. Samuel, **1:** 423, 440; **10:** 49; **24:** 285; and H. C., **15:** clx; **16:** 648, 656, 665, 683
—— Westwood, **14:** 395
—— Rev. William, **15:** lxviii *n*, clx; **16:** 453, 461, 468, 473, 475
Cooley, Simeon, **19:** 227 *n*
Coolidge, Archibald Cary, Resident Member C. S. M., **13:** 1
—— Joseph, **15:** cxviii, 268, 269; **16:** 529, 581, 634, 694
—— Joseph Randolph, **8:** 9
—— Samuel, **16**
—— Thomas Jefferson, Resident Member C. S. M., **10:** 180; death, **14:** 298, 304
Coombe. *See also* Combe
—— Rev. Thomas, **18:** 78
Coombs, John, **4:** 118
Cooper, Anthony Ashley, first Earl of Shaftesbury, **8:** 207; **10:** 291
—— Benjamin, **24:** 286, 288
—— Breton, **17:** 276, 280
—— Edward, **20:** 104 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Mather), **18:** 220
—— Hannah, wife of Richard, **22:** 375; **23:** 551
—— Jacob, **3:** 392
—— John, **24:** 149
—— John (*d* 1691), **15:** lxxxvi, lxxxviii, cix, 220, 250, 267
—— John (*d* 1736), **16:** 417
—— Judith (Sewall), wife of Rev. William, **14:** 10 *n*; **20:** 268
—— Mehitable, widow of Thomas. *See* Sergeant

—— Rev. Myles, **25:** 286 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **24:** 151
—— Rachel, wife of Benjamin, **24:** 286, 288
—— Richard, **22:** 375; **23:** 551
—— Robert, **12:** 54
—— Samuel (*d* 1718), **15:** 268
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1783), **1:** 427, 428, 448; **6:** 401; **7:** 324; **8:** 306 *n*, 320, 323, 352; **10:** 49, 235, 324, 415; **11:** 37; **14:** 9 *n*, 10 *n*, 260 *n*, 261; **18:** 369 *n*; and H. C., **8:** 306; **15:** 326, 331, 332; **25:** 27
—— Susan Fenimore, **12:** 369, 370
—— Thomas, **5:** 15, 16; **13:** 248; **20:** 31; **24:** 150, 151
—— William, **21:** 132
—— Rev. William (*d* 1743), **1:** 418; **12:** 275, 300, 303; **14:** 10 *n*; **17:** 224; and H. C., **15:** lxii *n*, lxv; **16:** 450, 660, 661; **19:** 348
—— William (*d* 1809), **5:** 286; **11:** 28, 29, 37; **16:** 859; **18:** 106, 107, 112; **21:** 419; **25:** 36, 266
—— William Dike, **24:** 411
Coopers' Guild, **1:** 197
Coote, Richard, first Earl of Bellomont, **1:** 90 *n*; **2:** xxix, xxxi, xxxiv; **3:** 65, 118, 133 *n*; **10:** 382; **17:** 38 *n*, 44 *n*, 49, 50, 52, 106, 107, 109; **19:** 150; and H. C., **1:** 207, 208; **16**; **25:** 390; commissions, **2:** 76–82, 216–219
Copan Statue, **20:** 366, 367, 370
Cope, Robert, **4:** 117
Copeland, Charles, **8:** 11
—— Rev. Patrick, **12:** 171, 173; **13**; **21:** 34 *n*, 101
—— Susan (Sprague), wife of Charles, **8:** 11
Copenhagen, Denmark, **20:** 300, 377
Copland, John, **14:** 124
Copley, Elizabeth Clarke, daughter of John Singleton. *See* Greene
—— John Singleton (*d* 1815), **3:** 82, 199; **5**; **6**; **7:** 217; **8:** 78 *n*, 88, 293 *n*; **13:** 204–206; **19:** 283, 406; **24:** 252; remarks on various portraits by, **10:** 74–77, 240; **11:** 54, 203, 344 *n*; **24:** 31, 249, 250
—— John Singleton (*d* 1863), Baron Lyndhurst, **5**; **6:** 219 *n*; **13:** 206
—— Mary, daughter of John Singleton, **5:** 208
—— Mary (Singleton), wife of Richard, *See* Pelham
—— Richard, **5:** 194
—— Susannah Farnum (Clarke), wife of John Singleton, **5:** 197, 205 *n*, 208 *n*, 215; **6:** 128; **13:** 204, 205
Copperhead, Origin of Butternut and, by A. Matthews, **20:** 205–237
Coppin (Copping), John, **22:** 115, 123
Corbet, Moses, **5:** 214
—— Richard, Bishop of Norwich, **8:** 360–363, 366
Corbin, Francis, **17:** 195, 196
—— Jabez, **4:** 108
Cordis, Cord, **19:** 160
—— Hannah (——) Jones, wife of Cord, **19:** 160, 172, 254
—— Thomas, **17:** 278, 280
Corey, Giles, **6:** 95
Cork, Earl of. *See* Boyle, Richard
Corlet, Ammi Ruhamah, **24:** 153; and H. C., **16**
—— Barbara (Cutter), wife of Elijah, **17:** 134, 135
—— Elijah, **15:** lxxiii, 180; **17:** 140, 141; **25:** 15, 22; and the 'Faire Grammar Schoole,' by G. E. Littlefield, 131–140
—— Henry, **17:** 134
Corn, **6:** 343 *n*, 344, 350; laws, **6:** 352; trade, **12:** 65; prices, **22:** 69. *See also* Grain
Cornbury, Lord. *See* Hyde, Edward
Cornelius, Robert, **20:** 380 *n*
Corning, Charles, **24:** 345
—— Daniel, **24:** 364
—— David, **24:** 399
—— Samuel, **1:** 81
Cornish, ——, **25:** 333
—— Isaac, **24:** 412
—— John, **22:** 329, 374
—— Lydia, wife of John, **22:** 328, 329, 341 *n*, 368, 374, 382
—— Susannah, **22:** 293
Cornut, Jacques Philippe, **3:** 182
Cornwallis, Charles, first Marquis and second Earl Cornwallis, **6:** 78 *n*, 402; **7:** 334; **8:** 122, 123, 124; **13:** 106 *n*, 107; **24:** 358; **25:** 238
Corporations in the Days of the Colony, by A. McF. Davis, **1:** 183–214
Cortereal, Gaspar, **3:** 110; **20:** 414
—— Miguel, **3:** 110; **20:** 414, 415
Corvo, island, **12**
Corwin. *See* Curwin
Coryat, Thomas, **8:** 22, 23
Corydon, Benjamin, **8:** 219, 220
Cosby, William, **8:** 244 *n*
Cosin, Richard, **22:** 127

Cosmas of Egypt, **18:** 268 *n*
Cosno, Susanna. *See* Chizeau
Costello, Stephen, **24:** 404, 407
Cotesworth, Caleb, **14:** 103 *n*
Cotting, Capt. ——, **20:** 16 *n*
—— John Ruggles, **21:** 274, 275 *n*
Cottington, Francis, Baron Cottington, **11:** 276 *n*; **22:** 86, 88
—— William. *See* Coddington
Cottle, Samuel, **25:** 308, 322
Cotton, ——, **15:** 4; **17:** 274, 280; **19:** 355
—— Abigail. *See* Hall
—— Benjamin, **11:** 96
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. John (*d* 1699). *See* Alling
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. John (*d* 1757). *See* Hastings
—— Elizabeth (Saltonstall) Denison, wife of Rev. Rowland (*d* 1722), **1:** 305; **7:** 200 *n*
—— Grissel (Sylvester) Sanford, wife of Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1729), **7:** 200 *n*
—— Joanna, daughter of Rev. Rowland (*d* 1722). *See* Brown
—— Joanna (Rossiter), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1699), **1:** 305; **22:** 253, 266
—— Rev. John (*d* 1652), **1**; **3:** 409; **4:** 294, 295, 297, 298; **5:** 370; **7:** 70, 73, 76, 79, 207; **8:** 329, 330, 331, 332, 333; **10:** 5, *15; **11:** 54, 298, 305, 308, 312, 370, 376; **12**; **13**; **14:** 402 *n*; **15:** xxxiii; **17:** 124, 125, 337, 340, 380; **18:** 320 *n*, 321 *n*; **19:** 366, 417 *n*; **20**; **21**; **23**; **25**
—— Rev. John (*d* 1699), **1:** 304, 305, 309; **15:** 20; **18:** 84, 143, 329; **21:** 262 *n*, 263 *n*; **24:** 152; and Plymouth Church, **23**
—— Rev. John (*d* 1706), **22:** 166, 173, 272, 281, 282
—— Rev. John (*d* 1710), **16**
—— Rev. John (*d* 1757), **1:** 419; **10:** 55 *n*; **12:** 275, 276, 297, 303; **14:** 24 *n*; 407; **19:** 333, 357; and H. C., **15:** 390; **16:** 422, 860, 861, 862
—— John (*d* 1758), **16:** 771
—— John (*d* 1775), **2:** 173, 278, 330; **8:** 106, 115
—— Rev. John (*d* 1789), **16:** 566, 574; **18:** 82, 84, **23**
—— Josiah, **17:** 276, 280
—— Josiah (*d* 1756), **1:** 414–415; **14:** 268 *n*, 273; **18:** 20 *n*, 24, 84; **22:** xxii *n*, xxxii, xxxiv, 265
—— Rev. Josiah (*d* 1780), **22:** 312
—— Mary, **6:** 114
—— Mary, daughter of William. *See* Hall; Holt
—— Mary (Gibbs), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1757), **14:** 407
—— Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1729), **7:** 200; **16:** 442, 447
—— Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1771), **16:** 781, 789, 804, 816
—— Phoebe (Stephens), wife of Thomas Jackson, **23:** 573; **25:** 281 *n*
—— Priscilla, **23:** 601
—— Sir Robert, **10:** 259
—— Dr. Rossiter, **11:** 217; **18:** 80; **23**
—— Rev. Rowland (*d* 1722), **1:** 304, 305, 309, 310, 414, 415, 451; **7:** 200 *n*; **12:** 276; **15:** 69, 74, 77, 80, 243, 253, 257; **22:** 166, 176, 272
—— Rev. Rowland (*d* 1753), **16:** 674
—— Rowland (*d* 1778), **15:** 443; **25:** 341
—— Sarah, **19:** 346, 348, 364
—— Sarah (Hankredge) Story, second wife of Rev. John (*d* 1652), **1:** 305; **7:** 70
—— Rev. Seaborn, **7:** 70; **12:** 325; **15:** 70, 244; **20:** 267
—— Rev. Theophilus (*d* 1726), **15:** 366, 372
—— Theophilus (*d* 1782), **22:** 340, 357, 358
—— Thomas, **11:** 391, 396
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1730), **6:** 25; **16:** 549, 558, 559, 841, 842
—— Thomas Jackson, **25:** 281 *n*
—— Rev. Ward (*d* 1768), **12:** 276, 300, 301; **16:** 548; **19:** 333, 349
—— Rev. Ward (*d* 1843), **22:** lviii; **23:** 513
—— William, **14:** 28 *n*
—— family, arms of, **24:** 171
Cottrell, Stephen, **13:** 401
Coudert, Frederic René, **10:** 62
Coues, Dr. Elliott, **6:** 309 *n*, 311 *n*, 314 *n*; **8:** 390 *n*, 396, 397
Coulson. *See* Colson
Coulthard, Mrs. ——, **12:** 89
Council for New England. *See* New England Council
Councils, Church, **10:** *13, *14; **23**
Councils for Government of Colonies of Virginia and Plymouth, **1:** 186
Countee, Miss ——, **18:** 37
Counterfeiting, **25:** 40
Country, meaning colony or province, **16:** 868, 909
Country Gore, **18:** 303–306
Courcel, Alphonse, Baron de, **10:** 62, 63
Courier de Boston, **24:** 296 *n*

Courier Politique de l'Univers, **24:** 296–299; **25.:** 210
Court, Antoine, **19:** 67 *n*
—— William, **20:** 42
Court de Gebelin, and Dighton Rock, **18:** 269 *n*, 291, 294; **19; 20**
Court House. *See* State House
Courtis, William, **25:** 108, 113, 116, 124
Courts, civil, **10.** *See also* under names of places
Courts, ecclesiastical, in England, **10:** 151, 156, 157, 162, 163, 173
Courts, Justiciary, of Admiralty, **8:** 160
Cousens, Thomas, **10:** 376 *n*
Covenanters, Scotch, **11:** 368, 369
Covenants, **13:** 276, 277; of Plymouth Church, **23.** *See also* Half-way Covenant
Coventry, Thomas, first Baron Coventry, **8:** 348 *n*; **11:** 276 *n*; **22:** 86, 88
—— Sir William, **2:** 198, 368
Coverdale, Rev. Miles, **1:** 228
Coverly, Nathaniel, **7:** 115 *n*
Coward, John Herbert, **17:** 15 *n*; **20:** 60
—— William, **3:** 62; **20:** 39, 77, 78
Cowassick (Cohassett), **24:** 46, 47
Cowdin, Charlotte (Windship), wife of Joseph, **25:** 148, 149 *n*
—— Joseph, **25:** 149 *n*
Cowell, Rev. David, **16:** 636
—— Jane. *See* Vernon
—— Mary, **6:** 32; **8:** 111
—— Richard, **24:** 431
Cowing, David, **17:** 277, 280
Cowper, ——, **11:** 159
—— Mary (Clavering), wife of William, Earl Cowper, **14:** 368
—— William, first Earl Cowper, **14:** 368, 369 *n*
Cox, ——, **12:** 95; **13:** 234
—— Brinton, **8:** 205 *n*
—— Clement, **16:** 429
—— Daniel, **10:** 291; **18:** 187; **21:** 304
—— Robert, **1:** 364; **8:** 343 *n*
—— Samuel Sullivan, **20:** 209
—— Thomas, **16:** 536
Cox & Berry, **20:** 151
Coxhill (Coxshell). *See* Coggeshall
Coy, Matthew, **11:** 317, 320
—— William, **24:** 328 *n*
Coyans, P. J., **20:** 223
Coytemore, Martha (Rainsborough), wife of Thomas, **8:** 142. *See also* Coggan; Winthrop
—— Thomas, **3:** 174; **5:** 142
Crackbone *v.* Church, **5:** 76 *n*
Cradock (Craddock), ——, **14:** 125
—— George, **3:** 195; **6:** 52 *n*; **8:** 159; **11:** 256, 258; **16:** 446; **20:** 269
—— Matthew, **1:** 190, 192; **2:** 10—14; **6:** 37; **12:** 12 *n*
Craft, Susannah. *See* Davis
Crafts, Rev. Eliphalet Porter, **23:** 580, 585, 587, 589
—— Rev. Thomas, **23:** 559, 655
—— William, **14:** 118
Craggs, James, **8:** 179
Craigie, Andrew, **7:** 403 *n*
—— Dr. Andrew (*d* 1819), reminiscences of, by J. Holmes, **7:** 403–407
—— Elizabeth (Shaw), wife of Dr. Andrew, **7:** 404 *n*, 406 *n*
Craik, ——, **7:** 176, 352, 353; **17:** 165, 166
—— Alexander, **12:** 97
—— Ann (Fitzhugh), wife of William, **18:** 36 *n*
—— James, **7; 11:** 105, 111, 113, 164; **17; 18:** 32, 36, 38, 39, 40, 44, 49
—— Marianne (Ewell), wife of James, **17:** 165, 166, 201
—— Nancy, daughter of James. *See* Harrison
—— William, **7:** 137, 138, 147, 354; **17:** 165, 166, 185, 204; **18:** 36
Cramer (or Cranmur), ——, **7:** 158
Cranbrook, Earl of. *See* Hardy
Cranch, Mary (Smith), wife of Richard, **11:** 30 *n*
—— Richard, **3:** 394, 395
Crane, Augustus Warren, **6:** 449 *n*
—— Caroline Julia (Bartlett), wife of Augustus Warren, **6:** 449
—— Ebenezer, **16:** 430
—— John, **8:** 123, 125 *n*, 127
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1780), **19:** 291
—— Joshua Eddy, **7:** 90; **20:** 393
—— Margaret, daughter of Robert. *See* Rogers
—— Robert, **6:** 216
——Winthrop Murray, Resident Member C. S. M., **8:** 121; death, **24:** 111; tribute to, 113
Cranfield, Edward, **1:** 374; **3:** 118, 128, 129; **10:** 113
—— Henry, **1:** 374
Cranmer, Thomas, **1:** 231; **15:** 384
Cranston, Judith, wife of Samuel, **1:** 368
—— Samuel, **1:** 368; **3:** 76; **8:** 162
—— Thomas, **19:** 247
—— William H., **20:** 324

Crashaw, Richard, **10:** 195
Crater Lake National Park, **8:** 377
Cravath, Zibiah, **25:** 147
Craven, William, Earl of Craven, **8:** 208
Crawford, ——, **7:** 365, 366
—— Alexander, **11:** 10
—— Andrew, **8:** 120
—— Barbara (Parks), wife of John, **11:** 10
—— Francis Marion, **24:** 197
—— James, **11:** 10 *n*
—— John, **17:** 166
—— Joseph, **11:** 10
—— Matthew, **11:** 10
—— Valentine, **12:** 98
Crawfurd, Rev. Matthew, **15:** 313
Crawley, ——, **25:** 159
Creamer, Jacob, **7:** 277
Creed, William, **24:** 405, 414
Creeds. *See* Covenants; Faith, confessions of
Creese, Margaret, daughter of Thomas, **11:** 261
—— Sarah, daughter of Thomas, **11:** 261, 262
—— Thomas, **10:** 244; **11:** 258, 259, 260
Crehore, George Clarendon, **12:** 308
Creighton, Alexander, **19:** 220
Creiling, Johann Conrad, **21:** 143
Cremer case, **7:** 226
Cresap, Thomas, **12:** 94
Cressy, Benjamin, **24:** 403 *n*
—— Mehitable (Brown), wife of Benjamin, **24:** 403 *n*
—— Samuel, **24:** 403, 415, 427
Crèvecœur, Michel Guillaume Jean de, **5:** 238; **10:** 325; **18:** 129, 130 *n*
Crevier, Jeanne. *See* Boucher
Crew, J. J., **5:** 215 *n*
Crewe, Sir Thomas, **11:** 272, 274
Crichlow, ——, **6:** 88 *n*
—— Amey Hobby, **6:** 88 *n*
Crillon, Louis des Balbes de Berton de, Duc de Mahon, **7:** 145
Crimes, Notes on the Trial and Punishments of, by J. Noble, **3:** 51–66. *See also* Punishments
Cripps, Henry, **20:** 91
Crisis, The, **21:** 435 *n*
Crispe, George, **24:** 151
—— Richard, **1:** 281 *n*, 282; **15:** 255; **16:** 409
—— Sarah (Wheelwright), wife of Richard, **1:** 282
Croaker, Edmond, **25:** 294
Crocker, Abby, daughter of Samuel. *See* Cobb
—— Barnabas, **25:** 308
—— Benjamin, **25:** 294
—— Benjamin (*d* 1766), **15:** 392, 397; **16:** 405, 436, 863
—— Benoni, **25:** 289
—— Cornelius, **25:** 317, 318
—— Cornelius (*d* 1784), **25:** 268 *n*, 310, 325, 326
—— Daniel, **25:** 336, 345
—— David, **16:** 422, 434
—— Edward, **25:** 294, 308
—— Hannah (Mather), **18:** 409 *n*
—— Job, **24:** 150
—— John, **12:** 26 *n*; **19:** 305, 310, 312, 313; **25:** 288, 289
—— John (*d* 1815), **16:** 721, 728
—— Josiah, **25:** 270 *n*, 292, 293
—— Nathaniel, **25:** 294, 308, 322
—— Robert, **3:** 398
—— Samuel, **1:** 15 *n*; **25:** 299, 300, 317, 318
—— William, **24:** 149; **25:** 308, 322
Crocker *v.* Old South Society, **3:** 265
Crockett, Elizabeth, **3:** 59
Crofts, James, **13:** 161, 164, 165, 169
—— Prudence (Holworthy), wife of James, **13:** 161, 164, 178
Crombie, William, **23**
Crompton, Sigourney, **8:** 110
Cromwell, Sir Henry, **12:** 52 *n*
—— Henry, **11:** 316
—— Lady Joan, daughter of Sir Henry. *See* Barrington
—— Oliver, **1**; **2**; **5:** 182, 218 *n*, 363; **6:** 214, 252, 356; **8:** 118, 241; **10:** 6, 141, 296 *n*; **11**; **12:** 52 *n*, 111 *n*, 121; **13:** 164, 168; **14:** 116 *n*, 191; **17:** 130; **18:** 172, 182 *n*; **19:** 397, 422; **20:** 244; **21:** 178
—— Thomas, **11:** 310, 317, 318
Cronenburgh, Duchess of. *See* Wilson, Sarah
Crook, Andrew, **20:** 90
—— Henry, **17:** 276, 280
Crooker, Francis, **24:** 150
—— Josiah, **24:** 150
Crosby, ——, **20:** 393
—— Ebenezer, **12:** 320
—— Elizabeth Guild. *See* Bridge
—— Rev. Jaazaniah, **23:** 585
—— Joseph, **4:** 20; **15:** 255; **16:** 409
—— Simon, **15:** 255, 269; **16:** 409, 411
—— Stephen, **8:** 292, 308

—— Thomas, **4:** 19
—— William, **17:** 277, 280; **24:** 195 *n*
—— William George (*d* 1852), **24:** 34, 195
Cross, Caroline, daughter of William. *See* Williamson
—— Stephen, **20:** 72
—— Tom Peete, **13:** 254, 255, 256, 257
—— William, **19:** 34, 35
Cross & Greenleaf, **19:** 34 *n*
Cross, true, **25:** 177
Crossett, Samuel, **17:** 278, 280
Crossman, Robert, **24:** 108
Cross's Mills, R. I., **14:** 188 *n*
Crossthwaite, Charles, **21:** 304
Crosthwayt, Charles, **1:** 370
Croswell, Andrew, **22:** 353
—— Rev. Andrew (*d* 1785), **19:** 291 *n*; **22:** xxxiv, 294, 298; **25:** 173, 361
—— Joseph, **17:** 342 *n*
—— William, **6:** 119; **19:** 291
Crouch, Henry, **6:** 78
Crow, Mitford, **2:** 219 *n*, 220
—— Owen, **11:** 146
—— William, **24:** 153
—— Yelverton, **24:** 149
Crowell, Lot, **25:** 310, 333
Crowley, Robert, **1:** 231
Crown Point, N. Y., **4:** 421, 424; **7:** 247, 251, 259; **19:** 24; **24:** 439
Crowne, John, **11:** 318; **17:** 275, 280
—— William, **11:** 318
Crowninshield, Benjamin, **11:**235; **24:**406
—— Benjamin William, **8:** 32
—— Edward Augustus, **4:** 219
—— Jacob, **8:** 31
Croxall, Rev. Samuel, **9:** 450 *n*
Croydon, Eng., **5:** 196 *n*
Cruger, Henry, **19:** 187 *n*
—— J. H., **19:** 244 *n*
—— John, **19:** 174 *n*
Crukshank, James, **11:** 445 *n*
Crump, Thomas, **13:** 4 *n*
Cruso's Island, **13:** 2, 3
Crymes, Lt. ——, **24:** 383, 385, 386
Cudworth, James, **24:** 154
—— Ralph, **11:** 377
Cullen, William, **15:** 320, 325, 329
Cullick, John, **5:** 389; **15:** 385; **16:** 836
Culliver. *See* Gulliver
Culpepper, Lord Thomas, **1:** 218
Culver, Edward, **15:** 275, 276
Cumberland, Earl of. *See* Clifford, George
Cumberland County, Me., **1:** 165; **6**
Cuming, Ame & Elizabeth, **19:** 226, 232, 244 *n*
—— John, **10:** 231 *n*; **15:**326; **17:**276, 280
—— Rev. Robert, **15:** 323, 325, 329
Cumings, Archibald, **8:** 184
Cumming, Rev. Patrick, **15:** 317, 320
Cummings, ——. *See* Andrews & Cummings
—— Joseph, **10:** 43 *n*
—— Rev. Preston, **21:** 262 *n*
Cummins, Sarah, **12:** 97
Cundy. *See* Condy
Cunnabell, Abigail. *See* Bell
Cunningham, Capt. ——, **19:** 354
—— Abigail Leonard (West), wife of Andrew (*d* 1861), **6:** 123 *n*
—— Alexander, **14:** 371 *n*
—— Andrew (*d* 1735), **12:** 281, 296, 307
—— Andrew (*d* 1861), **6:** 123 *n*
—— Anne Rowe, **19:** 165 *n*
—— Rev. Francis, **23:** 590
—— Henry Winchester, a founder C. S. M., **1:** 12; Recording Secretary, 155; vote of thanks to, **13:** 118; resigns secretaryship, **25:** 415; minutes in appreciation of, 415. *Communications:* Note on William Sanford, **7:** 203; letters of J. Bates and J. Sparks, 216; Journal of Lt.-Col. J. Vose, 1776, 245; sketch of J. Remington and son, **8:** 28; letter of C. Holder, 74; remarks on letter of S. Wheelwright and others, on Indian attack on Saco and Cape Porpoise, 128; verses on B. Faneuil, 325; Diary of Rev. S. Checkley, **12:** 270–295; tribute to Rev. E. Hale, **20:** 157
—— Sarah(Gibson), wife of Andrew (*d* 1735), **12:** 307
—— Stanley (*d* 1907), Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115; death, **11:** 366; Memoir by L. Swift, **12:** 307–310
—— Waddel, **13:** 314, 315
—— William, **12:** 307
—— family, **12:** 307–310
Curling, Capt. ——, **18:** 271 *n*
Currency, **1:** 417, 418; **3:** 5; **4:** 157; **7:** 110 *n*; **13:** 3, 4 *n*; **14:** 373, 383; **16:** 767, 769; **19:** 272; wampum as, **1:** 220; **18:** 163, 178; Currency and Provincial Politics, by A. McF. Davis, **6:** 157–172; "Previous Legislation" a Corrective for Colonial Troubles, by A. McF. Davis, 403–414; efforts to regulate, **10.** *See also* Bills of Credit; Coins; Money; Tenor

Cursing. *See* Profanity
Curson. *See* Curzon
Curtis, Anna Wroe (Scollay), wife of Charles Pelham, **5:** 210 *n*
—— Benjamin Robbins, **15:** 46
—— Charles Pelham, **5:** 210 *n*; **11:** 204 *n*
—— Ebenezer, **22:** 296
—— Eliza (Bass), wife of Rev. Philip, **14:** 27 *n*
—— Greeley Stevenson, **6:** 219
—— Helen (Pelham), wife of Thomas, **11:** 204 *n*
—— James Freeman, **11:** 204 *n*
—— Jonathan, **21:** 361
—— Peter, **25:** 37
—— Rev. Philip, **14:** 27 *n*, 35
—— (Curtice), Richard, **24:** 154
—— Samuel, **14:** 26, 27 *n*, 29, 35
—— Thomas, **11:** 204 *n*; **21:** 361
—— William, **22:** 367; **24:** 414 *n*
Curtiss, Frederic Haines, Resident Member C. S. M., **6:** 70
—— John **5:** 98, 105, 110
Curwin (Corwin, Curwen), Abigail, daughter of George (*d* 1685). *See* Russell
—— George, **10:** 18
—— George (*d* 1685), **15:** 222; **18:** 176; **25:** 46, 81
—— Rev. George (*d* 1717), **16**; **19:** 266
—— George (*d* 1746), **16:** 608, 623, 626, 635, 678
—— John, **21:** 334 *n*
—— Jonathan, **1:** 412; **2:** 18; **17:** 33, 35, 38, 46, 50, 275, 280; **20:** 77, 81
—— Margaret (Winthrop), wife of John, **21:** 334
—— Samuel, **14:** 326; **16**; **20:** 17 *n*
Curzon, Elizabeth (Burling), wife of Samuel (*d* 1786), **7:** 218 *n*. *See also* Whittell
—— Margaret (Searle), wife of Samuel (*d* 1847), **6:** 152 *n*; **7:** 218, 220, 225 *n*, 226
—— Mary Russell, **14:** 294
—— Richard, **7:** 219 *n*
—— Samuel (*d* 1786), **7:** 218 *n*
—— Samuel (*d* 1847), **6:** 152 *n*; **7:** 218 *n*
Cushing, Adam, **4:** 20
—— Rev. Caleb (*d* 1752), **12:** 277, 301; **15:** 351, 354
—— Caleb (*d* 1798), **1:** 387; **5:** 13 *n*
—— Caleb (*d* 1879), **12:** 277
—— Charles (*d* 1809), **3:** 86; **10:** 118
—— Charles (*d* 1810), **5:** 7, 9, 10
—— Elizabeth, wife of Rev. Jonathan, **12:** 277
—— Ezekiel, **8:** 172
—— Ignatius, **22:** 291
—— Rev. Jacob, **16:** 764, 777, 781
—— Rev. James, **12:** 277, 302, 305
—— Rev. Jeremiah, **22:** 168
—— John, **14:** 397 *n*; **19:** 338; **22:** 245
—— John (*d* 1708), **24:** 154
—— Rev. John (*d* 1772), **16:** 548, 555, 562, 566, 571
—— John (*d* 1778), **3:** 229; **4:** 17, 57; **5:** 70, 71, 80
—— Rev. Jonathan, **12:** 277, 300
—— Mary (Bromfield), wife of Thomas (*d* 1746), **19:** 348 *n*, 353, 356
—— Matthew, **15:** clx; **16:** 730, 731, 738
—— Nathaniel, **16:** 543
—— Sarah Moody, daughter of William (*d* 1875). *See* Toppan
—— Seth, **4:** 20; **21:** 385 *n*
—— Thomas (*d* 1740), **12:** 277; **14:** 395; **19:** 338 *n*; **20:** 130 *n*, 131 *n*, 144, 145
—— Thomas (*d* 1746), **19:** 338 *n*, 343 *n*, 348 *n*, 352, 353
—— Thomas (*d* 1788), **1:** 172; **4:** 282; **5:** 13 *n*, 72 *n*, 266, 277, 281; **6:** 321 *n*; **7:** 11, 19, 21, 140, 168; **8:** 106; **10:** 131, 132, 416; **11:** 36, 37; **13**; **14:** 13; **18:** 362; **19:** 164, 172, 174, 179 *n*, 191 *n*, 208 *n*, 246; **21:** 419; **24:** 210
—— Thomas (*d* 1895), **1:** 314, 329
—— William (*d* 1810), **5:** 10 *n*, 12 *n*, 13 *n*, 73; **6:** 54, 56 *n*; **11:** 113, 114
—— William (*d* 1875), **7:** 267
—— William (*d* 1895), **18:** 225 *n*, 226 *n*; **24:** 131
Cushman, Elkanah, **22:** 176, 196, 279
—— Isaac, **14:** 395
—— Rev. Isaac (*d* 1732), **23**
—— Lydia, **22:** 237, 240, 245, 290
—— Mary, wife of Thomas (*d* 1691), **22:** 166, 272
—— Rebecca, wife of Rev. Isaac, **22:** 186
—— Robert, **17:** 300, 341 *n*, 342 *n*, 361, 364; **18:** 134, 136, 137; **22:** 31 *n*, 32, 33, 38, 41, 61, 76
—— Thomas (*d* 1691), **23**; **24:** 152
—— Thomas (*d* 1726), **22:** 155, 175, 279; **24:** 153
Cust, Sir John, **13:** 331 *n*
Custis, Daniel Parke, **19:** 368
—— Eleanor (Calvert), wife of John Parke, **7:** 130 *n*; **25:** 375 *n*. *See also* Stuart

—— Eleanor (Nelly), Parke, daughter of John Parke, **7:** 130, 344, 346, 370; **17:** 180; **18:** 47 *n*, 48, 52, 53
—— Elizabeth (Betsey, Betty) Parke, daughter of John Parke, **7:** 344, 350; **17:** 194, 195; **18:** 47, 52
—— Frances, wife of John (*d* 1696), **19:** 368
—— George Washington Parke, **7:** 177, 344, 346, 370; **17:** 175, 178, 180, 180 *n*, 193; **18:** 47 *n*, 52, 53
—— John (*d* 1696), **19:** 368
—— John (*d* 1753), **19:** 368
—— John Parke, **7:** 130 *n*; **8:** 279; **17:** 180 *n*, 194 *n*; **18:** 47 *n*
—— Martha (Patty) Parke, daughter of John Parke, **7:** 344, 350; **17:** 194, 195; **18:** 47, 52
—— Martha (Dandridge), wife of Daniel Parke. *See* Washington
—— Mary Lee (Fitzhugh), wife of George Washington Parke, **18:** 36 *n*
—— Mary Randolph, daughter of George Washington Parke. *See* Lee
—— Tabitha, third wife of John (*d* 1696), **19:** 368
Customs Collector, commission of, **2:** 333
Customs duties. *See* Duties
Cutbert, Samuel, **22:** 154
Cutler, ——, **20:** 117
—— Colman Ward, **6:** 89
—— Elbridge Gerry, **19:** 414
—— James, **7:** 221 *n*
—— John, **13:** 247; **16:** 416, 428
—— John (*d* 1708), **6:** 46; **21:** 297 *n*
—— Rev. John (*d* 1771), **19:** 357 *n*
—— Rev. Manasseh, **1:** 26; **17:** 243 *n*
—— Mary, daughter of Rev. Timothy. *See* Faneuil
—— Mehitable (Sullivan), wife of James, **7:** 221 *n*
—— Nahum, **8:** 292, 296, 299, 306, 308, 316
—— Rev. Robert, **16:** 692
—— Samuel, **24:** 392 *n*
—— Rev. Timothy, **1:** 142; **3:** 44, 45; **6:** 175, 187, 188, 189, 191, 195, 268 *n*; **7:** 278; **8:** 325 *n*; **11:** 256; **15:** xxxv, 375; **16:** 563; **17:** 70 *n*; **18:** 210 *n*; **19**
Cutt. *See also* Cutts
—— Richard, **17:** 79, 80
Cutter,—— (*d* 1640), **17:**134
—— Ammi, **24:** 287 *n*
—— Rev. Ammi Ruhamah (*d* 1746), **16:** 547, 582, 586; **24:** 310, 312
—— Ammi Ruhamah (*d* 1820), **25:** 97
—— Barbara, daughter of Elizabeth. *See* Corlet
—— Charles, **17:** 277, 280
—— Elizabeth, **17:** 134
—— Ephraim, **15:** 267, 339
—— Richard, **17:** 134
—— William, **17:** 134
Cutts. *See also* Cutt
—— Edward, **25:** 205
—— Thomas, **15:** 272 *n*
Cuttyhunk, **7:** 321; **12:** 257
Cyguatea. *See* Eleuthera

DABNEY, Charles William, **12:** 307
—— Lewis Stackpole, **8:** 42
Dadd, George H., **6:** 235 *n*
Dade, Mrs. ——, **7:** 163
—— Townshend, **18:** 52
D'Agelet. *See* Agelet
Daggett. *See also* Doggett
—— Mary, **5:** 51, 52
—— Rev. Naphtali, **15:** 327; **10:** 231
Daguerre, Louis Jacques Mandé, **20:** 380 *n*
Daingerfield, Henry, **17:** 278, 280
Dakeyn, Thomas, **12:** 235
Dalby, ——, **7:** 158, 385
Dalcho, Rev. Frederick, **25:** 378
Dale, Samuel, **14:** 88 *n*
—— Sir Thomas, **10:** 303
Dall, William Healey, **20:** 419
Dalling, Thomas, 24: 382, 417, 427
Dally, Henry, **15:** 385
Dalrymple, David, **15:** 321
—— William, **7:** 9; **12:** 250; **13:** 353, 379
Dalton, Charles, **17:** 91 *n*
—— John, **12:** 93, 95, 97
—— Samuel, **11:** 360
—— Rev. Timothy, **1:** 278 *n*, 280; **25:** 15, 22
Dalyell, Sir Robert, sixth Earl of Carnwath, **6:** 179
Dam, Rip Van, **11:** 252
Damant, John, **21:** 259
Damariscove Island, Me., **6:** 29, 51, 52
Damforth. *See* Danforth
Dammartin, Moreau de. *See* Moreau de Dammartin
Damon (Daman), Capt. ——, **24:** 440
—— David, **1:** 440; **5:** 237 *n*
—— Edmond, **24:** 441
—— John, **24:** 154
—— Rev. Jude, **23:** 563
—— Philip, **24:** 441

Damon (*continued*)
—— Samuel Griffin, **24:** 286 *n*
—— William, **1:** 234
Damport. *See* Davenport
Dana, ——, (*d* 1756), **22:** 312
—— Rev. Daniel, **1:** 440; **3:** 178
—— Dexter, **25:** 143
—— Edmund Trowbridge, **15:** cxxxix *n*; **17:** 273
—— Elizabeth Ellery, daughter of Richard Henry (*d* 1882), **5:** 50–54
—— Francis, **5:** 75; **6:** 80; **11:** 344; **13:** 114, 117; **17:** 218 *n*, 325
—— Henrietta, daughter of Richard Henry (*d* 1882). *See* Skinner
—— Rev. Josiah, **22:** 471
—— Lucretia. *See* Goddard
—— Lydia, daughter of Richard (*d* 1772). *See* Hastings
—— Lydia (Trowbridge), wife of Richard (*d* 1772), **5:** 75
—— Richard (*d* 1690), **15:** 184, 213
—— Richard (*d* 1772), **3:** 230; **4:** 104, 113; **7:** 11, 19, 21; **8:** 115; **17:** 218 *n*; **20:** 149
—— Richard Henry, **17:** 218 *n*
—— Richard Henry (*d* 1882), **3:** 440; **5:** 42, 46, 50
—— Sally Wyman (Winship), wife of Dexter, **25:** 143
Danbury, Ct., **6:** 132; **8:** 103; **11:** 350; **17:** 253
Danby, Earl of. *See* Osborne, Sir Thomas
Dance, John, **18:** 35
Dancers, rope, **10:** 294, 295, 304
Dand, John, **21**
Dandridge, ——, **11:** 167, 173; **17:** 172
—— Danske, **24:** 392 *n*
—— John, **7:** 348, 349
Dane, Rev. Francis, **25:** 15, 22
—— John, **1:** 121
—— Nathan, **3:** 470, 471; **7:** 64; **24:** 390 *n*
Danforth, Allen, **14:** 268 *n*; **18:** 15, 16 *n*, 17, 24; **23:** 592
—— Elijah, **15:** 368, 372, 374, 378; **16:** 847
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Nicholas. *See* Belcher
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1674), **20:** 11
—— Rev. John, **1:** 409, 451; **21:** 138; **24:** 178; and H. C., **16**; **25:** 395; and Dighton Rock, **18**; **19:** 55, 58, 62, 92, 108; **20:** 293, 294 *n*, 300, 375, 423
—— Jonathan, **15:** 269; **19:** 25
—— Mary, daughter of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1674), **20:** 11
—— Mary, wife of Thomas (*d* 1699), **3:** 450, 460
—— Mary (Wilson), wife of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1674), **24:** 178 *n*
—— Nicholas, **15:** lxxi *n*
—— Dr. Samuel, **5:** 260; **10:** 235; **20:** 267; **21:** 139, 140
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1674), **1:** 400, 417; **11:** 340; **12:** 382; **16**; **18:** 251, 322 *n*; **20:** 11; **21:** 368, 370, 393, 395, 396, 401, 402; **24:** 178 *n*; **25:** 39
—— Samuel (*d* 1676), **15:** cxlvii, cliv, clv, clviii, 63, 233, 234
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1727), **1:** 410; **7:** 245; **15:** 68, 74, 77, 242, 253, 257; **18:** 239 *n*, 249, 251; **22:** 162, 168, 226, 261
—— Samuel (*d* 1742), **15:** 269, 302; **16:** 589
—— Samuel (*d* 1777), **6:** 41, 49; **8:** 260, 297 *n*; **10:** 49; **11:** 36; **14:** 13, 16, 17; **16:** 421, 424, 479, 482, 548, 642; **17:** 79, 86, 87; **21:** 123, 126 *n*, 137, 138; and Land Bank, **3:** 50, 51; **4**
—— Sarah, daughter of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1674), **20:** 11
—— Sarah. *See* Pearson
—— Thomas (*d* 1699), **1:** 287 *n*; **3**; **5:** 168, 171, 172, 182, 183, 390, 391; **6:** 26, 41; **8:** 75, 76, 260; **10**; **11:** 340; **12:** 250, 253; **17**; **18:** 371 *n*; **19:** 11, 25; **20:** 31 *n*, 202; **24:** 62, 167; and H. C., **16**; **21:** 189, 366, 367, 396; trial of pirates, **20:** 75, 77, 78, 81
—— Thomas (*d* 1817), **21:** 139 *n*
—— Thomas (*d* 1820), **10:** 38, 39, 40, 42; **19:** 58
—— William Seaver, **23:** 712
Dangerfield. *See* Truro
Daniel, ——, **15:** 184, 269
—— James, **20:** 33, 72
—— Sir Richard, **15:** 200
Daniell, Samuel. *See* Donnell, Samuel
Daniels, George Fisher, **18:** 302 *n*
—— John H., **24:** 249, 250, 251
Danielson, Eli, **17:** 277, 280
—— Timothy, **25:** 370
Danson, George, **1:** 370; **21:** 303, 303 *n*
Danvers, Henry, **25:** 355
Danzy, Capt. ——, **12:** 95
Darby. *See also* Derby; Dorby
—— Capt. ——, **25:** 118
—— Eleazar, **12:** 282, 300

—— John, **11:** 403, 404; **14:** 255 *n*; **20:** 33, 54; **25:** 353
—— Matthew. *See* Darly, Matthew
Darcey, Edward, **8:** 334, 335
Darcis, Jean Louis, **10:** 240
D'Arcy, Robert, third Earl of Holderness, **8:** 179
—— Robert, fourth Earl of Holderness, **2:** 302
Darland, Philip, **3:** 59
Darley. *See also* Darly.
—— ——, **7:** 330
—— Arthur, **5:** 227 *n*
Darling, Abigail (Reed) wife of George, **12:** 288
—— George, **12:** 288 *n*
—— Polly, **23:** 547
Darly. *See also* Darley
—— Matthew, **25:** 49 *n*
—— Thomas, **24:** 401
Darrell, John, **4:** 10; **19:** 334
Dartmouth, Earls of. *See* Legge
Dartmouth, **1:** 141, 142, 176; **19:** 192 *n*; **20:** 173; freemen in, 1675, **24:** 152
Dartmouth College, **13:** 298, 376 *n*; **24:** 32
Dashwood, Francis, fifteenth Baron Le Despencer, **13:** 407
—— Samuel, **5:** 261
Dasset, Joseph, **15:** 77
Dastin, Lydia, **10:** 15, 16, 25
—— Sarah, **10:** 16, 25
Daughters of Liberty, **8:** 99 *n*
D'Aunay de Charnisay, Charles de Menou, Sieur, **1:** 124; **3:** 162; **6:** 51 *n*; **12:** 108 *n*
Davenant, Sir William, **18:** 230
Davenport, Abigail, daughter of John (*d* 1687). *See* Pierpont
—— Abigail (Hutchinson), wife of John (*d* 1735), **12:** 283
—— Addington (*d* 1736), **1:** 94, 112 *n*; **2:** xxxv *n*; **5:** 11 *n*; **6:** 279, 280; **8:** 162, 167; **9:** 452; **12:** 283, 284; **14:** 394, 397 *n*; **17:** 57, 59, 66, 69 *n*, 99, 100, 101; **24:** 93, 94; and H. C., **15:** lxxxix *n*, 285, 297 *n*, 402; **16:** 422, 424, 434, 450, 453, 834
—— Rev. Addington (*d* 1746), **8:** 325 *n*; **11:** 258; **19:** 357 *n*
—— Ann (Annis), second wife of Josiah, **10:** 227, 359
—— Anne (Faneuil), wife of Rev. Addington, **8:** 325 *n*
—— Deborah, daughter of Josiah, **10:** 227
—— Elizabeth, wife of Addington (*d* 1736), **12:** 283
—— Enoch, **10:** 227
—— Francis, **10:** 359 *n*
—— Franklin, **10:** 227; Sketch of, by H. H. Edes, 358–365
—— Henry, **6:** 89
—— James, **10:** 226
—— Jane (Hirst), wife of Rev. Addington, **19:** 345 *n*, 357
—— Rev. John (*d* 1670), **1:** 399, 451; **5:** 218; **6:** 201 *n*; **10:** 101, 102; **11:** 263, 264, 268, 271, 273 *n*, 275 *n*, 276; **12:** 108 *n*; **14:** 280; **15:** xxxiii, 385, 386; **17:** 124, 125, 245, 366; **18:** 168, 180, 320 *n*, 321 *n*; **20:** 94, 268; **21**; **22:** 118; **25:** 17, 23; his Election sermon, by L. Swift, **10:** 1–6; text of sermon, *1–*16
—— John (*d* 1731), **16**
—— John (*d* 1735), **6:** 277; **12:** 228, 229, 230, 231, 283, 284, 305; and H. C., **15:** clviii, clix; **16:** 564–569, 601; **21:** 186
—— Joseph, **11:** 131, 145, 146, 150, 157, 161
—— Josiah, **8:** 246; **10:** 225, 358, 359; sketch of, 226, 227
—— Julia, daughter of Rev. Addington, **11:** 258
—— Lucy, daughter of Addington (*d* 1736). *See* Turell
—— Sarah, daughter of Josiah, **10:** 227
—— Sarah Barton (Zantzinger), wife of Franklin, **10:** 363
—— Sarah (Billings), first wife of Josiah, **8:** 246; **10:** 225, 226, 227 *n*
—— Sarah (Franklin), wife of James, **10:** 226
—— family, New Jersey, **10:** 359 *n*
Daves. *See* Davis
Davidson, Alexander, **14:** 199; **25:** 158 *n*
Davie. *See also* Davy
—— Edmund, **18:** 210 *n*
—— Humphrey, **3:** 469; **15:** cvii, 76, 81, 255; **20:** 268
—— Sir John, **15:** 81
—— Johnson, **23:** 592
—— William Richardson, **17:** 332 *n*
Davies, John, **3:** 58; **10:** 261 *n*
—— John (*d* 1618), **13:** 232–234
—— Sir John (*d* 1626), **13:** 233
—— Rev. John (*d* 1644), **13:** 233
—— Nathan, **10:** 417
—— Richard, **11:** 272
—— Rev. Rowland, **7:** 120
—— Rev. Samuel, **13**; **19:** 22

Davies (*continued*)
—— Susanna, **6:** 114
—— William, **3:** 88
Davis, ——, **5:** 174 *n*; **11:** 100; **14:** 332, 339; **19:** 352
—— Aaron (*d* 1773), **11:** 17, 18–25; **19:** 164
—— Aaron (*d* 1777), **11:** 18 *n*; **25:** 35
—— Abigail (Stephens), wife of Thomas, **24:** 322 *n*
—— Adelaide (Goodwin), wife of Charles Henry, **14:** 77, 78
—— Alice, wife of John, **5:** 174 *n*
—— Alice (King), wife of Gherardi, **13:** 293
—— Alice (Whipple), third wife of Benjamin (*d* 1805), **6:** 126
—— Amasa, **25:** 147 *n*
—— Andrew McFarland, a founder C. S. M., **1:** 12; Corresponding Secretary, **11**; expressions of appreciation of his services, **5:** 35, 36; Vice-President, **14:** 309; and H. C., **16**; death, **24:** 60; tribute to, 113. *Communications:* Historical Work in Massachusetts, **1:** 21–71; additional notes on, **3:** 471; **5:** 55, 318, 319; **6:** 212, 213, 445; **7:** 228; list of societies, **18:** 385–406; Corporations in the Days of the Colony, **1:** 183–214; Pedigree of Ann Radcliffe, Lady Mowlson, 351; Land and Silver Bank papers (various titles), **3:** 2–40, 49; **4:** 1–200; **5:** 96–111; 315, 316, 317, 318; **6:** 380, 410–414; **8:** 131; **10:** 26; Insurance Maps, **3:** 68; Sir Thomas Mowlson, 90; indictment of negroes for a duel, 154; certificate of Gov. Shirley's Protestantism, 194; threat to burn Gov. Shirley's house, 207; suit of Frost *v.* Leighton, 246–264; Early Court Files of Suffolk County, 328; Harvard Commencement Programme of 1723, 400–404; Dunster Letter, 426–429; New London Society United for Trade and Commerce, **6:** 6–11; remarks on death of H. P. Quincy, 106; Sandemanians, 132–134; The Currency and Provincial Politics, 157–172; Yale University, 211; Navigation Laws, 305–307; "Previous Legislation" a Corrective for Colonial Troubles, 403–414; volume of Laws of Massachusetts submitted for inspection in England, **7:** 25; tribute to E. Wheelwright, 37, 38; remarks on Gov. Wolcott, 89; Brother Jonathan, 122; Memoir of R. N. Toppan, 262, 263–273; table of silver rates, 1706–1750, 278, 279; 1730–1747, 279, 280; career of B. F. and Henry Stevens, 321; Confiscation Laws of Massachusetts, **8:** 50–72; wreck of Palatine ship, 220, 221 *n*; Curious Features of some of the Early Notes or Bills used as a Circulating Medium in Massachusetts, **10:** 84–101; Limitation of Prices in Massachusetts, 1776–1779, 119–134; titles of honor, 258, 259; A Search for the Beginnings of Stock Speculation, 278–310; Barberry Bushes and Wheat, **11:** 73–94; John Harvard's Life in America, or Social and Political Life in New England in 1637–1638, **12:** 3–45; Hints of Contemporary Life in the Writings of Thomas Shepard, 136–162; gift to this Society, 184; Gov. Hutchinson, 246; A Bibliographical Puzzle, **13:** 2–15; list of books in Rev. H. Dunster's hand, 139; letter from Mrs. John Davis to Mrs. Joseph Davis, 268–271; tribute to F. C. Lowell, 272; Visit to the Archives of Westminster Abbey, **14:** 202–212; tribute to W. W. Goodwin, 298–304; New Hampshire Merchants' Notes, 1734–1735, 373–385; and H. C. records, **16**; **21:** 195, 207; on H. C. charter of 1672, 374, 378, 382, 393; The Change in the Editorship of the Province Laws, **17:** 393–401; Memoir of A. C. Goodell, **18:** 192–200; account of travels in South, 1857–1858, 229; A Conflict in the Official Records, on date of charter of Charlton, 299–307
—— Anna (Brigham), wife of Isaac, **14:** 80 *n*
—— Anstis, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1805), **6:** 126
—— Anstis (Greenleaf), second wife of Benjamin (*d* 1805), **6:** 126, 389 *n*, 397 *n*
—— Rev. Asahel, **20:** 321, 424
—— Benjamin, **5:** 260 *n*, 261; **6:** 126, 127; **24:** 319
—— Benjamin (*d* 1704), **6:** 124; **20:** 31; **21:** 301
—— Benjamin (*d* 1805), **5:** 260, 264, **6**; sketch of, **5:** 269, 270, 271
—— Charles, **12:** 335 *n*
—— Charles Albert, **20:** 399, 400
—— Charles Henry, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 216; death, **13:** 146;

tribute to, 147; Memoir by S. S. Green, **14:** 75–79. *Communication:* Letter on Insurance Maps, **3:** 67
—— Daniel, **1:** 204 *n*; **12:** 335 *n*
—— Daniel (*d* 1799), **25**
—— Daniel ((*d* 1835), **25:** 281 *n*
—— Edward, **21:** 324; **25:** 158, 280, 322–327
—— Edwin Hamilton, **20:** 323, 330
—— Eliza, wife of Gov. John, **13:** 269
—— Elizabeth. *See* Mayo
—— Elizabeth, **6:** 124
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1704), **6:** 125
—— Elizabeth (Phillips), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1805), **6:** 126
—— Frank S., **20:** 391
—— George Clinton, **14:** 80 *n*
—— Gherardi, **13:** 293
—— Hannah, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1805), **6:** 126
—— Hannah (Leverett), wife of Thomas, **24:** 255
—— Hannah (Winslow), wife of William (*d* 1745), **6:** 125; **19:** 281 *n*
—— Horace, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5:** 340; gift from, **8:** 188; death and tribute to, **19:** 4. *Communication:* Dr. Benjamin Gott: A Family of Doctors, **12:** 214–219
—— Horace Andrew, **6:** 156
—— Huldah (Symmes), second wife of William (*d* 1676), **6:** 124
—— Isaac, **5:** 176 *n*, 178 *n*; **14:** 77, 80 *n*; **21:** 340
—— James, **3:** 397, 398, 399; **10:** 385, 386; **25:** 271, 288, 289
—— Jefferson, **20:** 212
—— Jenkin, **14:** 120
—— John, **1:** 287 *n*; **3:** 394 *n*; **5:** 173–179, 181; **12:** 2, 327; **13:** 268; **18:** 325; **21:** 256
—— John (*d* 1605), **12:** 385, 386, 387, 396
—— John (*d* 1691), **5:** 349; **10:** 108; John Davis of York and his Thanksgiving Proclamation of 1681, by H. H. Edes, **5:** 167–186
—— John (*d* 1847), **1:** 37 *n*; **7:** 226 *n*; **11:** 249; **12:** 334; **13:** 157 *n*, 180 *n*; **18:** 263 *n*; **22:** 152 *n*, 383; **23:** 568; **25:** 357; his edition of N. Morton's New England's Memorial, **11:** 407 *n*; **14:** 268 *n*, 272, 273; **18:** 15–26; **23:** 549, 561, 562, 568, 570; and H. C., **15:** 55 *n*, 56; **21:** 364, 367, 371; on Pilgrims and Forefathers' Day, **17**; and Dighton Rock, **18:** 263 *n*; **19:** 115–118, 147
—— John Chandler Bancroft, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6:** 287; death, **12:** 2; W. W. Goodwin's tribute to, 2, 3
—— Jonathan, **8:** 176; **25:** 308, 322
—— Joseph, **4:** 108; **14:** 395
—— Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1740), **16:** 675, 693
—— Joseph (*d* 1843), **13:** 268; **14:** 80 *n*
—— Joshua, **4:** 109
—— Katherine, wife of John, **5:** 177 *n*
—— Lawrence, **21:** 343
—— Lois (Freeman), wife of Daniel (*d* 1835), **25:** 281 *n*
—— Margaret, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1704), **6:** 125
—— Margaret (Pynchon), first wife of William (*d* 1676), **6:** 124
—— Mary, daughter of John. *See* Weare
—— Mary Holman (Estabrook), wife of Isaac, **14:** 77
—— Mary Louise, daughter of George Clinton, **14:** 80 *n*
—— Mary (Perrin), wife of Aaron (*d* 1777), **11:** 18 *n*
—— Mary Puddington, wife of John, **5:** 179, 184
—— Mary (Tippet), second wife of Benjamin (*d* 1704), **6:** 125
—— Nathan S., **20:** 386
—— Nathaniel, **16:** 553
—— Nicholas, **5:** 177, 181, 183
—— Nicholas Darnell, **14:** 90, 92 *n*, 100 *n*
—— Samuel, **5:** 176 *n*; **11:** 217
—— Samuel (*d* 1829), **17:** 331, 335 *n*; **22:** xlix *n*, l *n*
—— Sarah, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1704). *See* Bill
—— Sarah, daughter of John. *See* Penwill
—— Sarah (Farmer), wife of William (*d* 1676), **6:** 124
—— Sarah (Richards), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1704), **6:** 125
—— Seth, **8:** 176
—— Silvanus, **2:** 18; **6:** 26; **15:** 278; **17:** 35, 38, 39 *n*; **20:** 33, 54, 141; **21**
—— Simon, **20:** 36
—— Susannah (Craft), wife of Aaron (*d* 1773), **11:** 18 *n*
—— Thomas, **3:** 59, 63; **11**; **17:** 173; **24**
—— (Davies), Sir Thomas (*d* 1679), **20:** 197

Davis (*continued*)
—— Rev. Timothy, **23:** 563
—— Wendell, **17:** 319, 386, 388
—— William, **11:** 306
—— William (*d* 1676), **6:** 124; **19:** 11; **24:** 255
—— William (*d* 1745), **6:** 125, 126; **19:** 281
—— William (*d* 1812), **10:** 72; **19:** 281
—— William (*d* 1826), **17:** 320 *n*; **18:** 18; **23:** 570, 571, 572
—— William Thomas (*d* 1907), **17:** 308 *n*, 327 *n*, 386 *n*, 388 *n*
—— Zechariah, **6:** 35; **16:** 444
—— family, **6:** 124–127
Davison, Nicholas, **6:** 14, 17 *n*, 37–44, 129; **15:** 185, 213
—— William, **22:** 78
—— family, **6**
Davol, Ralph, **17:** 313 *n*, 314 *n*; **20:** 393
Davy. *See also* Davie
—— ——, **20:** 194, 274
—— Humphry, **1:** 406
—— Sir Humphry, **18:** 10
Dawes (Daws), ——, **14:** 344
—— Story, **24:** 45; **25:** 37
—— Thomas, **14:** 15, 17; **21:** 418
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1904), **24:** 128 *n*
—— William, **6:** 122; **21:** 13 *n*; **25:** 36
Dawks, Ichabod, **10:** 310 *n*
Dawson, Henry Barton, **24:** 388 *n*
Day (Daye), ——, **1:** 281
—— John, **1:** 234
—— Joseph Muenscher, **3:** 430
—— Lewis Foreman, **20:** 416 *n*
—— Luke, **8:** 274
—— Matthew, **15:** cxxxiii *n*, clxi, 200; **17:** 132; **25:** 39
—— Mercy (Leland) Windship, wife of Ralph, **25:** 141, 142, 151 *n*
—— Ralph, **25:** 142, 143
—— Richard, **11:** 268 *n*
—— Stephen, **5:** 391; **17:** 116, 131, 135
Dayall, Martin, **24:** 409
Daye, William, **11:** 268 *n*
Days of Humiliation, **23**
Dayton, Jonathan, **18:** 64 *n*
Dea & Company, **25:** 126
Deacons, **1:** 211; **13:** 88; **22:** xix, xxi, 36, 37, 120
Deakens, William, **7:** 195
Deakins, Francis, **17:** 191
—— Miles, **20:** 228
Dean, ——, **25:** 111
—— Benjamin, **24:** 336, 354, 416
—— David, **20:** 372
—— E. A., **19:** 60 *n*
—— Israel, **24:** 155
—— John, **24:** 414 *n*
—— John Ward, **1**; **3:** 240; **7:** 400, 401; **12:** 381; **17:** 360 *n*; **18:** 310, 311 *n*, 317, 326
—— Louis Bailey, **20:** 391
—— Nehemiah, **24:** 408
—— Rev. Paul, **1:** 431
—— Richard, **8:** 347
—— Thomas, **16:** 797, 812
—— Thomas F., **20:** 372
Deane, Charles, **1:** 29 *n*; **3:** 157; **10:** 8; **12:** 241, 372 *n*, 376; **14:** 277 *n*; **19:** 421; **25:** 246
—— Eunice (Pearson), wife of Rev. Samuel, **14:** 10 *n*
—— Rachel (Dwight), second wife of Samuel, **14:** 10 *n*
—— Samuel, **14:** 10 *n*
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1814), **1:** 449; **6:** 137, 138; **12:** 292; **14:** 9, 10 *n*, 35
—— Silas, **6:** 353; **8:** 236; **19:** 243 *n*, 249; **21:** 438; **24:** 391 *n*
—— Thomas, **24:** 155
—— Walter, **24:** 154
—— William E. C., **20:** 387, 388, 390
Dearborn, Benjamin, **16:** 803; **17:** 231
—— Henry, **25:** 127, 128
Debelina, ——. *See* Boucher de Niverville, Joseph (*d* 1804)
De Berniere, Henry, **24:** 267 *n*, 273
De Berdt, ——, **13:** 294, 305 *n*
—— coat of arms, **13:** 305
—— Dennis, **13:** 305 *n*
—— Dennis (*d* 1817), **13**
—— Dennys (*d* 1770), **4:** 282, 463; **5:** 70 *n*; **11:** 27; **19:** 172, 174, 175, 179 *n*, 191 *n*, 231 *n*; sketch of, **13:** 293–307; letters, 307–462
—— Esther, daughter of Dennys. *See* Reed
—— Jane (Greer), wife of John (*d* 1731), **13:** 294 *n*
—— John, **13:** 294
—— John (*d* 1731), **13:** 294 *n*
—— Martha, wife of Dennys, **13:** 294, 305 *n*, 306
—— Mary, daughter of Dennis (*d* 1817). *See* Hovell
—— Susanna. *See* Stables
De Berdt & Sayre, **13:** 342
Deblois, ——, **20:** 151 *n*
—— Anne (Coffin), wife of Gilbert, **25:** 369

—— Gilbert, **5:** 82
—— Stephen Grant, **1:** 262 *n*
De Camp, Joseph, **6:** 151 *n*; **10:** 247
Decatur, Stephen, **3:** 330; **7:** 116
Dechezzan. *See* Chizeau
Declaration of Independence, **1:** 386; **5:** 229, 230 *n*; **6:** 369; **10:** 179, 180; **12:** 205, 213
De Costa, Rev. Benjamin Franklin, **20:** 326 *n*
Dedham, **14:** 163; **15:** 179, 222; **17**; **21:** 259, 450; **23:** 550
Dedham Historical Society, **1:** 43; **19:** 370, 404; **20:** 238
Dedham Historical Register, **1:** 44
Deene, Thomas, **12:** 235
Deerfield, **11:** 35 *n*; **17:** 253, 257, 260, 265
—— Sheldon house, **6:** 242, 243, 244
Deering, Henry, **25:** 37
—— Rev. Lucius Henry, **10:** 68, 69
Deffand, Marie Anne de Vichy-Chamrond, Marquise du, **18:** 3 *n*
Defoe, Daniel, **10:** 290, 291, 300, 304, 309; **13:** 5, 12, 14, 15; **14:** 228, 235 *n*, 253, 257
De Forest, Robert Elliott, **3:** 367
—— Samuel, **22:** 307
De Haas, John Philip, **7:** 255
Delabarre, Edmund Burke, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **19:** 9. *Communications:* papers on Dighton Rock, **18:** 235–299, 417; **19:** 46–149; **20:** 285–462
Delafaye, Charles, **15:** lxiii *n*
De la Mott, Philip, **1:** 271
De Lancey, Alice, daughter of Peter. *See* Izard
—— James, **11:** 410
—— James (*d* 1800), **19:** 199
—— Col. James (*d* 1804), **7:** 108
—— Peter, **10:** 241 *n*
Delaney, James, **17:** 277, 280; **19:** 290 *n*
Delano, Frederic Adrian, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **19:** 372
—— Joseph, **6:** 259
—— Philip, **8:** 199; **24:** 153
—— William, **11:** 235
Delarue, John, **25:** 37
Delaware, **3:** 96; **8:** 15, 18, 21, 210; **10:** 124; **13**
Delaware Company of Massachusetts, **18:** 173
Delaware Company of New Haven, **18:** 167–171, 181
Delbridge, Benjamin, **13:** 37 *n*
—— John, **13:** 28 *n*, 36 *n*, 42 *n*
De Levery, ——, **13:** 94
Delft, Holland, **8:** 22, 23
Delftshaven, Holland, **7:** 82; **17:** 387 *n*
Delisle, Guillaume, **12:** 392
Dellingan. *See* Dillingham
Deming, Mrs. ——, **12:** 300
Democracy, **1:** 391, 392, 393; **12:** 239
Democratic party, **10:** 185; **20:** 208–234
Democritus Junior, pseudonym of R. Burton, **11:** 293
Denbigh, Earl of. *See* Feilding, Basil
Denerson, Capt. ——, **13:** 423
Denham, Sir John, **8:** 347, 351 *n*
Denio, Herbert Williams, his paper, Massachusetts Land Grants in Vermont, **24:** 35–59
Denis, Robert, **21:** 358
Denison, Daniel, **1:** 139; **3:** 197; **5:** 117, 131, 174, 185 *n*; **6:** 217, 245; **15:** 220; **20:** 195 *n*; **25:** 15, 21; paper on, by D. D. Slade, **1:** 116–132
—— Edward, **1:** 116, 117, 118 *n*
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel. *See* Rogers.
—— Elizabeth (Saltonstall), wife of Rev. John, **1:** 305. *See also* Cotton
—— George, **1:** 116
—— George (*d* 1694), **1:** 117, 121; **15:** 52, 53, 216, 225, 276; **17:** 275, 280
—— Rev. John, **1:** 117, 118
—— John (*d* 1582), **1:** 116
—— Rev. John (*d* 1671), **20:** 195 *n*
—— Rev. John (*d* 1689), **1:** 305
—— John (H. C. 1684), **15:** 74, 76
—— John (*d* 1724), **16**
—— John (*d* 1747), **16:** 704, 720
—— Margaret (Monck), wife of William, **1:** 116, 117
—— Mary (Leverett), wife of John (*d* 1724), **15:** cxii *n*, cxvi *n*
—— Nathaniel & Robert, **19:** 237 *n*, 242 *n*
—— Patience (Dudley), wife of Daniel (*d* 1682), **1:** 120, 121; **3:** 197; **20:** 195 *n*
—— William, **1:** 116–118, 121
Dennie, James, **17:** 276, 280
—— William, **11:** 33; **25:** 268, 296, 345, 346
Denning, William, **11:** 37
Dennis, Rev. Josiah, **1:** 300; **16:** 462, 477, 504, 505, 513, 514
—— Susannah. *See* Hiller
—— William, **22:** 115, 123
Dennis, town, **23:** 553; **24:** 371 *n*

Denniston, Alexander, **11:** 11
Denny, Daniel, **19:** 333, 362–364
—— Deborah. *See* Prince
—— Ebenezer, **7:** 243; **18:** 129
—— John, **14:** 330; **17:** 276, 280
—— Rebecca (Jones), wife of Daniel, **19:** 333, 352
—— Samuel, **19:** 333, 342, 350, 351
Denonville, Jacques René de Brisay, Marquis de, **18:** 75
De Normandie, Rev. Courtland Yardley, **24:** 139
—— Rev. James, **21:** 261; **24:** 139
Dent, Francis, **10:** 302
Denton, Rev. Richard, **10:** 270; **25:** 15, 22
—— W., **10:** 74
Denys de la Trinité, Charlotte. *See* Boucher
Deptford, R. I., **21:** 295 *n*
Derby, Elias Hasket (*d* 1799), **11:** 232; 20: 170; **24:** 337, 346, 367, 406, 410, 417, 418
—— Elias Hasket (*d* 1826), **17:** 277, 280
—— Elias Hasket (*d* 1880), **19:** 41
—— George Strong, **19:** 41, 42
—— John, **24:** 338, 413, 414, 416, 423
—— John Barton, **21:** 451
—— Mary (Townsend), wife of John Barton, **21:** 451
—— Richard (*d* 1783), **12:** 249; **24:** 331; **25:** 362, 363 *n*, 365, 368
—— Richard (*d* 1832), **17:** 277, 280
—— Earls of. *See* Stanley
Derham, Rev. William, **14:** 177
Dermer, Thomas, **12:** 378
De Roo, P., **20:** 326 *n*
Desaguliers, John Theophilus, **13:** 197
Desborough, Dr. James, **13:** 173
—— Samuel, **13:** 173
Desbrosses, Elias, **19:** 174 *n*
Deschambault, Canada, **7:** 253 *n*, 254, 332
Desertion, acts concerning, **4:** 423, 430, 460, 463, 467; from British regiments, **7:** 6, 20
Desfontaines, ——, **7:** 330
Deskaw. *See* Dieskau
Desmaizeaux, Pierre, **8:** 207 *n*
Desmond, Countess of. *See* Fitzgerald, Catherine
Despar, Lambert, **3:** 65
Despencer, Margaret, daughter of Sir Philip. *See* Ros; Wentworth
D'Estaing. *See* Estaing
Détchevré, Martin, **8:** 181
Detroit, Mich., **7:** 331, 334; **10:** 365
Devenport family, **10:** 359 *n*
Devens, Abigail, daughter of Richard. *See* Chapman
—— Charles, **3:** 265, 313, 458 *n*; **11:** 207
—— Mary (Townsend), wife of Richard, **11:** 226 *n*
—— Richard, **1:** 387; **11:** 226, 238 *n*
—— Rev. Samuel Adams, **23:** 595
De Vere, Maximilian Schele, **5:** 243; **6:** 139; **7:** 96; **8:** 14
Deverell, John, **25:** 177
Devereux, Nicholas, **21:** 97
De Vic, Sir Henry, **21:** 164
Devices, newspaper, **9**; Snake Devices, paper on, by A. Matthew, **11:** 408–453
Devil's chapel, **14:** 345
Devol (Devoll), Silas, **24:** 345, 346, 411, 427; **25:** 113, 114
Devonshire, Duke of. *See* Cavendish, William
Devotion, ——, **15:** 367; **17:** 275, 280
D'Ewes, Anne (Clopton), wife of Sir Simonds, **7:** 69
—— Mary, daughter of Paul. *See* Bowes
—— Sir Simonds, **7:** 68, 69; **10:** 145, 304 *n*, 405; correspondence with Gov. Winthrop and E. Browne, **7:** 70–80
Dewey Francis Henshaw, Resident Member C. S. M., **17:** 143
—— Rev. Orville, **23:** 575, 589, 596
Dexter, Aaron, **1:** 26; **25:** 159, 161 *n*; and medical degrees, **12:** 318, 319, 321
—— Rev. Elijah, **23:** 577
—— Ephraim, **4:** 116
—— Franklin Bowditch, **10:** 2, 6; **11:** 37; **12:** 231 *n*; **13:** 96; **18:** 68 *n*, 209 *n*, 222 *n*; **19:** 156; **25:** 14, 212 *n*; Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5:** 412; on Brother Jonathan, **7:** 125 *n*; on Washington's Birthday, **11:** 195; death, **24:** 111; tribute to, 113; on Eaton and Yale families, **25:** 418; on "placing" at Yale College, 422
—— Rev. Henry Martyn, **1:** 236; **7:** 401; **10:** 8, 9; **14:** 273; **17:** 140, 355 *n*; 378; **21:** 30 *n*
—— John, **19:** 349
—— Rev. Morton, Resident Member C. S. M., **7:** 295; elected to Council, **12:** 358, 363; death, **13:** 146; tribute to, 148. *Communication:* Some Differences between Plymouth and Jamestown, **12:** 256–270
—— Richard, **4:** 121

—— Samuel, **4:** 71, 72, 82
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1755), **18:** 315, 332; **19:** 333
—— Samuel (*d* 1810), **7:** 239; **13:** 295, 296, 328, 334, 358, 398
—— Thomas, **12:** 16 *n*; **24:** 149
—— Timothy, **14:** 388
—— William, **24:** 150
Dialogue between a Boston Man and a Country Man, **10:** 345, 354
Dialogue between a Married Man and a Mariner, **10:** 200
Diamond, ——, **19:** 341
Dick, Charles, **12:** 96
—— James, **19:** 227 *n*
—— Robert, **15:** 323, 325
Dickens, Charles, **6:** 232; **11:** 380
Dickerman, ——, **11:** 217
Dickinson, ——, **11:** 42; **25:** 155
—— John, **1:** 173; **9:** 481; **13:** 334, 335; **17:** 299 *n*
—— John Woodbridge, **12:** 360
—— Samuel, **15:** 292, 293, 295, 297
—— Wharton, **14:** 115
Dickman, Isaac, **25:** 37
Dickson, John, **16:** 782, 796
Didoclavius, Edwardus, **6:** 195, pseudonym of David Calderwood
Dieskau, Baron, **13:** 435
Digby, John, first Earl of Bristol, **12:** 373
—— Sir Kenelm, **1:** 188 *n*; **15:** 166, 200; **20:** 193 *n*, 197, 201; **21:** 7, 115, 124, 128, 175, 178
—— Robert, **24:** 392, 393
Digges, Miss ——, **17:** 167
—— George, **17:** 167, 200
—— Dudley, **7:** 156
Dighton Rock, papers by E. B. Delabarre on: Early Interest in, **18:** 235–299, 417; Middle Period of, History, **19:** 46–149; Recent History of, **20:** 286–462. *See also* Illustrations
Dighton Rock, newspaper, **20:** 397
Dighton Rock Park, **20:** 395
Dighton Rock Stove Polish, **20:** 397
Dillaway, Charles Knapp, **3:** 478
Dillingham, ——, **17:** 278, 280
—— Edward, **10:** 357 *n*
—— John, **10:** 357 *n*
—— William Henry, **17:** 376
Dillon, Capt. ——, **24:** 379
—— Thomas, **25:** 47
Dilworth, Thomas, **10:** 190
Diman, Daniel, **22:** 355, 357, 372, 381
—— David, **22:** 545, 547
—— Elizabeth, **23:** 547
—— Rev. James, **6:** 267; **16**; **18:** 82, 83; **25:** 11
—— Rev. Jeremiah Lewis, **20:** 419
—— Jonathan, **23**
—— Patience, **23:** 547
Dimick, Joseph, **8:** 176
Dingley, Amasa, **25:** 159
—— Jacob, **24:** 150
—— John, **24:** 150
Dinneen, Rev. Patrick Stephen, **13:** 258
Dinwiddie, Robert, **8:** 265; **11:** 410 *n*, 416 *n*, 418; **19:** 23
Diodorus Siculus, **14:** 147, 166; **19:** 97, 98, 123
Dipper, Henry, **20:** 32, 41, 72
Dipping Needle, Observation with the, at Boston, in 1722, by H. E. Ware, **13:** 183–197
Dircks, Henry, **21:** 107 *n*
Disbrowe. *See* Desborough
D'Israeli, Benjamin, Earl of Beaconsfield, **18:** 79
Dissen, Georg Ludolf, **6:** 99
Dissenters, **3:** 44, 46; **6:** 111; **13:** 332, 376 *n*; **16:** 705, 845, 856. *See also* Congregationalists; Independents; Nonconformists; Separatists
Distressed State of the Town of Boston, by J. Colman, **3:** 10; **6:** 83, 84, 85
Dix, Dorothea Lynde, **1:** 433
—— John, **10:** 15
—— Jonas, **1:** 387
—— Joseph, **17:** 278, 280
Dixey, Thomas, **13:** 308, 309
Dixon, ——, **14:** 123
—— John, **8:** 268
Dixsey, Willyam, **1:** 81
Dixwell, Epes Sargent, **3:** 478; **6:** 222; **11:** 354; **14:** 130
—— John (*d* 1689), **5:** 218; **6:** 189 *n*, 200 *n*; **11:** 291; **21:** 451
—— John (*d* 1725), **6:** 189
—— John (*d* 1834), **12:** 334; **15:** cxliv; **17:** 285 *n*
Doane, Daniel, **24:** 151
—— Elisha, **18:** 361 *n*
—— Gustavus Cheeny, **8:** 375
—— John, **24:** 151
—— John (*d* 1686), **22:** lii, 73
Documents, **1:** 113; **2:** 187 *n*; **10:** 153 *n*; editing of, remarks on, by A. Matthews, **10:** 7–12
Dod, Edward, **20:** 92
—— John, **6:** 88

Doddridge, John, **16**; **20**: 201
—— Rev. Philip, **8**: 140
Dodge, Capt. ——, **13**: 264
—— Alfred, **24**: 408
—— Benjamin, **24**: 320
—— Rev. Ezekiel, **16**: 771; **22**: 450
—— Ezekiel Goddard (*d* 1819), **17**: 277, 280
—— George, **24**: 367, 413, 415, 419
—— Israel, **10**: 138; **24**: 408
—— James, **24**: 418
—— Joseph, **14**: 404
—— Josiah, **4**: 117
—— Lucia (Pickering), wife of Israel, **10**: 138
—— Pickering, **10**: 138
—— Richard, **6**: 312, 314
—— Thomas, **24**: 409
—— William, **24**: 322; **25**: 35
Dodsley, Robert, **19**: 260
Doe, Charles, **5**: 404
Doel, Richard, **15**: 293
Dogget, Silas, **11**: 236
Doggett, Rev. Simeon, **23**: 586
—— Rev. Theophilus Pipon, **23**: 586, 589, 595
Dogs, **4**: 414; **17**: 255
Dolbeare, Benjamin, **6**: 118
—— Benjamin (*d* 1767), **25**: 250
Dole, Rev. Charles Fletcher, **12**: 349
—— Mary. *See* Plumer
Domenech, Abbé Emmanuel, **20**: 424
Dominica, **4**: 463
Dominical letters, **12**: 272
Dominus, a title, **8**: 295 *n*; **15**: cxl, 4, 206; **18**: 309
Donaldson, Alexander, **5**: 199 *n*
—— William, **13**: 441
Doncastle, John, **12**: 95
Donck, Adriaen van der, **10**: 269 *n*, 270 *n*, 272, 273
—— Mary (Doughty) van der, wife of Adriaen, **10**: 261, 269 *n*, 272. *See also* O'Neal
Dongan, Thomas, **6**: 66; **8**: 281; **17**: 10 *n*, 42 *n*, 43 *n*; **18**: 74, 75
Donham. *See* Dunham
Doniol, Henri, **3**: 95
Donkin, Robert, **17**: 88 *n*
Donnell, Samuel, **2**: 18; **17**: 35, 38, 39 *n*, 46
Doolittle, Amos, **24**: 261
—— Rev. Thomas, **20**: 238
Doradour, Count, **7**: 158
Dorby, Rev. Jonathan, **16**: 804
Dorchester, Rev. Daniel, **1**: 53 *n*
Dorchester, Baron. *See* Carleton, Sir Guy
Dorchester, Viscount. *See* Carleton, Sir Dudley
Dorchester, **3**: 153; **8**: 299 *n*; **12**: 39; and church affairs, 56, 57, 58, **113** *n*; land grants, **21**: 302, 356; and H. C., **16**. *See also* Windsor, Ct.
—— First Church, **17**: 392
—— Liberty Tree Tavern, **13**: 98 *n*
—— Meeting House Hill, **8**: 299 *n*
—— Second Church, **7**: 56
—— Society of Young Men, **8**: 117
—— Sodom, **8**: 299 *n*
Dorchester Heights, **6**: 265
Dormer, Francis, **3**: 65
Dorr, Edward, **20**: 276
—— Joseph, **16**: 817
Dorrel. *See* Darrel
D'Orsay, Alfred Guillaume Gabriel, Count, **18**: 79
Dorset, Duke of. *See* Sackville, Lionel Cranfield
Dorset, Earl of. *See* Sackville, Edward
Dorsey, Richard, **5**: 54
Dort, Synod of, **5**: 238; **13**: 66; **25**: 69, 75 *n*
Doten, Elisha, **22**: 296
—— Elizabeth, **23**: 547
—— Mary, **22**: 364
Doty, David, **11**: 31 *n*, 52
—— Elizabeth. *See* Winegar
—— John, **24**: 153
—— family, **11**: 52 *n*
Doubt, Nyott, **20**: 4
Doughty, Anne (Graves) Eaton, second wife of Rev. Francis, **10**: 274, 275
—— Bridget, first wife of Rev. Francis, **10**: 261, 265
—— Elias, **10**: 261, 276 *n*
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Francis. *See* Cole
—— Francis, **10**: 261, 276 *n*
—— Rev. Francis, paper on, by Rev. H. A. Parker, **10**: 261–276
—— Rev. Henry, **10**: 264 *n*
—— Mary, daughter of Rev. Francis. *See* Donck; O'Neal
—— Philip, **13**: 319
—— family, **10**: 261 *n*
Douglas, ——, **7**: 170
—— C. Baron van Breugel, **25**: 70 *n*
—— Charles, third Duke of Queensberry, **13**: 407

—— Sylvester, Baron Glenbervie, **18:** 4
Douglass, George, **3:** 221
—— Dr. William, **3;** **5:** 111; **6:** 380, 404–406; **8:** 157, 158, 159, 160; **10:** 379; **14;** **15:** xxvi *n*, cxxvi; **18:** 223 *n*; **19:** 47, 49 *n*, 109, 280, 281, 282; **20:** 419, 426; **21:** 128 *n*
Doumergue, Emile, **11:** 54, 54 *n*
Dover, N. H., **15:** 223; **18:** 119 *n*; **21:** 416
Dow, George Francis, **19:** 407
—— Moses, **11:** 391 *n*, 397, 398
Dowden, Leonard, **15:** 246
—— Mercy, wife of Leonard, **15:** 250
Dowdeswell, William, **13:** 350, 358
Dowe, Valkort, **24:** 58
Downame (Downham), Rev. John, **14:** 179; **21:** 192, 204, 206
Downe, William, **3:** 383
Downer, Silas, **16:** 750, 755, 758, 820
Downes, Thomas, **19:** 264
Downing, Emanuel, **5:** 118; **7:** 23, 76; **10:** 357; **14:** 116 *n*, 117, 125; **15:** lxx *n*; **21:** 23 *n*; **25:** 15, 22; and iron manufacture, **21:** 10 *n*, 11, 12 *n*, 14, 114
—— Lady Frances (Howard), wife of Sir George, **17:** 130
—— Sir George, **5:** 363; **6:** 149 *n*; **11:** 371, 372; **13:** 119; **14:** 117; **16;** **17:** 11 *n*, 128, 210
—— John, **14:** 383, 385
—— Lucy (Winthrop), wife of Emanuel, **7:** 76, 207; **11:** 371; **14;** **15:** lxx *n*; **21:** 157 *n*, 160 *n*
Downs, ——, **5:** 262 *n*
—— Elizabeth. *See* Franklin
—— Mary (Payne), **5:** 262 *n*. *See also* Wentworth
—— Michael, **24:** 402
Downshire, Marquesses of, **21:** 121
Dows, Joseph, **20:** 55
Dowse, Jonathan, **14:** 397 *n*; **24:** 90–93
—— Nathaniel, **6:** 46
—— William Bradford Homer, Resident Member C. S. M., **24:** 257
Doyle, John, **12:** 135
D'Oyley, Edward, **3:** 165, 168, 170
Drake, Elizabeth (Clark), **11:** 349
—— F., **1:** 396
—— Francis Samuel, **25:** 144 *n*, 384 *n*
—— Samuel Adams, **5:** 52; **19:** 120; **20:** 356, 377; **25:** 429
—— Samuel Gardner, **6:** 23 *n*, 61, 64; **7:** 400; **10:** 9, 12; **18:** 256 *n*; **19:** 191 *n*
Draper, Deborah (Green), wife of John, **9:** 424 *n*
—— Edward, **9:** 504 *n*. *See also* Draper & Folsom
—— Ichabod, **19:** 292 *n*
—— Jeremiah, **19:** 292 *n*
—— John, **4;** **9:** 417 *n*, 424, 426, 427, 438, 462, 464; **14:** 293 *n*; **19:** 263; **21:** 433
—— Jonathan, **8:** 255 *n*
—— Margaret (Green), wife of Richard, **9:** 416 *n*, 432, 433, 435, 436, 438; **25:** 285 *n*, 286 *n*
—— Moses, **19:** 292 *n*
—— Philip, **18:** 359 *n*; **19:** 291
—— Richard, **4;** **7:** 10 *n*; **9;** **19:** 265. *See also* Draper, Richard & Samuel; Draper & Boyle; Draper, Green & Russell
—— Richard & Samuel, **4:** 457, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464; **9:** 428 *n*, 430, 438; **14:** 43; **19:** 265
—— Samuel, **9:** 428 *n*, 438 *n*, 504 *n*. *See also* Draper, Richard & Samuel
—— Sarah (Jackson), wife of Jonathan, **8:** 255 *n*
—— Thomas Waln-Morgan, **19:** 292 *n*
Draper & Boyle, **9:** 432
Draper & Folsom, **9:** 504
Draper, Green & Russell, **4:** 465, 477
Drapier's Letters. *See* Swift, Jonathan
Dresden, Me., **23:** 545
Dress. *See* Apparel
Drew, Atwood Lewis, **23:** 713
—— Edward Bangs, Resident Member C. S. M., **18:** 69, 99
—— Elizabeth, **22:** 364
—— Lemuel, **23**
—— Seth, **23:** 541
—— William T., **23:** 713
Dring, Thomas, **24:** 388, 392
Drinker, Henry, **19:** 208 *n*, 211 *n*, 242 *n*
Drinking-houses. *See* Taverns
Driver, Robert, **3:** 61; **6:** 333
Droeshout, Martin, **14:** 296
Dronsfield, Agnes. *See* Wentworth
Drought, **16:** 801, 805, 812; **23**
Drowne, Katherine (Clark), wife of Shem, **6:** 25 *n*
—— Sarah, daughter of Shem. *See* Condy; Perkins
—— Shem, **6;** **8:** 109, 110; **14:** 407; **20:** 14; **22:** l *n*
—— Thomas, **6:** 54–59; **8:** 115, 116
Druce, John, **16:** 639
—— Vincent, **8:** 255
Drucker, Lucy, **17:** 33 *n*, 35 *n*, 46 *n*, 64 *n*, 151

Drugs, **14:** 157, 160
Drummond, Henry, **6:** 443
—— James, Earl of Perth, **3:** 413
—— John, Earl of Melfort, **3:** 413
—— Thomas, **24:** 269
Drums, **12:** 39, 40
Drunkenness, **1:** 421, 441; **3:** 56, 57; **10:** 251; **12:** 37 *n*; **15:** 143; **16:** 669, 670; **17:** 240; **18:** 150; **23**
Dryden, John, **1:** 275 *n*; **8:** 280; **11:** 318
Duane, Rev. Charles Williams, **21:** 275 *n*; **25:** 376 *n*
—— James, **24:** 59
Du Bartas, Guillaume de Saluste, **21:** 233
Dublin, Ireland, **22:** 153
Dublin University, **3:** 316; **18:** 210 *n*; **25:** 18
Dubs, M., **11:** 278
Du Cange, Charles du Fresne, Sieur, **2:** 376 *n*
Ducasse, Jean Baptiste, **11:** 98 *n*
Duché, Rev. Jacob, **18:** 78
Duchezeau, Adam, **3:** 242
Duckerman, Andrew. *See* Duchezeau, Adam
Duckett, William, **13:** 300
Dudley, —— (Gordon), wife of Trueworthy, **14:** 28 *n*
—— Abigail (Gillam), wife of Thomas (*d* 1710), **6:** 268 *n*
—— Ann, daughter of Gov. Joseph. *See* Miller; Winthrop
—— Anne, daughter of Gov. Thomas. *See* Bradstreet
—— Catharine, daughter of Gov. Joseph. *See* Dummer
—— Dorothy (Yorke), first wife of Gov. Thomas, **25:** 18
—— James, **11:** 242 *n*
—— John, **6:** 41
—— John (*d* 1805), **11:** 242; **14:** 40
—— Gov. Joseph, **1:** 76, 86 *n*, 92, 100, 206, 294, 368, 412; **2**; **3:** 103, 118; **5:** 20, 29, 80 *n*, 171, 172; **6:** 81, 164, 177 *n*, 268 *n*, 279; **7:** 82, 272, 292; **8:** 170; **10:** 86, 111, 114, 158, 371 *n*, 372 *n*, 382, 384; **11:** 293; **12:** 124, 126 *n*; **14:** 164, 216, 227, 294, 360 *n*, 361, 364; **17:** 106, 108, 109, 153, 394; **18:** 187, 341 *n*, 376 *n*; **19:** 11, 150, 153, 154, 155; **20:** 25, 29, 119, 154, 155; **21:** 292, 293, 295 *n*, 304 *n*, 432; **22:** 201; **24:** 46; **25:** 385, 391; and H. C., **1:** 205, 208, 209, 214, 215; **3:** 461; **16**; **25:** 246, 391 *n*; agent in England, **1:** 223; **10:** 110; commissions, **2:** 37–43, 83–90, 199, 220–224, 369, 391–396; and piracy, **3:** 73–77; assumption of office, etc., **17:** 4–100; on Capt. T. Larimore's expedition to Jamaica, **18:** 85–92; letters, **20:** 98, 99; land grants to, **21:** 298, 304, 313, 314
—— Joseph, **4:** 87, 109
—— Mary, daughter of Gov. Joseph. *See* Atkins; Wainwright
—— Lady Mary (O'Brien), wife of Sir Matthew, **5:** 81 *n*
—— Mary (Winthrop), first wife of Rev. Samuel, **21:** 158 *n*
—— Sir Matthew, **5:** 80
—— Mercy (Folsom), wife of James, **11:** 242 *n*
—— Mercy, daughter of Gov. Thomas. *See* Woodbridge
—— Rev. Nicholas, **14:** 27–29, 40
—— Patience, daughter of Gov. Thomas. *See* Denison
—— Paul (*d* 1681), **6:** 268 *n*; **15:** 273
—— Paul (*d* 1751), **3:** 75, 76, 229; **4:** 244; **5:** 11 *n*, 12 *n*; **8:** 158, 164, 167, 170, 306 *n*; **9:** 405 *n*; **12:** 178; **14**; **17:** 99, 100, 101, 266; **18:** 343 *n*; **19:** 354, 355, 356; and H. C., **16**; **24:** 85, 86, 98, 99, 100, 102
—— Priscilla (Whiton), wife of Rev. Nicholas, **14:** 28 *n*
—— Rebecca, daughter of Gov. Joseph. *See* Sewall
—— Sir Robert, **20:** 390, 391, 397
—— Samuel, **4:** 14, 15, 17
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1684), **17:** 263; **25:** 15, 18, 19, 21
—— Stephen, **6:** 39 *n*
—— Gov. Thomas, **1:** 119, 124, 374, 389; **3:** 197, 323, 409, 454; **5:** 78, 116, 325; **6:** 39 *n*, 217, 268 *n*; **7:** 71, 207; **8:** 225; **11:** 296, 306, 377; **12**; **15:** clxiv, clxv; **18:** 57, 334; **20:** 113 *n*, 195; **21:** 8, 30, 175 *n*, 393; **22:** 68; and H. C., **15:** xxxiii, 38, 183, 198; **17:** 124, 125; **18:** 320 *n*, 321 *n*
—— Thomas, **25:** 18, 19
—— Thomas (*d* 1655), **15:** cliv, clv, clviii
—— Thomas (H. C. 1685), **15:** 69, 74, 77, 243, 253, 257, 341; **20:** 25, 47, 48
—— Thomas (*d* 1710), **6:** 268 *n*
—— Trueworthy, **14:** 28 *n*
—— William (*d* 1740), **4:** 17; **10:** 94 *n*; **14:** 392, 393, 395, 396; **15:** 379; **16:** 534; **17:** 67, 266; **20:** 129 *n*, 130 *n*

—— Sir William, **5:** 80 *n*
Dugan, ——, **24:** 397
Dugard, William, **6:** 277; **17:** 129
Dugdale, Sir William, **11:** 62, 63 *n*, 66, 67 *n*, 270 *n*
Duggan, ——, **25:** 183
Du Gué, Marie Thérèse. *See* Langloiserie
Dulany, ——, **7:** 134
—— Benjamin, **7:** 173
—— Daniel, **7:** 173, 174
—— Daniel (*d* 1753), **7:** 173; **8:** 217
—— Walter, **7:** 146
Dumaresque, Philip, **5:** 82, 214 *n*
Dumas, Charles Guillaume Frédéric, **20:** 5–8
—— Laurent, **12:** 355
Dummer, Anne, daughter of Jeremiah (*d* 1718). *See* Powell
—— Catherine (Dudley), wife of William, **14:** 292–294
—— Jeremiah, **6:** 173 *n*
—— Jeremiah (*d* 1718), **1:** 94; **6:** 173 *n*, 270 *n*; **12:** 127; **17:** 18, 24; **20:** 31
—— Jeremiah (*d* 1739), **6**; **8:** 166; **10:** 230 *n*; **12:** 127, 129; **14**; **15:** 305, 306, 307; **16:** 438, 503; **17:** 63 *n*, 70 *n*, 91 *n*, 92 *n*, 93 *n*, 102 *n*, 266; **18:** 376 *n*; **24:** 7; **25:** 5 *n*, 6, 385, 386
—— Nathaniel, **16:** 728
—— Richard (*d* 1678), **5:** 123; **7:** 284; **15:** clxvi; **18:** 176; **21:** 16 *n*, 55, 56, 331 *n*
—— Richard (*d* 1689), **17:** 18
—— Samuel, **19:** 350
—— Rev. Shubael, **5:** 168 *n*, 184 *n*; **21:** 331
—— William, **1:** 299; **2**; **3:** 402; **4:** 212; **6:** 165, 173, 174 *n*, 267, 269, 275; **8:** 162, 168; **9:** 454; **11:** 248, 252; **14**; **15:** cxix, cxxxv, clxv; **16**; **17**; **19:** 340, 350 *n*; **20**; **21:** 380; **24:** 44, 82 *n*, 100, 103; **25:** 6 *n*, 385 *n*, 386
Dummer Academy, **5:** 206 *n*; **6:** 173; **8:** 290; **14:** 292 *n*, 294
Dummerston, Vt., **24:** 44
Du Moulin, Pierre, **13:** 200, 202
Dunbar, Capt. ——, **20:** 34, 75
—— Asa, **10**
—— Charles Franklin, **25:** 134
—— Cynthia, daughter of Asa. *See* Thoreau
—— David, **3:** 251; **6:** 30, 31, 32; **8:** 109, 110; **24:** 236
—— Elijah, **5:** 69
—— Melatiah (Hayward), wife of Samuel, **10:** 40 *n*
—— Samuel, **10:** 40 *n*
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1783), **13:** 98 *n*; **16:** 454, 462, 477, 501, 510, 514
—— Thomas, **5:** 236
Duncan, James, **24:** 247
—— John, **11:** 391 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **8:** 152; **13:** 91; **14:** 122, 123, 126; **21:** 30
Dungan, Frances. *See* Clark
Dunham, Cornelius, **24:** 362, 412, 427
—— Daniel, **24:** 153
—— Eleazar, **22:** 246
—— Elijah, **23:** 547
—— Eunice, **23:** 547
—— John (*d* 1669), **22:** lii, 73, 144
—— John (*d* 1692), **24:** 152
—— John (*d* 1696), **22:** 258, 271, 272; **24:** 152
—— Jonathan, **5:** 387; **24:** 152
—— Rev. Jonathan, **22:** 175
—— Joseph, **22:** 186, 266; **24:** 153
—— Mercy, **22:** 212
—— Nathaniel, **22:** 343
—— Samuel, **22:** 195, 252, 267, 270, 303; **24:** 152
Dunk, George Montagu, second Earl of Halifax, **12:** 46; **13:** 297, 411, 413, 428, 432; **19:** 174; **24:** 200, 202
Dunkin, Christopher, **10:** 78 *n*; **19:** 61
Dunkirk, France, **10:** 202
Dunlap, Frances. *See* Lowell
—— John, **18:** 78 *n*
—— William, **7:** 117
Dunlop, Rev. Alexander, **13:** 278
Dunn, ——, **17:** 236
—— Mary, wife of Richard, **13:** 145 *n*
—— Richard, **13:** 144 *n*, 145 *n*
—— Samuel, **13:** 140
—— William, **3:** 62; **20:** 32, 39, 72, 73, 74, 77, 82
Dunnack, Rev. Henry Ernest, **25:** 428, 430 *n*
Dunniway, Clyde Augustus, **3:** 404; **13:** 2, 12, 14
Dunois, Jean, **12:** 370
Duns, Joannes Scotus, **15:** xviii
Dunsmoor, William, **5:** 279
Dunstable, **17:** 253, 257, 264
Dunster, Elizabeth. *See* Willard
—— Elizabeth, second wife of Rev. Henry, **15:** civ, 212; **17:** 132
—— Elizabeth (Harris) Glover, first wife of Rev. Henry, **3:** 419 *n*; **15:** civ; **17:** 131; **24:** 169, 170

Dunster (*continued*)
—— Henry, **11:** 97
—— Rev. Henry (*d* 1659), **7:** 26; **11:** 97; **12:** 168; **13:** 53, 54; **15:** lxiv *n*, civ; **17:** 131, 132, 135, 213; **21:** 149; **24:** 176 *n*; **25:** 15, 22; and H. C., **1:** 198, 204; **3:** 160; **12:** 22, 33 *n*; **13:** 139; **14:** 67; **16**; **17:** 134, 142; **18:** 373; **21**; **24:** 166; **25:** 246; letter and remarks on, by H. H. Edes, **3:** 415–430; C. Mather on, **21:** 146
—— Rev. Isaiah, **24:** 287 *n*
—— Mary. *See* Willard
Dunten, Samuel, **4:** 117
Dunterfield, William, **19:** 182 *n*
Dunton, Elizabeth (Annesley), wife of John, **14:** 214, 217, 219, 220, 246
—— Iris. *See* Dunton, Elizabeth
—— Rev. John, **14:** 214
—— John, **1:** 66; **5:** 20; **11:** 301; **12:** 123; **13:** 250; **18:** 408; **20:** 121, 193; his Letters from New England, papers on, by C. N. Greenough, **14:** 212–257; **21:** 232–251
—— Lake, **14:** 219; **21:** 232
—— Sarah, **14:** 220
Dupee, Elias, **6:** 119
—— Isaac, **19:** 343 *n*, 352–354
—— Sarah (Bromfield), wife of Isaac, **19:** 343, 352, 354
Duplessis, Chevalier Mauduit, **18:** 33, 35
Duppa, Bryan, **12:** 169
Dupuis, Abraham, & Co., **8:** 81
Dupuy, Frances (Elliston), wife of John. *See* Tetard
—— John, **24:** 75, 78
Duquesne de Menneville, Marquis, **3:** 96
Durandus, Gulielmus, **10:** *5
Durant, Edward, **8:** 168
—— Edward (H. C. 1735), **16:** 784
—— Moses, **21:** 326
Durfey, Thomas, **24:** 316
Durfie, Ann (Freeborn), wife of Thomas (*d* 1729), **7:** 199 *n*
—— Mary (Sanford), wife of Robert **7:** 199 *n*
—— Robert, **7:** 199 *n*
—— Sarah, daughter of Thomas, **7:** 199 *n*
—— Sarah (Briggs), wife of Thomas, **7:** 199 *n*, 200
—— Thomas, **7:** 199 *n*, 200
—— Thomas (*d* 1712), **7:** 199 *n*
—— Thomas (*d* 1729), **7:** 199
Durham, Bishop of, **1:** 225, 226, 227; **3:** 411, 413, 414
Durham, Earl of. *See* Lambton, John George
Durham, county of, Eng., **1:** 226; **8:** 204
Durham, Vt., **24:** 59
Durel, (Durell, Durelle), Thomas, **8:** 244; **12:** 286; **17:** 66, 68 *n*; **18:** 341 *n*
Durie (Dury), Rev. John, **21:** 161 *n*, 172, 173 *n*, 180
—— Rev. Robert, **21:** 173 *n*
Du Simitière, Pierre Eugène, **14:** 66; **15:** xciv *n*, ciii *n*; **19:** 63 *n*, 396; and Dighton Rock, **18:** 267, 270, 271; **19:** 56, 57, 73
Dustin, Hannah, **17:** 256 *n*
Dutch, John, **24:** 407; **25:** 97
—— Samuel, **17:** 90 *n*
Dutch East India Company, **14:** 170
Dutch in America, **1:** 125, 127, 196; **3:** 161, 162, 163, 412, 424 *n*; **6:** 297, 298, 306, 365; **7:** 286, 290; **10:** 273; **18:** 162, 165–192
Dutch West India Company, **18:** 166, 178
Dutchess County, N. Y., **11:** 16
Duties, customs, **4:** 371, 392, 425, 451, 455, 466, 467; **19:** 180, 189 *n*
Dutton, Warren, **12:** 335 *n*
Duty, William, **11:** 399
Duval, Pierre, **12:** 391
Duvall. *See* Devol
Duxbury, deed to real estate in, **8:** 198–201; church at, **23**; freemen in, 1675, **24:** 153
Dwight, Edmund, **1:** 322, 330
—— Elizabeth Bradford. *See* Smyth
—— Flynt, **16:** 505
—— Henry, **14:** 395
—— John, **5:** 319; **8:** 237
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1748), **15:** lix *n*
—— Joseph (*d* 1765), **5:** 319, 320, 349; **8:** 238
—— Mary Woolsey, **11:** 2
—— Pamela, daughter of Joseph. *See* Sedgwick
—— Rachel. *See* Deane
—— Theodore Frelinghuysen, **5:** 50; Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 20
—— Thomas, **17:** 336; **18:** 362
—— Timothy (*d* 1777), **14:** 14
—— Rev. Timothy (*d* 1817), **6:** 139, 201 *n*, 261 *n*; **11:** 79–82, 88; **17:** 269
Dyckman, Hans, **8:** 17
Dyeing and Coloring, Treatise on, by B. Franklin (*d* 1727), **10:** 206–225

Dyer, ——, **15:** 297 *n*; **24:** 342
—— Barret, **11:** 255; **19:** 356
—— Benjamin, **4:** 20; **14:** 165
—— Bithiah, **22:** 364
—— Eliphalet, **16:** 746, 747
—— John, **3:** 62
—— John (*d* 1741), **5:** 235; **22:** 224, 230
—— Mary, **1:** 136; **7:** 79
—— Nathaniel, **20:** 276
—— Thomas, **8:** 172
Dyke, Simeon, **23:** 568
Dymock, Cressy, **21:** 107 *n*
Dyson, John, **24**
—— Richard, **24:** 400
—— Samuel, **24:** 420

EAGLAND, Miss ——, **7:** 144
Eames, Anthony, **24:** 150
—— John, **24:** 151
—— John (*d* 1744), **18; 19:** 58
—— Thomas. *See* Ames, Thomas
—— WILBERFORCE, **11:** 26 *n*; Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5:** 340; on Capt. J. Smith's maps, **13:** 227, 228 *n*; discovers second edition of H. Peters's Milk for Babes, **17:** 128
Earle, Alice Morse, **13:** 268
—— John, **14**
Early, ——, **12:** 96
Earthquakes, **15:** xcviii; **18:** 7; **19:** 151, 339, 363; **24:** 24, 26
Earthy, John, **6:** 50 *n*
Eason, ——, **14:** 157
East Barnstable, **23:** 591
East Bridgewater, **23:** 578, 580, 600
Easterbrook, Thomas, **24:** 152
Eastham, **22:** xxiv, xxv, liv, 85, 147, 292; freemen in, 1675, **24:** 151
East India Company, **5:** 57; **8:** 303 *n*; **10:** 295 *n*, 301; and Colonial tea troubles, **8:** 81, 82, 83, 84, 86 *n*, 87, 88, 299 *n*; **19:** 175, 243; **13:** 397; **14:** 324; speculation in shares of, **10:** 291, 299, 300, 301, 303
East India Marine Museum, Salem, Mass., **5:** 373
East India Records, **7:** 402
Eastman, Seth, **20:** 335, 381, 382, 412
Easton, Mary Ann Smith, daughter of Peter, **19:** 41
—— Peter, **19:** 41 *n*
Easton, town, **22:** xxviii, 298
Eastow, William, **5:** 117, 121, 123
East Sudbury, **20:** 185
Eaton, ——, **11:** 396
—— Ann (Lloyd) Yale (erroneously called Ann Morton), second wife of Gov. Theophilus, **8:** 341 *n*; **21:** 27; **25:** 417–419
—— Anne (Graves), wife of Rev. Nathaniel. *See* Doughty
—— Rev. Asa, **21:** 273, 274, 275 *n*
—— Benoni, **15:** 246, 250, 252
—— Dorman Bridgman, **5:** 380
—— Jeremiah, **24:** 440
—— Rev. Nathaniel, **8:** 24, 341 *n*; **10:** 274; **14:** 63; **21:** 5 *n*; **25:** 15, 22, 74; and H. C., **1:** 203, 204; **3:** 427; **12:** 10, 36, 44; **14:** 64, 65, 67; **16; 17:** 134, 142, 210; **18:** 373; **19:** 397
—— Samuel (H. C. 1649), **3:** 422 *n*; **15:** xxxvi, lxv, clv, clviii, 8, 40, 180, 181; **21:** 170 *n*, 396
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1658), **25:** 15, 22
—— Theophilus, **1:** 125; **2:** 10, 11, 12, 13, 14; **3:** 422 *n*; **8:** 341 *n*; **21:** 26, 27, 158 *n*, 161 *n*, 170 *n*; and H. C., **15:** cxiii *n*, 16, 171, 174, 385, 386; a founder of New Haven, **17:** 245; member of Delaware Company, **18:** 168, 171, 172; second marriage, **25:** 417, 418 *n*, 419
—— Rev. William, **23:** 578
Eaves, William, **24:** 415
Eayers, ——, **17:** 275, 280
Eayres, Moses, **4:** 102
Eberhard, Rev. ——, **13:** 188
Ebrard, Friedrich Clemens, **11:** 54
Eccles, Richard, **3:** 450, 459
Eckenrode, Hamilton James, **20:** 191
Eckley, Rev. Joseph, **18:** 365
Eckstorm, Fannie Hardy, **24:** 202 *n*
Eclipse, pamphlet, **21:** 435 *n*
Eclipse, solar, **12:** 196; **15:** 255
Eddis, William, **6:** 345; **8:** 277
Eddy, G., **11:** 278
—— Joshua, **23:** 542
—— Samuel, **24:** 152
—— William Perry, **20:** 394, 397
—— Zachariah, **24:** 152
Edes, ——, 1647, **10:** 356
—— Anna (Tarbell) Haskell, wife of Peter (*d* 1840), **5:** 296 *n*
—— Benjamin (*d* 1801), **9:** 449, 450 *n*
—— Benjamin (*d* 1803), **4:** 289, 478, 479, 480; **8:** 97, 102; **9:** 449; **25:** 288, 290, 402, 403. *See also* Edes & Gill
—— Benjamin, & Sons, **9:** 449 *n*

Edes (*continued*)
—— Grace Williamson, wife of Henry Herbert, **19:** 414; **25:** 404; Memoir of W. C. Williamson, **19:** 33–45
—— Rev. Henry Francis, **23:** 586, 589
—— Henry Herbert, Treasurer C. S. M., **1:** 11; a founder C. S. M., 12; death and tributes to, **25:** 85, 87, 92–94, 256; bequest to C. S. M., 235; Memoir by A. Johnson, 401–410; bibliography by A. Matthews, 410–414. *Communications:* Palatine shipwreck, **1:** 114; A. and P. Faneuil, P. Boynton, 366; Bromley maps, **3:** 70; L. Saltonstall, 81–83; J. W. Austin, 150; letter of S. Cary, 174–179; letters of J. Willard and C. Knowles, 239; King's Chapel, 240; B. A. Gould, 311; annual commemoration at Mount Vernon, 328; P. B. de la Broquerie, 377; letter of H. Dunster, 415–426; of N. Dane, 470; tablet in State St., 471; letter of C. Mather, **5:** 77–81; J. Davis of York and his Thanksgiving Proclamation of 1681, 167–186; F. V. Balch, 191; J. H. Allen, 314; Washington and Sally Cary, 223; letters of M. Washington and H. Knox, 324; Harvard College Theses of 1663, 322–335; I. Chauncy's Almanack for 1663, 339; Hartford Grammar School, 389; letter of H. Usher, 390–392; J. Colman, **6:** 86–89; J. Gooch, 90–92; J. Belknap, 93; Places of Worship of the Sandemanians in Boston, 109–123; **12:** 100; B. Davis, **6:** 124–127; I. Winslow, Sr. and Jr., 127–130; documents relating to early history of Yale University, 172–210; letter of E. Quincy, 316–321; Lydia Hancock, 321–323; M. Howard, 384–402; letters of J. Martineau, 416–454; Body of Liberties, **7:** 22; E. Wheelwright, 39; Gov. Shirley's exemption of ironworkers from military duty, 89; letter of J. E. Crane, 90; Middlesex Canal, 217–228; Publications of C. S. M., 238; J. B. Thayer, 317; Washington not first LL.D. of H. C., 321–328; J. Williamson, **8:** 13; Sandemanians, 76; W. Franklin, 118; letters of J. Washington, 118; **10:** 260; **13:** 110; **14:** 408; King William's letters of instruction, **8:** 130; letter of J. Parker, 131; J. Boucher de Niverville, 186; letter of B. Arnold, 234; letters of S. Deane, 236; letter of Rev. B. Colman, 246, 352; letter of J. A. Washington, 267; letter of B. Washington, 269; songs printed c. 1787, 271; Rev. H. Caner, **10:** 67; letter of N. I. Bowditch, 77; Maine Thanksgiving proclamations, 108–114; silhouette of T. Pickering, 138; Josiah and Sarah (Billings) Davenport, 225; A. and M. Kent, 248; letter of A. Kent, 250; letters of J. Willard and J. Hancock, 320; marriage of J. de Valnais, 358; Sketch of Gen. Franklin Davenport, 358–365; Gen. Hull and Lafayette, 365; petition of J. Scottow and oath of W. Winthrop, 369–386; Massachusetts Court of Vice-Admiralty, 379–384; Memoir of R. C. Winthrop, Jr., 387; H. C. degrees of W. Johnson and B. Franklin, 412; letters of J. Bowdoin and J. Willard, 413; Memoir of Dr. Thomas Young, **11:** 2–54; letter of E. Axon, on H. Dunster, 97; letter of H. Laurens, 243; letters of R. Morris, 277; E. Trowbridge's birth, 344; Gov. Shirley's second wife, **12:** 46; letter of G. Morris, 88; I. Willard, 133; apprenticeship indenture of J. Taylor, 174; citizens of Concord and H. C., 232; C. Taylor, 255; letter of T. Lear, **13:** 110; poem on Lucy Calhoun, 140; Rev. A. Eliot, 234–241; visit of Delaware chiefs to Washington, 259–265; letter of Mary Washington, 141; wife of Lt.-Gov. Dummer, 292; letter of Admiral Coffin, 294; Hall's Coffee House, 400; J. Tileston, **17:** 155; letters of I. Addington, 205; Thursday Lecture, 215; tribute to F. L. Gay, **18:** 232; early record books of Middlesex County, **21:** 452; S. Bradstreet, **24:** 30
—— Isaiah, **8:** 300 *n*
—— Peter, **5:** 296 *n*; **6:** 80; **9:** 450 *n*; **25:** 403
—— family, **25**
Edes & Gill, printers, **4**; **6:** 389 *n*; **7:** 6, 19; **8:** 307; **9:** 430 *n*, 444, 503; **11:** 37; **13:** 389 *n*, 433 *n*, 439 *n*; **17:** 322; **25:** 402
Edeward, Nicholas, **13:** 169
Edgar, Eliaz., **21:** 103 *n*, 104 *n*
Edgartown, **22:** 175
Edgcumbe, Sir Richard, **6:** 63, 69
—— Richard, Baron Edgcumbe of Mount Edgecumbe, **6:** 69

Edgecomb, John, **6:** 69
Edgerton, Stephen, **11:** 271 *n*
Edinburgh University, **15:** 312, 316, 320, 323, 328
Edmands, Joshua, **12:** 235
Edmondes, Sir Thomas, **22:** 86, 88
Edmonds, Anna, **10:** 21
—— (Edmunds), Benjamin, **15:** 388; **16:** 422
—— (Edmunds), John, **24**; **25:** 100
—— John Henry, **17:** 114 *n*; **19:** 401; **20:** 86 *n*, 257. *Communications:* Burgis-Price View of Boston, **11:** 245–262; Thomas Pound, Pirate, **20:** 24–84
—— Joseph, **16:** 416, 428
—— Joshua, **15:** 297 *n*
Edmunds, Robert, **21:** 332
Edouart, August, **14:** 295
Edric, Lord of Mercia, **3:** 331
——"the Wild," **3:** 331, 332
Edson, Rebecca (Parker), wife of Rev. Theodore, **19:** 324 *n*
—— Samuel, **24:** 151
—— Rev. Theodore, **19:** 324
Education, **1:** 297, 401, 415, 444; **10:** 175, 176, 177; **17:** 132; **18:** 151; **25:** 34
Edward I, of England, **2:** 195, 365; **5:** 393, 394, 398, 401, 402, 404; **11:** 379
Edward II, of England, **5:** 395 *n*, 401
Edward III, of England, **2:** 195, 365; **5:** 401
Edward IV, of England, **8:** 353, 354
Edward VI, of England, **1:** 228–231; **8:** 354; **11:** 266; **22:** 14
Edward VII, of England, **13:** 160 *n*
Edward, John, **25:** 37
Edwards, ——, **13:** 421
—— Alexander, **6:** 114, 115, 117
—— Ann, daughter of Rev. Timothy. *See* Ellsworth
—— Benjamin, **6:** 114 *n*
—— Daniel, **6:** 176 *n*; **20:** 64
—— David, **12:** 123
—— Elizabeth (Palmes), wife of Griffin, **14:** 119
—— Griffin, **14:** 119
—— John, **14:** 406
—— Rev. John (*d* 1716), **13:** 198, 200, 201, 204
—— Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1758), **5:** 76, 192; **6:** 191 *n*, 200; **8:** 235; **11:** 2, 16; **12:** 279, 280; **17:** 268; **19:** 23, 341 *n*; **22:** 387
—— Jonathan (*d* 1801), **6:** 201 *n*
—— Joshua, **5:** 201 *n*
—— Samuel, **19:** 349, 360, 361
—— Sarah (Pierpont), wife of Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1758), **6:** 200 *n*
—— Thomas, **5:** 260, 264; **20:** 73, 78
—— Sir Thomas. *See* Edmondes
—— Thomas (*d* 1647), **17:** 128; **19:** 399
—— Rev. Timothy, **5:** 78, 81; **11:** 2, 3
Edwin, David, **10:** 259
Eeds, John, **13:** 124, 125
Eells, Rev. James, Resident Member C. S. M., **10:** 59; Corresponding Member, 149
—— Rev. Nathaniel, **16:** 739; **22:** 226, 235, 239, 295; **25:** 419 *n*
Eggington, John, **3:** 63
Egglesfield, Francis, **20:** 88, 91
Eggleston, Edward, **5:** 244
—— Hezekiah, **6:** 15, 68 *n*; **8:** 105, 106, 108
—— Sarah (Martin), wife of Hezekiah, **8:** 108
Egleston, Melville, **17:** 262
Egremont, Lord. *See* Wyndham, Sir Charles
Ehler, John Christian, **11:** 193, 194
Eichhorn, Johann Gottfried, **12:** 363
Ekins, Nathaniel, **20:** 93
Elam, Samuel, **19:** 242 *n*, 245 *n*, 253 *n*
Elatson, Jonathan, **5:** 11 *n*; **10:** 16
Elbridge, Gyles, **6:** 17, 25, 27, 30, 50; **8:** 113
—— Thomas, **6:** 17 *n*, 52
Elcock, Louisa. *See* Upton
Elder, Rev. Thomas, **13:** 278
Elders, **13:** 85–91; **16**; **23**
Eldred, ——, **15:** 18
—— Anne. *See* Henley
—— Robert, **5:** 233
Eldredge, Keziah (Taylor), wife of Samuel, **6:** 122 *n*
—— Mary, daughter of Samuel. *See* West
—— Samuel, **6:** 122 *n*
Eldridge, John, **17:** 4 *n*
—— Oliver, **12:** 342
Election preachers, lists of, **1:** 449
Election sermons, Massachusetts, **3:** 144, 352; **19:** 347; papers on, by L. Swift, **1:** 388–451; **10:** *1–*16, 1–6
Election Week, **18:** 58, 59
Elections, **1:** 427, 429; **15:** 27, 190; **21:** 422 *n*
Eleuthera (Alabaster, Bahama, Cigoteo, Cyguatea, Segotea) Island, **3:** 421; **13:** 53, 54; **15:** 200; **21:** 339

Elfrey. *See* Elfrith
Elfrith, ——, wife of Daniel, **13:** 45
—— ——, daughter of Daniel. *See* Bell
—— Daniel, **13:** 42 *n*, 45
—— Thomas, **13:** 26 *n*
Eliot. *See also* Elliot
—— ——, **15:** 17, 212
—— Andrew (*d* 1749), **19:** 358
—— Rev. Andrew (*d* 1778), **1:** 421; **5:** 287; **6:** 317; **7:** 3 *n*; **10:** 39, 49, 231, 235, 236; **14:** 21 *n*; **15:** 324; **18:** 54, 55 *n*, 369 *n*; **19:** 288; **20:** 151 *n*; **24:** 169; **25:** 32, 40 *n*; and H. C., **7:** 324; **8:** 296, 306 *n*, 320; **16**; **25:** 27
—— Rev. Andrew (*d* 1805), **6:** 129, 317; **7:** 324; **8:** 291 *n*; **10:** 39, 40; **14:** 21, 22, 23, 43; **15:** xviii *n*
—— Ann (Mumford) wife of Rev. John (*d* 1690), **14:** 229 *n*
—— Benjamin, **3:** 13 *n*; **4:** 324, 325, 344, 357, 358, 359, 360; **9:** 467
—— Benjamin (*d* 1687), **20:** 107
—— Catharine, wife of Andrews Norton, **7:** 222 *n*, 224, 226 *n*, 228
—— Charles William, **1:** 330; **3:** 299, 485; **6:** 239; **10:** 330; **11:** 366; **17:** 408; **24:** 179; **25:** 405 *n*; and H. C., **5:** 364, 369; **6:** 278; **7:** 126; **8:** 35, 198; **12:** 321 *n*; **13:** 75; **15:** lxxxiv, clxii; **18:** 368, 369 *n*; **21:** 147 *n*
—— Edward, Baron Eliot, **12:** 249
—— Elizabeth (Langdon), wife of Rev. Andrew (H. C. 1737), **14:** 21 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Robinson), wife of Rev. Jacob, **12:** 276
—— Ephraim, **12:** 314; **13:** 236; **15:** lxviii *n*; **18:** 54, 55, 77; **20:** 12, 147; **25**; record of his class at H. C., **19:** 290–295; biography of Dr. A. Windship, **25:** 149–171
—— Hannah, daughter of Rev. John (*d* 1690). *See* Glover
—— Hugh, **1:** 186
—— Jacob (*d* 1693), **13:** 247
—— Rev. Jacob (*d* 1766), **12:** 276, 300, 304; **16:** 454, 462, 475
—— Rev. Jared, **15:** 387, 389
—— Sir John, **11:** 379; **13:** 162, 163
—— Rev. John (*d* 1690), **1:** 31, 118, 396, 439, 451; **3:** 82, 417, 419, 422; **6:** 181 *n*, 251; **11:** 340; **13:** 249; **17:** 233, 234, 337, 340, 381; **19:** 275, 276; **20:** 10, 96, 196, 200, 201, 203; **21:** 62, 65, 260; **22:** lv *n*, 146; **25:** 15, 22; Indian Bible, **1:** 309; **5:** 390; **10:** 313; **24:** 65; and H. C., **3:** 461, 463; **15:** 76, 218, 232, 236, 237, 239, 255, 257; J. Dunton and, **14**; letter, **19:** 273–274; publications, **20:** 89, 95
—— John (H. C. 1685), **15:** 73, 75, 248, 254
—— Rev. John (*d* 1813), **1:** 447; **5:** 214 *n*; **6:** 274; **9:** 412, 479 *n*; **12:** 334, 338; **17:** 322, 323, 368, 386; **18:** 54, 77, 222 *n*, 363 *n*, 365 *n*; **20:** 180; **21:** 138; **24:** 8 *n*; **25:** 171, 206
—— John Fleet, **18:** 54
—— Rev. Joseph, **20:** 107
—— Josiah, **15:** xviii *n*, lxix *n*
—— Mary Lincoln, **25:** 42, 50
—— Mary (Pynchon), wife of Rev. Andrew (*d* 1805), **14:** 22 *n*
—— Samuel (*d* 1664), **15:** cliv, clv, clviii, 210
—— Samuel (*d* 1820), **7:** 222 *n*, 226 *n*, 228 *n*; **20:** 269
—— Samuel (*d* 1898), **1:** 175; **18:** 54
—— Samuel Atkins, **7:** 323, 328; **8:** 194; **15:** lxviii *n*, lxx *n*, lxxxiv; **20:** 193, 200, 201, 202; **21:** 147 *n*; **24:** 62
—— Simon, **6:** 13 *n*, 20, 29, 36, 53, 58; **8:** 107, 112, 113
—— Thomas, **19:** 26
—— family, **17:** 218 *n*
Elizabeth, Queen of England, **1:** 186, 229, 230, 232, 233; **3:** 112, 331, 407; **5:** 196 *n*, 204 *n*, 245 *n*, 392, 394, 401, 402; **7:** 103, 104; **8:** 354; **10:** 304; **11:** 266, 267, 309; **12:** 366 *n*; **13:** 175; **18:** 131; **20:** 110; **21:** 193, 359 *n*
Elizabeth, N. J., **19:** 196 *n*
Elizabeth Island, **12:** 257
Ellery, Ann, daughter of William (*d* 1764). *See* Burt
—— John **16:** 854; **25:** 426
—— William (*d* 1764), **13:** 237 *n*
—— William (*d* 1820), **8:** 241; **19:** 204 *n*
Ellet, William, **1:** 81
Elletson, John, **11:** 376, 381
—— Katherine (Rogers) Harvard, wife of John, **11:** 376, 381. *See also* Yearwood
Elliatt. *See* Eliot
Ellice, Thomas E., **24:** 178
Ellicott, John, **10:** 236
—— Vines, **21:** 326
Ellingwood, Benjamin, **24:** 373, 389, 401, 405, 411, 417, 427, 428
—— Ebenezer, **24:** 322, 369, 370, 373, 374, 411

—— Elisha, **24:** 401
—— John, **24:** 415
—— Jonathan, **4:** 108
—— Joshua, **24:** 375, 391, 412, 413, 419, 424, 425, 427
—— Ralph, **24:** 369
—— William, **24:** 416, 427
Elliot. *See also* Eliot
—— Sir Gilbert, **13:** 407
—— James, **24:** 414 *n*
—— John, **15:** 303; **16:** 816
—— Robert, **21:** 330
—— Simon, **24:** 427
Elliott, Gabriel, **13:** 169
—— William, **25:** 380
Ellis. *See also* Ellys
—— —— **19:** 279; **25:** 5 *n*, 333
—— David, **11:** 238
—— Eleazar, **4:** 89
—— Rev. George Edward, **1:** 42 *n*; **6:** 23 *n*, 173 *n*; **10:** 399, 401, 403; **12:** 44 *n*
—— Hannah, **22:** 293
—— Jack, **24:** 412
—— Rev. Jonathan, **16:** 656; **22:** 293, 298
—— Joseph, **10:** 362 *n*
—— Lydia. *See* Barrow
—— Payson Perrin, **10:** 391
—— Robert, **20:** 117
—— Rev. Rufus, **11:** 238 *n*; **24:** 134
—— Samuel, **22:** 293
Ellise, Sarah. *See* Gee
Elliston, Frances, daughter of Robert. *See* Tetard
—— Mary, wife of Robert, **24:** 78
—— Robert (*d* 1756), note on, by A. Matthews, **24:** 71–80
Ellsworth, Ann (Edwards), wife of John, **11:** 2
—— Elizabeth (Potwine), wife of Job, **11:** 3
—— Job, **11:** 3
—— John, **11:** 2, 3
—— Oliver, **11:** 350; **17:** 332 *n*
Ellwood, Capt. ——, **11:** 148, 165, 195
Ellys. *See also* Ellis
—— (Ellis), Sir Richard, **16:** 705
Elmes, Rodulphus, **24:** 154
Elphinstone, John, Lord Elphinstone, **18:** 79
Elson, Alfred Walter, **6:** 94, 248
Elwes, Roger, **20:** 18
Ely, Justin, **6:** 146; **15:** cxxxvii *n*
—— Rev. Zebulon, **7:** 101 *n*
Elyot. *See* Eliot
Elzevir, Isaac, **13:** 66 *n*
Emancipation Proclamation, **5:** 375; **6:** 434
Emancipation Society, **6:** 428
Embargo, 1758, **4:** 434; during Revolution, **10:** 120, 125, 128, 132, 133; **20:** 181; 1807, **1:** 430; **7:** 405; petitions against, 1808, **21:** 445
Embargo, The, a song, **7:** 115
Emden (Embden), Germany, **22:** 120
Emerson, Abigail. *See* Thompson
—— Daniel (*d* 1765), **25:** 142, 144
—— Rev. Daniel (*d* 1801), **16:** 690, 695, 715
—— Elizabeth, **3:** 62, 64
—— Rev. Ezekiel, **23:** 486
—— George Barrell, **5:** 216; **7:** 222 *n*, 227; **12:** 336
—— Hannah, wife of Daniel (*d* 1765), **25:** 144 *n*
—— Jacob, **10:** 322 *n*
—— Rev. John, **16**; **19:** 266
—— Joseph, **5:** 175 *n*
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1679), **5:** 175 *n*
—— Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1743), **16:** 704, 720, 733
—— Joseph (H. C. 1774), **8:** 296, 301
—— Moses, **16:** 650
—— Oliver Farrar, **6:** 143 *n*
—— Olivia (Buckminister), wife of George Barrell, **7:** 222 *n*, 225, 227
—— Ralph Waldo, **5:** 365; **7:** 301, 305; **8:** 145; **11:** 207; **12:** 239, 337; **17:** 383 *n*; **19:** 417 *n*, 422; **23:** 581; **24:** 118; Thayer's trip with, **7:** 302, 308; J. R. Lowell's tribute to, **8:** 134, 135
—— Rev. William, **12:** 333, 334 *n*, 335 *n*, 337, 338; **24:** 263 *n*
Emerton, Ephraim, Resident Member C. S. M., **7:** 203. *Communication:* Memoir of C. C. Everett, **7:** 336–340
Emery, Rev. Joseph, **18:** 83
—— Noah, **3:** 259, 260 *n*, 262
—— Robert, **17:** 277, 280
—— Rev. Samuel, **1:** 293; 300
—— Rev. Stephen, **16:** 548, 561, 582; **18:** 82, 83
Emlin, George, **19:** 253 *n*
Emlyn, Sollom, **5:** 67 *n*
—— Rev. Thomas, **24:** 28
Emmans. *See* Emmons
Emmons, Jacob, **11:** 30
—— Mary (Scott), wife of Samuel, **6:** 91 *n*
—— Rev. Nathaniel, **1:** 429
—— Samuel, **6:** 91 *n*

Emons, Benjamin, **15:** 274
Emry, John, **14:** 124
Enchiridium Polychrestum, **24:** 74
Endicott, Elizabeth, wife of Gov. John (*d* 1665), **20:** 260, 261, 262, 263
—— Elizabeth (Howchin), wife of John (*d* 1667), **20:** 259, 262
—— Gov. John (*d* 1665), **1:** 77, 190, 192, 235; **2:** 8, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14; **3:** 100, 189, 323, 410; **5**; **7:** 23, 24, 44; **8:** 24, 30, 31, 48, 228; **10:** 5, *15, 26, 341, 342, 344; **11:** 314; **12:** 11, 12, 18, 113, 168; **13:** 291; **15:** xxxiii, clxiv, clxv, 38, 198; **17**; **18:** 57, 320 *n*; 321 *n*; **19:** 417 *n*; **20:** 113 *n*, 259, 264, 269; **22:** 65, 66
—— John (*d* 1667), **20:** 259, 260, 261, 262, 263
—— John (*d* 1694), **20:** 261
—— Sarah. *See* Billings
—— William, a founder of C. S. M., **1:** 12; death and tribute to, **17:** 286, 288
—— William Crowninshield (*d* 1900), **1:** 1; Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 20; death, **7:** 42; tribute of J. Noble, 42–44; of Council, 46; Memoir by J. H. Choate, 47; **8:** 29, 30–49
—— William Crowninshield (*b* 1860), Resident Member C. S. M., **20:** 1; Treasurer, **25:** 86. *Communication:* Will of Gov. J. Endicott and other papers, **25:** 86
—— Dr. Zerobabel, **19:** 276 *n*, 407; **20:** 260, 261–263
Enfield, Ct., **12:** 81, 82; **19:** 181 *n*; **24:** 43, 46
Engines, **1:** 201 *n*; **13:** 249; **14:** 13
England, **1**; **3:** 43; **5:** 54, 81, 236, 402; **6**; **7:** 182, 186, 193; **8**; **10**; **11**; **12:** 101, 243, 261, 384, 396; **13:** 423, 437 *n*, 458; **17:** 337; **20:** 2; **21:** 422; and Massachusetts, **3:** 53, 247, 248 *n*; **19:** 418; and France, **3:** 74 *n*; **12:** 102, 104, 193; **13:** 418, 435; and American Colonies, **5:** 287; **18:** 84–93; relations with U. S., **7:** 190; **18:** 78; **24:** 130; and H. C., **16**
—— Admiralty, Lords Commissioners of, **8:** 158; **14:** 137; High Court of, **8:** 154 *n*
—— Bank of. *See* Bank of England
—— Board of Trade, **1:** 212 *n*; **3:** 19, 22–23, 29–30, 32, 106–107, 121, 128–129, 249 *n*, 261; **4:** 32; **6:** 356; **8:** 213, 214; **11:** 410, 412 *n*; **12:** 126 *n*; **13:** 319, 320, 390, 395, 400–403, 407; **14:** 374–381; **18:** 104, 123, 125; **24:** 63, 224–230, 232, 235, 244, 245; letters of Gov. Dudley to, **18:** 85, 87, 88, 90, 91
—— Cabinet councils, **5:** 78, 79 *n*
—— Church of, **1:** 229; **6:** 418, 421, 454; **7:** 290; **11:** 368; **22:** xx, xxi, xxii, 115, 458; **25:** 34, 35; attitude toward, in New England, **1:** 69, 422; **3:** 43; **7:** 71; **12:** 11, 12, 160; **17:** 376, 378, 380; Puritans and, **1:** 228; **12:** 326; **17:** 379; Psalmody, **1:** 231, 233, 235; progress in American colonies, **1:** 418, 422; **3:** 411; **5:** 112, 113, 114; **6:** 125, 202; **12:** 124; and Separatists, **8:** 326, 327; impropriations, **11:** 265; E. Rogers on, **12:** 49; Pilgrims and, **12:** 259; **17:** 378, 379, 392; **22:** 333; in Vermont, **25:** 34
—— Commission on Historical Manuscripts, **14:** 203, 205, 208, 209, 211, 212
—— Commissioners for Plantations, **21:** 48, 64
—— Committee for Trade and Plantations, **6:** 82
—— Committee of Trade, **8:** 372
—— Council of Foreign Plantations, **7:** 25 *n*
—— Council of State, **8:** 118
—— Court of Chancery, **2:** xxiii, xxv; **16**; Petty Bag, **17:** 46 *n*
—— Court of High Commission, **8:** 358, 359, 363, 364; **10:** 262, 263, 264 *n*
—— Court of Delegates, **8:** 158, 161
—— Courts of Justice, **2:** xxi
—— Exchequer Chamber, **11:** 271, 275 *n*
—— Great Seal, **2:** xxi
—— House of Commons, **3:** 206; **5:** 134 *n*, 163; **6:** 167, 178 *n*, 403, 404; **13:** 312, 333, 370, 371
—— House of Lords, **13**
—— Lord High Admiral, **8:** 171–180
—— Lords of the Privy Council, **8:** 157
—— Mutiny Bill (1769), **13:** 362, 366, 368, 370, 376
—— Navy, **3:** 249, 250, 253 *n*, 256–258. *See also* Frost *v.* Leighton
—— Parliament, **4**; **5:** 134 *n*; **8:** 346; **10:** 298, 299; **13:** 54, 196, 322, 326, 337, 339, 340; **21:** 440; and the Colonies, **1:** 96, 164, 169, 177, 191, 213, 378; **3**; **5**; **6**; **7:** 214; **8:** 68, 308; **11:** 425, 426, 430, 431; **14:** 324, 325; Long Parliament, **11:** 368; **17:** 215; **21:** 71

—— Patent Bill Office, **2:** xxiii
—— Patents and monopolies, **10:** 304
—— Privy Council, **1**; **3**; **5:** 69 *n*, 78 *n*, 79 *n*, 113; **6:** 161, 166, 177 *n*, 195 *n*, 203 *n*, 207, 209; **13**; **22:** xx, 17, 35, 36, 41; and Sir W. Phips, **11:** 341, 342, 343; and New Hampshire Notes, **14**; and Gov. Bernard's petitions concerning Mount Desert Island, **24:** 232, 233, 244, 245 *n*; advice to king, on Penobscot region, 235
—— Privy Seal Office, **2:** xxiv
—— Privy Signet, **2:** xxiv
—— Probate Act, 1857, **10:** 157
—— Sovereigns, **2:** xxxvi; **17:** 110
—— Test Act, **3:** 43, 195; **17:** 46, 47 *n*; account of, **13:** 119–124
—— Treasury, **4:** 282; **13:** 405–406
Englands Parliamentary Chronicle, **20:** 85
English, James, **20:** 27; **21:** 306
—— John, **11:** 218, 219
—— Mary, daughter of Philip, **10:** 19
—— Mary (Hollingsworth), wife of Philip, **10:** 17–20
—— Philip, **10:** 17–19; **20:** 32, 52
—— Susannah, daughter of Philip. *See* Towzell
—— William, **21:** 55
Englishman deceived, The. *See* Sayre, Stephen
Engle, John, **5:** 236
Engrossing, **10:** 121, 123–127, 129
Engs, William, **4:** 120
Ennius, **8:** 275, 276
Enon. *See* Wenham
Enstone, Edward, **11:** 257
Epes, Abigail, **19:** 235
—— Daniel (*d* 1722), **14:** 238, 252 *n*, 256; **15:** 49, 211; **20:** 152
—— Daniel (*d* 1760), **1:** 405; **14:** 395; **20:** 130 *n*, 131 *n*
—— Elizabeth, **8:** 312, 321
—— Hannah Wainwright, second wife of Daniel (*d* 1722), **20:** 152
—— Mary (Whipple), wife of Symonds. *See* Holyoke
—— Samuel (*d* 1685), **15:** 49, 211
—— Samuel (*d* 1760), **16:** 863; **17:** 231
—— Symonds, **8:** 311 *n*; **14:** 397 *n*; **20:** 130 *n*
Episcopal Church in America, **1:** 142, 143; **3:** 42–45; **5:** 113, 349; **7:** 291; **13:** 417; **15:** xxxv; **17:** 296; **24:** 32, 373
Episcopalians, **22:** 333; **23:** 552
Episcopius (Bisschop), Simon, **22:** 24
Epping, N. H., **11:** 403
Equality, natural, **1:** 421, 423, 425, 427, 429; doctrine of, **17:** 267
Eric the Red, **20:** 304, 317, 326
Ericson. *See* Leif; Thorstein; Thorwald
Ernst, Carl Wilhelm, **11:** 35 *n*, 257; **18:** 285 *n*
Errington, Capt. ——, **19:** 217 *n*, 224 *n*
Erskine, Alexander, **6:** 31
Erving, Elizabeth, daughter of John. *See* Bowdoin
—— George, **13:** 206; **14:** 323; **15:** cxxxviii *n*; **18:** 339 *n*; **25:** 163 *n*
—— John, **17:** 96, 277, 280
—— John (*d* 1786), **8:** 244 *n*, 297 *n*; **14:** 323; **17:** 79, 80, 86, 87; **18:** 158 *n*; **19:** 161 *n*, 164, 165, 202; **20:** 15 *n*
—— John (*d* 1816), **5:** 260 *n*, 261; **6:** 120; **14:** 323; **16:** 820
—— Maria Catharine (Shirley), wife of John (*d* 1816), **8:** 244 *n*
—— Shirley, **17:** 277, 280
Escalante, Fray Silvestre Velez de, **6:** 308, 314 *n*, 315
Essex, Thomas, **13:** 164
Essex, town, **5:** 174 *n*
Essex County, **1:** 165, 166, 290; **3:** 25, 319; **4:** 11; **9:** 501 *n*; **10:** 153 *n*. *See also* Land Bank, Essex County
Essex Junto, **5:** 363
Essex Resolve, **1:** 179
Estabrook, Rev. Benjamin, **16:** 829, 832
—— Rev. Joseph, **1:** 412
—— Mary Holman. *See* Davis
—— Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1696), **15:** 351, 354
—— Samuel (*d* 1754), **17:** 276, 280
Estabrooke, Joseph, **14:** 395
Estabrooks, Benjamin, **4:** 117
—— Richard, **12:** 306
Estaing, Charles Hector, Comte d', **1:** 248; **7:** 107; **25:** 371
Estates, **4**; **12:** 345
Este, Thomas, **1:** 234 *n*, 235
Estrées, Louis Charles César Le Tellier, Duc d', **13:** 425
Esty, Joseph, **4:** 92
Ethelridge, Mrs. ——, **12:** 303
Ethera Island. *See* Eleuthera
Etheridge, ——, **12:** 303
—— Samuel, **11:** 203 *n*; **13:** 135
Euer, ——, **21:** 130
Eustaphieve, Alexis, **17:** 158

Eustice, Abigail. *See* Butler
Eustis, Benjamin, **24:** 163
—— William, **19:** 288, 289 *n*; **20:** 286, 462; **24:** 161, 162, 163
Eustus, John, **16:** 403, 404
Eutaw Springs, S. C., **8:** 278
Evans, ——, **16:** 445; **19:** 302, 303, 311
—— Charles, **10:** 312; **13:** 3, 4, 13, 15; **18:** 220, 222; **19:** 14, 15; **24:** 80; **25:** 187
—— Henry F., **24:** 383
—— Rev. John, **16:** 467; **25:** 5 *n*
—— Joseph, **8:** 301
—— Robley Dunglison, **10:** 186
—— Rev. Thomas Jones, **3:** 90, 91
Evanses, John. *See* Eames, John
Evanson, Capt. ——, **21:** 94
Eveleigh, George, **16:** 713, 714, 724, 751
Eveleth (or Evelith) Edward, **4:** 16, 17
—— James, **3:** 25; **4:** 5; **5:** 317; **10:** 99 *n*
—— John, **24:** 408
—— Mary. *See* Wainwright
Evelyn, John, **10:** 295 *n*, 301; **14:** 277; **17:** 89 *n*; on Sunday sports, **8:** 344; on Massachusetts colony, **12:** 124; on observance of Test Act, **13:** 121, 124; on A. Boate, **21:** 117 *n*
—— William Glanville, **24:** 273, 291
Evening Post, **9**
Everett, Alexander Hill, **7:** 64, 337; **20:** 318, 320
—— Rev. Charles Carroll, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115; on Council, **3:** 278; and Rev. J. Martineau, **6:** 420 *n*, 440; death, **7:** 1 *n*; tribute to, by Council, 46; by S. L. Thorndike, 64; by Rev. E. Hale, 68; by E. Emerton, 336–340; on Pilgrim Fathers, **17:** 374; lectures of, edited by Rev. E. Hale, **20:** 158. *Communications:* Memoir of Gov. Russell, **5:** 82, 83–93; of Rev. J. H. Allen, **6:** 288–295
—— Daniel, **22:** 307
—— Ebenezer, **7:** 64, 337
—— Edward, **3:** 287, 309; **5:** 40, 365; **7:** 64, 337; **9:** 403 *n*; **10:** 391; **11:** 207; **14:** 264; **17:** 368, 388; **19:** 417 *n*; and H. C., **6:** 98, 99, 273; **15:** cxx; **17:** 387 *n*; **18:** 368 *n*; **20:** 318; **24:** 176 *n*; and Dighton Rock; **19:** 100, 121; **20:** 319, 357
—— Joanna Batchelder (Prince), wife of Ebenezer, **7:** 64, 337; **21:** 265 *n*
—— Mildred, daughter of Rev. Charles Carroll, **7:** 339
—— Rev. Moses, **7:** 64, 337
—— Rev. Noble, **22:** 362, 466; **23:** 471, 536, 555, 568
—— Oliver, **7:** 337
—— Richard, **7:** 337
—— Sarah Octavia (Dwinel), wife of Rev. Charles Carroll, **7:** 339
—— William, **10:** 8; **14:** 264; **17:** 381, 387, 388; **18:** 233; **20:** 149
Everill (Everell), James, **1:** 197; **11:** 310, 313; **25:** 45
Everleigh, Josiah, **14:** 98 *n*
Evidence at the Common Law, Preliminary Treatise on, by J. B. Thayer, **7:** 310–312, 315
Ewald, Georg Heinrich August, **6:** 417
Ewbank, Thomas, **20:** 336
Ewell, Henry, **24:** 154
Excommunication in Colonial Churches, paper by Rev. C. E. Park, **12:** 321–332; in Plymouth Church, **23**
Exeter, Eng., **14:** 46, 47
Exeter, N. H., **1:** 275, 276, 280; **3:** 433; **14:** 182; **15:** 223; **20:** 83; relations with Wells, Me., **1:** 276–279
Exeter Combination, **1:** 276
Eyers, Capt. ——, 1717, **8:** 215
Eyles. *See* Ellys
—— (Eyers), —— **19:** 354
—— Charles, **21:** 290
—— John (*d* 1696), **17:** 275, 280
—— John (*d* 1700), **10:** 398 *n*; **17:** 16, 18, 24; **21:** 302, 351
—— Katharine (Brattle), wife of John (*d* 1700), **10:** 398 *n*. *See also* Winthrop
—— Ralph. *See* Eyrs, Robert
—— Sir Robert, **2:** 345, 346, 352, 384, 385, 389
—— William, **20:** 92
Eyrs, Robert, **11:** 272

FABER, Alexander, **20:** 62
Fabius, **8:** 276, 277
Fabre, Dr. Pierre Jean, **21:** 9
Facsimiles. *See under* Illustrations
Faevor, Nicholas, **3:** 61; **6:** 333
Fair Account of the late Unhappy Disturbances at Boston, **7:** 4, 16 *n*
Fairbanks, Arthur, Resident Member C. S. M., **14:** 80, 305
—— George, **21:** 314
—— Richard, **11:** 301, 302, 303

Fairfax, Rev. Bryan, eighth Lord Fairfax, **5:** 221, 222; **7:** 369, 370; relations with Washington, 136, 137; **17:** 190, 203; **18:** 48, 50
—— Elizabeth (Cary), wife of Bryan, eighth Lord Fairfax, **5:** 222
—— George, **3:** 57
—— Col. George, **12:** 90, 91, 92, 98
—— George William, **5:** 222; **7:** 167, 394
—— Hannah, daughter of William. *See* Washington
—— Hezekiah, **7:** 170
—— John, **7:** 140, 167; **11:** 106, 172, 175; **13:** 168
—— John Contee, eleventh Baron Fairfax of Cameron, **5:** 222
—— Robert, seventh Baron Fairfax of Cameron, **5:** 222
—— Sarah (Cary), wife of George William, **5:** 221–224
—— Thomas, third Baron Fairfax of Cameron, **11:** 281, 282; **13:** 164; **14:** 116 *n*; **20:** 243
—— Thomas, sixth Baron Fairfax of Cameron, **5:** 221, 222; **12:** 99
—— Thomas, ninth Baron Fairfax of Cameron, **17:** 203, 204
—— William, **8:** 168
—— William (*d* 1757), **5:** 221, 222
—— family, **5:** 222 *n*
Fairfax Parish, Va., **11:** 170, 178
Fairfield, Daniel, **14:** 120
—— Elizabeth, wife of Daniel, **5:** 122
—— John, **4:** 118
—— William, **3:** 25; **21:** 419
Fairfield, Ct., **7:** 107; **21:** 426
Fairlie (Fairley), James, **7:** 168, 169, 192, 193
Fairs, **13:** 218; **15:** 27, 190
Fairweather, Capt. John, **20:** 49
Faith, confessions of, **23**
Faithorne, William, **20:** 104 *n*
Fales, David, **6:** 35
—— Samuel, **8:** 315
Falland, Thomas, **24:** 149
Fallass, William, **5:** 261
Fallowell, Catherine, wife of Gabriel, **22:** 153
—— Gabriel, **22:** 143, 153
Fallows, A. Young, **11:** 145
Fall River, Unitarian Church, **22:** lx
Falls Fight Township, **24:** 38
Falmouth, Viscount. *See* Boscawen, Hugh
Falmouth, town, **20:** 105; **25:** 304
Falmouth, Me., **1:** 289; **18:** 119; **19:** 192 *n*, 213; **20:** 33, 54, 72, 74, 129, 141; **21**; **25:** 376. *See also* Fort Loyal; Portland Island, Me.
False Bank, **12:** 195, 196
Family, A Frontier, paper by E. M. Wheelwright, **1:** 271–303
Fandergoe, John, **5:** 410
Fane, ——, **14:** 369, 371
—— Sir Henry, **14:** 369
—— Thomas, sixth Earl of Westmoreland, **2:** 345, 346, 351, 352, 384, 385, 388, 389; **8:** 179
Faneuil, Andrew, **1:** 367; **19:** 196 *n*; **20:** 268
—— Anne, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1785). *See* Davenport
—— Anne (Bureau), wife of Banjamin (*d* 1785), **1:** 368; **8:** 325 *n*
—— Benjamin, **8:** 79 *n*, 83 *n*, 86 *n*, 87, 325 *n*
—— Benjamin (*d* 1783), **8:** 79 *n*, 325 *n*
—— Benjamin (*d* 1785), **1:** 368; **8:** 325; **11:** 260; **19:** 174 *n*; **25:** 37
—— Mary, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1783). *See* Bethune
—— Mary (Marie), daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1785). *See* Phillips
—— Mary Anne, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1785). *See* Jones
—— Mary (Cutler), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1783), **8:** 79 *n*, 325 *n*
—— Peter, **8:** 325 *n*
—— Peter (*d* 1743), **1:** 114, 366–368; **3:** 18; **8:** 325 *n*; **11:** 250, 258, 260; **14:** 329; **20:** 268, 362
—— Susanna, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1785). *See* Boutineau
—— family, **3:** 200; **10:** 390 *n*
Fanning, Edmund, **6:** 390
Fanshawe, Ann, Lady, **21:** 115
—— Sir Richard, **18:** 69, 70
Faraday, Michael, **6:** 131; **18:** 10, 12
Farley, Rev. Frederick Augustus, **8:** 148; **23:** 581, 585, 589, 590, 595, 596; **24:** 126
—— Michael, **1:** 387; **5:** 13 *n*; **8:** 96 *n*
Farlong, Goodman, **3:** 453
Farlow, William Gilson, **19:** 37 *n*
Farmer, John, **6:** 124; **14:** 192 *n*, 277
—— John (*d* 1838), **24:** 178
—— Sarah, daughter of John. *See* Davis
Farmer's Letters. *See* Dickinson, John
Farmers' Almanack, **1:** 317. *See also* Thomas, Robert Bailey

Farmworth, ——, **17:** 274, 280
Farnaby, Thomas, **6:** 277
Farnandus, Francis, **1:** 186
Farnham, Daniel, **12:** 292
—— John, **4:** 300
—— Lord. *See* Maxwell-Barry, John
—— Rev. Luther, **12:** 337 *n*
—— Mary Frances, **12:** 376 *n*
—— Thomas Jefferson, **8:** 390, 391
—— William, **17:** 276, 280
Farnsworth, Isaac, **5:** 296
—— Lydia. *See* Tarbell
Farrant, Godfrey Lee, **2:** 266, 268, 278, 288
Farrar, George, **14:** 19 *n*
—— John, **7:** 222 *n*
—— Rev. Joseph, **14:** 19
—— Lucy Maria (Buckminster), wife of John, **7:** 222 *n*
—— Mary (Barrett), wife of George, **14:** 19 *n*
—— Mary (Brooks), wife of Rev. Joseph, **14:** 19 *n*
—— Samuel, **14:** 19
—— Thomas, **10:** 13
—— Timothy, **14:** 19 *n*
Farrington, Daniel, **17:** 277, 280
—— Thomas, **8:** 291, 295, 298, 307, 315, 324 *n*
Farwell, George, **21:** 361
—— Henry, **5:** 277, 294, 296 *n*; **12:** 235
—— John Whittemore, Resident Member C. S. M., **13:** 133. *Communications:* Remarks on old bond, **13:** 243–251; The Indictment and Tryal of Sir Richard Rum, **17:** 234–240; remarks on Treaty of Peace in America between James II and Louis XIV, **18:** 71–76; on A Catalogue of Books belonging to the Library Company of Philadelphia, 233; on counterfeit horoscope of Gen. J. Warren, **20:** 18; presents to the Society a copy of H. O'Connor's drawing of United States Naval Radio School, Cambridge, 285; remarks in communicating letter of W. Flint, **24:** 438–440; comments on early views of Boston, **25:** 229–234
—— Lydia (Tarbell), wife of Henry, **5:** 296 *n*
Fassett, Joseph, **16:** 416, 428
Fast-days, in Massachusetts, **10:** 162; **17:** 19, 21; **19:** 342; **21:** 36; in Boston, **12:** 279, 280, 299, 300, 303; in Plymouth, **23**
Faulkner, Capt. ——, **13:** 354, 359
Faunce, Elizabeth, **23:** 547
—— John, **22:** 293
—— Mary, **23:** 547
—— Thomas, **22:** 343
—— Thomas (*d* 1746), **23**; **24:** 155
Fauquier, Francis, **19:** 23
Fauteux, Aegidius, **25:** 139
Fauvel-Gouraud, Francis, **20:** 380 *n*
Favor, Nicholas. *See* Faevor
Fawkes, Guy, **12:** 157, 288. *See also* Gunpowder Plot
Fawn, Luke, **20:** 94
Faxon, Eunice (Bass), wife of Nathaniel, **10:** 81 *n*
—— Eunice Maria, daughter of Nathaniel, *See* Grigg
—— Nathaniel, **10:** 81 *n*
Fay, Jonas, **11:** 47, 48
—— Joseph, **11:** 53
—— Moses, **4:** 117
—— Dr. Nahum, **17:** 310 *n*
Fayal, Azores, **3:** 424 *n*; **8:** 118; **12:** 386, 394, 395, 396
Faye, Hervé Auguste Étienne Albans, **3:** 480
Fayerfeild. *See* Fairfield
Fayerweather, Hannah (Waldo), wife of Thomas, **19:** 343, 346, 358
—— Jerusha (Groce), wife of John, **10:** 76
—— John, **3:** 459 *n*; **10:** 76; **17:** 277, 280
—— Margaret (*d* 1761), daughter of John. *See* Bromfield
—— Thomas, **5:** 210; **10:** 76 *n*, 235 *n*; **19:** 343 *n*
Fearing, Daniel Butler, **21:** 250
—— Noah, **25:** 336, 340
Fearson, Jesse, **24**
—— John, **24:** 427
Feast of gratitude. **17:** 306. *See also* Forefathers' Day
Feast of shells, **17.** *See also* Forefathers' Day
Feast of the Sons of the Pilgrims. *See* Sons of the Pilgrims, Feast of
Feasts of dedication. *See* Wakes
Federalism, **17:** 333, 334, 338, 339, 340, 345, 347 *n*
Federalists, **10:** 363; **17**
Feeks & Bancker, **20:** 229
Feilding, Basil, sixth Earl of Denbigh, **13:** 407
Felgate, Robert, **13:** 30
Fell, John, **14:** 241 *n*
Fellows, Mrs. ——, **19:** 344, 345, 355, 364
—— William, **19:** 355

Fellows' Orchard, **1:** 204
Felt, George, **21:** 350, 351
—— Jonathan, **21:** 350
—— Rev. Joseph Barlow, **1:** 81, 377; **5:** 175 *n*; **10:** 353 *n*; **13:** 13; **15:** cxxxvii *n*; **17:** 374; **18:** 93; **21:** 62 *n*
—— Nancy. *See* Proctor
—— Samuel, **21:** 350
Felton, Rev. Cornelius Conway, **3:** 78, 436; **14:** 300
Fendall, ——, wife of Philip Richard, **7:** 142, 143; **18:** 28. 29, 36, 41, 42
—— Philip Richard, **7:** 145, 354, 382; **10:** 136, 137; **17:** 186; **18:** 33, 36, 41, 42
Fenn, Rev. William Wallace, Resident Member C. S. M., **11:** 366; on A. Eliot, **13:** 236. *Communications:* Remarks on A. Whyte's Thomas Shepard, **13:** 224; on Separatism of Pilgrims and Puritans, **17:** 392
Fenton, John, **8:** 301 *n*
—— Thomas, **8:** 301; **17:** 277, 280
Fenwick, Elizabeth. *See* Cullick
—— George, **12:** 70, 77, 79–81; **25:** 16, 22
Feoffees, The, of Impropriations, paper by Rev. H. A. Parker, **11:** 263–277
Ferdinand III, Emperor of Holy Roman Empire, **12:** 374 *n*; **21:** 129, 130
Ferdinand V., of Castile, **6:** 414, 415; **20:** 2
Ferguson, Charles, **17:** 277, 280
—— James, **12:** 297
—— John, **17:** 277, 280
Fermor, Lady Henrietta, daughter of Earl of Pomfret. *See* Conyers
—— Lady Juliana, daughter of Earl of Pomfret. *See* Penn
—— Thomas, first Earl of Pomfret, **5:** 55
Fernald, Dr. Charles Augustus, **20**
—— Henry Torsey, **20:** 282
—— Henry W., **24:** 392 *n*
—— Merritt Lyndon, **20:** 317
Fernel, Jean, **20:** 362, 364
Ferrar, Virginia, **21:** 104, 105 *n*
Ferre (Ferry), Charles, **18:** 404
Ferrinson, James, **24:** 407
Ferro, island of the Canaries, **12:** 385, 389, 391, 392; **13:** 226, 227, 231
Fessenden, Benjamin, **16:** 750; **25:** 297, 333
—— Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1746), **22:** 235, 291
—— Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1881), **23:** 569
—— Guy Mannering, **20:** 359
—— Nicholas, **15:** 304 *n*; **16:** 414
—— Stephen, **4:** 104, 113; **16:** 708; **18:** 339 *n*
—— Thomas Green, **7:** 114; **17:** 351
—— William (H. C. 1737), **16:** 656; **18:** 339 *n*
—— William (*d* 1802), **25:** 323, 326
Feversham, R. I., **21:** 295
Feveryear, Grafton, **14:** 178
Fiall. *See* Fayal
Fiction, English, **14:** 256, 257
Field, Daniel, **4:** 121
—— Darby, **18:** 173; **21:** 15; **25:** 39
—— David Dudley, **10:** 62
—— Edward, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6:** 70. *Communication:* Diary of John Green, **6:** 212
—— George, **20:** 52
—— Rev. Joseph, **23:** 581
—— Robert, **15:** 272
—— Thomas a. *See* Ofield, Thomas
Fielde, William, **11:** 230 *n*
Fields, Annie Adams, **8:** 217 *n*; **20:** 214 *n*
Fiennes, Bridget, daughter of William. *See* Clinton
—— Nathaniel, **13:** 164
—— Thomas. *See* Clinton, Thomas
—— William, first Viscount Saye and Sele, **3:** 409; **5:** 217, 218; **6:** 182 *n*; **12:** 55, 60, 69; **13:** 47, 48, 49, 164; **21:** 159, 164, 178
Figuier, Guillaume Louis, **21:** 145
Fillmore, Millard, **14:** 319
Filmer, Sir Robert, **12:** 207, 210, 211
Finch, Anne (Hatton), second wife of Daniel, **20:** 25
—— Daniel, second Earl of Nottingham and sixth Earl of Winchelsea, **17:** 152; **18:** 86, 88, 90, 91; **19:** 153
—— Jeremiah, **17:** 67, 68 *n*
—— Judith, wife of Samuel, **15:** 224; **24:** 63
—— Samuel, **15:** 17
Findley. *See* Finley
Finley, James E. B., **25:** 381 *n*
—— Rev. Samuel, **13:** 99 *n*, 324, 445
Finney, ——, **12:** 89
—— Ebenezer, **22:** 291
—— Elizabeth, **23:** 543
—— Jane, wife of Ebenezer, **22:** 291
—— John, **24:** 149, 150
—— Joshua, **1:** 108
—— Josiah, **22:** 307
—— Robert, **24:** 152
—— Robert (*d* 1687), **23**

Finotti, Rev. Joseph Maria, **25:** 135, 138, 139, 140, 182, 187
Fires, **12:** 26, 27, 28. *See also* Boston
Firman, Thomas, **5:** 175
Firmin, Giles, **13:** 90
—— Rev. Giles (*d* 1697), **1:** 441 *n*, 443 *n*; **12:** 162; **17:** 264; **20:** 246; **21:** 30 *n*; **25:** 16, 21; medical lectures, **19:** 274, 275, 276, 282
Firth, Rev. Charles Harding, **13:** 206 *n*; **20:** 22; **25:** 50 *n*
Fischer, Jean Chrétien, **13:** 415
—— Josef, **20:** 326 *n*
Fish, Amey. *See* Akin
—— Benjamin, **25:** 343
—— Deborah (Barrow), **22:** 263, 265
—— Rev. Elisha, **16:** 781, 816
—— Gabriel, **1:** 275 *n*, 276
—— Rev. Joseph, **12:** 275
—— Mary. *See* Austin
—— Rev. Phineas, **23:** 558, 560, 563, 577
Fish and fisheries, **2:** 28, 240, 250, 261, 272, 282, 361, 374; **4:** 451; **7:** 177, 179, 382, 383, 384, 387, 395, 397; **10:** 284; **15:** 154; **17:** 219, 311; **18:** 161; **19:** 167 *n*, 173; **21:** 106; **24:** 234 *n*, 319, 320, 341; effect of taxation on, **13**; **19:** 382–388
Fisher, Abraham, **20:** 38
—— Alvan, **10:** 77 *n*
—— Anthony, **5:** 117, 131
—— Benjamin, **24:** 418
—— Catherine Maria. *See* Fisher, Kitty
—— Daniel, **3:** 270; **21:** 450
—— Daniel (*d* 1683), **14:** 163; **21:** 449, 452
—— Ebenezer, **6:** 36; **14:** 404
—— Edward, **10:** 237 *n*
—— Rev. George Park, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6:** 70; death and tribute to, **13:** 1, 148
—— Jabez, **1:** 387; **5:** 13 *n*
—— Jeremiah, **16:** 525
—— John, **3:** 20; **4:** 11, 142; **17:** 277, 280
—— Joshua, **14:** 395; **19:** 199 *n*; **24:** 427
—— Joshua (*d* 1674), **5:** 122; **15:** 245, 252
—— Kitty, and Yankee Doodle, paper on, by A. Matthews, **7:** 341
—— Lydia, daughter of Daniel (*d* 1683). *See* Chickering
—— Margaret, **19:** 280
—— Mary, **14:** 51
—— Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1777), **18:** 277, 289; **19:** 84 *n*
—— Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1812), **19:** 318 *n*, 326 *n*; **25:** 362 *n*
—— Payne, **17:** 130
—— Samuel, **25:** 355
—— Turner, **11:** 217
—— William, **11:** 216, 243; **19:** 199 *n*
Fisher's Island, Ct., **12:** 66
Fisk, John, **15:** 280, 301; **17:** 278, 280
—— Rev. Samuel, **22:** 291
Fiske, David, **15:** 267
—— (Fisk) John, **24:** 431, 433
—— John (*d* 1677), **12:** 234 *n*; **25:** 16, 22
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1702), **15:** 364, 368, 375
—— John (*d* 1901), **1:** 343; **6:** 335; **11:** 76, 409, 421; **12:** 263, 266; **19:** 421; **20:** 315, 326 *n*, 329; **24:** 63
—— Nathan, **17:** 277, 280
—— Rev. Samuel, **1:** 416; **15:** 374, 376, 378
—— Shepard, **16:** 438, 445, 448, 454
—— William, **5:** 117; **21:** 55
Fitch, Abigail, daughter of Zachariah, **6:** 42, 43
—— Abigail (Davison), wife of Zachariah, **6:** 39 *n*, 42 *n*, 43 *n*
—— Asa, **20:** 283
—— Benjamin, **20:** 266
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Zachariah. *See* Gorrod
—— Rev. Jabez, **16**; **20:** 134, 136, 204; **25:** 247
—— Capt. Jabez, **25:** 392 *n*
—— Rev. James, **20:** 134 *n*
—— John (*d* 1735), **12:** 282, 283 *n*, 301
—— John (*d* 1736), **16:** 519, 537, 543, 561
—— John (*d* 1798), **7:** 143, 274
—— Joseph, **6:** 53 *n*
—— Martha (Stoddard), wife of John (*d* 1735), **12:** 282, 283 *n*
—— Thomas, **6:** 279; **8:** 162, 183; **12:** 282; **14:** 397 *n*; **15:** 297 *n*; and H. C., **16**; **24:** 90, 92, 93, 94
—— William, **17:** 277, 280
—— Zachariah, **6:** 39 *n*, 42 *n*, 43 *n*; **24:** 39
Fitts, Rev. ——, **22:** 132
Fitz, Reginald Heber, **14:** 282
—— Thomas, **12:**105
Fitzgerald, Catherine, Countess of Desmond, **5:** 204
—— James, **12:** 228, 230, 231; **16**
—— John, **7**; **11:** 191, 192; **17:** 190, 191; **18:** 28, 34, 45, 49, 50; **25:** 225

—— Maurice, **5:** 204 *n*
—— Thomas, **24:** 409
Fitzhugh, Ann. *See* Craik
—— Elizabeth. *See* Conway
—— George, **18:** 37
—— Mary Lee. *See* Custis
—— William, **7:** 139, 185, 365, 394, 395, 397; **8:** 119 *n*; **17:** 166; **18:** 31, 32, 37, 52; **19:** 183 *n*
Fitzjoe, Margaret, **12:** 92
Fitzmaurice. *See* Petty-Fitzmaurice
Fitzroy, Augustus Henry, third Duke of Grafton, **11:** 432; **13:** 358
—— Charles, second Duke of Grafton, **2:** 344, 345, 352, 353, 384, 385, 388, 389; **19:** 301, 304
Fitz-Walter, Lord. *See* Mildmay, Benjamin
FitzWilliam, Isabel. *See* Wentworth
—— Richard, **2:** xxvii
Flagg, Gershom, **3:** 232, 233, 236
—— Isaac, **17:** 278, 280
—— John, **17:** 277, 280
Flajšhans, Václav, **21:** 150 *n*
Flatters, William, **12:** 97
Flattich, ——, **19:** 61
Flecknoe, Richard, **14:** 234 *n*, 249, 253, 385
Fleeming, John, **5:** 66 *n*; **9:** 480, 483; **11:** 199. *See also* Mein & Fleeming
Fleet, Anne, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1758), **25:** 253
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1758), **25:** 253
—— Elizabeth (Goose), wife of Thomas (*d* 1758), **25:** 253 *n*
—— Sir John, **13:** 294 *n*
—— Dr. John, **12:** 314, 315, 320, 334
—— John (*d* 1806), **8:** 273 *n*; **9:** 430 *n*, 475, 476; **25:** 253. *See* also Fleet, Thomas & John
—— Molly, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1758), **25:** 253, 254
—— Simon, **25:** 253
—— Thomas (*d* 1758), **4:** 227, 228, 230, 231, 232, 362; **8:** 273 *n*; **11:** 411 *n*; **12:** 272; **17:** 235; **21:** 433; **25:** 253; and publishing business, **9**
—— Thomas (*d* 1797), **9:** 430 *n*, 475, 476; **12:** 334 *n*; **25:** 253
—— Thomas & John, **11:** 435
—— William, **25:** 253 *n*
Fleming, John, **17:** 275, 280
—— John, **9:** 480 *n*. *See* Fleeming, John
Flemish Islands. *See* Azores
Fletcher, Asaph, **18:** 110 *n*
—— Joan. *See* Ames
—— Rev. Nathaniel Hill, **23:** 545
—— Oliver, **16:** 616
—— Patrick, **11:** 227
—— Pemberton, **1:** 288
—— Robert, **12:** 235
Fletcher *v.* Vassall, **5:** 14 *n*
Flint. *See also* Flynt
—— ——, **25:** 19
—— ——, **1:** 396 *n*. *See* Flynt, Rev. Henry
—— Deborah. *See* Lee
—— George, **24:** 439, 440
—— Henry, **25:** 19
—— Rev. Jacob, **23:** 550
—— Rev. James, **1:** 431; **17:** 336 *n*, 386, 388; **18:** 16, 17, 23, 26; **23:** 600; **24:** 123 *n*, 135
—— Jerusha (Pope), wife of George, **24:** 439
—— John, **19:** 27
—— Josiah, **14:** 192 *n*
—— Susannah. *See* Viall
—— Susannah (Flint), wife of William, **24:** 439
—— Thomas, **24:** 364, 397, 398
—— Thomas (*d* 1653), **8:** 226; **20:** 113 *n*
—— William, **24:** 440
—— William (*d* 1756), **24:** 438, 439
Flipson. *See* Philipse
Flood, ——, **15:** 270
—— Richard, **12:** 281, 296
—— William H. Grattan, **13:** 259 *n*; **18:** 203
Floods, **22:** 159, 253
Flores, island of the Azores, **12:** 103 *n*, 195, 385, 386, 392
Florida, **5:** 377; **12:** 256; **13:** 440; **19:** 221
Florida, Mass., **24:** 38
Florida River, Col., **6:** 315 *n*
Florio, John, **11:** 293 *n*
Florus, Gessius, **6:** 177 *n*
Flower, George, **20:** 42
—— John, **13:** 52
—— William, **11:** 62 *n*, 66–69
Floyd, Benjamin, **4:** 114
Flucker, Lucy. *See* Knox
—— Thomas, **2:** xxx, xxxi, xxxiv *n*, xxxv, 238, 239; **14:** 4 *n*; **15:** clxvi; **17:** 88 *n*, 96, 105, 106 *n*, 107, 108, 110; **25:** 51
Fludd, Robert, **21:** 100, 129
Flushing, Holland, **22:** 78 *n*
Flushing, L. I., **10:** 266 *n*, 270, 272

Fly, William, **19:** 402
Flynt, Abel, **19:** 292
—— Dorothy. *See* Quincy
—— Ephraim (*d* 1722), **16;** **17:** 275, 280
—— Ephraim (H. C. 1733), **16:** 580, 592, 598, 608
—— Henry, **25:** 19
—— Rev. Henry (*d* 1668), **1:** 396 *n*; **5:** 326; **25:** 19
—— Henry (H. C. 1693), **5:** 325; **6:** 276, 277; **10:** 231; **14:** 318 *n*; **19:** 341, 353; and H. C., **16;** **18:** 83 *n*, 372, 373; **19:** 338, 341, 350, 359; **20:** 193, 204; **21:** 381, 383; **24;** **25:** 247, 248, 249, 250, 392, 395
—— John, **3:** 62
—— Rev. Josiah, **5:** 325, 326, 327; **15:** 214, 232, 236; **16:** 841
—— Margery (Hoar), wife of Rev. Henry (*d* 1668), **5:** 326
—— Seth, **17:** 275, 280
—— Thomas, **5:** 116; **15:** 38, 198
Flypse. *See* Philipse
Fobes, Rev. Peres, **13:** 243; **23:** 555
Fogg, Rev. Jeremiah, **16:** 574, 580; **25:** 421 *n*, 426
—— Ralph, **4:** 118
Fogo, island. *See* Cape Verde Islands
Foley, Thomas, **21:** 13 *n*
Foljambe, Rev. Samuel Wesley, **1:** 450
Follen, Charles Theodore Christian, **7:** 225 *n*; **10:** 78; **15:** 304 *n*; **24:** 170 *n*
—— Elizabeth Lee (Cabot), wife of Charles T. C., **7:** 225
Followell. *See* Fallowell
Folsom, Augustine Henry, **18:** 236 *n*; **20:** 384, 385
—— Charles, **3:** 416 *n*
—— David, **11:** 388
—— David E., **8:** 374
—— Elizabeth (Windship), wife of Joseph R., **25:** 148, 149 *n*
—— George, **6:** 64 *n*; **8:** 127 *n*; **20:** 318; on Gorges and name of Maine, **12:** 368, 369, 370, 372
—— John West, **9:** 504; **25:** 139. *See also* Draper & Folsom
—— Joseph R., **25:** 149 *n*
—— Mercy. *See* Dudley
—— Norton, **8:** 131
Fones, Capt. ——, **19:** 315
—— Samuel, **15:** 272
Food and Drink, **7:** 123, 124; **10:** 133, 346, 347; **12:** 35, 36; **13:** 454; **16:** 603, 607, 706, 715, 821; **17:** 315; **21:** 106, 171; **24:** 159–161; beer, **12:** 36; **16;** bever, **15:** 27, 34, 189; bread, **16;** butter, **10:** 33–59; **16:** 191; buttery, **16;** cake, **15:** 148, 343; **16:** 456, 471, 553; cider, **16;** **21:** 5 *n*; coffee, **12:** 36; **19:** 194; cook, **16;** dinner, **16;** flour, **12:** 159; **16;** of Indians, **14:** 150, 178–180; kitchen, **16;** meals, **16;** meat, **10:** 221; **16;** mess, **15:** 388; **16:** 603, 795, 821; milk, **12:** 36, 155; **14:** 151; provisions, **16;** sauce, **16;** supper, **15:** 27, 31, 35, 189; **16:** 539; tables, **16;** utensils, **16.** *See also* Commons; Liquors; Rum; Servants; Wine
Fooks, Paul, **11:** 42
Foot, Joshua, **21:** 13
—— (Foote), Samuel, **24:** 420, 427
—— Solomon, **8:** 382
—— William, **24:** 414 *n*
Foote, Rev. Henry Wilder (*d* 1889), **7:** 57, 280; **19:** 310; **20:** 14 *n*; **24:** 251 *n*; **25:** 404
—— Rev. Henry Wilder (H. C. 1897), Resident Member C. S. M., **18:** 77. *Communication:* Notes on Some Manuscript Sermons Preached by the Rev. Simon Bradstreet in Marblehead, 1743–1769, **24:** 23–30
—— Mrs. Joshua, **14:** 123
Forbes. *See also* Fobes
—— Alexander, tenth Baron Forbes, **13:** 206
—— Allan, Resident Member C. S. M., **14:** 359; on Council, **24:** 120
—— Edward Waldo, Resident Member C. S. M., **25:** 361
—— (Forbush), Rev. Eli, **15:** cxliii; **16:** 798, 799
—— George, Baron Forbes of Ireland and third Earl of Granard, **2:** 234
—— John, **19:** 24
—— John Malcolm, **3:** 365
—— John Murray, **7:** 305; **19:** 37
Forbes *v.* Old Colony Railroad Company, **3:** 78
Forbush, Edward William, **10:** 81 *n*
—— Rev. Eli. *See* Forbes
Force, Peter, **18:** 114
Ford, ——, **15:** 18
—— C. E., **20:** 283
—— Cadwallader (Chadwalliter), **4:** 118, 119, 120
—— Hezekiah, **4:** 117
—— John, **1:** 278 *n*
—— Joseph, **22:** 235 *n*

—— Mariam, daughter of John. *See* Winthrop
—— Michael, **24:** 150
—— Paul Leicester, **3:** 270; **10:** 104; **11:** 420; **13:** 70 *n*; **18:** 6
—— Thomas, J., **14:** 385
—— William, **8:** 221 *n*; **24:** 150
—— Worthington Chauncey, Resident Member C. S. M., **6:** 96; **12:** 204; Corresponding Member, **8:** 405. *Communications:* Bibliography of Massachusetts House Journals (1715–1776), **4:** 201–289; with A. Matthews, Bibliography of the Laws of the Massachusetts Bay, 291–480; letters of W. Shirley and W. Bollan, **6:** 297–305; remarks upon Washington's views, 340; Colonial America, 340–370; unpublished Diary and letters of Washington, **7:** 127–196; unpublished letters of C. Macaulay, W. Bollan, T. Pownall, 211; unpublished Diary of Washington, 341–398; unpublished letter of C. Holder, **8:** 72; obituary verses and epitaph, before 1700, 224–233; documents relating to proposed incorporation of Boston, 1714, **10:** 345–352; letters of G. Washington, **11:** 102; of W. Plumer, 382; extracts from Washington's Ledger, **12:** 88–99; C. Mather's letters, **14:** 134; Diary of Washington, **17:** 161–205; **18:** 27–54; Massachusetts archives, 93–96; importations of books by J. Usher, **19:** 21; B. Harris, 22; letter of S. Davies, 1758, 22; List of Captive Indian Children, 1676, 25–28; Account of Expenses of a Journey to New Jersey, about 1688, 28–32; remarks on Custis family, 367; Sewall and Noyes on Wigs, **20:** 109–128; speaks on suppression of names in letters and diaries, **24:** 64; on early use of broadsides, 292; The Case of Rev. Josiah Baxter, **25:** 348–355
Fordham, Rev. Robert, **25:** 16, 22
Forefathers' Day, **22:** xlix *n*, lvii; paper by A. Matthews on early celebrations of, **17:** 293–391
Forefathers' Song, Our, **17:** 302 *n*; remarks on, by A. Matthews, **18:** 156; text of, 158
Forest Reserves, **8:** 378 *n*
Forestalling, **10:** 121, 123–127, 129; **20:** 175, 178, 180
Foresters, **17:** 269
Forfitt, ——, **13:** 427
Forman, Rev. Jacob Gilbert, **23:** 715
Fornication, **3:** 56, 58, 63; **15:** 142, 384; **16:** 486, 539; **23**
Forrester, Simon, **24:** 338, 345, 416, 428
Forster. *See also* Foster
—— Josias, **13:** 54
Fort Anne, **24:** 46, 59
Fort Baldwin, Me., **25:** 428
Fort Casco, Me., **1:** 289
Fort Cumberland, Md., **5:** 221, 264; **8:** 265
Fort Cumberland, Nova Scotia, **5:** 264
Fort Cumberland, Ohio, **6:** 264
Fort de France, Martinique, **7:** 334
Fort Dummer, **12:** 277, 278; **17:** 261; **24:** 36, 52
Fort Duquesne, Pa., **19:** 24
Fort Edgecomb, Me., **25:** 428
Fort Edward, N. Y., **3:** 86; **7:** 249
Fort Erie, Ontario, **3:** 138
Fort George, N. Y., **7:** 249, 250
Fort George, R. I., **6:** 386
Fort Halifax, Me., **1:** 301; **25:** 428, 429 *n*
Fort Johnson, S. C., **11:** 234
Fort Kent, Me., **25:** 429 *n*
Fort Knox, Me., **25:** 428
Fort Loyal, Me., **5:** 185; **10:** 373; **20:** 143; **21:** 308, 338
Fort Machias, Me., **25:** 428
Fort McClary, Me., **25:** 428, 429
Fort Mary, Me., **1:** 301
Fort Massachusetts, **6:** 244, 264
Fort Miller, N. Y., **7:** 249
Fort Orange, N. Y., **18:** 178, 179
Fort Pelham, Mass., **6:** 244 *n*
Fort Pemaquid, Me., **6:** 30, 31, 32, 36, 66 *n*, 67
Fort Pentagoet, **24:** 218
Fort Point, Me., **24:** 199
Fort Popham, Me., **25:** 428
Fort Port Louis, Hispaniola, **3:** 228
Fort Port Royal, Nova Scotia, **3:** 163
Fort Royal, Martinique, **7:** 334
Fort St. George, India, **6:** 211
Fort St. George, Me., **6:** 29; **25:** 428
Fort St. John, New Brunswick, **3:** 163
Fort Shirley, Mass., **6:** 244, 245
Fort Sumter, S. C., **6:** 431, 434
Fort Western, Me., **25:** 428, 429 *n*
Fort William and Mary, N. H., **3:** 120, 121
Fort William Henry, Me., **25:** 429 *n*
Fort William Henry, N. Y., **1:** 325 *n*; **3:** 133, 323; **6:** 264; **7:** 249
Fortescue, Richard, **3:** 164, 165, 170

Fortunate Isle, **12:** 385, 388, 392
Fosdick, Mary. *See* Arnold
Fosdike (Fosdick) Sarah. *See* Belknap
Foskett, Thomas, **20:** 276
Foss, Eugene Noble, **14:** 354
Fossett, William, Jr., **6:** 31
Fossum, Andrew, **20:** 317
Foster, ——, **17:** 200; **19:** 319; **25:** 323
—— Abiel, **3:** 131; **11:** 401
—— Abigail (Hawkins) Moor Kellond, wife of John (*d* 1711), **20:** 42
—— Alfred Dwight, **5:** 319
—— Chillingsworth, **25:** 337, 338 *n*, 341
—— Dwight, **5:** 319
—— Rev. Edmund, **1:** 431
—— Edward, **24:** 409, 418, 428
—— Edward (*d* 1786), **5:** 270; **6**
—— Francis Apthorp, Resident Member C. S. M., **7:** 296; his reproduction of W. Burgis's Prospect of the Colleges, **14:** 127; on Council, 309. *Communications:* Burning of Harvard Hall, 1764, and its Consequences, **14:** 1–43; extracts relating to loss and recovery of Province Seal and Seal of Supreme Court of Probate, 126
—— Hannah, **6:** 328
—— Hepzibah (Prentiss), wife of Rev. Jacob, **10:** 322 *n*
—— I., **16:** 428
—— Rev. Isaac (H. C. 1671), **16**
—— Isaac (*d* 1782), **25:** 95, 96 *n*, 372, 373
—— Isaiah, **24:** 409
—— Rev. Jacob, **10:** 322, 323
—— Jedidiah, **1:** 387; **5:** 12 *n*, 13 *n*
—— Rev. Joel, **25:** 143
—— John, **14:** 395; **15:** 297 *n*; **24:** 107, 150
—— John (*d* 1681), **1:** 403; **11:** 245; **14:** 409, 410; **24:** 293; **25:** 230
—— John (*d* 1711), **1:** 94, 366, 409; **2:** 18; **15:** xlii *n*; **17:** 16, 17, 24, 35, 38, 45, 46; **20:** 42
—— John (*d* 1741), **8**
—— Jonathan, **24:** 411, 428
—— Joseph, **11:** 62, 66–68, 71; **24:** 401, 408
—— Josiah, **24:** 402, 409
—— Mary, second wife of Thomas (*d* 1777), **22:** 347
—— Mary (Wyman) Winship, wife of Rev. Joel, **25:** 143, 144 *n*
—— Mercy, **22:** 355
—— Mercy, wife of Nathaniel, **19:** 332 *n*, 351
—— Moses, **4:** 109, 117
—— Nathaniel, **19:** 332 *n*, 351; **22:** 298
—— Paul, **24:** 408
—— Priscilla, **22:** 355
—— Richard, **5:** 261 *n*
—— Samuel, **24:** 353, 354, 400, 404, 409, 428, 431
—— Thomas, **19:** 339
—— Thomas (*d* 1777), **13:** 295; **14:** 14; **23**; **25:** 279 *n*
—— William Eaton, **11:** 419; **18:** 271 *n*
Foster-Hubbard map, **17:** 113
Fothergill, John, **25:** 160, 161
Foulke, Caleb & Amos, **19:** 253 *n*
Fowke, Gerard, **20:** 340
—— Thorpe, **13:** 417
Fowl, ——, **20:** 273, 274, 277
Fowle, ——, **18:** 353
—— Daniel, **9:** 479 *n*. *See also* Rogers & Fowle
—— James, **15:** 584, 592
—— Rev. John, **16:** 609, 638
—— Mary, wife of John, **16:** 609, 638
—— Thomas, **21**
—— Zechariah, **6:** 126 *n*; **8:** 494, 495
Fowler, ——, **16:** 418
—— Jacob, **24:** 338, 415
—— Jacob (*d* 1850), **6:** 309
—— Richard, **3:** 61
—— William Chauncey, **13:** 139
Fownall, ——, **17:** 274, 281
Fownell, John, **3:** 174; **17:** 132, 135, 137
Fownes, Thomas, **13:** 161
Fox, Col. ——, **12:** 96
—— George, **1:** 136
—— Gilbert, **17:** 309 *n*, 342
—— Hannah, **16:** 839, 840
—— Rev. Jabez (*d* 1703), **22:** 169
—— Jabez (H. C. 1727), **16:** 593, 594
—— Joseph, **19:** 253
—— Mordecai, **19:** 314
—— Thomas, **12:** 234; **15:** 267
—— Rev. Thomas Bayley, **23:** 599
Fox Hunting Club, Gloucester County, N. J., **10:** 365
Foxcroft, ——, **20:** 276
—— Anna, daughter of Rev. Thomas. *See* Rogers
—— Daniel, **16:** 429, 752, 838
—— Rev. Francis, **8:** 352
—— Francis (*d* 1727), **5:** 80 *n*; **15:** 266; **16:** 418, 515
—— Francis (*d* 1768), **6:** 41; **8:** 296 *n*, 324 *n*; **15:** 266, 274; **16:** 580, 841, 846, 862, 863; **17:** 104, 226

—— George, **2:** 10, 11, 12, 13, 14
—— John (*d* 1790), **13:** 306; relations between Franklin and, paper by A. P. C. Griffin, **3:** 267–271
—— John (*d* 1802), **6:** 49; **21:** 453
—— Mary (Osgood), wife of John (*d* 1790), **3:** 268, 269, 270
—— Phoebe, daughter of Francis. *See* Phillips
—— Thomas, **17:** 276, 281
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1769), **1:** 446; **6:** 217; **12:** 275, 296; **15:** 266; **16:** 405, 421, 450, 863; **19**
Foxley, Thomas, **11:** 272, 273 *n*
Foxwell, Richard, **6:** 26
Foy, Capt. ——, **21:** 53, 54
Foye, Dorothy, wife of John (*d* 1715), **10:** 112 *n*; **21:** 53 *n*
—— John, **14:** 143, 400–402, 406; **20:** 31
—— John (*d* 1715), **10:** 112; **17:** 9 *n*; **21:** 53 *n*
—— William, **4:** 371; **10:** 91 *n*, 112 *n*; **15:** clxvi
Frame, Richard, **17:** 41 *n*; **20:** 11
Framingham, and H. C., **16**
France, **1:** 247, 248; **3:** 161; **6:** 234, 351; **7:** 181, 190; **8:** 68; **9:** 479 *n*; **12:** 112, 113 *n*, 122; **13:** 437 *n*; **17**; 316, 370 *n*; **18:** 66, 67; **20:** 2; **22:** xxi, 14, 36, 157; **24:** 219; relations with England, **1:** 293; **5:** 80; **8:** 68; **10:** 329; **12:** 101, 102, 104, 105, 107; **13:** 418, 435; **18:** 84–92, 161; with United States, **1:** 429, 430; **5:** 286; **10:** 329; **13:** 97 *n*; **17:** 324, 325, 332; **18:** 67; **24:** 363, 365, 383; financial affairs, **10:** 279–283, 287, 299; wars, **22:** 196, 376; **24:** 216, 217, 218, 224, 226, 229, 231
—— Banque Générale, **10:** 280
—— Royal Bank, **10:** 280
Franchise, **21:** 441
Francho, Solomon, **5:** 120
Francis of Dieppe, **12:** 387, 390
Francis, ——, wife of William, **17:** 310 *n*
—— Rev. Convers, **17:** 297 *n*, 387, 388; **19:** 38; **23:** 581, 590, 591
—— John, **15:** lxxxvi, 347; **16:** 414; **18:** 375
—— Stephen, **16:** 429
—— Thomas, **10:** 208
Francke, August Hermann, **16:** 650
Franeker, Holland, Academy of, **25:** 59–65, 66 *n*, 67, 68, 83
Frankfort, Germany, **1:** 229; **11:** 54, 55
Frankland, Sir Charles Henry, **16:** 736; **19:** 160
Franklin, ——, **10:** 381; **15:** 297 *n*
—— Anne, **24:** 80 *n*
—— Benjamin (*d* 1727), Commonplace-Book of, communicated by A. P. C. Griffin, **10:** 191–205; treatise on Dyeing and Coloring, communicated by A. P. C. Griffin, 206–225
—— Benjamin (*d* 1790), **1:** 252, 387; **4:** 133, 145, 441; **5:** 56, 70 *n*, 316; **6:** 91, 281, 316, 321 *n*, 342 *n*, 344, 357; **7**; **8**; **9:** 455, 456, 457; **10**; **11**; **12:** 86, 87, 133; **13:** 305 *n*, 306, 307, 372; **14:** 259; **15:** 306; **17:** 239, 242, 244, 365 *n*; **18:** 207 *n*; **19:** 158, 282 *n*, 423; **20:** 5, 6, 7, 8; **21:** 126 *n*, 433; **24:** 72, 187, 248, 391 *n*, 403; **25:** 26, 152 *n*, 213, 214 *n*, 215 *n*; his alleged daughter, Mrs. John Foxcroft, paper on, by A. P. C. Griffin, **3:** 267–271; on Boston Tea Party, **5:** 57; on conditions in America, **6:** 346; and H. C., **10:** 229–239; **18:** 7; as a scientist, by J. Trowbridge, **18:** 1–12
—— Deborah (Read), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1790), **3:** 270
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1727), **10:** 199
—— Elizabeth (Downs), wife of William (*d* 1813), **3:** 268
—— Eunice (Greenleaf), wife of Samuel (*d* 1775), **10:** 205 *n*
—— Hannah, daughter of Josiah. *See* Morris
—— Hannah (Kellineck) wife of Samuel (*b* 1684), **10:** 205 *n*
—— Hannah (Wells), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1727), **10:** 205
—— James, **9:** 451–457; **10:** 193 *n*; **13:** 3, 14; **14:** 282–285, 287; **17:** 239, 244; **21:** 433
—— James, **3:** 269 *n*. *See* Franklin, John
—— Jane, daughter of Josiah. *See* Mecom
—— John, **3:** 269 *n*; **6:** 91; **9:** 469; **10:** 232, 233
—— Josiah, **10:** 191 *n*, 203; paper on his Estate, by T. Minns, 243–246
—— Rev. Robert, **20:** 238
—— Samuel (*b* 1684), **10:** 191 *n*, 203, 205
—— Samuel (*d* 1775), **10:** 192, 205 *n*, 206 *n*
—— Sarah, daughter of Josiah. *See* Davenport
—— Sarah (Sally), daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1790). *See* Bache
—— Walter, **19:** 174 *n*

Franklin (*continued*)
—— William (*d* 1658), **8:** 118; **13:** 87; real estate interests in Boston, **11:** 309, 314, 315; **25:** 45, 46, 47
—— William (*d* 1813), **3:** 268, 270 *n*; **6:** 357 *n*, 360; **8:** 245; **10:** 227 *n*, 359 *n*; **13:** 99 *n*, 305 *n*; **18:** 3 *n*; **19:** 182 *n*, 196 *n*
Franklin Pensioner, **10:** 228
Franklyn, David, **20:** 145
Fraser, Alexander Campbell, **18:** 269
—— William, **6:** 61
Frasier (Frazier), ——, **13:** 396, 398
Frazier, Nathan, **12:** 334 *n*
Freake, ——, **15:** 21
—— Elizabeth. *See* Henley
Freathy, James, **5:** 183
Freck, Ralph, **15:** 200
Frecks, John, **15:** 200
Frederick I, of Prussia, **20:** 96, 102 *n*, 103
Frederick II, of Prussia, **9:** 419; **13:** 416; **20:** 102
Frederick III, Duke of Holstein-Gottorp, **21:** 129, 131
Frederick V, Elector Palatine and King of Bohemia, **2:** xxxvi; **20:** 96, 102 *n*
Frederick VII, of Denmark, **20:** 289 *n*, 372, 373
Frederick William, the Great Elector, **8:** 164 *n*, 165 *n*
Frederick William I, of Prussia, **6:** 205; **20:** 96, 102
Freeborn, Ann. *See* Durfie
—— Daniel, **24:** 388
Free Soilers, **3:** 440, 444
Freedom, religious, **1:** 144, 145; **8:** 280; **11:** 369; **12:** 259–262
Freeholders, in New England, **3:** 409; **10:** 346, 347, 352; **21:** 441
Freeman, ——, **17:** 166; **18:** 34; **19:** 349
—— Barnabas, **25:** 281 *n*, 319, 320, 341 *n*
—— Constant, **7:** 12; **11:** 4, 5 *n*
—— Edmond (Edmund), **24:** 154, 255; **25:** 189, 281 *n*
—— Edmund (H. C. 1733), **16:** 595, 602
—— Rev. Frederick, **17:** 386 *n*; **25**
—— Rev. James, **3:** 175; **6:** 97; **11:** 5 *n*, 438; **12:** 333, 338; **17:** 349, 386, 388; **18:** 156 *n*; **25:** 156 *n*, 194, 197, 279, 280
—— John, **15:** 20; **24:** 151
—— John Ripley, **20:** 400
—— Jonathan, **3:** 131
—— Jonathan Otis, **17:** 278, 281
—— Lois. *See* Davis
—— Nathaniel, **25**
—— Sir Ralph, **3:** 92
—— Samuel, **18:** 120
—— Samuel (*d* 1712), **24:** 151; **25:** 280 *n*, 281 *n*
—— Samuel (*d* 1831), **5:** 12 *n*; **6:** 136; **25:** 265 *n*, 294, 343; lineage, 281 *n*
—— Seth, **25:** 298, 299, 343
—— Solomon, **25**
—— Thomas, **24:** 151
—— Thomas Davis, **25:** 322
Freeman & Osland, **19:** 186 *n*
Freeman's Oath, **17:** 131; **24:** 292
Freemasons, **5:** 288 *n*; **7:** 101; **10:** 260 *n*; **11:** 1; **19:** 317 *n*
Freemen, **5**; **18:** 147, 148; list of, in Plymouth Colony, 1675, **24:** 149–155
Freeport, Me., **21:** 339 *n*
Freetown, **18:** 243
Freind, John, **14:** 290
Freke, John, **25:** 81
Frelinghuysen, Frederick, **19:** 246 *n*
Fremont, John Charles, **5:** 374; **6:** 420, 421; **8:** 388, 389, 391–394
French ——, **8:** 314; **24:** 342
—— ——, wife of Daniel, **18:** 38, 39, **42**, 44, 53, 54
—— David, **4:** 21
—— John, **21:** 102
—— Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1809), **14:** 59; **22:** lxii, 541, 543, 544, 548
—— Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1856), **23:** 541, 548
—— Joseph, **11:** 391, 394, 395
—— Nathan, **24:** 415
—— Samuel, **16:** 781
—— Stephen, **1:** 366
—— Susanna, **8:** 244
—— William, **15:** 7 *n*. *See also* Trench, William
—— William, **4:** 118
—— William B., **20:** 389
French, teaching of, at H. C., **15:** clix *n*; **16:** 632; **17:** 216–232; early American works on, 118, 216
French and Indian Wars, **1:** 418; **3:** 107, 120, 121 *n*, 126 *n*, 127; **17:** 206, 207; **19:** 23
French Revolution, **1:** 429, 430
Freneau, Philip, **18:** 125, 126
Frenière. *See* Hertel
Frey, Albert Romer, **20:** 221 *n*
Freydisa, **20:** 304, 305
Frie, John, **10:** 25
Friedrichsthal, Emanuel, **20:** 380, 381, 405
Friend, John, **15:** 17, 18

Friends, Society of. *See* Quakers
Frink, Rev. Thomas, **1:** 420; **16:** 672; **18:** 61
Frisbie, Levi, **6:** 152 *n*
Fritz, G., **20:** 225
Frizell, Dorothy (Parnel), wife of John (*d* 1723), **16:** 505. *See also* Saltonstall
—— John (*d* 1723), **16:** 505, 673; **20:** 37
—— John (H. C. 1724), **16:** 553, 673, 852
Frobisher, Sir Martin, **12:** 257
—— William, **5:** 82
Frontenac, Louis de Buade, Comte de, **18:** 74
Frontier, First Official, in Massachusetts, paper on, by F. J. Turner, **17:** 250–271
Frost, Charles (*d* 1697), **1:** 287 *n*, 288, 289, 291; **5:** 184; **8:** 129; **20:** 84
—— Charles (*d* 1724), **16:** 453
—— Charles (H. C. 1730), **16:** 584
—— Edmund (*d* 1672), **15:** 185, 213
—— Edmund (*d* 1752), **16:** 581, 588, 589
—— Ephraim, **15:** 268, 304 *n*
—— George, **25:** 28
—— George Seward, **25:** 24
—— Gideon, **17:** 772
—— John. *See* Frost *v.* Leighton
—— John (*d* 1770), **5:** 15, 16
—— Nicholas, **3:** 56
—— Samuel T., **23:** 714
—— Thomas, **16:** 634, 694
—— William **8:** 129; **24:** 365
Frost *v.* Leighton, **6:** 167 *n*; paper on suit of, by A. McF. Davis, **3:** 246–264
Froth, Charles. *See* Paxton, Charles
Frothingham, Nathaniel, **16:** 459
—— Rev. Nathaniel Langdon, **23:** 579, 590
—— Rev. Octavius Brooks, **6:** 453
—— Richard, **7:** 119, 121; **25:** 96 *n*
—— Samuel, **16:** 459; **25:** 35
—— Rev. William, **23:** 563
Frugalis Monito, **20:** 184
Frugality movement, **19:** 191–198
Fry, Joshua, **11:** 415
—— Richard, **4:** 10
Frye, John, **17:** 277, 281; **24:** 159, 160
—— Peter, **16:** 728, 740; **19:** 223 *n*, 224, 235, 254 *n*
—— Sarah, wife of Joshua, **24:** 160
Fryeburg, Me., **15:** 300, 304 *n*, 305
Fuchs, Georg Friedrich Christian, **21:** 137
Fulfert. *See* Fulford
Fulford, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard. *See* Martin
—— Elizabeth (Pearce), wife of Richard, **8:** 108, 116, 117
—— Francis, **6:** 34; **8:** 105, 108, 116, 117
—— Richard, **6:** 21–23; **8:** 105, 108–111, 114, 116
Fulham (Fullam), Francis, **9:** 453; **15:** 280; **17:** 66; **19:** 336
Fulham, Vt., **24:** 45
Fuller, Abraham, **18:** 361
—— Benjamin, **19:** 199 *n*
—— Bridget (Lee), third wife of Samuel (*d* 1633), **22:** xli, 230
—— Eli, **25:** 308
—— James, **3:** 63; **10:** 22
—— John, **8:** 253, 256
—— Jonah, **6:** 136
—— Jonathan, **24:** 151
—— Joseph, **8:** 251 *n*, 256, 257
—— Josiah, **17:** 275, 281
—— Lydia (Jackson), wife of Joseph, **8:** 251 *n*, 256 *n*, 259
—— Matthew, **24:** 149
—— Melville Weston, **13:** 78; **19:** 41; Honorary Member C. S. M., **1:** 75; death, **13:** 146; tribute to, 148
—— Robert, **24:** 151
—— Samuel (*d* 1633), **17:** 392; **18:** 137; **19:** 273; **20:** 104; **23**
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1695), **23**; **24:** 153
—— Sarah, daughter of Abraham. *See* Hull
—— Susanna. *See* White; Winslow
—— Thomas, **3:** 469; **14:** 163; **15:** 222
—— Rev. Thomas, **7:** 103; **11:** 263 *n*, 267–270, 272 *n*, 377; **13:** 233; **22:** 133 *n*; his characters as sources of J. Dunton's, **14**
—— Timothy, **4:** 118
—— Zaccheus, **25:** 308
Fullerton, John, **3:** 469
—— Richard, **7:** 141
Fulton, Peter, **13:** 279
Funds, **1:** 211; **4:** 198; **10:** 84
Funerals, **1:** 416; **19:** 196, 219
Furber, Rev. Daniel Little, **1:** 438, 450
Furbush, John, **6:** 31
Furness, Annis Pulling (Jenks), wife of Rev. William Henry, **8:** 138; **10:** 138
—— Horace Howard, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6:** 456; death, **14:** 298; tributes to, 305, 318. *Communication:* Letters of J. Martineau and J. R. Lowell, **8:** 134–149
—— Rev. William Henry, **6:** 416, 452; **8:** 134, 135 *n*, 136 *n*; **10:** 138; **14:** 318 *n*

Fur-trade, **12:** 18, 65, 66, 105, 107 *n*; **21:** 15; New England and Western, 1629–1675, by A. H. Buffinton, **18:** 162–192

G., S., and M. J. *See* Green, Samuel, and Marmaduke Johnson
Gabon, river, Africa, **11:** 229
Gace, John, **1:** 116
Gadbury's Almanack, **11:** 76, 77
Gadsden, Christopher, **6:** 369, 370; **11:** 196
Gaffarel, Paul, **20:** 302 *n*, 326 *n*
Gaffrey, George. *See* Jaffrey
Gage, Andrew, **24:** 381, 382, 399
—— Homer, Resident Member C. S. M., **24:** 1, 86
—— John, **24:** 404, 407
—— Lot, **25:** 308
—— Nathan, **24:** 415
—— Thomas, **12:** 50; **20:** 92
—— Gov. Thomas, **1:** 76, 163, 425, 426; **2:** xxx, xxxi, xxxiv, 184, 308; **3:** 96, 380 *n*; **4:** 284; **5:** 268; **6:** 80, 320 *n*; **11:** 451; **13:** 302 *n*; **14:** 325; **15:** clxv; **17;** **18:** 122 *n*; **20:** 16; **21:** 437, 440; **24;** **25:** 52, 276, 297, 339; commissions, **2:** 174–183, 279–288; Crean Brush and, **5:** 272, 273; effigy of, **12:** 289, 292; address of Council to, **13:** 347, 349. *See also* Addressers of Gage and Hutchinson
—— William, **24:** 408, 415, 428
—— Zachariah, **24:** 381, 406, 418, 428
Gager, William, **13:** 89, 90
Gagnon, Alphonse, **20:** 326 *n*
Gaine, Hugh, **19:** 328; **25:** 376 *n*
Gaines (Gains), Josiah, **3:** 234, 235, 237
Gale, Edmund, **21:** 316, 333
—— Katherine. *See* Beale
—— Roger, **14:** 46
—— Theophilus, **20:** 193 *n*
Gallagher, Charles Theodore, **10:** 187
Gallaudet College, **3:** 434
Gallop, Benjamin, **3:** 72; **20:** 35, 37
—— Mary, **12:** 274 *n*
—— Samuel, **1:** 88, 94 *n*, 107; **24:** 49
Galloway, Joseph, **11:** 442
Galls, John, **24:** 406
Gally, John, **1:** 81
Galpin, Susan, **19:** 343
Galpine, Calvin, **16:** 577
—— Rev. Calvin (H. C. 1715), **16**
Galvez, Bernardo, **11:** 225
Gamage, Joshua, **20:** 148
—— Nathaniel, **5:** 76 *n*
Gambling, Benjamin (H. C. 1702), **16:** 596
—— Benjamin (H. C. 1734), **16:** 626
Games. *See* Sports
Gammack, James, **18:** 213
Gammell, William, **20:** 89
Gannett, Rev. Caleb, **8:** 291, 296; **10:** 416; **20:** 148, 149, 151 *n*; **23:** 542; and H. C., **3:** 383 *n*; **7:** 202; **15:** clxi, 331, 332
—— Rev. Ezra Stiles, **10:** 28; **20:** 148; **23:** 576, 581, 586, 590, 714; **24:** 139
—— Guy, **25:** 429 *n*
—— Katherine (Wendell), wife of Rev. Caleb, **3:** 383 *n*
—— Matthew, **24:** 154
—— Ruth (Stiles), second wife of Rev. Caleb, **20:** 148
—— Thomas Brattle, **8:** 131
—— William Howard, **25:** 429 *n*
Ganong, Frank N., **20:** 394
Garbet, Dr. ——, **21:** 93, 98
Gard, William, **24:** 405
Garden, Rev. Alexander, **13:** 196
Gardener, Henry, **21:** 31
Gardiner. *See also* Gardner
—— Asa Bird, **5:** 52, 53
—— Sir Christopher, **12:** 18
—— George, **20:** 88
—— Hannah, daughter of Sylvester. *See* Hallowell
—— Henry, **17:** 367
—— John, **24:** 336
—— John (*d* 1793), **25:** 205 *n*, 223, 225
—— Rev. John Sylvester John (*d* 1830), **12:** 334; **14:** 296; **17:** 340; **25:** 378
—— Lion, **18:** 246 *n*
—— Robert Hallowell, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **10:** 328
—— Samuel Rawson, **8:** 335, 340; **11:** 267, 269, 270, 277; **13:** 163 *n*; **21:** 235 *n*
—— Samuel Smith, **6:** 105
—— Sylvester, **3:** 195; **10:** 70 *n*; **25:** 368
Gardner, Andrew, **7:** 5, 11, 12, 213
—— Rev. Andrew (H. C. 1712), **17:** 231*n*
—— Edmund, **7:** 23
—— Francis, **14:** 352
—— Henry (*d* 1782), **1:** 255, 256; **6:** 3; **10:** 416; **14:** 327 *n*; **16:** 789, 798; **18:** 361; **25:** 304
—— Henry Joseph, **1:** 435
—— Isaac, **24:** 283
—— Rev. James, **22:** 205
—— Job, **19:** 119, 126; **20:** 291, 293, 366, 377, 423

—— John, **15:** 270; **24:** 107, 420, 423
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1715), **16:** 863; **17:** 231 *n*
—— Joseph (*d* 1788), **6:** 125
—— Joseph (*d* 1806), **5:** 281; **15:** cxlii, cxliii; **17:** 231 *n*; **25:** 425, 426, 427
—— Rev. Joshua, **15:** 373
—— Nathaniel, **16:** 683, 693, 804; **17:** 232
—— Samuel, **4:** 4; **19:** 263, 264
—— Samuel (*d* 1683), **17:** 275, 281
—— Samuel (H. C. 1732), **17:** 231 *n*; and H. C., **15:** cxlii; **16:** 548, 571, 580, 592, 594; **25:** 421 *n*, 425, 426, 427
—— Samuel (H. C. 1746), **16:** 740, 748, 753, 758, 759
—— Samuel Pickering, **10:** 390
—— Susanna. *See* Ransom
—— Thomas, **13:** 299 *n*
—— William, **3:** 131
—— William Brown, **18:** 258 *n*; **20:** 386
Gardoqui, Joseph, & Sons, **24**
Garland, William, **17:** 278, 281
Garlick, Elizabeth, wife of Joshua, **3:** 104
—— Joshua, **3:** 104
Garner, William, **11:** 128, 143, 160, 186
Garraux, Francis, **25:** 183
Garret, Byer, **24:** 58
—— Jane (Selby), wife of Thomas, **11:** 255, 257. *See also* Melvil
—— Thomas, **11:** 255
Garrett, Grace, daughter of John. *See* Saffin
—— John, **1:** 360
Garrison, William Lloyd, **10:** 107
Garth, Charles, **13:** 376
—— Sir Samuel, **14:** 161
Garven, Nicholas, **24:** 414 *n*
Garver, Rev. Austen Samuel, **17:** 404
Gary, Nathaniel, **21:** 298
Gascoigne, Richard, **11:** 62
Gaskill, Jonathan, **3:** 108
Gassend (Gassendus), Pierre, **6:** 277
Gaston, William Alexander, **21:** 418 *n*
Gatchell. *See also* Getchell
—— Joseph, **3:** 60
Gates, Horatio, **6:** 318; **7:** 110; **10:** 71, 72, 231 *n*; **15:** 330; **18:** 357
—— Jacob, **17:** 278, 281
—— Mary (Valence), wife of Horatio, **25:** 375 *n*
Gatliffe, ——, **17:** 275, 281
—— Jonathan, **3:** 450, 459, 467
—— Mary, wife of Jonathan, **3:** 459 *n*
—— Thomas, **3:** 459
Gatlive. *See* Gatliffe
Gauss, Karl Friedrich, **3:** 291, 480, 481; **6:** 100
Gavett, John, **24:** 406
Gavius of Consa, **21:** 81
Gay, Anne, **19:** 393
—— Eben, **12:** 335 *n*
—— Rev. Ebenezer (H. C. 1714), **3:** 384, 390 *n*, 391, 400
—— Rev. Ebenezer (H. C. 1737), **16:** 684, 692, 701
—— Rev. Ebenezer (Y. C. 1787), **17:** 277, 281
—— Ebenezer (H. C. 1789), **3:** 384, 395, 397, 399
—— Frances, daughter of Martin (*d* 1809), **3:** 382, 390
—— Frederick Lewis, **14:** 121; **15:** xxxii *n*, xxxiii; Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 75; Registrar, **6:** 255; and publication of H. C. records, **7:** 319; **12:** 184; **15:** viii; discovers site of Gov. Winthrop's first house, **11:** 299; death, **18:** 230; tributes to, 230; **19:** 2, 3, 365; anecdote of, 288; Memoir, by G. P. Winship, 390, 392–409. *Communications:* Site of Gov. Winthrop's house, **3:** 86–90; portrait of Sir W. Pepperrell, **5:** 95; Petition to Provincial Congress, **6:** 134; seventeenth-century documents, **7:** 68; L. Brown, a limner, 296; documents relating to R. Sedgwick, **10:** 141; copy of letter of Rev. T. Welde, **13:** 128; remarks on drawings of H. C., by Du Simitière, **14:** 66; letter of Rev. T. Shepard, 191; Day's issue of Capital Laws of Massachusetts Bay, **17:** 116; early Overseers of H. C., H. Peters, earliest books by H. C. graduates, 124–131; early catalogues of H. C., 232; muster roll of T. Larimore's company, **18:** 84
—— Hezekiah, **20:** 239
—— Jerusha, daughter of Rev. Ebenezer. *See* Howard
—— Jerusha (Bradford), wife of Rev. Ebenezer, **3:** 390 *n*, 391
—— Joanna, daughter of John. *See* Whiting
—— John, **3:** 384 *n*; **19:** 393; **20:** 239
—— Josephine (Spencer), wife of Frederick Lewis, **15:** viii; **19:** 364, 392, 403, 408; **20:** 239
—— Jotham, **3:** 380, 389
—— Martin (*d* 1778), **3:** 380, 388

Gay (*continued*)
—— Martin (*d* 1809), **6:** 321 *n*; **20:** 14 *n*; paper on, by E. Wheelwright, **3:** 379–400
—— Mary, daughter of Martin (*d* 1809). *See* Black
—— Mary Allyne (Otis), wife of Ebenezer (H. C. 1789), **3:** 397
—— Mary (Pinckney), first wife of Martin (*d* 1809), **3:** 384, 395
—— Pinckney, **3:** 384
—— Ruth (Atkins), second wife of Martin (*d* 1809), **3**
—— Samuel (H. C. 1740), **16:** 675, 683, 687, 692, 738; **19:** 339
—— Samuel (H. C. 1775), **3:** 381, 388
—— Sidney Howard, **20:** 382
—— Winckworth Allan, **3:** 379, 384, 395, 400
Gaylord, Rev. William, **22:** 307
Gayner, Thomas, **5:** 126
Gearing, John, **11:** 272
Geary, Capt. ——, **20:** 217
Gebelin, Court de. *See* Court de Gebelin
Gebson. *See* Gibson
Gedney, Bartholomew, **2:** 18; **15:** xxv *n*; **16:** 827; **17:** 15 *n*, 16, 17, 30, 32, 35, 38, 46; **21:** 328
—— John, **5:** 117, 152
Gee, John, **13:** 240 *n*
—— Joshua, **19:** 160
—— Joshua (*d* 1723), **16:** 461
—— Joshua (*d* 1748), **12:** 275, 283, 297; **13:** 240 *n*; **17:** 224; **18:** 212 *n*; **19**; and H. C., **16**; **25:** 2
—— Joshua (H. C. 1744), **16:** 732, 744
—— Lately, **13:** 240; **14:** 403
—— Sir Orlando, **17:** 53 *n*
—— Sarah (Ellise), wife of Lately, **13:** 240 *n*
—— Sarah (Rogers), wife of Rev. Joshua (*d* 1748), **12:** 283; **19:** 350 *n*
Geer, Laurence de, **21:** 160
—— Ludwig de, **21:** 150, 160, 166
Gellibrand, Henry, **12:** 396
Gelston, David, **5:** 201 *n*
Gendall, Walter, **3:** 63; **21**
Gener. *See* Jenner
General Magazine and Historical Chronicle for all the British Plantations in America, **5:** 316
Genet (Genest), Edmond Charles Edouard, **17:** 370 *n*
Geneva, Switzerland, **1:** 231, 232; **8:** 344; **11:** 54, 55
George I., of England, **1:** 369 *n*; **2**; **3:** 26, 38 *n*; **5:** 79, 80, 81, 112, 402; **6:** 84, 85*n*, 168, 169, 178 *n*, 196, 205; **8:** 164, 179, 180, 181, 182, 184; **10:** 203, 204 *n*, 346, 347, 354, 355; **12:** 274; **13:** 185, 195; **14**; **16**; **17**; **19:** 315; **20**; **24:** 8; **25:** 393
George II, of England, **2**; **3:** 27, 38 *n*, 47, 154, 223, 229, 407; **4**; **5:** 214, 320, 402; **6:** 15, 16, 207, 208, 209, 269 *n*; **8:** 215; **9:** 424; **12:** 216, 287, 304; **13:** 191, 297, 298, 411; **14:** 9, 384; **15:** 298; **16**; **17**; **19:** 300, 304, 305, 322, 362, 363; **20:** 101, 102, 103 *n*, 134, 142; **21:** 290 *n*; **24:** 35, 203, 212; **25:** 376 *n*, 386
George III, of England, **1:** 178, 420, 424; **2**; **3:** 121; **4**; **6:** 14, 332 *n*, 354 *n*, 369 *n*; **7:** 27, 214; **8:** 68, 273, 281, 282 *n*; **10:** 254; **11:** 350, 423, 426, 431; **12:** 250 *n*; **13**; **14:** 4 *n*; **17**; **18:** 4, 62; **19:** 432 *n*; **21:** 445; **24:** 53, 55, 197, 203, 212, 234; **25:** 375 *n*
George, Prince of Denmark, **2:** xxxvi; **6:** 88, 177 *n*; **18:** 91; **20:** 99 *n*
George, ——, **12:** 96
—— Daniel, **13:** 107
—— John (*d* 1690), **20**
—— John (*d* 1714), **6:** 278, 279, 280; **8:** 246, 249; **14:** 144
—— Lydia (Lee), wife of John, **1:** 105; **8:** 246. *See also* Mather
—— Thorne, **8:** 206 *n*
George's Island Fort, Nova Scotia, **11:** 219, 220, 224
Georgetown Academy, **7:** 158, 185
Georgetown College, Ky., **1:** 450
Georgetown College, Md., **17:** 372 *n*
Georgia, **3:** 96, 414; **13:** 437, 440; **19:** 193 *n*, 219, 237 *n*, 239; **24:** 324
—— Charter, **3:** 414
Gerald. *See* FitzGerald
Gerard, Charles, first Earl of Macclesfield, **20:** 43
—— Conrad Alexandre, **1:** 248; **7:** 106; **13:** 97
—— Dorothy (Radcliffe), wife of William, **1:** 160 *n*, 354
—— Frances, daughter of William. *See* Radcliffe
—— Sir Gilbert, **1:** 160 *n*, 352, 354
—— John, **3:** 182, 188
—— William, **1:** 354
Gerish. *See* Gerrish
Germain, George Sackville, first Viscount Sackville, **7:** 335; **24:** 387; **25:** 128, 129
Germanflats, N. Y., **18:** 129, 130

Germans, **6:** 342 *n*; **7:** 184; **22:** 80; **24:** 234 *n*; emigration to America, **8:** 213, 214, 215; at Plymouth, **23:** 614–620, 705–710
Germantown, **14:** 386
—— Shed's Neck, **14:** 386 *n*
Germantown, Pa., **8:** 279
Germany, **1:** 122, 229; **6:** 98, 99; **8:** 23; **13:** 418, 435
Gerrard. *See* Gerard
Gerrish, Benjamin, **3:** 15, 16; **4:** 4
—— Eliza. *See* Henchman
—— Joseph, **1:** 387
—— Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1669), **14:** 230
—— Robert Eliot, **16:** 584
—— Samuel, **1:** 405; **4:** 205; **6:** 271; **12:** 270; **14:** 95 *n*, 99 *n*; **16:** 503, 504, 523
—— Sarah. *See* Barrett
—— William, **5:** 124, 128
Gerry, Elbridge, **5:** 291; **6:** 17 *n*; **10:** 133, 229; **17:** 326 *n*
Gessman, Gustav W., **21:** 145
Getchell. *See also* Gatchell
—— Bethiah, **3:** 63
Geyer, Henry Christian, **6:** 111
Gfrörer, August Friedrich, **6:** 417
Ghent, Treaty of, **18:** 14
Ghost-Book, A, paper by A. Matthews, **14:** 268–281. *See also* Morton, Nathaniel
Gibaut, Edward, **24:** 336, 416
Gibbins. *See also* Gibbons
—— John, **11:** 256
Gibbon, Edward, **12:** 249; **19:** 421
Gibbons, Edward, **5:** 116, 125; **6:** 41; **13:** 91; **15:** 18; **21:** 55
—— John, **3:** 195
Gibbs, ——, **17:** 189, 190; **25:** 324
—— Benjamin, **10:** 370; **15:** 222
—— Caleb, **13:** 260 *n*
—— George, **12:** 338 *n*
—— Henry (*d* 1676), **14:** 400, 407
—— Rev. Henry (*d* 1723), **16; 18:** 376 *n*; **25:** 394 *n*, 395
—— Henry (H. C. 1726), **16**
—— Jonathan, **5:** 263
—— Lucy. *See* Calhoon
—— Lydia (Scottow), wife of Benjamin, **10:** 370
—— Margaret, daughter of Rev. Henry (*d* 1723). *See* Appleton
—— Mary, **3:** 59
—— Mehetable, daughter of Rev. Henry. *See* Marston
—— Mercy, daughter of Rev. Henry. *See* Prescott
—— Robert, **14:** 407
—— Rev. William, **16:** 598
—— Wolcott, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6:** 214; death, **12:** 189; tributes to, 189, 354, 355
Gibraltar, Straits of, **12:** 392
Gibson, Edmund, **6:** 207, 208 *n*; **13:** 196; **19:** 299, 300, 301, 307; Royal Commissions to, **2:** xx, 341–353, 381–390; **5:** 112–115, 349
—— Rev. Frederick, **19:** 324, 328 *n*
—— J., **19:** 253 *n*
—— John, **7:** 350
—— John (*d* 1694), **3:** 451, 456 *n*, 459, 464
—— Rev. Richard, **25:** 16, 21
—— Samuel, **8:** 26, 27, 28, 29; **15:** 237–238; paper on, by J. Noble, **3:** 448–470
—— Sarah. *See* Cunningham
—— Sarah, wife of Samuel, **3:** 453
Giddings, John, **20:** 34, 38, 73, 75
Gidney. *See* Gedney
Giffard, John, **1:** 196
Gifford, Rev. George, **22:** 120, 121
—— John, **21:** 12–14, 65 *n*, 67
—— Samuel, **11:** 257
—— William Logan Rodman, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **10:** 276
Gilbert, ——, **20:** 274
—— Sir Humphrey, **1:** 186, 277; **3:** 110; **12:** 257
—— John, **10:** 267 *n*, 307
—— John (*d* 1889) **6:** 131
—— Jonathan, **12:** 57
—— Raleigh, **1:** 277
—— Sarah. *See* Wainwright
—— Thomas, **10:** 267 *n*; **14:** 14
—— William, **13:** 183, 192, 193; **15:** 252; **21:** 347; **24:** 62, 63
Gilbert & Dean, **13:** 156
Gilchrist, James, **14:** 403
Gildersleeve, Basil Lanneau, **6:** 100, 101
Giles, Benjamin, **24:** 404
—— Edward, **24:** 322
—— Eleazer, **15:** 282; **16:** 846
—— Capt. Eleazer, **24**
—— John, **20:** 140
—— Thomas, **24:** 401, 404, 417
Gill, Arthur, **5:** 122
—— John, **9:** 503. *See also* Edes & Gill
—— Michael, **17:** 277, 281
—— Michael (*d* 1720), **16:** 444
—— Moses, **5:** 13 *n*; **19:** 333; **23:** 538

Gill (*continued*)
—— Nathaniel, **14:** 130
—— Obadiah, **13:** 242, 243, 249
—— Relief, wife of Michael (*d* 1720), **16:** 468
—— Sarah (Prince), wife of Moses, **19:** 333, 345, 352, 354; **20:** 285
Gillam, Abigail, daughter of Benjamin. *See* Dudley; Tailer
—— Anne, daughter of Benjamin, **12:** 331
—— Benjamin, **6:** 268 *n*; **18:** 330; **19:** 160; **21:** 16 *n*
—— Hannah, daughter of Benjamin. *See* Phillips
—— Zachariah, **19:** 160
Gillespie, John, **19:** 244 *n*
Gillet, Rev. Eliphalet, **22:** lvii; **23:** 471, 486
Gillies, ——, **19:** 22, 24, 25
Gillon, ——, **19:** 224 *n*
—— Alexander, **24:** 379
Gilman, Arthur, **21:** 182 *n*
—— Daniel, **11:** 242 *n*
—— Daniel Coit, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6:** 156; death, and tribute to, **12:** 182
—— John Taylor, **11:** 399; **17:** 313, 315; **25:** 169
—— Joseph, **21:** 182 *n*
—— Mary (Lord), wife of Daniel, **11:** 242 *n*
—— Nicholas, **3:** 131; **11:** 242, 393
—— Rev. Samuel, **8:** 139; **24:** 179
—— Sarah. *See* Pike
—— Rev. Tristram, **23:** 486
Gilmore, Evelyn Langdon, **24:** 250
—— James, **13:** 279
Gilpatrick, Joshua, **14:** 138
Gilpin, George, **7:** 136, 143, 166, 351, 369, 397; **14:** 408; **17:** 169, 183, 190, 191, 192; **18:** 42, 49, 50
—— William, **8:** 391, 392
Ginn, Thomas, **24:** 396
Gist, Christopher, **12:** 94
Githings, ——, **13:** 234
Given, David, **13:** 279
—— John, **13:** 279
—— Robert, **13:** 279
Glas, George, **6:** 111
—— John, **6:** 130, 131; **8:** 76
Glasgow University, **14:** 106 *n*; **15:** 308, 314; **18:** 210, 211, 213, 214, 385
Glasites (Kissites), **6:** 131. *See also* Sandemanians
Glass, surname. *See* Glas
Glass, **10:** 212; works, **1:** 195
Glassford, John, **19:** 185 *n*
Glauber, Johann Rudolf, **21:** 178
Gleason, Rev. Charles, **16:** 639, 692
—— Ezra, **17:** 277, 281
—— John, **25:** 236
Glenbervie, Baron. *See* Douglas, Sylvester
Glidden, Jonathan, **24:** 414 *n*
Glinn, John. *See* Glynn
Gloucester, Duke of. *See* Humphrey
Gloucester, **8:** 316 *n*; **15:** 179, 223; **19:** 194 *n*, 204, 211, 213; **20:** 172, 177; **21:** 425
Gloucester, Eng., **1:** 229
Gloucester County, N. J., **10:** 365
Gloucester County, Vt., **3:** 134
Glover, ——, **3:** 155; **15:** 175; **22:** xxiii *n*, li *n*; **25:** 18
—— Mrs. ——, **10:** 21; **19:** 346, 349, 352
—— Anna, wife of John (*d* 1654), **15:** 286; **16:** 835
—— Anne, daughter of Nathaniel (*d* 1657). *See* Rawson
—— Elizabeth (Harris), second wife of Rev. Jose, **14:** 66 *n*; **16:** 651. *See also* Dunster
—— George, **14:** 124; **15:** 175
—— Habakkuk, **11:** 305; **13:** 249; **15:** 53, 56, 226, 286; **16:** 834
—— Hannah (Eliot), wife of Habakkuk, **13:** 249
—— Hannah (Hinckley), wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1724), **19:** 346 *n*
—— Jacob, **10:** 362 *n*
—— Jerusha. *See* Burbeck
—— John, **19:** 245 *n*, 252
—— John (*d* 1654), **5:** 117, 130, 131; **8:** 226; and H. C., **16**
—— John (H. C. 1650), **3:** 425 *n*; **18:** 210 *n*
—— John (H. C. 1651), **18:** 323 *n*
—— John (*d* 1797), **13:** 261; **20:** 463; **24:** 324–327
—— Rev. Jose, **3:** 419 *n*, 420 *n*, 425 *n*; **14:** 66 *n*; **15:** lxxiii *n*, 174; **16:** 651; **17:** 131; **22:** xxiii *n*; **24:** 169, 170, 176 *n*; **25:** 18; The Rev. Jose Glover and the Books of Sports, by Rev. H. A. Parker, **8:** 333–352
—— Joseph, **25:** 18
—— Mary, **20:** 38, 68
—— Mary (Smith), wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1657), **19:** 346. *See also* Hinckley

—— Nathaniel (*d* 1657), **15:** 286; **16:** 835; **19:** 346 *n*
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1724), **19:** 346 *n*
—— Rev. Pelatiah, **17:** 274, 281
—— Priscilla, daughter of Rev. Jose. *See* Appleton
—— Rachel. *See* Blake
—— Rebecca, daughter of Habakkuk. *See* Smith
—— Roger, **25:** 18
—— Samuel Kinsley, **17:** 277, 281
—— Thomas, **15:** 286; **16:** 834; **19:** 346
—— family, **19:** 346 *n*
Glynn, John, **13**
Goad, Benjamin, **3:** 61
Goble, Daniel, **3:** 61
—— Stephen, **3:** 61
God's Acre, **15:** cxxii *n*; **24:** 293
Goddard, Anne, **7:** 202
—— Rev. David, **20:** 132
—— Delano Alexander, **6:** 113, 273; **9:** 413; **10:** 311, 317
—— Edward, **14:** 395; his journal of the peace commission to the Eastern Indians, edited by B. G. Whitmore, **20:** 128–147
—— James, **16:** 430
—— Jonathan, **14:** 160
—— John **3:** 477; **6:** 265
—— Joseph, **20:** 147
—— Lucretia (Dana), **3:** 476
—— Lucretia Dana, **3:** 476. *See also* Gould
—— Nathaniel, **3:** 476
—— Sarah, **11:** 441, 442
—— Simon, **20:** 147
—— Susannah (Stone), wife of Edward, **20:** 131, 132 *n*
—— William, **20:** 131
—— William (*d* 1817), **6:** 388 *n*; **11**; **25:** 135, 138
Godfrey, Sir Edmund Berry, **18:** 12; **20:** 197
—— Edward, **1:** 278, 282, 284, 285; **6:** 63; **21:** 67
—— Oliver, **6:** 63
Godman, John, **8:** 244; **12:** 46
—— Richard Temple, **12:** 46
Godwin, Mary Wollstonecraft, **17:** 316; **19:** 268
—— William, **19:** 268
Goelet, Francis, **5:** 22; **12:** 290; **15:** cxxvi *n*; **24:** 160
Goffe, ——, **15:** 18
—— Daniel, **8:** 184
—— Edmund, alias Trowbridge. *See* Trowbridge, Edmund
—— Edmund (*d* 1740), **5:** 75, 77; **15:** cxliv, 266; **16:** 416, 645, 700–702
—— Edward (*d* 1658), **3:** 451; **5:** 74, 75; **15:** lxxviii, lxxix *n*, 19, 208, 265; **17:** 134, 135
—— Edward (*d* 1691), **5:** 75
—— Mary, daughter of Edward (*d* 1691). *See* Trowbridge
—— Samuel (*d* 1700), **3:** 449, 456 *n*, 460, 465
—— Samuel (*d* 1706), **15:** 246, 251, 255; **16:** 409, 410, 412, 417
—— Thomas, **2:** 10, 11, 12, 13, 14
—— William, **1:** 398; **5:** 218, 340, 349; **8:** 193 *n*; **11:** 291; **17:** 366 *n*; **21:** 449
Goffe Homestead, **3:** 451
Gold. *See also* Gould
—— Rev. Hezekiah, **16:** 434, 436, 438, 445, 448, 454
—— Thomas, **4:** 300
Golde, William, **13:** 176
Golden Apples, 1659, by A. Burgess and others, **20:** 95
Goldenstown, Vt., **24:** 51
Golding, Rev. William, **12:** 166, 171, 172, 173; **21:** 33, 34 *n*
Goldsborough, ——, **17:** 191
Goldsbury, Rev. John, **23:** 580
Goldsmith, Oliver, **11:** 205; **19:** 268
Goldsmiths, **10:** 300
Goldthwait, Benjamin, **25:** 37
—— Ezekiel, **16:** 606
—— Ezekiel (*d* 1782), **4:** 92, 100, 101; **5:** 13, 14 *n*, 15 *n*, 25, 62 *n*; **10:** 19; **14:** 346; **19:** 164
—— John, **16:** 403, 404, 459
—— Joseph, **19:** 341
—— Thomas, **4:** 67, 74, 115, 116
Goldthwaite, Benjamin, **24:** 405
—— Thomas, **24:** 199
Goldy, John, **19:** 186 *n*
Golfe. *See* Goffe
Gomez, Estevan, **3:** 111
Gooch, James, **6:** 84; note on, by H. H. Edes, 90–92
—— Sir William, **6:** 90 *n*; **17:** 259 *n*
—— family, **6:** 90–92
Goodale, ——, **17:** 272
—— Jacob, **4:** 117
—— George Lincoln, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 157; death, **25:** 238; tribute to, 257. *Communications:* New England Plants Seen by the Earliest

Goodale, George Lincoln (*continued*) Colonists, **3:** 180–194; tribute to B. A. Gould, 304; to F. A. Walker, 315
—— Jacob, **19:** 276
—— Nathan, **24:** 410, 412
Goodell, Abner Cheney, **2:** xv, 347 *n*; **8:** 161; Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13; death, **17:** 286; tribute to, 287; work on Province Laws, 394–401; Memoir, by A. McF. Davis, **18:** 193–200. *Communications:* Beverly and the Settlement at Bass River, **1:** 77–84; John Saffin and his Slave Adam, 85–112; remarks on Antinomians and Quakers, 132–140; Quakers as Propagandists of Religious Liberty, 140–145; Bristol Convention, 163–171, 256; Boston Massacre, 167, 172; Tea Party, 174; **5:** 56; on continuance of colonial ordinances and corporation of H. C. during vacation of colony charter, **1:** 244; Society of the Cincinnati, 249–254; burial place of John Saffin, and family of John Kind, 358-366; Captain John Quelch, the Pirate, **3:** 71–77; tribute to M. Brimmer, 200; Massachusetts Colony Records, 205; proclamation of Gov. Hancock, 210; Court Files of Suffolk County, 326; Dunster letter, 429; commission of King George I to E. Gibson, Bishop of London, **5:** 112; J. Noble's work on public documents, 132, 161–167; **6:** 94; on portraits of Pepperrell and Admiral Warren, **5:** 211; Sandemanians, **6:** 130; copy of Commission to E. Randolph, **7:** 2
—— Robert, **1:** 133
Goodenow, Edmund, **5:** 117, 127, 130, 131
—— Isaac, **16:** 429
—— John, **21:** 452
Goodhue, Benjamin, **5:** 363; **24:** 341, 416, 418
—— Josiah, **17:** 277, 281
—— Stephen, **17:** 276, 281
—— William, **15:** 246, 251
Gooding, Joseph, **19:** 83, 89; **20:** 291, 326 *n*, 376; **23:** 593
Goodnow, Mary, **6:** 247 *n*
Goodrich, Aaron, **20:** 326 *n*
—— Absalom, **24:** 412
—— William, **12:** 114
Goodrick, Rev. Alfred Thomas Scrope, **17:** 3 *n*, 89 *n*
Goodricke, Sir Henry, **17:** 98
Goodridge, Abijah, **11:** 239
—— Samuel, **24:** 322
—— Thomas, **16:** 573
Goodsonn, William, **3:** 164, 168, 170, 172
Goodspeed, Benjamin, **25:** 294, 308, 322
—— Charles Eliot, **11:** 252
—— Josiah, **25:** 326
—— Roger, **24:** 149
—— Rufus, **25:** 294
Goodwin, ——, **7:** 158; **8:** 348 *n*
—— Mrs. ——, **14:** 123
—— Adelaide. *See* Davis
—— Desire, wife of Thomas, **22:** 375
—— Rev. Ezra Shaw, **17:** 386, 388; **23:** 558, 560, 569, 576, 584
—— Fear, second wife of John, **22:** 356, 359
—— Rev. Henry Martyn, **17:** 378
—— Rev. Hersey Bradford, **22:** lix; **23:** 581, 582, 585, 588
—— John, **22:** 356, 359
—— Rev. John (*d* 1665), **21:** 21
—— John (*d* 1771), **6:** 39 *n*
—— John Abbot, **17:** 355 *n*, 360, 363, 377 *n*, 380; **20:** 326 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **11:** 218, 219, 224; **16:** 458
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1819), **18:** 21, 22; **23:** 561, 563, 564
—— Thomas, **22:** 375
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1680), **6:** 195; **11:** 341, 370
—— William, **19:** 90. *See* Gooding, Joseph
—— William, **15:** 385; **16:** 836
—— William Watson, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13; Vice-President, 155; death, **14:** 298; A. McF. Davis's appreciation of, 298–304; tribute from Council, 304. *Communications:* Lady Mowlson scholarship at H. C., **1:** 158; word Dissenter, **3:** 46; M. Brimmer, 198; tribute to G. M. Lane (summary only), **5:** 40; Hopkins Foundations, 389; Memoir of G. M. Lane, **6:** 97–105; tribute to J. C. B. Davis, **12:** 2
Goodyear, ——, **17:** 274, 281
—— Hugh, **25:** 70
Goodyeare, Stephen, **3:** 109
Gooÿer, Johan de, Gov. of Surinam, **11:** 98 *n*
Gookin, ——, **1:** 325
—— Daniel (*d* 1687), **3:** 420 *n*, 452, 453, 454, 469; **5:** 117, 123, 130, 391; **8:** 260; **11:** 340; **14:** 179; **19:** 25, 27, 28; **20:** 248; **21:** 187; and H. C., **3:** 418, 424, 461; **16**

—— Rev. Daniel (H. C. 1669), **16**; **18**: 370, 375; **20**: 247, 248
—— Daniel (*d* 1752), **19**: 264
—— Daniel (*d* 1831), **6**: 147
—— Hannah, daughter of Nathaniel (*d* 1692). *See* Carter; Kent
—— Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1692), **16**; **22**: 169
—— Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1734), **16**; **25**: 3
—— Samuel, **6**: 329 *n*
—— Samuel (*d* 1767), **16**: 614; **18**: 340
Gookines. *See* Gookin
Goold, Capt. ——, **12**: 297
—— Gardner, **17**: 277, 281
Goose, Elizabeth. *See* Fleet
Gordon, ——, **11**: 199 *n*; **12**: 91
—— Alexander, **5**: 227 *n*
—— Francis, **24**: 415
—— John, **19**: 217 *n*
—— Patrick, **8**: 223 *n*
—— Thomas, **10**: 299 *n*
—— William, **10**: 249
—— Rev. William (*d* 1807), **1**: 422, 425, 426, 440; **3**: 329; **7**: 101, 357; **21**: 417; **24**: 248, 263 *n*, 275; **25**: 382, 383
Gore,——, **17**: 274, 281
—— Christopher, **3**: 395, 396, 397; **10**: 139; **12**: 335 *n*; **14**: 267; **17**: 341
—— Frances (Pinkney), **3**: 395
—— John, **10**: 71
—— John (*d* 1705), **21**: 303
—— John (H. C. 1702), **16**
—— John (*d* 1796), **3**: 387, 395; **5**: 274; **10**: 139
—— Samuel, **1**: 311
—— Sarah (Caner), wife of John, **10**: 71
—— Stephen, **25**: 147 *n*, 148 *n*
—— Zibiah (May), wife of Stephen, **25**: 147 *n*
Gorgeana (York, Me.), **1**: 189, 282; **5**: 179 *n*, 180 *n*, 181
Gorges, Ferdinando, **1**: 287; **6**: 64 *n*; **8**: 206; **20**: 245
—— Sir Ferdinando (*d* 1647), **1**; **6**; **12**; **13**: 163; **18**: 164, 165, 182 *n*; **20**: 245; **22**: 90; **24**: 191; and Province of Maine, **3**: 411; **5**: 169, 170, 179 *n*, 183 *n*; **8**: 206; **16**: 604; **17**: 114
—— Robert, **1**: 277; **24**: 191
—— Thomas, **1**: 276, 277; **5**: 177 *n*; **6**: 64
—— William, **1**: 277; **6**: 62, 64
Gorham, David (*d* 1786), **16**: 649
—— David (*d* 1789), **25**
—— James, **10**: 131
—— John, **13**: 245; **15**: lviii *n*
—— John (*d* 1675), **24**: 149
—— Joseph, **3**: 430
—— Lewis, **25**: 308, 322
—— Nathaniel, **3**: 470, 471; **4**: 82; **25**: 370
—— Prince, **25**: 308, 322
—— Shubal, **4**: 16; **24**: 96, 107
—— Silvanus, **25**: 308, 322, 334
—— Sturgis, **25**: 266, 267, 290, 291, 292, 320, 344
—— Thomas, **25**: 308, 311, 312
Gorham, town, **14**: 327 *n*
Gorlonish. *See* Gorton, Samuel
Gorrod, Elizabeth (Fitch), wife of Samuel, **6**: 43
—— Samuel, **6**: 43 *n*
Gorsuch, Rev. John, **13**: 39 *n*
Gorton, Mary. *See* Sanford
—— Samuel, **14**: 271; **20**: 90; **21**; **22**: 91
Gorton, town. *See* Groton
Goshen, **21**: 446
Gosnold, Bartholomew, **1**: 31; **3**: 184, 191; **7**: 321; **12**: 257, 377, 378; **18**: 161
Goson, ——, **18**: 188
Goss, Rev. Thomas, **16**: 639, 650
Gosson, Stephen, **8**: 343 *n*
Gott, Anna, daughter of Dr. Benjamin. *See* Brigham
—— Benjamin, **12**: 215
—— Benjamin (*d* 1751), **14**: 80 *n*; paper on, by H. Davis, **12**: 214–219
—— Charles, **22**: 66
—— John, **12**: 214
—— Sarah (Breck), wife of Benjamin, **12**: 214, 219; **14**: 80 *n*
Göttingen University, **14**: 301
Gouge. *See also* Gooch
—— ——, **17**: 275, 281
—— Edward, **20**: 276
—— Joseph, **4**: 19
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1681), **13**: 178
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1700), **24**: 314
—— Rev. William, **11**: 271, 277
Gough, Rev. William. *See* Gouge
Gould. *See also* Gold
—— Alexander, **6**: 22, 65–68
—— Alice Bache, daughter of Benjamin Apthorp, **3**: 488; **20**: 279
—— Ann, daughter of Thomas. *See* Greene
—— Benjamin, **4**: 108
—— Benjamin Apthorp (*d* 1896), first President C. S. M., **1**: 11; a founder, 12; death, **3**: 280; tributes to, 280–312; memorial meeting, 282; memorial

Gould, Benjamin Apthorp (*continued*) fund, 312, 377, 379; **5:** 37, 307, 346; **7:** 35, 235; Memoir, by S. L. Thorndike, **3:** 476–488; tablet to, in First Church, Boston, **19:** 417 *n*; anecdote of, **12:** 319. *Communications:* Inaugural address, **1:** 17; address at first annual meeting, 146
—— Charles Henry, **10:** 78 *n*
—— David, **4:** 109
—— Edward Thoroton, **5:** 51; **24:** 260
—— Elizabeth, daughter of John, **20:** 15 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Wentworth), wife of John, **20:** 15 *n*. *See also* Perkins; Rogers
—— Frances (Robinson), wife of Thomas, **24:** 68
—— John, **20:** 14 *n*, 15
—— John (*d* 1710), **20:** 274
—— John Hood, **12:** 335 *n*
—— Margaret, daughter of Alexander. *See* Pittman; Stilson
—— Margaret (Brown), wife of Alexander, **6:** 65, 67
—— Mary, daughter of James. *See* Greenleaf
—— Robert, **6:** 68 *n*
—— Robert, **20:** 15 *n*. *See* Gould, John
—— Samuel, **20:** 15 *n*
—— Sarah, daughter of John. *See* Troutbeck
—— Thomas, **20:** 14 *n*; **24:** 68
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1675), **3:** 425
Goulding, Palmer, **24:** 51
—— Rev. William. *See* Golding
Gouldsbury. *See* Goldsbury
Gouraud, François. *See* Fauvel-Gouraud, Francis
Gourdon, ——, **15:** 17
Gourgues, Dominique de, **3:** 111
Gove, ——, **14:** 123
—— Edward, **3:** 128
—— John, **3:** 450, 452, 455, 457 *n*
—— Jonathan, **16:** 581
Gove *v.* Gibson, **3:** 457
Government, theories of, **1:** 405, 433, 434; **10:** *4, *5, *6; **12:** 205–213; forms, **10:** *4, 349; **17:** 295
Governor's Island, N. Y., **7:** 248
Governor's Ring, mountain, **21:** 127
Governors, Colonial, Order of the Descendants of, **6:** 340
Governors, Royal, in New England, **4:** 226, 361; **5:** 29; **6:** 164, 172, 175, 270 *n*; commissions of Massachusetts, **2**
Goy, Anatole de, **20:** 380 *n*
Graeme, Rev. Alexander, **12:** 171
Graeuw, Garret de, **17:** 219 *n*
Grafton, Joshua, **11:** 237
—— Dukes of. *See* Fitzroy
Grafton, town, **19:** 192 *n*
Graham, Rev. Abraham, **13**
—— George, **13:** 194
—— James, first Duke of Montrose, **8:** 179
—— John Andrew, **6:** 142
—— Rev. William E., **25:** 379
Graham & Mobary, **11:** 228
Grahame, James, **21:** 16 *n*, 65 *n*, 85 *n*
Grain, culture and disease, **11**; **12:** 36; **17:** 197, 198. *See also* Barberry bushes; Rust; Wheat
Grainger, ——, **17:** 277, 281
Gram, Gregers, **10:** 62
Grames, Rev. Alexander. *See* Graeme
Grand Bank of Newfoundland, **12:** 195, 196, 201
Grand Constitution, The, **8:** 273
Grandgent, Charles Hall, Resident Member C. S. M., **17:** 160, 287
Granger, Thomas, **17:** 276, 281
Grant, ——, **15:** 269
—— Caleb, **8:** 255 *n*
—— Christopher, **15:** 4, 54, 216, 245, 250, 252
—— Elizabeth, **6:** 399
—— Elizabeth (Jackson), wife of Caleb, **8:** 255 *n*
—— James, **14:** 395
—— James (*d* 1806), **7:** 191; **8:** 319
—— Peter, **3:** 61
—— Robert, Resident Member C. S. M., **14:** 202
—— Ulysses Simpson, **20:** 9; **24:** 290
Grantham, ——, **14:** 255 *n*
Granville, Earl. *See* Carteret
Grasse, François Joseph Paul, Comte de, Marquis de Tilly, **1:** 248; **6:** 225; **11:** 225; **25:** 118, 175 *n*
Grassy Island, **18:** 241, 242, 248 *n*
Grave Creek, W. Va., **20:** 315, 333
Gravensande. *See* Gravesend
Graves. *See also* Greaves
—— ——, **13:** 289; **20:** 275
—— Anne, daughter of Thomas. *See* Eaton; Doughty
—— Rev. John, **25:** 377
—— Thomas, **10:** 274; **24:** 191
—— Thomas (*d* 1697), **17:** 32; and H. C., **16**

—— Thomas (*d* 1747), **11:** 256; **16:** 432, 444, 468
—— Capt. Thomas (*d* 1755), **11:** 99
—— Thomas, first Baron Graves, **11:** 99 *n*
—— Thomas Russell, **15:** cxliv
Gravesend, Eng., **8:** 244
—— Long Island, **10:** 269
Gravier, Charles, Comte de Vergennes, **24:** 248
—— Gabriel, **19:** 75; **20:** 302 *n*, 327, 352, 353, 423
Gray. *See also* Grey
—— Capt. ——, **25:** 98
—— Asa, **3:** 193; **11:** 85, 86, 88, 93
—— Benjamin, **13:** 3, 4, 13, 14
—— Dorothy (Lettice), wife of Edward (*d* 1681). *See* Clark
—— Ebenezer, **16:** 425, 426
—— Edward (*d* 1681), **24:** 153
—— Edward (*b* 1673), **14:** 320, 337
—— Edward (*d* 1810), **12:** 335 *n*
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Harrison (*d* 1794). *See* Otis
—— Elizabeth (Lewis), wife of Harrison (*d* 1794), **14:** 321, 323
—— Rev. Ellis, **19:** 333, 352
—— Francis Calley, **4:** 295; **12:** 336, 338; **17:** 320, 321, 386, 388
—— Rev. Frederic Turell, **23:** 598
—— Harrison, **14:** 321, 326, 349
—— Harrison (*d* 1794), **1:** 255, 256; **4:** 77, 468, 472, 474; **8:** 352; **10:** 49; **13:** 340, 342; **15:** clxvi; **17:** 90, 96; **19:** 161 *n*, 164; **25:** 37, 286; The Property of Harrison Gray, Loyalist, paper by S. E. Morison, **14:** 320–350
—— Horace (*d* 1873), **7:** 222 *n*
—— Horace (*d* 1902), **1:** 193, 194; **3:** 265, 318, 326; **5:** 43; **8:** 169; **19:** 420, 430
—— James, **17:** 277, 281; **24:** 399
—— John, **7:** 7, 30 *n*; **13:** 279; **14:** 321, 326, 327, 344; **22:** 196, 279, 280; **25:** 308, 322
—— John Chipman (H. C. 1811), **12:** 336
—— John Chipman (H. C. 1859), **12:** 347
—— Joseph, **16:** 563, 585, 601
—— Lewis, **14:** 321, 326
—— Lydia. *See* Ward
—— Mary (Otis), wife of John, **14:** 321
—— Morris, Resident Member C. S. M., **21:** 1
—— Samuel, **5:** 82; **7:** 9, 30 *n*
—— Susanna, daughter of Dorothy (Lettice). *See* Cole
—— Susannah, daughter of Edward (*b* 1673). *See* Jackson
—— Susannah (Harrison), wife of Edward (*b* 1673), **14:** 320
—— Thomas, **13:** 442 *n*; **19:** 164, 166, 179 *n*, 191 *n*, 379, 381
—— William, **11:** 182, 190, 212; **14:** 344; **17:** 159; **24:** 400
Gray's Creek, Col., **6:** 313 *n*
Graydon, John, **18:** 90, 91
Grayson, John, **25:** 381 *n*
—— Rev. Spence, **7:** 135
—— William, **7:** 350; **24:** 180
Greason, Robert, **21:** 348
Great Awakening, **3:** 44; **5:** 283 *n*; **12:** 279; **17:** 227
Great Britain. *See* England
Great Diamond Island, Me., **20:** 139 *n*
Great Falls, Me., **5:** 15
Great Falls, N. H., **1:** 292
Great Falls, on Potomac River, **7:** 347, 351, 352, 369, 370; **17:** 183, 191, 192
Great Yarmouth, Eng., *See* Yarmouth
Greaton, John, **3:** 86; **7**
Greaves. *See also* Graves
—— Thomas, **6:** 123
Grebner, Paul, **11:** 283 *n*
Greek, at H. C., **16**
Greele, Samuel, **13:** 253
Greeley, Horace, **20:** 218, 233
Green, ——, **17:** 18
—— Ann (Briggs), second wife of Richard, **8:** 98 *n*
—— Anna (West), wife of Ephraim, **6:** 122 *n*
—— Ashbel, **3:** 432
—— Bartholomew (*d* 1732), **3:** 402; **9:** 424 *n*; **10:** 196 *n*; **11:** 259; **12:** 382; **14:** 399 *n*, 409, 410; **17:** 118; **18:** 323 *n*; and his press, **4**; **9:** 422, 423, 437; **12:** 272; **16:** 502; **25:** 2, 10
—— Bartholomew (*d* 1751), **9:** 447, 448
—— Bartholomew, and John Allen, **3:** 130; **4**; **10:** 310 *n*; **13:** 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 253. *See also* Allen, John, printer; Green, Bartholomew (*d* 1732)
—— Bartholomew, and Samuel Kneeland, **4:** 217, 219, 220, 222, 223, 224, 225, 232. *See also* Green, Bartholomew (*d* 1751); Kneeland, Samuel (*d* 1769)
—— Benjamin, **5:** 320

Green (*continued*)
—— Dr. Charles Montraville, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 20. *Communications:* Tribute to Dr. E. Wigglesworth, **3:** 204; Memoir of S. Wells, **10:** 26–31
—— David, **12:** 90
—— David (H. C. 1768). *See* Greene
—— Deborah, daughter of Bartholomew (*d* 1732). *See* Draper
—— Elizabeth Brooking, wife of William, **11:** 32 *n*
—— Ephraim, **6:** 122 *n*
—— Francis, **6:** 116 *n*
—— Hannah (Brimmer), first wife of Richard (*d* 1817), **8:** 98 *n*
—— Hannah, wife of Samuel (*d* 1690), **14**
—— Henry, **15:** 54, 216, 245, 251
—— Isaiah Lewis, **18:** 361 *n*
—— Jacob, **14:** 406; **19:** 26
—— Rev. Jacob (H. C. 1744), **16:** 721, 733, 744
—— Jeremy, **25:** 35
—— John, **6:** 212, 252; **15:** 255; **16:** 409, 412
—— John (*d* 1691), **6:** 329; **20:** 39, 77, 78
—— John (H. C. 1719), **16:** 434, 436, 438, 445
—— John (*d* 1787), **4:** 465; **7:** 10 *n*; **9:** 431, 470, 472. *See also* Green & Russell
—— John Richard, **11:** 370
—— Jonas, **11:** 209
—— Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1695), **18:** 380 *n*
—— Joseph (*d* 1735), **12:** 284, 287, 304
—— Joseph (*d* 1765), **3:** 155; **5:** 80 *n*; **19:** 381
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1768), **16:** 740, 758; **20:** 330
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1770), **12:** 276, 300; **16:** 448
—— Joseph (*d* 1780), **14:** 191; **17:** 221; **25:** 41 *n*
—— Joshua, **20:** 149
—— Margaret, daughter of Thomas. *See* Draper
—— Mary (Briggs), wife of Samuel (*d* 1755), **8:** 98 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **12:** 130
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1709), **6:** 89
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1737), **19:** 343
—— Percival, **3:** 452, 453, 454; **8:** 130; **15:** 66, 237
—— Peter, **11:** 397, 398
—— Richard, **24:** 417
—— Richard (*d* 1817), **5:** 260 *n* 261; **8:** 98, 101
—— Ruth (Mitchelson), wife of John (*d* 1691), **6:** 329 *n*
—— Samuel (*d* 1690), **1:** 130 *n*; **3:** 456 *n*; **13:** 208, 209, 211, 212; **14:** 409, 410; **15:** 238; and The Present State of New English Affairs, **9:** 421; **10:** 310, 312, 313 *n*, 314, 315, 319
—— Samuel (*d* 1702), **14**; **15:** 209; prints laws of Massachusetts Bay, **4:** 301, 302, 304, 313; **19:** 14–17
—— Samuel (*d* 1755), **8:** 98 *n*
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1834), **17:** 368 *n*, 374, 386, 388
—— Samuel, and Bartholomew Green, **13:** 211, 212. *See also* Green, Bartholomew (*d* 1732); Green, Samuel (*d* 1702)
—— Samuel, and Marmaduke Johnson, **10:** 3; **14:** 270, 271, 273, 274, 277 *n*, 280 *n*; **18:** 20 *n*. *See also* Green, Samuel (*d* 1702)
—— Dr. Samuel Abbott, **1:** 450; **5:** 206 *n*, 293, 294; **6:** 234 *n*; **9:** 442 *n*, 445; **10:** 8, 311, 313, 315, 317; **13:** 159 *n*, 215; **14:** 144 *n*, 325 *n*; **18**; **19:** 275, 276 *n*, 281; **20:** 149; **25:** 10, 230, 245, 387 *n*
—— Samuel Swett, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115; death, **20:** xvii; tribute to, **21:** 404. *Communications:* Memoir of E. G. Porter, **7:** 55–62; Memoir of C. H. Davis, **14:** 77–79
—— Thomas, **7:** 170; **11**; **18:** 41
—— Timothy (*d* 1757), **5:** 100, 103; **13:** 198, 200
—— Timothy (*d* 1763), **9:** 448 *n*; **17:** 223
—— William, **11:** 32 *n*
Green & Cleverly, **8:** 98 *n*
Green & Russell, **4**; **7:** 10 *n*; **9**
Green & Spooner, **3:** 108
Green Mountain Boys, **24:** 59
Green's Farms, Ct., **6:** 199 *n*
Green's Harbor. *See* Marshfield
Greene, Albert Gorton, **20:** 292
—— Ann, wife of Daniel John, **25:** 379
—— Ann (Gould), wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1714), **24:** 68
—— Benjamin Daniel, **7:** 226 *n*
—— Daniel John, **25:** 379
—— David, **13:** 139 *n*
—— David (H. C. 1768), **10:** 54, 57
—— Elizabeth Clarke (Copley), wife of Gardiner, **5:** 206, 207, 208
—— Evarts Boutell, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **18:** 69

—— Rev. Henry, **25:** 16, 21
—— James, **24:** 68
—— John, **13:** 230; **21:** 44; **24:** 68
—— John (*d* 1708), **17:** 32, 35, 38
—— Joseph, **6:** 397 *n*
—— Margaret Morton (Quincy), wife of Benjamin Daniel, **7:** 226 *n*
—— Mary, daughter of Daniel John. *See* Lewis
—— Mary Hubbard. *See* Jarvis
—— Nathaniel, **21:** 356
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1714), **24:** 68
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1786), **3:** 133 *n*; **7:** 187; **8:** 122, 279; **10:** 71, 73; **24:** 68
—— Rev. Richard Gleason, **1:** 450
—— Rufus, **19:** 247 *n*
—— Thomas, **24:** 68
Greenhalge, Frederic Thomas, **11:** 358, 363; **17:** 396–397; **18:** 197, 198
Greenhill, William, **12:** 141
—— William (*d* 1671), **11:** 341; **14:** 124; **15:** 175
Greening's Island, Me., **24:** 202 *n*
Greenland, John, **19:** 26
Greenland, N. H., **19:** 295, 296
Greenleaf, ——, **12:** 299
—— Abigail, daughter of Stephen. *See* Howard
—— Anstis, daughter of Stephen. *See* Davis
—— Benjamin, **1:** 387
—— Rev. Daniel, **16:** 539, 540
—— Edmund, **5:** 128
—— Enoch, **15:** 199, 247, 256, 270; **16:** 410, 413, 415
—— Eunice. *See* Franklin
—— Hannah, daughter of Stephen. *See* Apthorp
—— John, **17:** 277, 281
—— Joseph, **5:** 72 *n*; **6:** 3, 4, 6; **8:** 306 *n*; **11:** 37
—— Mary. *See* Scollay
—— Mary, daughter of Stephen. *See* Phips
—— Mary, daughter of William. *See* Bell
—— Mary (Brown), wife of William, **25:** 145 *n*
—— Mary (Gould), wife of Stephen, **6:** 395, 396
—— S., **13:** 157 *n*
—— Samuel, **11:** 321, 322
—— Sarah. *See* Appleton; Haven
—— Stephen, **5:** 271; **6**; **7:** 17; **11:** 28 *n*; **12:** 248; **19:** 174 *n*
—— William, **4:** 109; **7:** 11, 19; **25:** 145 *n*
Greenough, Mrs. ——, **8:** 323
—— Charles Pelham, **5:** 196 *n*; **10:** 187; **11:** 198 *n*, 199 *n*, 204 *n*; **13:** 156 *n*; **14:** 343 *n*
—— Chester Noyes, **20:** 85 *n*; Resident Member C. S. M., **14:** 134. *Communications:* John Dunton's Letters from New England, 212–257, 385; Caspipina's Letters, **18:** 78; J. Cotton, **19:** 366; Singing of Psalms a Gospel Odinance, **20:** 239–247; John Dunton Again, **21:** 232–251; T. Hollis and J. Mayhew, **24:** 1
—— David, **11:** 31 *n*
—— James Bradstreet, Resident Member C. S. M., **5:** 298; Latin text-books of, **6:** 292; death and tribute to, **7:** 241
—— Mary. *See* Langdon
—— William (*d* 1678), **24:** 255
—— William (*d* 1693), **1:** 403
—— William Whitwell, **14:** 114
Greenwich, R. I., **21:** 295 *n*
Greenwich Royal Observatory, **12:** 384, 386
Greenwood, Rev. Francis William Pitt, **6:** 218; **23:** 579, 589
—— Hannah (Ward), wife of Thomas, **8:** 256 *n*
—— Isaac, **6:** 276; **12:** 228, 229, 231; **14**; and H. C., **16**; and Dighton Rock, **18**; **19**; **20**
—— Rev. John (*d* 1593), **22:** 115, 121, 123, 124, 126
—— Rev. John (*d* 1766), **23:** 800
—— John (*d* 1792), **17:** 155; **19:** 406
—— Miles, **24:**
—— Thomas, **7:** 16
—— Thomas (*d* 1693), **8:** 256
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1720), **22:** 175
—— Thomas Jackson, **17:** 277, 281
Greer, Amy, **13:** 294 *n*
—— Jane. *See* De Berdt
Greg, William Rathbone, **8:** 144
Gregg, Jacob, **4:** 121
—— John, **11:** 396, 397
Gregoire, Bartolemy de, **24:** 246
Gregore, John, **24:** 415
—— Lewis, **15:** 289; **16:** 501, 510, 605
Grent, Thomas, **10:** 308 *n*
Grenville, George, **6:** 162, 163, 307; **8:** 90; **11:** 292; **13:** 312, 318
—— William Wyndham, Baron Grenville, **18:** 15, 78
Gresham, Sir Thomas, **8:** 22; **13:** 170

Gress, John, **15:** 273
Gretian, Elizabeth. *See* Pinkney
Gretry, André Ernest Modeste, **20:** 20, 21
Greville, Sir Fulke, **22:** 37
—— Robert, **3:** 409; **12:** 55, 69; **13:** 207 *n*; **21:** 159, 164, 178
Grevinchovius, Nicholas, **25:** 70, 74
Grew, Dr. Nehemiah, **14**
—— Rev. Obadiah, **14:** 143, 155 *n*
Grey. *See also* Gray
—— Albert Henry George, **10:** 329
—— William. *See* Gray
—— Capt. William, **24:** 385, 386
Grice, Zebulon, **25:** 37
Gridley, Benjamin, **5:** 62 *n*; **11:** 6 *n*
—— Isaac, **11:** 6 *n*
—— Jeremiah, **3:** 219, 236, 238; **4:** 27, 29; **9:** 462, 464; **17:** 221; **19:** 164, 196 *n*, 268
—— John, **8:** 123–125; **11:** 6
—— Pollard, **11:** 6 *n*
—— Rebecca. *See* Landon
—— Richard, **5:** 54; **14:** 332; **19:** 371; **25:** 402
—— Sarah (Porter), wife of Isaac, **11:** 6 *n*
Grierson, B., **14:** 386 *n*
Griffin, Appleton Prentiss Clark, Resident Member C. S. M., **3:** 179; Corresponding Member, **10:** 142. *Communications:* Bibliography of Historical Publications of the New England States, **3:** 94, 95–139; Mrs. John Foxcroft, 267–271; Washington's Military Record, **5:** 224; memoranda on editor of writings of James Madison, **10:** 135–137; Commonplace-Book of B. Franklin (*d* 1727), 190–205; Treatise on Dyeing and Coloring, by B. Franklin (*d* 1727), 206–225; Letter Book of D. DeBerdt, **13:** 293; letters of I. Addington, **17:** 205; list of Plymouth Colony freemen, **24:** 149
—— Edward, **14:** 234 *n*
—— Humphrey, **5:** 174
—— John, **1:** 112; **24:** 65
—— Richard, **3:** 62; **20:** 32, 38, 39, 72, 74, 77, 82
—— Robert, **19:** 355 *n*
—— Samuel, **20:** 147–150
—— Samuel & Co., **8:** 173
Griffis, Rev. William Elliot, **17:** 364; **25:** 68 *n*
Griffith, Charles, **12:** 92
—— Rev. David, **7**
—— Rev. George, **11:** 338, 341
Griffiths, Ralph, **18:** 228 *n*
Grigg, William, **10:** 80
—— family, **10:** 80 *n*, 81 *n*
Griggs, Jacob, **3:** 50; **4:** 87–89
Grigsby, Hugh Blair, **8:** 267 *n*
Grimaldi, Geronimo, Marquis of, **24:** 343 *n*
Grimes, Rev. Alexander. *See* Graeme
Grimstead, New York, **3:** 412
Grindal, Edmund, **6:** 150 *n*; **7:** 281
—— Elizabeth. *See* Woodhal
Grinnell, Carlton, **20:** 394
—— Rev. Charles Edward, **1:** 390, 436, 449
Griswold, Roger, **18:** 64 *n*
—— Rufus Wilmot, **6:** 378 *n*
Groaten. *See* Groton
Groce (Gross), George, **24:** 402, 408, 409
—— Jerusha. *See* Fayerweather
—— John, **24:** 412
Grocers' Company, London, **3:** 92
—— Court of Assistants, **1:** 159
Grosbois. *See* Boucher
Gross, Pastor, **21:** 134, 144
Grosse, Isaac, **5:** 180 *n*
—— Matthew, **14:** 401
Grosvenor, Ebenezer, **17:** 277, 281
—— Hugh Lupus, first Duke of Westminster, **3:** 91
—— Richard, second Marquis of Westminster, **3:** 91
Grote, George, **6:** 438 *n*
Grotius, Hugo, **20:** 3
Groton, **17:** 253, 258, 264
—— Ranglin Swamp, **5:** 277
Groton Gore, **4:** 13
Grouer, John, **1:** 81
Grout, Edward, **4:** 96, 104, 109
—— Jonathan, **14:** 332
—— (Groute), Joseph, **16:** 416, 428
Grove, ——, **7:** 277
Groves, Catherine (Leach), wife of John, **24:** 373 *n*
—— Ichabod, **24:** 373, 404, 417, 428
—— John, **24:** 373 *n*
—— William, **24**
Grow, Thomas, **13:** 279
Grubb, Thomas, **10:** 243, 244 *n*
Gruterus, Janus, **21:** 193
Guadeloupe, **24:** 299
Gudrida, wife of Thorfinn Karlsefne, **20:** 304, 305, 307, 309 *n*, 328
Guevara, Antonio de, **22:** 22
Guild. *See also* Guile

—— Benjamin, **10:** 413; **11:** 201; **25:** 183 *n*
—— John, **11:** 202
—— Joseph, **5:** 82
Guile, Samuel, **3:** 61
Guilford, Baron. *See* North, Francis
—— Earl of. *See* North, Frederick
Guilford, Ct., Historical Society of, **13:** 268
Guillot, Paul, **20:** 302 *n*, 323
Guinea, Africa, **1:** 85 *n*; 86 *n*; **6:** 364
Guise. *See also* Guyse
—— Charles de Lorraine, Duke of, **21:** 176 *n*
Guliker, John, **25:** 124 *n*
Gullager, Christian, **8:** 266 *n*
Gullison, Hugh. *See* Gunnison
Gulliver, John, **19:** 346
—— Mary, daughter of John. *See* Rawson
Gulston, Joseph, **3:** 250 *n*
—— Sir Ralph, **3:** 250 *n*
—— Ralph (*d* 1739), **3:** 249, 250, 251, 252
—— William, **3:** 250 *n*
Gummere, Francis Barton, **10:** 82
—— John, **10:** 82
Gunn, Elisha, **13:** 422
Gunnison (Gullison), Hugh, **3:** 113 *n*; **5:** 118, 120, 130; **11:** 314
—— John Williams, **8:** 393 *n*; **17:** 314 *n*
Gunpowder, **7:** 283, 285; **8:** 312 *n*
Gunpowder Plot, **17:** 128, 314 *n*; Anniversaries of, in New England, **8:** 90, 92, 104; **11:** 198 *n*, 208; **12:** 288–295, 305; **25:** 152; in London, **18:** 12–14. *See also* Fawkes, Guy
Gunsalus, John, **1:** 186
Gunston, John, **12:** 92; **16:** 438
—— Thomas, **15:** 256; **16:** 415; **25:** 5
Gunton, Lester, **12:** 329
Gurdon, Brampton, **7:** 71, 73; **8:** 193 *n*, 202, 203; **10:** 356, 357; **17:** 156
—— Edmund, **8:** 203; H. E. Woods on, **10:** 356–358
—— Muriel, daughter of Brampton. *See* Saltonstall
—— Muriel (Sedley), wife of Brampton, **8:** 202, 203; **10:** 356
Gurney, Rev. David, **23:** 555, 560
—— Joseph, **4:** 20, 21
—— Mary, **6:** 227 *n*
Gustavus Adolphus, **20:** 3
Gutch, Rev. Robert, **19:** 403
Guthrie, Mrs. ——, **10:** 391
Gutteridge, Robert, **14:** 407
Guy, ——, **8:** 365
—— Thomas, **25:** 8
Guy's Hospital, London, **25:** 8
Guyse, Rev. John, **16:** 520, 666; **19:** 363; **25:** 6
Gydney. *See* Gedney
Gwyn, Sir Rowland, **10:** 299
Gwynn, Thomas, **8:** 364

H., B., **13:** 214 *n*. *See also* Harris, Benjamin
H—P—R. *See* Cooper, Rev. Samuel
Hachtingius, Johannes, **25:** 63
Hacker, Francis, **11:** 288, 290 *n*, 291; **20:** 238
—— Hoystead, **24:** 358, 406, 428, 429
Hackett, Frank Warren, on J. C. B. Davis, **12:** 3; Corresponding Member C. S. M., 100
Hackney, Eng., **13:** 171
Hadden, Thomas, **24:** 402, 408
Haddock, Nicholas, **3:** 174
Hadley, Arthur Twining, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6:** 287
Hadley, town, **1:** 398; **5:** 389 *n*; **7:** 82; **15:** 223; **17:** 253, 260; **21:** 450
Hadwin, Robert, **11:** 284, 300
Hagar, ——, **16:** 687, 695
Hagborne, John, **17:** 275, 281
Hague Conference, 1611, **13:** 65–67
Hail Columbia, song, **17:** 309, 310 *n*
Hail, Pilgrim Fathers of Our Race, ode, **17:** 331, 332 *n*
Haile, Lady, **7:** 294
Hailston, William, **24:** 154
Haines, Elisha, **25:** 37
—— John. *See* Haynes
—— Richards, **1:** 81
Hains, James. *See* Harris
Hair, H., **24:** 415
Hair, **10:** 212, 213; **14:** 147, 154, 166; **15:** 37, 197; **20:** 113 *n*
Haldimand, Sir Frederick, **3:** 136; **7:** 334 *n*, 335
Hale, Anne Taggard (Piper), wife of Matthew, **14:** 357
—— Rev. Charles Reuben, **18:** 254 *n*, 255 *n*, 263 *n*; **19:** 81, 91, 93; **20:** 294 *n*, 326 *n*, 383
—— Daniel, **24:** 177
—— Rev. Edward, Resident Member C. S. M., **7:** 30; on Council, 53; death, **20:** 157; tribute to, by H. W. Cunning-

Hale, Rev. Edward (*continued*)
ham, 157–159; by Council, 254. *Communication:* Memoir of E. H. Hall, **17:** 402–409
—— Edward Everett, **10:** 240 *n*; **18:** 2
—— Rev. Edward Everett (*d* 1909), **23:** 601; and Palatine Light tradition, **1:** 32; his Election sermon, 435; quoted on Sandemanians, **6:** 113 *n*, 133; Resident Member C. S. M., **10:** 407; death and tribute to, **12:** 353; and Dighton Rock, **19:** 51 *n*, 61, 89; **20:** 318, 320 *n*, 376, 378
—— Elizabeth, wife of Robert, **18:** 83
—— Ellen (Sever), wife of George Silsbee, **5:** 3
—— Emily Jose (Milliken), wife of Rev. Edward, **20:** 158
—— Enoch, **12:** 336
—— Frederick, **25:** 429 *n*
—— George Silsbee, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13; death, **5:** 1; tributes to, by E. Wheelwright, 3; P. H. Sears, 45; J. Noble, 47. *Communications:* Tribute to L. Saltonstall, **3:** 80; copy of petition of M. Brimmer and other French Protestants for citizenship, 241; tribute to B. A. Gould, 308; to F. A. Walker, 315; Memoir of M. Brimmer, 337–347; tribute to G. O. Shattuck, 406
—— Harriet Amelia (Porter), wife of William Bainbridge, **20:** 157
—— Henry, **18:** 82, 83
—— Horatio, **19:** 61, 62
—— Rev. James, **15**
—— John, **11:** 386–402; **24:** 370
—— Rev. John (*d* 1700), **1:** 78, 84, 405, 451
—— John Parker (*d* 1819), **17:** 278, 281
—— John Parker (*d* 1873), **7:** 266
—— Jonathan, **5:** 317
—— Joseph, **14:** 395
—— Mary, **10:** 22
—— Sir Matthew (*d* 1676), **3:** 42, 43
—— Matthew (H. C. 1903), **14:** 357
—— Nathan, **20:** 61, 62
—— Philip, **20:** 158
—— Robert, **3; 4; 18:** 83
—— Samuel, **16:** 683, 692
—— William Bainbridge, **20:** 157
Hales, John, **6:** 76 *n*
—— John Groves, **1:** 409 *n*; **5:** 22 *n*; **6:** 118; **14:** 407; **21:** 252
—— Sara, **3:** 58
Halevi, Solomon Ithiel, **24:** 147
Haley, Joseph, **15:** 272 *n*
—— (Healy), Walter, **19:** 87, 88
Half Moon, N. Y., **7:** 248
Half-way Covenant, **10:** 3; **22:** xxxvi, 335, 337–339
Halifax, Earls of. *See* Montagu, Charles; Dunk
Halifax, town, **22:** 290, 292, 301, 329
Halifax, Nova Scotia, **8:** 160; **13:** 376 *n*
Halifax Gazette, **9:** 470 *n*
Halkerston, Dr. ——, **12:** 89
Halkett (Halket), Sir Peter, **5:** 236
Hall, ——, **11:** 223; **12:** 299; **17:** 275, 281; **18:** 41; **19:** 358; **25:** 333
—— Mrs. ——, **12:** 300
—— Aaron, **17:** 277, 281
—— Abigail (Cotton), wife of Rev. Willard, **14:** 26 *n*
—— Anna (Thornton), wife of Nathaniel (*b* 1646), **13:** 245
—— Benjamin Homer, **3:** 431; **18:** 317; **24:** 162
—— Burgess, **1:** 114; **8:** 221
—— David, **11:** 409 *n*, 442, 443, 444 *n*. *See also* Hall & Sellers
—— Rev. David (H. C. 1724), **24:** 310, 312
—— Desire (Windship), wife of Warren, **25:** 146, 147 *n*
—— Ebenezer, **9:** 498, 499, 501 *n*
—— Rev. Edward Brooks, **6:** 430; **17:** 403; **23:** 585, 589, 595, 597, 718
—— Rev. Edward Henry, Resident Member C. S. M., **6:** 336; on Council, **8:** 192; death, **14:** 141; tribute to, 304; Memoir by Rev. E. Hale, 402–409; at Plymouth, **22:** xlviii, xlix *n*, li, lvi *n*, 710, 717, 718. *Communications:* Tribute to J. B. Thayer, **7:** 307–310; Memoir of G. O. Shattuck, **8:** 6–12; Origin of Congregationalism, 326–333; letter of Franklin, **10:** 228, 229; Relations between First Church of Hartford and First Church in Cambridge, **13:** 273–277
—— Elihu, **5:** 197, 199, 201
—— Elizabeth. *See* Capen
—— Ezra, **24:** 415
—— Fitzedward, **5:** 225, 235 *n*, 241, 254 *n*; **6:** 149
—— Francis, **1:** 114 *n*
—— George, **14:** 405; **24:** 408
—— George Holmes, **12:** 314
—— Gilbert, **1:** 114 *n*

—— Grace (Willis), wife of Stephen, **25:** 402
—— Hannah, **23:** 547
—— Hannah (Hill), wife of Thomas, **24:** 285 *n*
—— Harriet (Ware), first wife of Rev. Edward Brooks, **17:** 403
—— Harriet Ware, daughter of Rev. Edward Brooks, **17:** 404
—— Henry, **11:** 15
—— Henry Bryan, **7:** 330
—— Hiland, **3:** 135
—— Howard Judson, his paper, Two Book-Lists: 1668 and 1728, **24:** 64–71
—— Hugh, **3:** 18, 33 *n*; **4:** 147, 162, 163; **6:** 44; **10:** 91 *n*; **19:** 334, 335, 345
—— Isaac, **1:** 114 *n*
—— James, **7:** 5 *n*, 13; **8:** 293 *n*; **13:** 370 *n*; **14:** 405
—— Joanna Cotton (Brooks), wife of Nathaniel, **1:** 305
—— John (*d* 1696), **13:** 244
—— John (*d* 1730), **5:** 201
—— John Williams Dean, **20:** 386
—— Joseph, **12:** 335 *n*, 336; **14:** 405
—— Joseph (*d* 1605), **14:** 234, 236
—— Joseph (*d* 1707), **20:** 193 *n*
—— Lois (Whittelsey), wife of Elihu, **5:** 202
—— Louisa Jane (Park), second wife of Rev. Edward Brooks, **17:** 404
—— Lucy. *See* Greenlaw
—— Mary (Cotton) Holt, wife of Stephen (H. C. 1765), **14:** 27 *n*, 28 *n*
—— Mary (Lyman), wife of John (*d* 1730), **5:** 201
—— Nathaniel, **1:** 305, 311; **23:** 541
—— Nathaniel (*b* 1646), **13:** 242, 244, 247
—— Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1875), **23:** 590, 595, 718; **24:** 142, 143
—— Richard, **14**
—— Richard (H. C. 1726), **15:** 373
—— Samuel, **24:** 149
—— Rev. Samuel (Y. C. 1716), **6:** 191
—— Samuel (*d* 1807), **6:** 388 *n*; **9:** 405 *n*, 498, 499, 501; **25:** 183, 253
—— Sarah. *See* Biglow
—— Stephen, **25:** 402
—— Stephen (H. C. 1765), **14:** 26, 28, 30, 31
—— Thomas, **20:** 276; **24:** 285 *n*
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1665), **20:** 112 *n*
—— Warren, **25:** 147 *n*
—— Rev. Willard, **14:** 26 *n*
—— William, **14:** 405; **19:** 321 *n*; **24:** 151, 155
—— Zechariah, **4:** 117
Hall & Sellers, **11:** 39; **19:** 321
Hall, the word, **15:** ciii, cxxviii–cxxxi
Halleck, Henry Wager, **20:** 219
Hallett, John, **24:** 154
—— John Allen, **24**
—— Jonathan, **25:** 289, 305, 306, 308
—— Joseph, **25:** 267, 285, 299, 300, 335
—— Rowland, **25:** 305, 306, 308
Halley, Edmund, **10:** 295 *n*; **11:** 253; **13:** 188, 189, 191; **14**
—— John, **17:** 170
Hallowell, ——, **14:** 344
—— Benjamin, **3:** 231, 235, 237; **10:** 70 *n*; **19:** 164
—— Benjamin (*d* 1799), **4:** 463; **10:** 70 *n*; **13:** 349
—— Hannah (Gardiner), wife of Robert, **10:** 70 *n*
—— Rebecca (Briggs), wife of Benjamin, **10:** 70 *n*
—— Robert, **10:** 70; **14:** 329
—— Ward. *See* Boylston, Ward Nicholas
Hallowell, Me., **10:** 258 *n*; **22:** lvii; **23:** 486
Hally, William, **24:** 409
Halsey, Frederic Robert, **14:** 276 *n*
—— James, **16:** 640
—— Sir John, **13:** 162
—— Judith, daughter of Sir John. *See* Barkham
—— Richard Townley Haines, **11:** 252
Halstead, William, **5:** 119, 120
Halworthy. *See* Holworthy
Hamands. *See* Hammond
Hamblen, James, **24:** 149
—— Josiah, **25:** 345
—— Micah, **25:** 294, 298, 308, 322, 345
Hamilton, Sergeant ——, **12:** 93
—— Alexander, **8:** 277, 278, 279; **11:** 350; **17**; **18:** 15; **19:** 267
—— Dr. Alexander, **15:** cii
—— Arabella (Berkeley), wife of Sackville, **7:** 336
—— Baptiste, **7:** 347 *n*, 371
—— Rev. Benjamin Franklin, **1:** 450
—— David, **5:** 50, 51, 53; **24:** 268 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Lee), wife of Henry, **7:** 331, 336
—— Gustavus, first Viscount Boyne, **7:** 336
—— Henry (*d* 1743), **7:** 336

Hamilton (*continued*)
—— Henry, Gov. of Bermuda, comments on Journal of, by W. C. Lane, **7:** 331–336
—— James, **11:** 412
—— John, **9:** 441
—— Mary Anne Pierpoint, daughter of Henry, **7:** 336
—— Sackville, **7:** 336
—— Walter, **3:** 48
—— William Douglas, **8:** 334
Hamlin, Augustus Choate, **19:** 64 *n*
—— Charles Sumner, **10:** 187
—— Rev. Cyrus, **7:** 62
—— Hannibal, **5:** 311
Hammatt, Abraham, **5:** 174 *n*
Hammersmith, Lynn, **21:** 12, 14
Hammett, Charles Edward, Jr., **6:** 388 *n*; **20:** 324
Hammock, John, **19:** 161 *n*
Hammond, Capt. ——, **19:** 349, 360
—— David, **15:** 294
—— Elizabeth (Betsey), daughter of John. *See* Shaw
—— George, **14:** 336; **18:** 15, 78
—— J. L., **24:** 414 *n*, 428
—— John, **7:** 404 *n*; **22:** 292; **24:** 405, 428
—— Johnson, **1:** 299 *n*
—— Jonathan, **1:** 289, 290; **8:** 128, 129
—— Joseph, **3:** 239; **14:** 397 *n*; **16:** 453; **20:** 130 *n*, 131 *n*
—— Laurence, **1:** 364 *n*; **10:** 381; **15:** xxv *n*; **17:** 49, 50
—— Mary (Ruggles), wife of John, **7:** 404 *n*
—— Otis Grant, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **20:** 1. *Communication:* Governors B. and J. Wentworth, of N. H., and Count Rumford, **24:** 33
—— Thomas, **1:** 161 *n*; **8:** 255; **15:** 301
—— William, **6:** 90; **7:** 70, 71, 72, 73; **8:** 129
Hampden, ——, **8:** 179
—— John (*d* 1643), **1:** 352; **5:** 288; **11:** 379; **12:** 55, 239; **19:** 422
Hampden County Convention, **1:** 165
Hampshire County, **3:** 325; **4:** 16; **11:** 387; grants, **5:** 272. *See also* Vermont
Hampson, ——, **11:** 159, 164
Hampton, N. H., **1:** 276, 280; **7:** 282; **15:** 179; **21:** 416
Hancock, Belcher, **10:** 37, 39, 40; **20:** 148; **21:** 383 *n*; and H. C., **14:** 3 *n*, 4 *n*, 18; **16**; **21:** 383, 385 *n*; **25:** 250, 251
—— Dorothy (Quincy), wife of Gov. John, **8:** 84 *n*; **11:** 41; **13:** 332 *n*; **14:** 348; **25:** 205. *See also* Scott
—— Rev. Ebenezer, **12:** 278; **16**
—— John, **20:** 246
—— Rev. John (*d* 1752), **5:** 310; **12:** 278, 305; **15:** lxii *n*, lxv, 345; **16:** 841; **20:** 148; **25:** 395
—— Rev. John (*d* 1744), **16**; **25:** 10
—— Gov. John, **1:** 14, 164, 427; **3:** 297, 387; **5:** 58, 62 *n*, 266; **6**; **7:** 11, 19, 21; **8:** 84 *n*, 234, 235, 273; **9:** 429; **10**; **11**; **12:** 244; **13:** 126, 299 *n*, 301, 332 *n*, 349 *n*; **14**; **17:** 334, 339 *n*; **18:** 364 *n*, 369 *n*; **19**; **20:** 20 *n*, 148; **21:** 285, 286, 419; **25**; and H. C., **1:** 206; **8:** 320 *n*; **10:** 320–24; **13:** 112, 113; **15:** xxviii, clvi, clvii; **16:** 864; **18:** 362; **21:** 392 *n*
—— Lucy. *See* Bowes
—— Lydia (Henchman), wife of Thomas, **6:** 317, 319, 320; **11:** 54; **21:** 285 *n*; sketch of, **6:** 321–323
—— Lydia Henchman, daughter of Gov. John, **6:** 317
—— Nathaniel, **17:** 132
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1719), **3:** 456 *n*, 459, 464; **15:** 267
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1755), **14:** 18 *n*; **20:** 148
—— Prudence (Russell), wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1755), **14:** 18 *n*
—— Solomon, **20:** 148
—— Thomas, **17:** 277, 281
—— Thomas (*d* 1764), **3:** 219, 236, 238; **6:** 320 *n*, 321, 322; **9:** 416 *n*; **10:** 39; **11:** 54; **18:** 224 *n*; **21:** 285 *n*; **25:** 37; and H. C., **10:** 232; **11:** 58; **16:** 863
—— Washington, **11:** 54
—— William, **7:** 91 *n*
—— Winfield Scott, **3:** 314, 316
Hanes, James. *See* Harris
Hankredge, Sarah. *See* Cotton; Story
Hanmore, John, **24:** 154
Hanna, Charles Augustus, **13:** 278
Hannah, ——, **10:** 199
Hannen, Sir James, **10:** 62
Hanover, Va., **21:** 262 *n*
Hansen, Hendrick Hans, **16:** 752
Hanson, Alexander Contee, **21:** 443
—— Rev. Harold Libby, **21:** 275, 276 *n*
—— Samuel, **7:** 146, 173, 174; **18:** 28
—— Thomas, **7:** 146, 173, 174; **18:** 28
Hanson, church at, **23:** 578
Hanus, Paul Henry, **21:** 148, 151, 179, 182 *n*, 186

Harard, Nathaniel, **13:** 418
Harback, Thomas, **4:** 92
Harcourt, William, third Earl Harcourt, **25:** 366 *n*
Hardin, John, **12:** 93, 96
Harding. *See also* Horden
—— ——, **15:**17
—— Abraham, **12:** 252
—— Rev. Alpheus, **23:** 585
—— Rev. Elisha, **16:** 748
—— Jesse, **11:** 209, 210
—— John, **11:** 218, 226
—— Joseph, **24:** 151
—— Robert, **3:** 88, 89; **11:** 299, 302, 303
—— Thomas, **21:** 33, 44 *n*
—— Warren Gamaliel, **24:** 256
Hardwick, Christopher, **12:** 90
Hardwick, town, **20:** 187
Hardy, Sir Charles, **7:** 332
—— Gathorne Gathorne-, first Earl of Cranbrook, **5:** 53
Harford & Powell, **19:** 242 *n*
Hargrave, Eng., **3:** 90, 93
Harlakenden, Elizabeth (Bosville), wife of Roger, **17:** 213
—— Richard, **14:** 123
—— Roger, **15:** xxxiii; **17:** 124, 211, 213; **18:** 320
Harlan, John Marshall, **10:** 62
Harleian Manuscripts, **7:** 69
Harley, Edward (*d* 1735), **24:** 74, 77
—— Edward, second Earl of Oxford, **7:** 69; **24:** 77
—— Edward, third Earl of Oxford, **24:** 77
—— Robert, first Earl of Oxford, **5:** 78; **14:** 366; **24:** 77; index vol., xiii
Harlow, Jedidah, **22:** 293
—— Jesse, **23:** 545, 547
—— John, **22:** 343
—— Lot, **23:** 547
—— Lydia, wife of William, **22:** 251
—— Nathaniel, **23:** 547
—— Ralph Volney, paper by, Economic Conditions in Massachusetts during the American Revolution, **20:** 163–190
—— Robert, **22:** lii *n*, 293
—— Seth, **23:** 545, 547
—— Thomas, **22:** 293
—— William, **22:** 251, 253, 254, 266; **24:** 153
Harman, Thomas, **15:** 298, 299
Harmer, Rev. Thomas, **18:** 268 *n*
Harmon, Ann Lovett. *See* Bass
Harper, George, **15:** 299 *n*
—— Robert, **8:** 119 *n*, 120
—— Sarah (Washington), wife of Robert, **8:** 119 *n*, 120, 121
—— William, **15:** 299 *n*
Harpswell, Me. *See* Merricaneag
Harraden, Jonathan, **24:** 425, 430, 431, 434
Harradine, Andrew, **8:** 163; **10:** 194
Harrington, James, **5:** 288
—— Earl of. *See* Stanhope, William
—— Richard, **15:** 18
—— Thomas Francis, **12:** 312, 316, 317; **19:** 292
Harriot (Hariot), Thomas, **3:** 194; **14:** 173
—— John, **11:** 80, 81
Harris, ——, **16:** 641; **20:** 276
—— Benjamin, **4:** 313, 314, 315; **9:** 421; **10:** 310, 314, 317; **13:** 214 *n*; **19:** 22; **20:** 28; **24:** 292, 293
—— Benjamin, and John Allen, **13:** 214 *n*
—— David, **14:** 331
—— Elizabeth. *See* Dunster; Glover
—— George, first Lord Harris of Seringapatam and Mysore, **24:** 291
—— Giles, **3:** 392
—— Rev. Henry, **11:** 257; **16:** 450; **20:** 267
—— James, **7:** 372, 380, 381
—— John, **11:** 248, 249, 250, 251, 253, 254; **21:** 342; **24:** 381, 408, 414 *n*, 429; **25:** 98
—— Jonathan, **14:** 331
—— Philip, **25:** 372
—— Richard, **12:** 400; **15:** 7, 207; **24:** 167, 170, 176 *n*
—— Robert, **19:** 300, 303, 304, 312, 313; **24:** 393
—— Samuel, **6:** 114
—— Samuel (*d* 1810), **18:** 260, 291; **19:** 71, 98, 99–104, 109; **20:** 376, 426
—— Samuel Devens, **17:** 278, 281
—— Rev. Thaddeus Mason, **6:** 148; **8:** 263, 264; **11:** 209; **14:** 295; **17:** 386, 389; **19:** 78 *n*, 79 *n*, 98 *n*, 109; **23:** 555, 569
—— Dr. Thaddeus William, **15:** lxxvii *n*, lxxiv *n*, 19 *n*, 198 *n*, 212 *n*; **24:** 176 *n*
—— Thomas, **5:** 388, 389; **24:** 403, 416
—— William, **11:** 209 *n*
—— Rev. William (*d* 1740), **16:** 465; **19:** 363; **25:** 5 *n*
Harris *v.* Hill, **6:** 185
Harrise, Nathaniel, **14:** 402
Harrison, ——, daughter of Charles, **18:** 42, 43

Harrison (*continued*)
—— Maj. ——, **11:** 135, 142, 156, 161, 176
—— Alexander M., **20:** 386, 388, 398 *n*, 400 *n*
—— Benjamin (*d* 1791), **11:** 47
—— Pres. Benjamin, **3:** 359; **5:** 83, 384; **10:** 62
—— Burton Norvell, **5:** 223, 224
—— Charles, **18:** 42; **19:** 371
—— Charles (*d* 1769), **19:** 370
—— Constance Cary, wife of Burton Norvell, **5:** 221–224
—— Esther, wife of Charles (*d* 1769), **19:** 371
—— John, **12:** 77, 192, 397; **13:** 18 *n*
—— Joseph, **8:** 294 *n*
—— Nancy (Craik), wife of Richard, **17:** 165, 166, 180; **18:** 36
—— Richard, **18:** 36 *n*
—— Robert, **14:** 110, 136 *n*
—— Robert Hanson, **7:** 157; **17:** 183
—— Susannah. *See* Gray
—— Thomas, **11:** 288, 316, 318; **20:** 238
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1682), **25:** 16, 22
—— William, **7:** 372
—— William Henry, **13:** 104 *n*
Harrisse, Henry, **20:** 414, 416 *n*
Harry, Philip, **6:** 315 *n*
Hart, ——, **12:** 93
—— Albert Bushnell, **1:** 59; **5:** 354; **7:** 324; **18:** 374; **20:** 206, 207 *n*
—— Charles Henry, **18:** 274 *n*
—— Edmund, **5:** 262
—— Elizabeth, wife of Isaac, **10:** 13
—— Francis Russell, Resident Member C. S. M., **17:** 402; on Council, **25:** 91
—— Isaac, **10:** 13
—— Jonathan, **24:** 440
—— Samuel, **6:** 216
Harte, Rev. Walter, **21:** 105, 107 *n*
Hartford, Ct., **5:** 219 *n*; **10:** 6; **12:** 58, 63, 64, 74; **13:** 274 *n*; **15:** lxxv, 179
—— Charter Oak, **5:** 216–220
—— First Church, **6:** 174; **12:** 56, 137; Relations between First Church of Hartford and First Church of Cambridge, by Rev. E. H. Hall, **13:** 273–277
—— Hopkins Grammar School, **5:** 389
—— State House, **8:** 18
Hartford, Treaty of, 1650, **18:** 170, 178, 179, 182
Hartford Colony, **3:** 422; **15:** 175, 179, 199, 277
Hartford Convention, 1779, **10:** 131, 133
Hartigan, James, **5:** 66
Hartken, Julius, **6:** 33, 35
Hartlib, Samuel, **21**
Hartshorn, Eben, **4:** 23
—— Ebenezer, **15:** cxxxviii *n*; **16:** 613, 614, 649, 662, 690; **18:** 339 *n*; **19:** 290 *n*; **25:** 163 *n*
—— Eliphalet Porter, **11:** 206
Hartshorne, William, **7:** 343; **11:** 133, 135, 139, 164
Hartwell, Edward, **15:** 281; **24:** 39
—— Edward Mussey, Resident Member C. S. M., **24:** 1; death, **25:** 1; tribute to, 86
Harvard, Anne (Sadler), wife of Rev. John, **11:** 379, 381; **12:** 7, 9, 34, 35, 42. *See also* Allen
—— Rev. John, **3:** 160, 416; **10:** 200 *n*; **12:** 49; **13:** 160; **21:** 179; **24:** 179; **25:** 16, 21; and H. C., **1:** 203; **8:** 24; **14:** 65, 145, 156; **16;** John Harvard in England, by J. K. Hosmer, **11:** 366–382; John Harvard's Life in America, by A. McF. Davis, **12:** 4–45; his library, **13:** 139; **14:** 66; catalogue of, by A. C. Potter, **21:** 190–230
—— Katherine (Rogers), wife of Robert, **11:** 373, 374, 375, 381
—— Robert, **11:** 373, 374, 375, 376, 381
—— Thomas, **11:** 376, 382; **12:** 5
Harvard College and University, history of, in chronological order, legislation establishing, **15:** xxxiii, lxvii–lxx, 171; location, **17:** 209–211; earliest history, **12:** 29–32, 43, 138, 139; possibility of Corlet conducting, **17:** 134, 142; Dunster's letter of 1653, **3:** 419–424; college laws of 1642–1692, **25:** 244, 245; local contributions to, 1644–1653; **21:** 170 *n*; **12:** 232–236; **14:** 67; long hair petition, 1649, **3:** 463; mock theses of 1663, **5:** 322–339; Comenius and H. C., **21:** 146–190; "Early anatomies," **19:** 273–276; state of, 1671–1673, **8:** 193–198; **11:** 336–341; **21:** 363–402; trial in 1685, **3:** 448–470; **8:** 26–29; S. Lee on, 1690, **14:** 145, 156; complaints of godlessness, etc., 1707–1754, **1:** 411, 415, 416, 419; **24:** 85, 99, 102; student activities, 18th cent., **24:** 157–163, 309–312; **12:** 220–221; **13:** 320; **17:** 342 *n*; **25:** 57, 244; **8:** 289–309; building of Mass. Hall, 1720, **24:** 81–110; library in 1723, **25:** 1–13; college laws, 1725–1790, 247–253; scientific activities, **7:**

327, 328; **14:** 178; oration of 1762, **10:** 417; burning of Harvard Hall, 1764, **14:** 1–14; aid from N. H., **25:** 24–33; H. C. and Franklin, **10:** 229–239, 412; and Hutchinson, **12:** 246–250; and Hancock, **10:** 320–324; **13:** 112; and J. Adams, 112–116; and Lafayette, **10:** 325–328; rebellion of 1766, 33–59; during Revolution, **8:** 289–324, 311 *n*; **18:** 351–363; **19:** 195, 202 *n*; and Federalist politics, **17:** 339; **18:** 63–68; and death of Washington, **13:** 110, 134–139; **14:** 199; German influence on, **6:** 98–101; J. H. Choate on, 1820–1850, **8:** 33

—— Accounts, **15:** 17–19, 21, 53–55, 212–217, 245–256; **16:** 409–415

—— Admission requirements, **3:** 300; **15:** 24; **16:** 848; **25:** 252, 253

—— Apparatus, **11:** 59; **16**; **25:** 24–33

—— Apparel, **16**; **18:** 351

—— Archives. *See* Records

—— Bachelors of Arts, **16**; four years' course first required, **15:** xx *n*

—— Bells, **13:** 133; **16**

—— Benefactions, lists of, **15:** 17, 21, 38–40, 174–176, 184, 185, 198–201, 222–224; **16:** 851–864; ghost, **24:** 61–63. *See also* Accounts

—— Buildings, A. Matthews's Account of, **15:** lxvii–cxxvi; list of, cxxvii. *See* **16:** 895–900 *for individual buildings, the following references being supplementary:* Appleton Chapel, **18:** 377; College House, **6:** 230; Dane, **15:** cxxx *n*; Harvard 'College' or 'Hall' (three successive buildings), **3:** 427, 429; **10:** 41 *n*; **12:** 29–32; **18:** 373–377; **19:** 63, 284; **24:** 85, 200 *n*; **25:** 25; paper on fire of 1764, **14:** 2–43; poems on, **11:** 55–61; Holden Chapel, **10:** 41 *n*, 42 *n*, 45; plans and views, **14:** 16, 42, 66; Hollis, **10:** 34, 35 *n*; **11:** 57; **14:** 3 *n*, 15; Holworthy, **10:** 394; **13:** 153–160; Massachusetts, **1:** 319; **14:** 3 *n*, 15; **18:** 378; W. C. Lane's paper on building of Massachusetts, **24:** 81–110; Memorial, **5:** 368; **18:** 378; Stoughton (1), **9:** 501; **12:** 221; **14:** 3 *n*; **24:** 81–85; **25:** 28; Stoughton (2), **13:** 155; University, **18:** 377; Wadsworth, **6:** 273

—— Catalogues, **16**; **8:** 316; **18:** 207 *n*, 339; errors noted, **12:** 312–316, 320; **17:** 285 *n*; **18:** 206; **21:** 366 *n*; paper on Triennial Catalogue of 1685, by F. L. Gay, **17:** 232–234

—— Charters, **15:** xxxvi–lxvii; **16**; of 1650, text, **15:** 40, 181; question of vacation, **1:** 205–210; overridden by Overseers, **21:** 367, 368; of 1672, 363–402; text, 395; of 1692, 1696, 1699, 1700, **16**; of 1723, **25:** 390–400; text, 393; **16**

—— Class Day, **6:** 247; origin of, **10:** 394; **25:** 57 *n*

—— Classes, 1664, **5:** 325; 1721, 'The learned class,' **17:** 231; 1733–1748 inclusive, **16**; 1780, **19:** 290–295; 1802, **17:** 402; 1837, **7:** 209; 1844, **1:** 327, 331, 332; **3:** 80, 84; **5:** 3, 47, 343, 365; **7:** 32, 36, 37, 41; 1852, **7:** 80; **25:** 405 *n*; 1858, **7:** 56–58; 1859, **12:** 340; 1877, 308

—— Clubs and Societies, **12:** 225; **19:** 36–37; earliest (unnamed), **24:** 157–163, 309–312; ΑΔΦ, **6:** 230; **10:** 65; Anatomical Soc., **19:** 285, 288, 289; Chit-Chat, **1:** 321; Clitonian, **8:** 309; Hasty Pudding, **10:** 65, 391–393; Institute of 1770 (Speaking), **8:** 289, 291–293, 296, 298, 306, 309, 310; I. O. H., **6:** 223; Jacobite, **10:** 30; Knights' Pudding Stick, **24:** 176; M. O. F., **10:** 329 *n*; Martimercurian, **24:** 161–165; Natural History, **6:** 223; Navy, 227; ΦΒΚ, **5:** 37, 349; **18:** 79–84; Porcellian, **10:** 248, 250–252, 391, 392; **19:** 156–158; **24:** 177 *n*; ΡΤΔ, **1:** 321; Telltale, **12:** 220–231

—— Commencement, date of, to 1750, **15:** clxvii; to 1916, **18:** 378–384; paper on, by A. Matthews, 309–384; college laws on observance of, **16**; first, 1642, **17:** 125; **18:** 317–321; 1649–1684, 322–329; of 18th cent., 333–364; **6:** 264–278; **25:** 355; of 19th cent., **18:** 365–368; **5:** 368, 369

—— Commencement programmes, of 1663, **5:** 332–339; of 1723, 400–404; of 1730, **6:** 266–278; dedicatory initials interpreted, **5:** 334; commencement parts, of 18th century, **25:** 355–360

—— Commons, regulation of, **16**; establishment of, by Dunster, **3:** 420, 428; disorders in, 1766, **10:** 33–59; location of, 34, 35, 44, 321 *n*; **15:** lxxii, cxxix

—— Corporation, lists of incumbents, **15:** lxiii–lxvii, clii–clvii; attendance at meetings, cxlv–cli; records of, 44–81; A. McF. Davis on, **1:** 184 *n*, 203–210, 214; A. Matthews, on powers of, **21:**

Harvard College Corporation (*continued*) 167, 168; irregularities of, 367–370; and charter of 1672, 375–377; question of composition, 379–388; records of, described, **14:** 314; **15:** xiii–xv; xxiii–xxvii. *See* Chronological list of meetings, **15:** clxx–clxxvi, and index **16**
—— Curriculum, 17th century, **3:** 182, 183; **15:** 27, 28, 190; **16:** 849, 850; 18th century, **6:** 277, 278; **15:** 138, 139, 146, 147, 155; **16:** 472, 476, 525, 616, 625–627, 632, 640, 646, 652, 653, 665, 717, 732, 764, 777; French, **17:** 216–232; Mathematics, **20:** 147–151. *See also* **16**, index, *under* Astronomy; Greek; Hebrew; Latin; Logic; Mathematics; Medicine; Philosophy; Rhetoric
—— Customs, **25:** 244, 249
—— Declamations, **15:** xx, xxi, 58, 138, 140, 193, 227, 228; **16:** 469, 471
—— Degrees, **16**; forms of admission to, **15:** 3, 35, 36, 177; fees, 147; **16:** 720, 722, 734, 758, 801; **8:** 315; *ad eundem*, **15:** cxxxviii *n*, 82 *n*; honorary, 82 *n*; **7:** 322–329; **8:** 266; **10:** 230, 325, 412; **13:** 113–115; S. Mather's and Scots Universities, **18:** 206–220; medical, **12:** 312–321. *See also* Diplomas
—— Diplomas, **15:** 147, 148; forms, for A.B. and A.M., **15:** 23; **16:** 617, 618; **20:** 204; S. Mather's, 204; general, **18:** 345–359; Washington's, **7:** 328; Franklin's, facsimile, **10:** 231; Lafayette's, 325; J. Adams's, **13:** 113 *n*
—— Dramatics, student, **13:** 320; **17:** 342 *n*
—— Estate, inventories of, **15:** 208–209, 264, 305; **16:** 416–419. *See also* Lands
—— Exhibitions, **16**; **6:** 224, 226
—— Faculty, word first used, **16:** 869; records of, **14:** 315. *See also* Government, **16**
—— Fellow-commoners, **16**; list of, **15:** cxxxix *n*; **24:** 442; give college plate, 166–175
—— Fellows, **16**; **24:** 158; **25:** 392; definition of, **15:** cxxxii–cxxxv; list of, cliv–clvi; **21:** 368, 370 *n*; **25:** 392, 393 *n*
—— Fences, **10:** 320–325; **13:** 112; **16**
—— Food and drink, **10:** 33–59; **15:** 197; **24:** 159–161. *See also* **16**; index, *under*, Beer; Bever; Bread; Butter; Buttery; Cake; Cider; Commons; Cook; Dinner; Flour; Kitchen; Liquors; Meals; Meats; Mess; Provisions; Rum; Sauce; Servants; Supper; Tables; Utensils; Wine
—— Graduates, list of, **15:** xiv, 82–129; resident, cxxxvi *n*, 130, 139; **16:** 512; **18:** 310 *n*; earliest publications, **17:** 128–131
—— Hall, **16** (indexed as College Hall); **8:** 302; **10:** 35 *n*; **18:** 314 *n*, 374, 376; the word, **15:** cxxviii–cxxxi
—— 'House,' **15:** lxxxix *n*
—— Indians, **16**; **23:** 558
—— Instructors, **16**; list of, 1722–1760, **15:** clix
—— Law School, **13:** 79–81
—— Laws, **16**; bibliography of, by W. C. Lane, **25:** 244–253
—— Librarians, list of, **15:** clx; duties of, **16**
—— Library, **14:** 65–66; **16**; catalogue of John Harvard's bequest, by A. C. Potter, **21:** 190–227; duplicates bought by C. Mather, **18:** 234, 407–417; the H. C. L., 1723–1735, by A. C. Potter, **25:** 1–13; burned, 1764, **10:** 235; **18:** 349; **20:** 198 *n*; **21:** 192, 206; New Hampshire's part in restoration, **25:** 24–33
—— Lotteries, **13:** 154, 156–159, 181 *n*
—— Master, of the College, **15:** 27, 31, 39, 189, 289; **16:** 844; fellow-commoners, **15:** 135; **18:** 309
—— Masters of Arts, **8:** 315 *n*; **16**
—— Matriculations, **15:** cxxxvi; **17:** 271
—— Medical School, established, **19:** 289; paper on early autopsies, etc., by A. Matthews, 273–290; early buildings, **15:** cxxx *n*; paper on first Harvard M. D.'s, by M. H. Morgan, **12:** 312–321
—— Mottoes, Veritas, **12:** 22; **15:** 16; Christo et Ecclesiae, paper on, by C. B. Clapp, **25:** 59–83
—— Museum, **14:** 9; **19:** 63, 81 *n*
—— Orchard, on Spencer lot, **15:** lxxxviii *n*, 401; Fellows', **1:** 204; **15:** cxxxiii *n*, 200, 205; President's, cxxi, 302 *n*; **16:** 599, 600, 736
—— Overseers, **10**; **16**; **18**; **19**; **21**; **24**; account of, **15:** xxxii–xxxvi; the first, **17:** 124–126; not incorporated, **1:** 199; Episcopalians excluded, **11:** 256; records of, described, **14:** 315; **15:** xvii; printed, **16**; chronological list of meetings, **15:** clxix–clxxvi

—— Professors and Professorships, **16**; the Hancock, 863; Hersey, 859; Hollis (2), **6**: 276, 277; **12**: 231; **16**; Parkman, **1**: 308; marriage permitted, **16**: 743
—— Placing and precedence, practice explained, **15**: cxl–cxliii; **25**: 420–427; instances, **10**: 55 *n*; **16**; end of, **18**: 68
—— Playing field, **15**: lxxxviii *n*, 401; **16**: 656
—— Prayers, **10**: 41 *n*, 50, 51 *n*; **16**
—— Presidents and presidency, **16**; list of, **15**: clii; first layman to be, lxiv *n*; early methods of election, **21**: 152–154, 367–370, 385, 386, 393; Comenius proposed for, 146–168; J. Knowles, **8**: 193–198; **11**: 336; C. Mather, **6**: 270–272; Locke scandal, **8**: 291, 296, 298; Lowell inauguration, **12**: 399–401
—— Press, **16**
—— Punishments, **16**; **18**: 67; **19**: 261–263; **21**: 376; list of, **16**: 969
—— Rebellions, 1655, **11**: 408; **18**: 378 *n*; 1766, **10**: 33–59; 1808, **7**: 406 *n*
—— Records, **15**; **16**; Notes on, Ayb. Matthews, **14**: 312–318; **15**: xiv–xxxii; chronological index to, clxix–clxxvi; analytical index to, **16**: 871–1003
—— Rent, of college rooms, **15**: 14, 15, 19; **16**: 686; **24**: 106; of college estates, **16**: 410–413, 418–419, 430–431
—— Scholars and Scholarships, Lady Mowlson, **1**: 20, 158–162, 351; **3**: 94, 143; **7**: 317; Sewall, **1**: 161–162; Slade, **6**: 240. *See also* **16**, index, *under*, Hollis; Hopkins; Saltonstall; Scholars of the House
—— Servants, duties of, **15**: 32–35, 45–48, 67, 77, 145–151, 201–205, 235, 259–262, 339; **16**: 421, 438, 714, 715, 830; form of exemption of, **15**: 43, 183; turnspit Indians, **16**: 830
—— Seal, **16**; earliest known, 1701, **20**: 204; **25**: 388 *n*; another, 1752, **20**: 204 *n*
—— Silver, **12**: 400; **15**: 60, 62, 73, 207, 209, 230, 248; **16**: 651; **19**: 8; paper on early silver, by W. C. Lane, **24**: 165–176
—— Social rank. *See* Placing
—— Songs, **24**: 179; **25**: 57
—— Stewards, list of, 1649–1818, **15**: clxi; duties of, **16**
—— Temporary students, **15**: cxxxvi–cxxxix; **16**: 986–987; list of, 1639–1800, **17**: 271–285
—— Text-books, 17th cent., **21**: 179, 180; 18th cent., **8**: 235; **15**: 155; **20**: 150; Monis's Hebrew Grammar, **16**: 472, 562, 627, 631, 632, 634, 640
—— Theses, **15**: xxxiii, lxiii *n*, 27, 31, 147, 189; **16**: 507, 521, 661, 800; of 1723, **3**: 402–404; of 1663, **5**: 322–339
—— Titles, **3**: 411; **8**: 295 *n*; **15**: cxl, 4, 206; **18**: 309
—— Town contributions, **12**: 232–235; **14**: 67; **15**: 179, 180, 222; **21**: 170 *n*
—— Treasurers, list of, **15**: clvi; duties of, **16**
—— Tutors, **16**; attempt to obtain seats in the Corporation, 1720–1723, **15**: lxii, cxxxv; **16**: 489–500; **25**: 392, 393 *n*; list of, 1643–1750, **15**: clviii
—— University, H. C. called a, 1679, **15**: 39; 1691, xxxix; 1702, lxviii *n*; 1781, xcix
—— Vacations, **8**: 299 *n*; **16**
—— Valedictory orations, **10**: 417
—— Views of: Burgis's (1726), **11**: 252; **14**: 127; **15**: xciii *n*; reproduced, **14**: 4; **15**: frontispiece; Du Simitière's (*c* 1770), reproduced, **14**: 42, 66; Revere's (*c* 1776), **11**: 382; Griffin's (*c* 1784), reproduced, **20**: 147–150; D'Orgemont's (1795), reproduced, **21**: 410; Bell's (*c* 1805), **7**: 274; anon. (*c* 1807), reproduced, **21**: 257, print of same, 257–258; Shaw's (*c* 1810), reproduced, **14**: 264–265
—— Wharf and woodyard, **7**: 407
—— Yard, College, **16**; term first used, 1639, **3**: 433; **15**: cxxvii *n*, 172; plans of, lxviii, 260, 270; 'Sacred Elm,' **14**: 8. *See also* Fences
Harvard, town, **1**: 44 *n*; **5**: 198 *n*, 203 *n*; **6**: 221 *n*
Harvey, Adiel, **24**: 133
—— Sir Daniel, **11**: 286
—— Edward, **24**: 273, 291
—— Elizabeth (Radcliffe), wife of James, **1**: 160 *n*, 354
—— James, **1**: 354
—— Josiah, **17**: 275, 281
—— William, **24**: 154
Harward (Harwood), Rev. Thomas, **8**: 244; **19**: 307, 308, 357 *n*
Harwood, George, **2**: 10–14; **11**: 272
Hasenclever, Peter, **11**: 437, 440
Hasey, Abraham, **16**: 740, 748, 754, 772
—— Nathanael, **4**: 87
Haskel, Joseph, **19**: 349
—— Roger, **19**: 349

Haskell, Anna (Tarbell), wife of Moses, **5:** 296 *n*. *See also* Edes
—— Dr. Benjamin, **25:** 161
—— Isaac, **24:** 396
—— Joseph, **24:** 417; **25:** 340
—— Lot, **22:** 370
—— Mary (Lovett), wife of William, **24:** 340 *n*
—— Moses, **5:** 296 *n*
—— Philemon, **24:** 393
—— Robert, **24:** 340, 375, 408, 415, 423, 429
—— Ruth. *See* Wood
—— Thomas, **5:** 15, 16 *n*
Haskins, William, **24:** 340 *n*, 402
—— William (*d* 1695), **22:** 171, 278, 282
Hasley, James, **15:** 269
Hassam, John Tyler, **1:** 352
Hassanamisco, town, **1:** 369
Hasse, Adelaide Rosalia, **19:** 14
Hastings, Aaron, **19:** 292
—— Ann Meane, second wife of John (*d* 1657), **20:** 148
—— Elizabeth (Cotton), wife of Jonathan (*d* 1783), **10:** 55 *n*; **14:** 24 *n*
—— Francis, tenth Earl of Huntingdon, **24:** 436
—— Henry, third Earl of Huntingdon, **8:** 345
—— John, **16:** 634, 694, 779
—— John (*d* 1657), **20:** 148
—— John (*d* 1797), **20:** 148
—— John (*d* 1839), **20:** 149
—— Jonathan (*d* 1742), **7:** 102; **10:** 55 *n*; **14:** 24 *n*; **20:** 148, 149
—— Jonathan (*d* 1783), **10:** 33, 44, 45, 46, 53, 55; **14:** 24; **15:** clxi; **16:** 815; **20:** 149; **21:** 258 *n*; **24:** 283
—— Jonathan (*d* 1831), **10:** 55, 56; **20:** 149
—— Lydia (Dana), wife of John (*d* 1839), **20:** 149
—— Samuel, **15:** 268
—— Samuel (*d* 1785), **16:** 815, 818
—— Sarah (Meane), wife of Walter (*d* 1705), **20:** 148
—— Sarah (Phipps), wife of Jonathan (*d* 1742), **10:** 55 *n*; **14:** 24 *n*
—— Walter (*d* 1705), **17:** 138; **20:** 148
—— Walter (*d* 1735), **6:** 267
—— Walter (*d* 1782), **10:** 55 *n*, 56 *n*; **20:** 149
—— Walter (*d* 1821), **10:** 56 *n*
—— Walter (*d* 1879), **10:** 56 *n*
Hatch, ——, **19:** 349
—— Crowell, **3:** 330
—— Elizabeth. *See* Luce
—— Estes, **12:** 283, 305, 306; **17:** 276, 281
—— Jeremiah, **24:** 154
—— Nathaniel, **4:** 74, 75, 80, 115, 118; **6:** 13, 27; **8:** 116; **12:** 48; **14:** 323
—— Rev. Nymphas, **23:** 548
—— Penelope. *See* Barker
—— Walter, **24:** 154
—— Waterman, **25:** 430
—— William, **24:** 154
Hatchet, William, **3:** 61
Hatfield, ——, **17:** 196
Hatfield, town, **15:** 223; **17:** 253, 260
Hathaway. *See also* Hatheway
—— Charles A., **20:**
—— John, **3:** 62; **24:** 155
Hatherley, Timothy, **17:** 364; **22:** 71
Hatheway. *See also* Hathaway
—— Ebenezer, **4:** 118
—— Ephraim, **4:** 117
Hathorn. *See also* Hawthorn; Hawthorne
—— Jedidah. *See* Biglow
—— Samuel, **4:** 109
Hathorne, Daniel, **24:** 341
—— Hugh, **24:** 407
Haugh. *See also* Hough
—— Atherton, **13:** 94, 95
—— Rev. Samuel, **25:** 39
Hauksbee, Francis, **14:** 110
Hauley. *See* Hawley
Hauteval, M. d', **24:** 297
Havana, Cuba, **13:** 425
Haven, Mrs. Abner, **1:** 330
—— Rev. Elias, **16:** 592
—— Franklin, **3:** 416 *n*
—— Rev. Jason, **1:** 421
—— John, **7:** 217 *n*; **18:** 302 *n*
—— John Appleton, **7:** 217 *n*; **19:** 39
—— Joseph, **8:** 290 *n*
—— Mehitable (Appleton), wife of Rev. Samuel, **7:** 217 *n*
—— Rev. Samuel, **7:** 217 *n*
—— Dr. Samuel Foster (*d* 1862), **1:** 402, 451; **4:** 331; **10:** 312 *n*; **13:** 13, 15; **18:** 220; **19:** 13 *n*, 14
—— Samuel Foster (*d* 1881), **1:** 37; **18:** 252 *n*, 259, 263 *n*; **20:** 326 *n*, 378, 398
—— Sarah (Greenleaf) Appleton, wife of Joseph, **8:** 290 *n*
—— Sarah Sherburne (Langdon), wife of John, **7:** 217 *n*

Haverhill, town, **5:** 6, 7; **15:** 179, 223; **17:** 252, 260, 264, 268. *See also* Pentucket
Havers, George, **21:** 234
Haversach, John, **8:** 215
Haviland, Matthew, **13:** 161
Haward, John, **24:** 151
—— Thomas, **24:** 151
Hawdan, James, **19:** 353 *n*
Hawes, Edmond, **24:** 149
—— Edmund, **25:** 289
—— James, **25:** 300, 301
—— John, **24:** 149
Hawke, Edward, first Baron Hawke, **13:** 407
—— Mary, **10:** 23
—— Mary. *See* Sarah
—— Sarah, **10:** 24
Hawkesby. *See* Hauksbee
Hawkins, ——, **20:** 276
—— Abigail, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1648). *See* Foster; Kellond; Moor
—— Abraham, **24:** 406, 429
—— Benjamin, **1:** 254 *n*; **11:** 153; **24:** 180
—— Christopher, **24:** 392 *n*
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1648). *See* Richards; Winthrop
—— Hannah, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1648). *See* Hutchinson
—— Jane, **7:** 80
—— (Hawkyns), Sir John (*d* 1595), **3:** 111; **12:** 256, 257
—— Mary, wife of Thomas (*d* 1648), **20:** 41
—— Robert, **22:** 133
—— Sarah, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1648). *See* Allen; Breck
—— Thomas, **15:** 53, 54, 216, 245, 252
—— Thomas (*d* 1648), **11:** 317; **13:** 93; **20:** 41; **21:** 34 *n*
—— Thomas (*d* 1690), **3:** 62; **20**
—— William, **3:** 63
Hawles, Sir John, **15:** liv *n*
Hawley, Joseph (*d* 1711), **6:** 325 *n*; **15:** 51, 212, 224
—— Joseph (*d* 1788), **1:** 387; **5:** 268; **25:** 52
—— Rev. Thomas, **15:** 383
Hawthorn. *See also* Hathorne; Hawthorne
—— ——, **12:** 94
—— (Hathorne), John, **1:** 100; **2:** 18; **3:** 469; **17:** 18, 21, 23, 39, 46; **20:** 53, 75, 77, 81, 261
—— William, **1:** 124; **5:** 116–118, 123, 131, 132; **7:** 23; **8:** 152; **10:** 337; **14:** 117, 118; **15:** 221; **17:** 210; **21:** 65 *n*; promoter of fur trade, **18:** 176, 177, 178, 179, 180; **21:** 16 *n*
Hawthorne. *See also* Hathorne; Hawthorn
—— Nathaniel, **5:** 362; **6:** 24 *n*; **12:** 242; **19:** 421
Hay, ——, **7:** 189
—— Anthony, **19:** 215
—— James, first Earl of Carlisle, **12:** 374
—— John (*d* 1697), first Marquis of Tweeddale, **3:** 221; **20:** 244
—— John (*d* 1905), Honorary Member C. S. M., **8:** 186; death and tribute to, **10:** 146; his allusion to Dighton runes, **20:** 326
Hayday, James, **18:** 233
Hayden, Edward Daniel, **3:** 355
—— Ferdinand Vandeveer, **8**
Hayes, Edward, **25:** 183 *n*
—— Rutherford Birchard, **3:** 339; **5:** 377
—— William Allen, **25:** 129 *n*
Hayley, George, **13:** 343
—— Mary (Wilkes) Storke, wife of George, **13:** 343 *n*
—— William, **5:** 205
Hayman, Elizabeth. *See* Brattle
—— John, **6:** 21
—— Samuel, **2:** 18; **17:** 35, 39, 45, 46
Haynes, George Henry, Resident Member C. S. M., **24:** 1. *Communication:* The President and the Senate, **24:** 180–182
—— Gov. John, **6:** 201 *n*; **7:** 72; **12**; **18:** 167
—— Rev. John, **18:** 210 *n*
—— Roger, **17:** 275, 281
—— Sarah. *See* Pierpont
Hays, Isaac Minis, **10:** 239, 241 *n*, 413; **11:** 8 *n*, 453
Hayward, ——, **14:** 124; **15:** 297 *n*
—— Beza, **17:** 320 *n*, 321 *n*
—— Dr. George, **6:** 231
—— John, **13:** 251; **20:** 113, 114
—— John (*d* 1672), **15:** 53, 207, 253, 263, 268; **16:** 413
—— Jonathan, **16:** 539, 573
—— Keziah. *See* Ames
—— Margaret. *See* Brown
—— Mary. *See* Jones
—— Melatiah. *See* Dunbar

Hayward (*continued*)
—— Nathan, **23:** 569, 578, 582, 586
—— Rev. Oliver, **22:** lviii; **23:** 563
—— Sarah, daughter of John. *See* Winslow
—— Thomas, **6:** 384
—— William, **21:** 256–257
Haywood. *See also* Harwood; Hayward
—— Anthony, **6:** 89
—— Eleazer, **4:** 108
—— Margaret, wife of Anthony. *See* Colman
Hazard, Benjamin, **7:** 200
—— Ebenezer, **19:** 82, 83
—— Hannah (Nichols), wife of Benjamin, **7:** 200
—— Joseph P., **8:** 219
—— Samuel, **3:** 97
—— Thomas, **1:** 162 *n*; **7:** 200 *n*
—— Susannah, wife of Thomas, **7:** 200 *n*
—— Viola (Sands), **8:** 224
Hazell's Annual, **11:** 74
Hazen & Jarvis, **24:** 239
Hazewell, Charles Creighton, **17:** 360
Hazlitt, William Carew, **14:** 276 *n*; **19:** 13, 14, 15
Hazzen, Richard, **3:** 129
Head, Charles, **11:** 306
—— Henry, **1:** 140 *n*, 141
Heale, Giles, **7:** 401, 402
Heard, Sir Isaac, **8:** 267 *n*
—— John, **12:** 335 *n*
Hearne, ——, **14:** 99 *n*
—— Joseph, **1:** 93
—— Thomas, **8:** 280; **14:** 218
Hearsey, Solomon, **4:** 84
Heath, James, **5:** 215
—— Joseph, **20:** 138
—— Peleg, **3:** 62, 63; **20:** 39, 77
—— Rev. Peleg (Y. C. 1721), **16:** 507
—— Sir Robert, **8:** 204
—— William, **16:** 441
—— William (*d* 1814), **1:** viii *, 249; **5:** 61 *n*, 63; **6:** 5 *n*, 72; **7:** 246; **11:** 33; letter, **25:** 367, 369
Heathcote, Elizabeth (Holworthy), wife of Samuel, **13:** 174
—— George, **17:** 10 *n*
—— Samuel, **13:** 174
Heaward, George, **12:** 235
Hebrew, at H. C., **16**
Hebrew Grammar, of J. Monis, **16**
Hecks. *See* Hicks
Hedge, Barnabas, **8:** 305 *n*; **17:** 320 *n*, 321 *n*; **23:** 587
—— Barnabas (*d* 1762), **22:** 315
—— Charlotte Augusta, daughter of Rev. Frederic Henry, **6:** 451; **12:** 400; **24:** 172, 174
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Levi, **24:** 172
—— Rev. Frederick Henry (*d* 1890), **5:** 331; **6**; **23:** 718; **24:** 171
—— Frederic Henry (H. C. 1851), **24:** 172
—— Isaac Lothrop, **18:** 25; **19:** 298; **23:** 592
—— Levi, **6:** 152 *n*; **8:** 131; **23:** 542; **24:** 171, 172, 174, 175
—— Mary (Kneeland), wife of Levi, **24:** 171
—— Thomas, **23:** 713
Hedges, Sir Charles, **2:** 216 *n*
—— Cornelius, **8:** 375, 376 *n*, 380 *n*, 381 *n*, 398, 399
—— Silas, **11**
Hedman, Philip, **16:** 528
Heereboord, Adrianus, **6:** 277
Helbig, Johann Otto von, **21:** 136
Hell Fire Club, Boston. *See* Society of Physicians Anti-Inoculators
Hell Fire Club, London, **14:** 283, 284
Helluland, **20:** 304, 315, 326
Hellyer. *See* Helyer
Helme, ——, **19:** 356
—— Christopher, **1:** 275 *n*
Helmont, Jan Baptista van, **21:** 119, 128 *n*, 129, 144, 178, 179
Help, Hired Man and paper on, by A. Matthews, **5:** 225–256
Helvetius, pseudonym of James Madison, **10:** 137
Helvetius, Johann Friedrich, **21:** 132, 143
Helyer, Rev. Jonathan, **13:** 238; **16:** 657, 675
Hemans, Felicia Dorothea (Browne), **12:** 259; **17:** 351 *n*–352 *n*; **24:** 14
Hemenway, Augustus, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13
—— Rev. Daniel, **23:** 568, 569
—— Mary, **1:** 62
—— Rev. Phineas, **16:** 548, 561, 582
Hemmenway, John, **12:** 288
—— Rev. Moses, **1:** 428, 440; **23:** 486
Hemmingway, Ebenezer, **17:** 276, 281
"Hemp bank," **10:** 94; **14:** 384
Henchman, ——, **15:** 344, 354, 367; **17:** 275, 281
—— Daniel, **4:** 163; **6:** 321; **11:** 259;

14: 400 *n*; **19:** 345, 356, 357; **21:** 285; gift to H. C., **16:** 716, 788, 804, 822, 853
—— Eliza (Gerrish), wife of Daniel, **6:** 321
—— Lydia, daughter of Daniel. *See* Hancock
—— Nathaniel, **20:** 116
—— Nathaniel (H. C. 1747), **16:** 771
—— Richard, **13:** 245
—— Thomas, **12:** 234; **20:** 273, 276
Henderson, Richard, **6:** 389, 391
—— Thomas, **6:** 29
Hendley, Samuel, **16:** 684, 696
Henfield, Gideon, **24:** 347
Henkels, Stanislaus Vincent, **10:** 2
Henley, Andrew (*d* 1631), **13:** 166, 170 *n*; **14:** 45, 46 *n*
—— Sir Andrew (*d* 1675), **13:** 167, 170 *n*; **14:** 196 *n*
—— Anne (Eldred), wife of Robert (*d* 1656), **13:** 170 *n*
—— Anne (Truebody), first wife of Robert (*d* 1614), **13:** 170 *n*
—— David, **7:** 164, 192
—— Dorothy (Sandford), wife of Andrew (*d* 1631), **13:** 170 *n*; **14:** 46 *n*
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel. *See* Russell
—— Elizabeth (Cheever), wife of Samuel, **11:** 219 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Freake), second wife of Robert (*d* 1614), **13:** 170 *n*
—— George, **13:** 170; **14:** 123
—— Henry, **13:** 174, 181 *n*; **14:** 44, 47, 48, 49; **15:** 39, 219
—— Henry (*d* 1638), **13:** 170 *n*
—— Henry (*d* 1695), **12:** 237; **13:** 153, 170, 172, 180, 181 *n*; **14:** 48
—— James, **11:** 219
—— Rev. John, **1:** 86 *n*
—— Mary, daughter of Robert (*d* 1656). *See* Holworthy
—— Robert (*d* 1614), **13:** 170 *n*
—— Robert (*d* 1656), **13:** 166–170
—— Samuel, **11:** 219 *n*; **14:** 13
—— Susan (Morridge), first wife of Henry (*d* 1695), **13:** 170 *n*; **14:** 48
—— Susanna, daughter of Henry (*d* 1695). *See* Holworthy
—— Susanna (Bragge), wife of Henry (*d* 1638), **13:** 170 *n*
—— family, **14:** 45, 47, 48, 49 *n*
Henly. *See* Hendley
Henrici, Ernst, **20:** 326 *n*
Henricks, Peter, **6:** 325 *n*
Henrietta Maria, wife of Charles I, **2:** xxxvi; **11:** 376; **12**; **22:** 86
Henry, Alexander, **8:** 282 *n*
—— John, **3:** 137
—— Joseph, **8:** 376 *n*
—— Rev. Matthew, **24:** 28
—— Patrick, **6:** 159; **7:** 375
—— Rev. Philip, **6:** 195
Henry de Newburgh, **13:** 125
Henry II, of Eng., **5:** 396; **12:** 370
Henry III, of Eng., **5:** 396, 404 *n*
Henry IV, of France, **3:** 162; **12:** 373, 381
Henry VI, of Eng., **8:** 280, 354
Henry VII, of Eng., **1:** 186; **5:** 204 *n*; **20:** 2
Henry VIII, of Eng., **1:** 230; **2**; **5**; 204 *n*; **8:** 354; **11:** 283; **13:** 350, 461; **18:** 131
Henshaw, Andrew, **5:** 6, 9, 10 *n*
—— Daniel, **4:** 98, 121
—— Henry Wetherbee, **20:** 340
—— Joseph, **6:** 21, 43, 44, 48, 53, 58; **8:** 110, 115
—— Joshua, **4:** 63, 64; **5:** 213; **13:** 352; **15:** 270; **25:** 35
—— Samuel, **3:** 394, 395; **12:** 48
—— Samuel, Resident Member C. S. M., **18:** 98
—— William, **18:** 113 *n*
Hensler, Conrad, **6:** 236
—— Elizabeth (Lörtscher), wife of Conrad, **6:** 236
Heraclitus Ridens, news-book, **24:** 316
Herbert, ——, **17:** 185, 203; **18:** 45
—— Charles, **24:** 389, 390
—— Henry, **6:** 41
—— Thomas, eighth Earl of Pembroke and fifth Earl of Montgomery, **17:** 55
—— William, **7:** 138, 371; **13:** 293 *n*
Herbert & Potts, **7:** 351 *n*
Hereford, Bishops of, **5:** 398; **6:** 179 *n*
Herford, Rev. Brooke, **6:** 446
Herlackenden (Herlakenden). *See* Harlakenden
Herman, Karl Friedrich, **6:** 100
Hermes, Karl Heinrich, **18:** 254 *n*; **20:** 302 *n*, 322
—— Nicholas, **10:** 79 *n*
Hernandez, Victoria, **14:** 372 *n*
Herreck, Zackery, **1:** 81
Herrick, ——, **24:** 415; **25:** 100
—— David, **24:** 419
—— Elizabeth. *See* Lovett

Herrick (*continued*)
—— Henry, **1:** 81; **24:** 332 *n*
—— Henry (*d* 1780), **24:** 322, 332, 333
—— James, **24:** 397, 401
—— Joanna (Woodberry), wife of Henry, **24:** 332 *n*
—— John, **24:** 397, 401
—— Joseph, **25:** 426
—— Joshua, **24:** 419
—— Lucy. *See* Woodberry
—— Nathaniel Jones, **5:** 168 *n*
—— William, **24:** 331, 378, 408, 425, 428, 429
Herrod, Benjamin, **24:** 247
Hersey, Abigail. *See* Morton
—— Dr. Abner, **25:** 267, 285
—— Charles, **3:** 351
—— Ezekiel, **16:** 859; **19:** 284; **25:** 141 *n*, 151 *n*
—— Rev. Henry, **23:** 576, 586
—— Sarah, wife of Ezekiel, **16:** 859
Hertel, François, de la Frenière, Seigneur de Chambly, **6:** 263
—— Marguerite Thérèse, de la Frenière, daughter of François. *See* Boucher
Hertell, Barbara Amelia, **11:** 9 *n*
Hertford, Marquis of. *See* Seymour, William
Hertodt, Johann Ferdinand. *See* Todtenfeld, Johann Ferdinand Hertodt von
Hervey, George William, second Earl of Bristol, **13:** 407
—— Jacob, **11:** 217
Hesh, George, **20:** 55
Hessler, Michael, **19:** 184 *n*
Het, Mary. *See* Smith
Hewatt, Rev. Alexander, **13:** 195
Hewes. *See also* Hughes
—— George, **4:** 121
—— Joshua, **18:** 174; **21:** 15 *n*
—— Robert, **4:** 121
—— Solomon, **4:** 84, 88, 89, 97, 121
Hewett, Joseph, **15:** 283 *n*. *See* Jewett, Joseph
Hewitson, William, **11:** 97
Hewlet, William. *See* Hulet
Hews, Abigail (Sever), wife of George, **19:** 339
—— George, **19:** 339
Hewson, Mary (Stevenson), wife of William, **3:** 268; **10:** 240 *n*
—— (Huson) William, **3:** 268
Heyden, Jervis, **12:** 91, 92, 96
Heydon, John, **21:** 125
Heyleger, Peter, **17:** 277, 281; **24:** 159, 160, 161
—— William, **24:** 160
Heylin, Rev. Peter, **1:** 233; **8:** 335, 346–348; **11:** 268; **12:** 391
Heyward. *See* Hayward
Heywood, Nathan, **15:** 281
—— Nathaniel, **15:** 281 *n*. *See* Heywood, Nathan
Hibbert, ——, **25:** 121
—— Rev. Thomas, **16:** 760, 764, 777, 781
Hibbins (Hibbon), Ann (Bellingham) wife of William, **7:** 287; **10:** 20; **11:** 316; **12:** 327, 328
—— (Hibbens, Hibbines, Hibbons), William, **5:** 116; **8:** 226; **11:** 303, 316, 320; **14:** 123, 125, 126; **15:** 16, 38, 175, 198; **18:** 324; **20:** 113 *n*; mission to England, **1:** 158; **14:** 121, 122; **15:** lxxii *n*; **18:** 319
Hichborn, Col. ——, **14:** 343
Hichbourne, Benjamin, **24:** 338, 415
Hichcock, Hichkox. *See* Hitchcock
Hickbourne, Davy, **3:** 58
Hickey, Thomas, **6:** 4, 5
Hickling, William, **25:** 294 *n*
Hickman, Ann Binney (Hull), wife of Harris Hampden, **10:** 369 *n*
—— Anna Maria Campbell, daughter of Harris Hampden. *See* Chalmers; Otis; Mead
—— Harris Hampden, **10:** 369 *n*
—— Joseph, **7:** 171
Hicks, Daniel, **24:** 152
—— Elizabeth, wife of John, **24:** 283
—— Rev. George, **13:** 248
—— John, **4:** 117; **10:** 276. *See also* Mills *v.* Hicks
—— Rev. John (*d* 1686), **3:** 248
—— John (*d* 1772), **16:** 473
—— John (*d* 1775), **24:** 283
—— Joseph, **15:** 345, 352; **16:** 581, 589; **17:** 138
—— Samuel, **22:** 92–107
—— Zechariah, **17:** 276, 281
—— Zechariah (*d* 1702), **3:** 451; **8:** 255; **15:** 339, 345, 352; **16:** 414
—— Zechariah (*d* 1744), **16:** 543, 548, 562, 566, 571
—— Zechariah (*d* 1752), **3:** 449–451, 460, 465; **15:** 339, 345; **16:** 581, 588, 589, 830; **17:** 138
—— Zechariah (*d* 1761), **16:** 505
Higgeson. *See* Higginson, Rev. Francis

Higgins, Benjamin, **24:** 151
—— Elkanah, **25:** 306, 307
—— James, **24:** 417
—— Jonathan, **24:** 151
—— Sophia Elizabeth (Mrs. Napier), **24:** 249, 250
Higginson, Andrew, **16:** 733, 744, 749
—— Barbara Cooper, daughter of Stephen (*d* 1828). *See* Perkins
—— Rev. Edward, **6:** 447 *n*
—— Elizabeth, **19:** 235
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen (*d* 1761). *See* Cabot
—— Elizabeth (Cabot), wife of Stephen (*d* 1761), **6:** 448 *n*
—— Rev. Francis, **1:** 42 *n*; **3:** 189; **5:** 360; **12:** 10, 31, 195 *n*; **14:** 183; **17:** 336, 337, 340, 341, 346, 368, 370; **18:** 334; **22:** xxxvii, 67; **24:** 190, 191, 192, 193; **25:** 16, 22
—— George, **7:** 226 *n*
—— Helen, daughter of Rev. Edward. *See* Martineau
—— Henry Lee, Resident Member C. S. M., **7:** 30; death and tribute to, **21:** 405
—— Rev. John (*d* 1708), **1:** 281 *n*, 410, 413; **12:** 168; **14:** 230, 253, 270; **15:** 222; **20:** 114, 117, 118; **22:** xxxvii
—— John (*d* 1720), **17:** 59
—— John (*d* 1744), **4:** 11; **15:** 297; **16:** 422
—— Louisa (Storrow), wife of Stephen, (*d* 1834), **3:** 177 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **17:** 277, 281
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1708), **6:** 211; **15:** 5, 49, 50, 51, 211, 214, 224
—— Rev. Philip, **6:** 449 *n*
—— Stephen (*d* 1761), **6:** 448 *n*
—— Stephen (*d* 1828), **6:** 448 *n*; **7:** 225 *n*, 226 *n*; **17**; **20:** 190; **24:** 410, 418
—— Stephen (*d* 1834), **3:** 177 *n*; **5:** 363; **6:** 448 *n*
—— Stephen, & Co., **7:** 226 *n*
—— Susan Cleveland, daughter of Stephen (*d* 1828). *See* Channing
—— Thomas Wentworth, **1:** 32; **7:** 97 *n*; **11:** 420; **20:** 318, 326 *n*, 328, 386, 389
Higgon, Edward, **15:** 273
—— John, **15:** 273
Highways, **4:** 451
Higinbotham, Rev. Robert, **13:** 278
Hildeburn, Charles Riché, **19:** 14; **24:** 78, 79; on laws of Massachusetts Bay, **4:** 295, 370, 374, 377, 380, 440, 465
Hildersham, Arthur, **11:** 271 *n*
Hildreth, Richard, **17:** 137
—— Richard (*d* 1865), **3:** 39 *n*; **10:** 105
Hiles, John, **13:** 382
Hilgard, Julius Erasmus, **3:** 311
Hill, ——, **5:** 264, 269; **17:** 189
—— Aaron, **10:** 285 *n*; **15:** c; **17:** 277, 281
—— Abigail. *See* Masham
—— Abraham (*d* 1713); **15:** 268, 339
—— Abraham (*d* 1746), **16:** 418, 431, 537, 547, 783
—— Abraham (*d* 1754), **16:** 473, 755, 772
—— Rev. Abraham (H. C. 1737), **16:** 647, 692
—— Adams Sherman, Resident Member C. S. M., **8:** 324; death and tribute to, **14:** 70. *Communication:* reminiscences of J. M. Peirce, **10:** 331–335
—— Alexander, **5:** 269
—— Rev. Alonzo, **23:** 585, 601
—— Ann (Adams), wife of James, **24:** 285, 286 *n*
—— Arthur, **21:** 121
—— David, **19:** 222 *n*
—— Edward, **15:** 255; **16:** 409
—— Hamilton Andrews, **10:** 4; **21:** 268
—— Hannah. *See* Quincy
—— Hannah, **21:** 265 *n*
—— Hannah, daughter of James. *See* Hall
—— Henry Maxwell, **17:** 276, 281
—— Hugh, **24**; **25:** 94, 95
—— Ira, **18:** 291; **19:** 71, 120, 125–129, 147; **20:** 311, 348, 377, 419, 423, 424
—— Jacob, **16:** 417, 430
—— James, **24:** 285 *n*
—— Rev. James Langdon, **1:** 437, 449, 450
—— Jeremiah, **17:** 277, 281
—— John, **1:** 81; **5:** 264, 269, 275; **17:** 79, 80; **20:** 33, 41; **25:** 44, 45
—— John (*d* 1735), **15:** 396; **18:** 341 *n*; **20:** 155
—— John (*d* 1777), **6:** 129; **8:** 115
—— Jonathan, **16:** 412
—— Joseph, **7:** 407; **12:** 288. *See also* Hills
—— Sir Moyses, **21:** 121
—— Nathaniel, **16:** 429
—— Ralph, **16:** 412
—— Richard, **14:** 123; **19:** 278; **21:** 114

Hill (*continued*)
—— Roger (*d* 1667), **20:** 200
—— Roger (*d* 1696), **5:** 178 *n*
—— Samuel, **2:** 246, 256
—— Thankful (Allen), wife of Alexander, **5:** 269
—— Thomas, **17:** 64 *n*
—— Rev. Thomas, **8:** 239
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1653), **20:** 95
—— Valentine, **1:** 196, 197, 199 *n*; **3:** 88; **6:** 124; **18:** 173, 174 *n*; **21:** 15 *n*; **25:** 44
—— William, **5:** 82; **12:** 111 *n*
—— Wills, first Earl of Hillsborough and first Marquis of Downshire, **2:** 306; **4:** 283, 284; **13**; **19:** 204, 225; **24:** 231
—— Zabulon, **1:** 81
Hillard, ——, **19:** 313
Hiller, Joseph, **4:** 142; **6:** 93; **17:** 99, 100
—— Joseph (*d* 1814), **6:** 93 *n*
—— Susannah (Dennis), wife of Joseph, **6:** 93 *n*
Hilliard, Timothy, **10:** 385, 386
—— Rev. Timothy (*d* 1790), **17:** 385, 389
—— William, **8:** 131; **13:** 159
Hillier. *See also* Helyer
—— Benjamin, **19:** 349
Hills, Henry, **4:** 356; **19:** 316
—— Joseph, **1:** 126 *n*; **5:** 125, 130, 143
—— Thomas, **3:** 340
Hillsborough, Earl of. *See* Hill, Wills
Hilman, John, **8:** 167
Hilton, Edward, **3:** 126
—— Gustavus Arthur, a founder C. S. M., **1:** 12; death, **17:** 143; tribute to, 144
—— Henry, **24:** 429
—— Margaret (Stilson), wife of William (*d* 1723), **6:** 65 *n*, 66
—— William (*d* 1656), **5:** 173, 176 *n*
—— William (*d* 1700), **5:** 173
—— William (*d* 1723), **6:** 65 *n*, 68 *n*; **8:** 111
—— William (*d* 1758), **6:** 67
Hinch, ——, **25:** 5 *n*
Hinchman, Thomas. *See* Henchman
Hinckes, John, **2:** 38; **17:** 15 *n*, 30, 32, 35, 37 *n*, 39; **21:** 305
Hinckley, ——, **22:** 272, 275
—— Adino, **25:** 308
—— Hannah, daughter of Gov. Thomas. *See* Glover
—— Isaac, **16:** 773; **25:** 337, 341
—— John, **24:** 150
—— Mary (Richards), first wife of Gov. Thomas, **19:** 346 *n*
—— Mary (Smith) Glover, second wife of Gov. Thomas, **19:** 332, 346 *n*
—— Mercy, daughter of Gov. Thomas. *See* Prince
—— Nathaniel, **25:** 294, 308, 322
—— Samuel, **24:** 150
—— Thankful, daughter of Gov. Thomas. *See* Mayhew
—— Thomas, Gov. of Plymouth Colony, **3:** 115 *n*; **11:** 407; **15:** 20; **17:** 15 *n*, 29 *n*, 39 *n*, 48 *n*; **19:** 332, 346 *n*; **24:** 149; **25:** 16, 22; Councillor, **2:** 18; **17:** 32, 35, 39
Hincks (Hinks). *See* Hinckes
Hincksmen, Thomas. *See* Henchman
Hind, Ambrose, **19:** 355
Hindersam, Margaret, **3:** 58
Hingham, **13:** 247; **15:** 179, 223; **21:** 17 *n*, 25, 26; and price-fixing; **10:** 115–119, 129, 134
Hinsdale, **12:** 277, 278
—— N. H., **24:** 36, 37, 38
—— Vt., **24:** 37, 39
Hinsdale Gore, Vt., **24:** 41
Hinsdell (Hinsdale), Abigail (Williams), wife of Rev. Ebenezer, **12:** 278
—— Rev. Ebenezer, **12:** 277, 278, 301; **16:** 584
Hipkins, ——, **7:** 354
Hired Man and Help, paper by A. Matthews, **5:** 225–256
Hirst. *See also* Hurst
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Grove, **3:** 451; **20:** 153. *See also* Chauncy
—— Grove, **19:** 345 *n*, 357 *n*
—— Jane, daughter of Grove. *See* Davenport
—— Samuel, **9:** 447 *n*; **15:** cii; **24:** 87 *n*
Hispaniola, Island of, **3:** 163, 228
Historical Societies: Historical Work in Massachusetts, by A. McF. Davis, **1:** 21–71; lists of, in Massachusetts, 24–67, 157, 182, 266–268, 386; **3:** 1–2, 66, 85, 243–246, 404, 471–474; **5:** 55, 318; **6:** 212, 455; **7:** 228–230; **18:** 385–406
History, **11:** 364, 365; colonial, proper attitude in study of, discussed by C. M. Andrews, **20:** 159–163; paper on truth in, by L. Swift, **10:** 101–107

Hitchcock, Abby Little. *See* Tyler
—— Rev. Caleb, **16:** 788
—— Rev. Daniel, **23:** 579
—— David, **10:** 244 *n*
—— Rev. Edward (*d* 1864), **1:** 434
—— Edward (*d* 1911), **20:** 389
—— Elizabeth (Mighell) Batt, wife of David, **10:** 244 *n*
—— Rev. Gad, **1:** 425; **16:** 746, 754; **17:** 305, 385, 389
—— Richard, **5:** 178 *n*, 407, 408, 410, 411
Hite, Abraham, **7:** 376
—— Jesse, **7:** 175
Hithcock. *See* Hitchcock
Hix. *See* Hicks
Hoadly, Benjamin, **6:** 179, 207
—— Charles Jeremy, **3:** 98, 105, 108; **20:** 10 *n*
Hoar. *See also* Hoare; Hore
—— Bridget (Lisle), wife of Rev. Leonard, **11:** 291. *See also* Usher
—— Daniel, **17:** 275, 281
—— Ebenezer Rockwood, **1:** 57 *n*; **5:** 46, 365; **7:** 301, 302
—— George Frisbie, **6:** 265; **11:** 363; **17:** 381, 387, 389
—— Hezekiah, **7:** 201 *n*
—— Hezekiah (*d* 1729), **7:** 201
—— Jonathan, **13:** 377, 378; **16:** 683
—— Rev. Leonard, **5:** 326; **11:** 291 *n*; **18:** 210 *n*; **25:** 76; and H. C., **1:** 202; **3:** 449; **8:** 193; **11:** 337, 341; **16**; **18:** 323 *n*, 326 *n*, 369; **20:** 201; **21**; **25:** 245
—— Margery. *See* Flynt
—— Rebecca, wife of Hezekiah, **7:** 201 *n*
—— Samuel, **24:** 128
—— Sarah (Brightman), wife of Hezekiah (*d* 1729), **7:** 201 *n*
—— Sherman, **3:** 367
Hoare, Daniel, **3:** 61
—— William, **1:** 81
Hobart, **15:** xli *n*, liii *n*, cxliii. *See also* Hubbard
—— ——, **15:** 175
—— Aaron, **3:** 20 *n*
—— Rev. Gershom, **15:** 273
—— Rev. Jeremiah, **1:** 78; **15:** 180
—— Joshua, **21:** 38 *n*, 55 *n*
—— Rev. Joshua, **1:** 78; **15:** 180
—— Rev. Nehemiah (*d* 1712), **8:** 251 *n*, 255, 256, 258; **16**; **19:** 265, 266
—— Rev. Nehemiah (*d* 1740), **16:** 405, 421
—— Rev. Noah, **3:** 44; **16:** 573
—— Rev. Peter (*d* 1679), **1:** 78; **21**; 24, 25, 26, 35, 36; **25:** 16, 22
—— Peter (*d* 1879), **21:** 270 *n*, 271 *n*
—— Sarah (Jackson), wife of Rev. Nehemiah, (*d* 1712), **8:** 251 *n*, 256 *n*, 259; **19:** 266
Hobbes, Thomas, **12:** 205
Hobby,——, **19:** 265
—— Amey, wife of John, **6:** 88 *n*. *See also* Crichlow
—— Ann, wife of William, **6:** 86; **19:** 151
—— Sir Charles, **3:** 72, 119; **6:** 88, 91; **19:** 151, 153, 393
—— Lady Elizabeth, wife of Sir Charles, **6:** 88
—— John, **6**; 88 *n*; **17:** 275, 281
—— Jonathan, **24:** 420
—— Judith, daughter of William. *See* Colman
—— Lucy (Remington), wife of Rev. William (*d* 1765), **19:** 354
—— Mary, daughter of Sir Charles. *See* Hubbard
—— William, **6:** 86, 88 *n*; **11:** 256; **19:** 151
—— William (*d* 1756), **17:** 276, 281
—— Rev. William (*d* 1765), **16:** 587; **19:** 333, 354
Hobson, Humphrey, **15:** 292, 293, 294, 295, 297
—— Jeremiah, **15:** 293, 294
—— John, **3:** 26; **4:** 378; **14:** 395
—— Richmond Pearson, **10:** 186
—— Thomas, **11:** 377, 378
Hodgden, Tabitha. *See* Stoddard
Hodgdon, Moses, **17:** 278, 281
Hodge, Barnabas. *See* Hedge
Hodges, ——, **15:** 304 *n*
—— Henry, **18:** 242; **20:** 371
—— Mary. *See* Anderson
—— Richard, **20:** 72
—— Rev. Richard Manning, **23:** 569, 578, 581, 586
Hodgson, Thomas, **10:** 42, 43, 46, 47, 57; **17:** 276, 281
Hodson, William. *See* Hudson, William (*d* 1687)
Hoe, Robert, **14:** 274
Hoffe, Atherton. *See* Hough
Hog Island, Me., **21:** 326
Hogg, Daniel, **21:** 326
Hogg Island, **21:** 360
Hogkins, Thomas, **24:** 414 *n*

Holbrook, ——, **14:** 124
—— Cyrus, **25:** 143
—— Daniel, **22:** 307
—— Hannah (Luce) Finney, **23:** 543
—— John, **15:** 246, 251, 255; **16:** 409
—— Samuel, **9:** 469
—— Sarah (Winship), wife of Cyrus, **25:** 143
Holcomb, Rev. Reuben, **23:** 513
Holden, Edward Singleton, (*d* 1914), Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5:** 298; death of, **17:** 216; tribute to, 287
—— Isaac, **16:** 416, 428, 488
—— Jane, wife of Samuel, **15:** cxxv
—— Jane, daughter of Samuel, **15:** cxxv
—— Mary, daughter of Samuel, **15:** cxxv
—— Priscilla, daughter of Samuel, **15:** cxxv
—— Randall, **21:** 44, 79, 80
—— Samuel, **15:** cxxiv, cxxv, cxxvi, 715; **19:** 363; **25:** 5 *n*
Holder, Christopher, **8:** 72, 75; **10:** 341, 343 *n*
Holderness, Earls of. *See* D'Arcy
Holford, Robert, **2:** 100
Holland, George, **5:** 16
—— Jabez, **20:** 275
—— John, **3:** 88
—— William, **8:** 120; **24:** 375, 411, 429
—— William Jacob, **20:** 339, 342, 343
—— Earl of. *See* Rich, Sir Henry
Holland, **6:** 297, 299, 300, 304; **7:** 181, 190; **8:** 327, 333; **10:** 288; **23**
Hollard, George, **10:** 19, 20 *n*
Holles Newcastle. *See* Pelham-Holles, Thomas
Hollett, Sir ——, **15:** 180. *See also* Hobart, Rev. Jeremiah (*d* 1715); Hobart, Rev. Joshua (*d* 1717)
Holley, Rev. Horace, **12:** 338 *n*; **17:** 318, 386, 389
Hollingsworth, Mary, daughter of Richard. *See* English
—— Richard, **10:** 18
Hollis, John, **16:** 516, 833; **25:** 5 *n*, 6
—— Nathaniel, **16**; **25:** 6
——Thomas (*d* 1731), **7:** 278; **14:** 98 *n*, 99; **19:** 405; and H. C., **1:** 415; **6:** 189, 190, 198, 211, 276; **10:** 39; **13:** 160; **14:** 3 *n*, 6 *n*, 317; **16**; **25:** 1–12
—— Thomas (*d* 1735), **16:** 510, 833; **18:** 284; **25:** 4, 5 *n*, 6
—— Thomas (*d* 1774), **24:** 1, 312; and G. C., **10:** 236; **11:** 59; **12:** 209 *n*; **13:** 420, 421; **14:** 3 *n*, 48 *n*, 88 *n*; **19:** 101 *n*, 102 *n*; **20:** 4, 5; **24:** 2; and S. Mather, **18:** 218 *n*, 226 *n*, 228 *n*
—— Thomas Brande, **25:** 171
—— Timothy, **19:** 58, 65
Hollis Papers, **24:** 1
Hollister, Gideon Hiram, **7:** 96
Hollman, John, **21:** 343
Holloway, Benjamin, **19:** 353
—— William, **17:** 112, 113
Hollowell. *See also* Hallowell
—— James, **25:** 37
Holman, Maj. ——, **19:** 340
—— Solomon, **4:** 116
Holmberg, Axel Emanuel, **20:** 302 *n*
Holmes, ——, **7:** 395; **20:** 82
—— Abigail, **23:** 547
—— Abigail, wife of Lemuel, **22:** 374
—— Abraham, **25:** 282 *n*
—— Rev. Abiel, **5:** 210 *n*; **7:** 404 *n*; **8:** 131, 254 *n*; **10:** 182 *n*; **14:** 114; **17:** 349, 386, 389; **19:** 57, 74, 97, 109; **20:** 149; **24:** 275; **25:** 418
—— Rev. Caleb, **22:** lviii; **23:** 553, 555
—— Cloe, **23:** 547
—— Cornelius, **22:** lii *n*
—— Deborah, **23:** 547
—— Ebenezer, **12:** 166
—— Elisha, **22:** 293; **25:** 308
—— Ephraim, **22:** xxxiii, 218
—— George, **22:** 202, 203
—— Gershom, **22:** 407
—— John, **15:** 268; **17:** 275, 281; **24:** 153
—— Rev. John (*d* 1675), **15:** 20; **22:** 70
—— John (*d* 1899), **7:** 403; **20:** 149
—— Joseph, **15:** 255; **16:** 409, 411, 416, 428, 430
—— Josiah, **24:** 153
—— Lemuel, **22:** 374
—— Lucy, wife of Rev. Caleb, **23:** 556
—— Lydia, **22:** 364
—— Mary (Stiles), first wife of Rev. Abiel, **19:** 156
—— Nathaniel, **22:** 296
—— Judge Oliver Wendell, **8:** 7 *n*, 9, 11, 43
—— Oliver Wendell (*d* 1894), **1:** 349; **3:** 448, 485; **5:** 240 *n*, 253, 358, 365; **6:** 97 *n*, 193 *n*, 231, 288; **7:** 403 *n*; **8:** 254 *n*, 262, 363; **11:** 207, 344 *n*; **12:** 284; **15:** cxxx *n*; **18:** 59 *n*; **19:** 41, 43; **20:** 149; **24:** 118; **25:** 11

—— Patience, **22:** 202
—— Phebe, **23:** 547
—— Sarah (Wendell), second wife of Rev. Abiel, **8:** 254 *n*; **20:** 149
—— Susannah, **22:** 293
—— Rev. Sylvester, **23:** 570, 579
—— William, **24:** 150
—— William Henry, **20:** 339, 340, 392, 423
Holmes *v.* Walton, **3:** 247 *n*
Holt, ——, **17:** 172
—— James, **16:** 708
—— John, **9:** 497 *n*; **11:** 197 *n*, 427 *n*, 433, 437, 441, 446–452
—— Jonathan, **14:** 28 *n*, 41
—— Joseph, **16:** 683
—— Katherine. *See* Mather
—— Lydia (Blanchard), wife of Jonathan, **14:** 28 *n*
—— Mary (Cotton), wife of Moses, **14:** 27 *n*, 28 *n*
—— Moses, **14:** 27, 28 *n*, 29, 40
—— Rev. Peter, **23:** 548
Holten, Samuel, **1:** 387; **3:** 471; **5:** 13 *n*; **10:** 229; **25:** 365
Holworthy, Frederic Matthew Richard, **12:** 237; **13:** 161, 170 *n*, 174, 175, 177 *n*
—— Lucy (Jervoice), second wife of Sir Matthew, **13:** 169; **14:** 45
—— Mary (Henley), first wife of Sir Matthew, **13:** 166, 167, 170; **14:** 45, 196 *n*
—— Sir Matthew, **12:** 237; **14:** 44, 45, 47, 48, 49, 196 *n*; **15:** 39, 67, 224, 238; paper on Sir Matthew and Lady Holworthy, by A. Matthews, **13:** 153–181
—— Susanna (Henley), third wife of Sir Matthew, **12:** 237; **13**; **14:** 44, 45, 47, 48, 49; **15:** 39
—— family, detailed pedigree, **13**
Holyoke, Edward (*d* 1660), **20:** 93
—— Rev. Edward (*d* 1769), **1:** 417; **5:** 206 *n*; **8:** 289, 290, 308 *n*, 311 *n*, 312 *n*; **12:** 383; **14:** 3 *n*; **18:** 343; **19:** 333; **25:** 37; his book-plate, **7:** 126; **24:** 2; and H. C., **7:** 323; **10**; **12:** 400; **14**; **16**; **17:** 231 *n*, 272; **18:** 345, 346 *n*, 369 *n*; **19**; **21:** 379, 383 *n*; **24:** 170 *n*, 171, 172; **25**
—— Edward Augustus, **8:** 289, 308 *n*, 309, 310, 312, 321; **12:** 321; **15:** cxxv; **17:** 231
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Edward. *See* Kneeland
—— Elizur (*d* 1711), **11:** 353; **15:** 246, 251; **17:** 41 *n*
—— Rev. Elizur (*d* 1806), **16:** 781, 816; **25:** 368
—— George, **5:** 215
—— John, **15:** xciii; **16:** 789, 798, 804, 816; **17:** 231
—— Margaret, daughter of Rev. Edward. *See* Mascarene
—— Margaret, daughter of Edward Augustus, **8:** 318
—— Margaret (Appleton), second wife of Rev. Edward, **5:** 206 *n*; **8:** 308 *n*, 311 *n*, 312 *n*; **18:** 343 *n*
—— Mary (Viall), second wife of Edward Augustus, **8:** 309, 310, 320, 321
—— Mary (Whipple) Epes, third wife of Rev. Edward, **8:** 309, 310, 311 *n*, 318–322
—— Priscilla, daughter of Rev. Edward, **8:** 315, 319–322. *See also* Pearson
Homans, John, **16:** 618, 628; **17:** 72 *n*; **24:** 163
—— John (*d* 1800), **24:** 161–163
—— Dr. John (H. C. 1858), **7:** 57
—— Dr. John, 2d (H. C. 1878), Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 265
—— Rebecca, wife of John, **24:** 163
—— Sheppard, **8:** 393 *n*
—— William, **24:** 345, 420
—— William (*d* 1837), **24**
Homans Park, Colo., **8:** 393 *n*, 396
Homem, Diego, **3:** 111
Homer, Thomas, **25:** 308, 310, 322
Homes, Rev. John (*d* 1675). *See* Holmes
—— Rev. William, **17:** 218
Hommius, Festus, **25:** 70
Hondius, Jodocus, **12:** 388; **13:** 228
Hone, William, **13:** 267
Honeyman (Honyman), George Goulding, **17:** 276, 281
—— Rev. James, **6:** 387
—— James (*d* 1778), **6:** 386; **17:** 275–281
Honybourn, ——, **10:** 199
Hood, George, **1:** 228
—— Isabella. *See* McLory
—— John, **12:** 306
—— Joseph, **7:** 13, 15
—— Richard, **4:** 102, 103, 109; **15:** 246, 250; **16:** 410, 412
—— Samuel, **8:** 162
Hooe, Rice, **7:** 366
—— Robert T., **7:** 158; **11:** 142, 195
Hoogeven, Hendrik, **10:** 237 *n*
Hook, Josiah, **17:** 278, 281

Hook (*continued*)
—— Ruth. *See* Batherick
—— William, **19:** 262
Hooke, Francis, **1:** 287 *n*; **5:** 172, 183, 184; **15:** 273; **21:** 57 *n*
—— Jane (Whalley), wife of Rev. William (*d* 1677), **10:** 6
—— Rev. John, **17:** 274, 281
—— Mary (Maverick) Palsgrave, wife of Francis, **21:** 57 *n*
—— Walter, **17:** 274, 281
—— William, **6:** 63
—— Rev. William (*d* 1677), **8:** 195; **10:** 6, 265, 266; **11:** 338, 341; **18:** 242; **20:** 94; **21:** 172; **25:** 17, 23
Hooker, Rev. Edward, **7:** 70, 73, 74
—— James, **11:** 5 *n*
—— Joanna, daughter of Rev. Thomas. *See* Shepard
—— John, **7:** 281
—— Mary, daughter of Rev. Samuel. *See* Pierpont
—— Rev. Samuel, **5:** 78; **15:** cliv, clv, clviii, 19, 207
—— Sarah, daughter of Rev. Samuel. *See* Buckingham
—— Susan, wife of Rev. Thomas, **15:** 385
—— Rev. Thomas, **1:** 390; **5:** 78; **6:** 201 *n*; **7:** 281; **8:** 329, 331; **12**; **13:** 94, 225; **14:** 66, 124; **15:** 385; **17:** 211; **18:** 167; **20:** 88, 91; **21:** 73, 74 *n*; **25:** 16, 21, 70, 74; at Cambridge and Hartford, **13:** 273, 274, 275; **15:** lxxv *n*, cxi *n*, cxxii
Hooper, ——, **11:** 319
—— Edward William, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 157; death, **7:** 234
—— Elizabeth, wife of Nathaniel, **4:** 84
—— Henry, **17:** 277, 282
—— James, **24:** 417
—— John, **24:** 414, 429
—— John, Bishop of Gloucester and Worcester, **1:** 229
—— Nathaniel, **4:** 84
—— Robert Chamblet, **1:** 264
—— Stephen, **7:** 221 *n*
—— Susan Coffin (Marquand), wife of Stephen, **7:** 221 *n*
—— William, **7:** 101 *n*; **8:** 162
—— Rev. William (*d* 1767), **19**
Hoosic Mountain, **24:** 38
Hootten, John, **19:** 305
Hop, Norse settlement, **20:** 305, 306, 315, 327; location, 290, 317, 318
Hopkins, Capt. ——, **11:** 33
—— Ann (Yale), wife of Edward, **15:** 385; **16:** 836; **21:** 27 *n*; **25:** 418, 419
—— Daniel, **25:** 366 *n*
—— Edward, **1:** 318; **3:** 104; **6:** 251; **10:** 141; **12:** 66, 72, 75, 80, 81; **14:** 317; **17:** 245, 247; **21:** 27 *n*, 41, 169 *n*; **25:** 418; his gifts, **5:** 389; **16**
—— John, **15:** 199. *See* Hopkins, Edward
—— John, **1:** 231. *See also* Sternhold and Hopkins
—— Joseph, **16:** 468, 518, 563, 585, 601, 643, 689
—— Rev. Mark, **17:** 387, 389
—— Richard, **3:** 56
—— Roswell, **11:** 53
—— Stephen, **24:** 151
—— Stephen (*d* 1644), **18:** 134, 137, 244
—— Stephen (*d* 1785), **6:** 388
Hopkinson, Francis, **10:** 32; **17:** 163 *n*
—— John Prentiss, **5:** 344; **10:** 184
—— Joseph, **17:** 309, 310 *n*
Hopkinton, **8:** 312 *n*; **16**
Hopkinton, N. H., **8:** 312 *n*
Hopper, John, **13:** 125
Hoppin, Rev. Nicholas, **25:** 374 *n*
Hoppner, John, **11:** 30 *n*
Horden, Hildebrand, **14:** 369–371
Hordy, Daniel, **15:** 252 *n*. *See also* Hovey, Daniel
Hore. *See also* Hoar; Hoare
—— Robert, **3:** 111, 191
Horn, Georg, **14:** 167, 170, 179
Horn-books, **13:** 266–268
Horne, Andrew, **5:** 393, 395, 396
—— William, **11:** 389
Horners, Worshipful Company of, **13:** 267
Horns, **12:** 40
Horoscopes, **20:** 18–21
Horr, Rev. George Edwin, **21:** 276
Horrell, Humphrey, **6:** 22, 23
Horrocks, Rev. Thomas, **13:** 40 *n*
Horses, **7:** 342, 343; **15:** xxii, cxi *n*, 340, 353; **16:** 414; trading of, **1:** 418; racing of, **14:** 408
Horsford, Eben Norton, **20:** 302 *n*, 315, 408, 424
Horsmanden, Daniel, **24:** 79 *n*
Horton, Azariah, **19:** 246 *n*
—— Rev. Edward Augustus, **24:** 143
—— Francis, **24:** 414 *n*; **25:** 98
Hosely (Hosley), ——, **15:** 269; **16:** 431
Hoskall, Roger, **1:** 81

Hoskins. *See also* Haskins
—— William, **24:** 152; **25:** 37
Hosmer, Rev. George Washington, **14:** 318 *n*, 319; **23:** 582, 583, 585, 595
—— Hezekiah L., **20:** 326 *n*
—— James, **12:** 235, 236
—— James Kendall, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **12:** 2; address at dedication of Hutchinson Memorial, 376, 416–426; on Copperhead badges, **20:** 206, 207 *n*. *Communications:* John Harvard in England, **11:** 366–382; remarks on H. Vane, **12:** 163; Concord subscriptions to H. C., 235; Debt of Massachusetts to Thomas Hutchinson, 238–245; H. H. Furness, **14:** 318
Houdon, Jean Antoine, **7:** 127, 130, 132, 133, 137
Hough. *See also* Haugh
——, **17:** 184
—— Atherton, **7:** 282; **11:** 303; **15:** cxiii *n*
—— Franklin Benjamin, **6:** 66, 146 *n*; **8:** 382 *n*
—— John, **17:** 164
—— Samuel, **14:** 114
—— Rev. Samuel, **15:** cxiii *n*
Houghton, John, **10:** 295–298, 303, 304, 310; **12:** 180
—— Jonas, **24:** 40
—— Lord. *See* Milnes, Richard Monckton
—— Robert, **14:** 123
—— Sanderson, **6:** 122
Houghton & Dutton, **7:** 228 *n*
Houghton Tower, **8:** 345
Houland. *See* Howland
Housatonic, **6:** 144
Housatonic River, **6:** 144
House, Eleazer G., **12:** 335 *n*
House *v.* Gibbs, **8:** 167
'House' (meaning Harvard College), **16**
Houses, **15:** lxxii *n*, 9, 12; construction of, **12:** 26–31; furniture, 37
Household, Thomas, **13:** 169
Housing, Peter, **21:** 337
—— Peter, (*d* 1673), **21:** 338
Hovell, Dennis De Berdt, **13:** 301
—— Mary (De Berdt), wife of Thomas, **13:** 305 *n*
—— Thomas, **13:** 305 *n*
Hovey, Daniel, **15:** 252. *See also* Hordy, Daniel
—— Rev. Ivory, **16:** 616, 680; **22:** 293, 330, 333, 340
—— James, **22:** lvi
—— Joseph, **17:** 276, 282
—— Lydia, first wife of James, **22:** lvi
Hovgaard, William, **20:** 317
How, ——, **15:** 297 *n*
—— Isaac, **15:** 279
—— Israel, **15:** 271
—— J., **10:** 325
—— Perley, **4:** 102
—— Samuel, **15:** 279
Howard, ——, **19:** 349, 361
—— Abigail (Greenleaf), second wife of Martin (*d* 1781), **6:** 389, 394–400
—— Abraham, **8:** 117
—— Ann (*d* 1719), **6:** 386 *n*
—— Ann, wife of Martin, **6:** 386 *n*
—— Ann, daughter of Martin (*d* 1781), **6:** 394. *See also* Spooner
—— Ann (Brenton) Concklin, first wife of Martin (*d* 1781), **6:** 386, 387
—— Bithiah, **23:** 535–537, 551, 552
—— Charles, first Earl of Carlisle, **17:** 130
—— Charles, third Earl of Carlisle, **8:** 179
—— Daniel, **19:** 348, 359, 361
—— Ebenezer Brenton, **6:** 387
—— Eliza, **18:** 252 *n*
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Martin (*d* 1781), **6:** 387
—— Lady Frances, daughter of Sir William. *See* Downing
—— Henry, Earl of Surrey, **1:** 231
—— Horatio P., **17:** 1
—— Jason, **17:** 278, 282
—— Jerusha (Gay), wife of Rev. Simeon, **3:** 385
—— John, **19:** 300
—— John Clark, **12:** 334 *n*
—— Martin, **6:** 385, 386, 394
—— Martin (*d* 1781), paper on, by H. H. Edes, **6:** 384–406
—— Oliver Otis, **12:** 354
—— Philip, fifth Duke of Norfolk, **8:** 327
—— Robert, **15:** 272; **20:** 268; **21:** 256
—— Sarah, daughter of Martin, **6:** 386 *n*
—— Rev. Simeon, **1:** 427; **3:** 385; **10:** 38, 39, 40; **15:** cliii *n*; **18:** 67, 365 *n*, 373
—— Susannah. *See* Angier
—— Thomas, second Earl of Arundel and Surrey, **22:** 86, 88
—— Thomas, fourteenth Earl of Arundel, **12:** 380

Howard (*continued*)
—— William. *See* Hayward, William
—— Sir William, **17:** 130
Howchin, Elizabeth, daughter of Jeremiah. *See* Endicott
—— Jeremiah, **20:** 259, 261; **21:** 13
Howe, ——, **8:** 305
—— Archibald Murray, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 157; appointed to write memoir of G. S. Hale, **5:** 4. *Communications:* Emendations to list of historical societies by American Historical Association, **1:** 266; tribute to J. F. Andrew, **3:** 151; to J. H. Allen, **5:** 310
—— David, **7:** 250 *n*
—— Elizabeth. *See* Sedgwick
—— George Augustus, third Viscount Howe, **7:** 250 *n*; **8:** 317
—— James, **7:** 250
—— Jane (Meroth), wife of James, **7:** 250 *n*
—— John, **13:** 140, 144
—— Rev. John (*d* 1705), **6:** 195
—— John (*d* 1835), **9:** 435, 436, 438
—— Rev. Joseph, **7:** 325
—— Joseph, **6:** 114; **25:** 183 *n*
—— Josiah, **7:** 246; **25:** 40
—— Mark Antony DeWolfe, Resident Member C. S. M., **13:** 224; on Council, **17:** 149; **20:** 257
—— Dr. Octavius Thorndike, **25:** 94; his paper, Beverly Privateers in the American Revolution, **24:** 318–435
—— Richard, first Earl Howe, **6:** 72; **7:** 250 *n*; **8:** 316, 317, 318; **13:** 292; **14:** 385, 387; **24:** 387; **25:** 312; proclamations of, **25:** 278, 309, 311, 313, 314
—— Richard, fourth Earl Howe. *See* Curzon-Howe
—— Samuel Gridley, **20:** 381
—— Sarah, daughter of Josiah. *See* Vose
—— Sir William, fifth Viscount Howe, **3:** 380; **5:** 272, 273, 275; **6:** 76–80; **7:** 191, 250 *n*; **8:** 59, 103, 123, 124, 277, 317, 319; **13:** 255, 256; **25:** 323; proclamations of, **5:** 26, 273; **25:** 278, 309, 311, 313
Howell, David, **5:** 291
—— James, **20:** 243
—— John, **21:** 318
—— Samuel, **19:** 199 *n*
Howells, Nathan, **14:** 99 *n*
—— William Dean, **5:** 52
Howen, Robert, **20:** 267
Howes, Barnabas, **25:** 308
—— Edward, **21:** 15, 126, 129, 174
—— George, **3:** 78
—— Jeremiah, **24:** 149
—— Joseph, **24:** 149
—— Samuel, **20:** 89
—— Thomas, **5:** 342; **24:** 149
Howland, Ansel, **25:** 294, 308, 322
—— Arthur, **24:** 150
—— Bithiah, **22:** 261
—— Consider, **6:** 76; **11:** 224, 225
—— Elizabeth, **22:** 364
—— Rev. Freeman Parker, **23:** 578
—— Jabez, **24:** 153
—— Joanna, daughter of Thomas. *See* White
—— Job, **25:** 288, 289, 294, 308, 343
—— John, **24:** 150
—— John (*d* 1672), **10:** 11; **17:** 364, 383 *n*; **22:** 144, 147; **24:** 20
—— Rev. John (*d* 1804), **16:** 704; **22:** lxii *n*, 345, 362, 452; **23:** 536, 541, 542, 548, 604
—— Joseph, **22:** 158, 195, 253, 269; **24:** 153
—— Nathaniel, **25:** 288, 289, 294, 308, 314, 315, 322
—— Perry, **24:** 344, 417, 429
—— Samuel, **4:** 14
—— Sarah, **22:** 273
—— Thomas, **14:** 24 *n*; **22:** 239
—— Thomas Southworth, **17:** 297, 298, 301, 304, 305
—— Zaccheus, **25:** 288, 289, 294, 308, 322
Howlet, John, **14:** 395
Howlett, Thomas, **15:** 283
—— William, **16:** 554
Howorth, George, **25:** 80
Hoxie, Ludovick, **7:** 199 *n*
Hoyley, ——, **11:** 273
Hoyt, David Starr, **6:** 242
Hubbard (Hubbart), **15:** xli *n*, liii *n*, cxliii. *See also* Hobart
—— ——, **16:** 560
—— Anna. *See* Tompson
—— Daniel, **5:** 260; **25:** 369
—— Elizabeth (Clark). *See* Mather
—— Grosvenor S., **25:** 357
—— John, **15:** 372; **16:** 416
—— Rev. John (*d* 1705), **15:** 341, 346, 349, 351; **16:** 414, 831
—— John (*d* 1734), **6:** 91
—— Joseph, **19:** 335 *n*, 336, 357

—— Margaret (Rogers), first wife of Rev. William, **13:** 250
—— Mary (Hobby), wife of Zechariah, **6:** 88 *n*
—— Mary (Jackson), wife of Thomas, **19:** 335 *n*, 341
—— Mary Pearce, second wife of Rev. William, **13:** 250
—— Nathaniel, **8:** 159; **15:** 267; **16:** 431
—— Nathaniel (H. C. 1698), **15:** 354, 361, 367
—— Nathaniel (H. C. 1732), **16:** 548
—— Nehemiah, **16**. *See also* Hobart, Rev. Nehemiah (H. C. 1667)
—— Richard, **16:** 709; **20:** 134
—— Samuel, **6:** 385 *n*; **7:** 226 *n*
—— Thomas, **10:** 49, 231, 233, 234; **15:** 320; **16:** 833; **19;** and H. C., **14:** 6, 11, 13, 17; **15:** clvi, clvii; **25:** 25
—— Tuthill, **3:** 269; **25:** 37
—— William (*d* 1670), **13:** 250; **18:** 176; **21:** 16 *n*
—— Rev. William (*d* 1704), **1:** 403; **13:** 243, 250; **14:** 230; **15:** xli *n*; **17:** 113; quotations from, and remarks on, his works, **1:** 29, 30, 129, 130, 131, 137; **3:** 188 *n*; **6:** 50 *n*, 61, 137, 151; **10:** 8; **11:** 297, 317, 318; **12:** 63, 114, 200 *n*; **15:** lxxxviii *n*; **17:** 376 *n*; **21:** 17 *n*; **22:** 152 *n*; and H. C., **15:** lxxxviii, cliii *n*, 76, 255, 349; **18:** 311 *n*, 371, 372, 373, 375
—— Zechariah, **6:** 88 *n*
Huckens, John, **24:** 150
—— Thomas, **24:** 149
Hudgens, Pleasant, **6:** 130
Hudson, ——, **15:** 286; **16:** 834
—— Rev. Charles, **24:** 272, 276, 280–282; **25:** 143
—— Daniel, **17:** 135
—— Henry, **7:** 248 *n*
—— John, **14:** 120; **19:** 55
—— John Elbridge, Resident Member C. S. M., **3:** 66; death, and tribute to, **7:** 46
—— Joseph, **24:** 414 *n*
—— Seth, **25:** 40
—— William, **1:** 199 *n*; **5:** 118; **11:** 314 *n*; **20:** 274, 276
Hudson & Goodwin, **3:** 135, 136
Hudson's Bay Company, **10:** 291, 304; **18:** 160
Hue and Cry, A, paper on, by John Noble, **5:** 392–412
Hues, ——, **15:** 21
Hugg, Samuel, **10:** 361
Hughes, James, **18:** 359 *n*; **19:** 292
—— John, Archbishop, **1:** 435
—— Rev. Lewes, **13**
—— Samuel, **19:** 164, 174 *n*
—— William, **5:** 395 *n*
Hughs. *See also* Hewes; Hews
—— John, **8:** 167
Huguenots, **1:** 368; **3:** 200, 241
Hugues, Victor, **24:** 299; **25:** 210
Huit (Huet), Rev. Ephraim, **25:** 16, 22
Hulet (Hewlet), William, **11:** 289, 290
Hulins, Richard, **3:** 63
Hull, Ann Binney, daughter of William. *See* Hickman
—— Edward, **11:** 245
—— Eliza, daughter of William. *See* McLellan
—— Hannah, daughter of John. *See* Sewall
—— John, **1:** 87 *n*, 395 *n*, 396 *n*; **6:** 122 *n*, 124 *n*, 173 *n*; **11:** 310; **12:** 127; **13:** 94, 249; **15:** cix, clxvi, 247; **21:** 365, 431; **24:** 63; real estate of, in Boston, **20:** 267, 268
—— Rev. Joseph, **25:** 17, 23
—— Sarah (Fuller), wife of William, **10:** 368
—— William, **10:** 247 *n*, 409; remarks on Lafayette and, by H. H. Edes, 365–369
Hull, town, **8:** 172; **10:** 11; **15:** 223
Hulot, Henricus Ludovicus, **25:** 139
Hulton, Nathaniel, **16;** **20:** 193, 202, 203
Humboldt, Baron Friedrich Heinrich Alexander von, **3:** 480; **19:** 72, 118, 119, 147
Humfrey. *See also* Humphrey
—— (Humphrey), Anne, daughter of John (*d* 1651). *See* Miles
—— Dorcas, daughter of John (*d* 1651), **14:** 120
—— John, **3:** 165; **14:** 116, 117, 120, 121
—— John (*d* 1651), **2:** 8, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14; **7:** 282; **12:** 12 *n*; **13:** 64, 289, 290; **14:** 115, 117, 121; **19:** 397; **20:** 246; **21:** 8, 166 *n*, 167 *n*, 175 *n*; and H. C., **15:** xxxiii; **17:** 124, 125, 209, 210; **18:** 320 *n*, 321 *n*
—— John (*d* 1661), **25:** 16, 22
—— Joseph, **14:** 118, 119, 120
—— Mary, second wife of John (*d* 1651), **14:** 121

Humfrey (*continued*)
—— Sarah, daughter of John (*d* 1651), **14:** 120
—— Lady Susan (Clinton), wife of John (*d* 1651), **11:** 377; **14:** 115, 116, 121
—— family, **14:** 120
Humphrey. *See also* Humfrey
—— Duke of Gloucester, **8:** 280
—— George P., **8:** 211 *n*
—— James, **4:** 71
—— Rev. James (H. C. 1744), **16:** 704, 721, 732, 744
Humphreys, Rev. Daniel (*d* 1787), **22:** 307
—— Daniel (*d* 1827), **6:** 114, 131 *n*
—— Rev. David (*d* 1740), **6:** 180 *n*
—— David (*d* 1818), **6:** 131 *n*; **8:** 283; **13:** 106; **17:** 202, 204, 369; **18:** 29, 30, 33, 35, 36
Humphries, John. *See* Humfrey, John
Humphry, Susanna. *See* Livius
Hundred Associates. *See* New France, Company of
Hundred Partners, Canada, **6:** 263 *n*
Hungerford, Sir Edward, **21:** 236 *n*
—— Lady Margaret, wife of Sir Edward, **21:** 236 *n*
—— Nancy (Washington), wife of Thomas, **8:** 119
—— Thomas, **8:** 120
Hunn, Rev. David Lathrop, **23:** 570
Hunne, Anne, **20:** 267
Hunnewell, James Melville, Resident Member C. S. M., **25:** 92, 257
—— (Humwell), Richard, **21:** 318
Hunniwell, ——, **8:** 113
Hunt, ——, **11:** 244; **14:** 123; **16:** 477; **17:** 274, 282. *See also* Hunting, Edward
—— Enoch, **24:** 151
—— Ephraim, **15:** 247, 251
—— Ephraim (*d* 1713), **16:** 403
—— Isaac, **16:** 417
—— Jane (Bethune), wife of William (*d* 1804), **10:** 390 *n*
—— Jane Lee, daughter of William (*d* 1804). *See* Weisse
—— Rev. Jeremiah, **25:** 5 *n*, 7, 8
—— John, **19:** 345, 352
—— Peter, **24:** 150, 151
—— Samuel, **4:** 101; **17:** 278, 282, 285 *n*; **24:** 38, 153
—— Thomas, **4:** 118; **15:** 247, 251
—— Rev. Timothy Dwight, **17:** 351 *n*
—— William, **11:** 278
—— William (*d* 1667), **12:** 235
—— William (*d* 1804), **10:** 390 *n*
—— William Morris, **17:** 123, 144
Hunter, ——, **7:** 129; **11:** 130; **17:** 169, 203
—— James, **12:** 92, 96
—— John, **7:** 154
—— John Dunn, **20:** 331
—— Rev. Joseph, **11:** 62, 64, 67–69; **17:** 359, 379
—— Robert, **2:** 231; **8:** 214, 215, 220; **11:** 99 *n*, 251
—— Samuel, **7:** 277
—— William, **7:** 175; **8:** 268; **12:** 96
—— Dr. William (*d* 1777), **19:** 283
Hunting, Edward, **16:** 462, 477, 505, 513; **24:** 310, 312
—— Israel, **19:** 261
—— Nathaniel, **12:** 228, 229, 231; **16:** 448, 454, 462, 475, 519
—— Samuel, **3:** 62
Hunting, **4:** 451; **15:** 154; of foxes, **7**
Huntingdon. *See also* Huntington
—— Earl of. *See* Hastings
Huntington, Andrew, **11:** 352
—— Rev. Daniel (*d* 1858), **17:** 373; **23:** 579
—— Daniel (*d* 1906), **5:** 385
—— Ebenezer, **10:** 368; **11:** 352, 357
—— Ellsworth, **19:** 106 *n*
—— Faith (Trumbull), wife of Jedidiah, **7:** 101 *n*
—— Rt. Rev. Frederick Dan, **1:** 444; **23:** 598, 715; **24:** 134
—— Jabez, **11:** 351, 352
—— James Lincoln, **25:** 50
—— Jedidiah, **7:** 101 *n*; **11:** 352; **19:** 263
—— Joshua, **11:** 352
—— Rev. Joshua, **21:** 268
—— Samuel, **11:** 358; **14:** 261
—— Rev. William Reed, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6:** 214; death, **12:** 353; tribute to, 355
—— Zachariah, **11:** 352
Huntington Library, **25:** 65 *n*, 238
Huntley, Lydia. *See* Sigourney
Huntoon, Rev. Benjamin, **23:** 580
Hurd, Benjamin, **8:** 300 *n*
—— Francis William, **6:** 384; Resident Member C. S. M., **7:** 407; death and tribute to, **18:** 99
—— Jacob, **16:** 444, 468, 518
—— John, **25:** 179

—— Nathaniel, **9:** 405 *n*; **25:** 40, 41 *n*, 43
Hurdon, Dr. ——, **14:** 123
Hurlston, Nicholas, **12:** 101, 191
Hurst. *See also* Hirst
—— James, **22:** lii *n*
Husband, Edward, **4:** 298
Husbands, Azariah, **21:** 94
—— Rev. Herman, **6:** 390
Huse, Hiram A., **24:** 50
Huske, Ellis, **9:** 465, 466
—— Ellis (*d* 1755), **9**; **19:** 344
—— John (*d* 1761), **9:** 468
—— John (*d* 1773), **9:** 466
—— Mary (Plaisted), wife of Ellis (*d* 1755), **9:** 467
Huson. *See* Hewson
Hussey, George, **15:** 402; **17:** 275, 282
—— Rev. Joseph, **16:** 516
Hutchings, James M., **8:** 386 *n*
Hutchins, Sir George, **2:** 29
—— Thomas, **2:** 10–14
Hutchinson, Rev. Aaron (Y. C. 1747), **16:** 820; **24:** 161
—— Aaron (*d* 1843), **11:** 402; **24:** 159, 161
—— Abigail, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1739). *See* Davenport
—— Anne (Marbury), wife of William, **1**; **3:** 87; **7:** 79, 80, 203; **10:** 26, 269; **11:** 300, 302; **12:** 13, 16, 19, 41, 137, 159, 331; **17:** 161; **18:** 174 *n*; **19:** 393, 397; **21:** 40
—— Bridget, daughter of William. *See* Sanford
—— Edmund. *See* Hutchinson, Edward (*d* 1692)
—— Edward (*d* 1675), **5:** 185; **10:** 353 *n*; **11:** 299–302, 310, 315, 322; **12:** 115; **18:** 76
—— Edward (*d* 1692), **17:** 18
—— Edward (*d* 1752), **3:** 23, 33 *n*, 215; **4:** 86, 92, 95, 100, 101; **5:** 260 *n*; **6:** 276; **10:** 91 *n*; **12:** 273 *n*; **14:** 397 *n*; and Silver Bank, **3:** 15; **4:** 3, 4, 147, 162, 163; **5:** 315; and H. C., **16**; **21:** 381; **25:** 395; and Indian treaty, **20:** 130 *n*, 131 *n*
—— Edward (*d* 1806), **5:** 260
—— Eliakim (*d* 1718), **6:** 279; **16**; **17:** 33, 54, 57, 59; **20:** 31
—— Eliakim (*d* 1775), **1:** 301; **6:** 267; **8:** 244 *n*; **12:** 47, 48
—— Elisha (*d* 1717), **1:** 94, 403; **2:** 18; **3:** 89, 469; **4:** 302; **10:** 373; **15:** xlii *n*; **16:** 406, 424, 434; **17:** 35, 39, 46, 49, 57, 59; **20:** 42, 75, 77, 81
—— Elisha (*d* 1824), **3:** 199; **8:** 83 *n*, 84 *n*, 86 *n*, 87; **19:** 223 *n*, 226, 232
—— Elizabeth (Shirley), wife of Eliakim, (*d* 1775), **8:** 244
—— Foster, **5:** 73 *n*; **17:** 96; **25:** 37
—— Francis, **12:** 331
—— Francis (H. C. 1736), **16:** 630
—— Hannah (Hawkins), wife of Elisha (*d* 1717), **20:** 42
—— Israel, **24:** 399
—— Lydia, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1739). *See* Rogers
—— Lydia, wife of Edward (*d* 1752), **12:** 273 *n*
—— Margery (Carter), wife of Rev. Aaron, **24:** 161
—— Mary. *See* Wheelwright
—— Mary (Watson), wife of Elisha (*d* 1824), **3:** 199
—— Nathaniel, **20:** 276
—— Peter Orlando, **17:** 220 *n*
—— Richard, **3:** 88, 89; **18:** 76
—— Samuel, **1:** 275, 279
—— Shrimpton, **25:** 37
—— Susanna, **1:** 273. *See* Storre
—— Thomas (*d* 1739), **6:** 121; **14:** 397 *n*; **17:** 57, 59, 266; and H. C., **16**; **24**
—— Gov. Thomas, **1:** 173, 281, 390, 392, 423; **2**; **3:** 9, 10, 38, 39 *n*, 199, 379, 380 *n*, 384; **4:** 157, 235, 285, 456, 463; **5:** 65, 70, 73, 97 *n*; **6:** 121, 169, 320 *n*, 321, 406, 409; **7:** 9, 10, 17 *n*; **8:** 84 *n*, 162, 163, 167, 281, 294 *n*, 297 *n*; **10:** 49, 55, 70 *n*; **11:** 28, 337, 414; **12:** 85, 246, 283, 289, 292; **13:** 2, 3, 13; **14:** 328, 362 *n*, 367 *n*, 394; **15:** clxv, clxvi; **17**; **19**; **20:** 16 *n*, 49 *n*, 153; **21:** 5, 17 *n*, 41 *n*, 432; **22:** 51 *n*; **24:** 200 *n*, 220 *n*, 244, 249, 436, 438; **25**; commissions, **2:** 164–173, 269–278, 301–304; addressers, **3:** 387 *n*; **5:** 15 *n*, 60 *n*, 260 *n*, 261 *n*, 269, 270; **6:** 120 *n*, 127, 129; **7:** 22; **8:** 59, 98 *n*, 99 *n*; **10:** 139 *n*; **25:** 337 *n*, 342; burned in effigy, **8:** 303 *n*; **12:** 83, 86, 87; debt of Mass. to, by J. K. Hosmer, **12:** 238–245; and H. C., 246–250; **15:** xxxviii, cxxv, 297 *n*; **16:** 715; **21:** 367, 370, 379; **24:** 173; assumption of office, etc., **17:** 84–104; memorial to, in First Church, **17:** 123; **19:** 376, 413–435; address on, by J. K. Hosmer, **19:** 416–426; by A. P. Rugg, 429–431

Hutchinson (*continued*)
—— Thomas (*d* 1811), **8:** 83 *n*, 84, 87, 294 *n*, 295 *n*; **10:** 55; **20:** 16 *n*; **19:** 223 *n*, 226, 232
—— William, **1:** 275 *n*; **7:** 79, 203; **19:** 397; **25:** 37
Hutchinson, town, **12:** 245
Hutton, Charles, **18:** 261 *n*
—— Rev. Richard Holt, **6:** 430 *n*
Huysmans, Jacob, **25:** 80
Hyde, Anne, first wife of James II, **13:** 121 *n*
—— Douglas, **13:** 256–259; **18:** 201–203, 205 *n*
—— Edward, first Earl of Clarendon, **6:** 182 *n*; **12:** 241; **20:** 196; **21:** 68, 178
—— Edward, Viscount Cornbury and third Earl of Clarendon, **6:** 177 *n*
—— Ephraim, **25:** 80, 81
—— Rev. Ephraim (Y. C. 1759), **25:** 73, 81
—— Henry, second Earl of Clarendon, **6:** 177 *n*; **10:** 112, 113
—— Jonathan, **8:** 255
—— Joseph, **3:** 64
—— Laurence, first Earl of Rochester, **17:** 13 *n*
—— Mary (Angier), wife of Rev. Ephraim, **25:** 73, 81
—— Nicholas, **24:** 150 *n*. *See also* Ide, Nicholas
Hyde & Hamilton, **19:** 187
Hyler, Jacob, **11:** 217
Hymns, **8:** 138–143
Hyslop, Elizabeth, daughter of William. *See* Sumner
—— William, **14:** 19 *n*

IDDINGS, Rev. Charles Augustus, **5:** 388 *n*
—— James, **5:** 388
Ide (Iyde), Nicholas, **24:** 150
Iesso. *See* Yezo
Ilay, Earl of. *See* Campbell, Archibald
ILLUSTRATIONS:
—— AUTOGRAPHS: N. Appleton, **10:** 230; T. Atkinson (*d* 1779), **14:** 384; T. Aylworth, **13:** 124; J. Barnard (*d* 1770), **21:** 185; A. Barnardiston, **1:** front; J. Bowdoin (*d* 1790), **10:** 242; W. Bradford (*d* 1657), **22:** 118; W. Brattle (*d* 1717), **20:** 240; J. Brown, **5:** 316; F. Burroughs, **14:** 216; Robert Choate, **5:** 316; J. Clark, **8:** 352; Elkanah Cooke, **21:** 185; M. Cooke, **8:** 116; J. Davis (*d* 1691), **5:** 168; John Downing, **14:** 384; H. Dunster, **3:** 418; T. Eaton, **15:** 16; J. E[ndecott], **5:** 132; Jabez Fitch, **20:** 204; H. Flynt, **10:** 230; **20:** 204; J. Foxcroft, **21:** 452; B. F[ranklin] (*d* 1727), **10:** 198; C. Gannett, 242; T. Goodyeare, **1:** front; D. Gookin (*d* 1718), **20:** 248; I. Greenwood, **18:** 270, 292, 296; Jonathan Hale, **5:** 316; C. Holder, **8:** 72; E. Holyoke, **10:** 230; **15:** 190, 220, 230, 240, 250; J. Hopper, **13:** 124; T. Hubbard, **10:** 230; T. Jackson, **13:** 124; J. Jacoomis, **21:** 186; G. Jaffrey, **14:** 384; W. Jenks, **19:** 157; R. Jones, **13:** 124; G. L. Kittredge, **10:** 330; S. Lee, **14:** 152; H. Lefavour, **12:** 400; S. C. Lewis, **25:** 372; E. Little, **22:** 190; T. Mason, **21:** 452; C. Mather, **18:** 384, 408; I. Mather, **20:** 204; **21:** 181; Joseph Mayhew, **10:** 230; J. Mitchell (*d* 1668), **5:** 340; N. Morton (*d* 1685), **22:** 4; Ann (Radcliffe), Lady Mowlson, **1:** front; J. Noble (*d* 1909), **10:** 330; J. Norton, **21:** 183; C. E. Park, **12:** 400; P. Payson (*d* 1809), **13:** 159; J. Peirce, **14:** 384; J. Rindge, 384; C. Robbins (*d* 1799), **22:** 390; N. Saltonstall (*d* 1739), **20:** 204; Joseph Sewall (*d* 1769), **10:** 230; J. A. Shaw, **19:** 157; T. Shepard (*d* 1677), **20:** 240; T. Shepard (*d* 1685), 240; H. Sherburne (*d* 1767), **14:** 384; S. Smith, 384; E. Stevens, **5:** 316; Eliza Stiles, **19:** 157; Ezra Stiles, 66; G. Stirk (*d* 1637), **13:** 46, 48; J. Swift (*d* 1745), **21:** 185; P. Townsend (*d* 1727), **8:** 352; J. Vose, **7:** 262; A. L. Ward, **20:** 402; H. Wentworth, **14:** 384; A. Wiggin, 384; E. Wigglesworth (*d* 1765), **10:** 230; Joseph Willard (*d* 1804), **10:** 242; Samuel Willard (*d* 1707), **20:** 204; J. W[insor], **24:** 100; T. Young (*d* 1777), **11:** 8. *See also below*, Portraits
—— DIGHTON ROCK, **18:** xi; **19:** xi–xii; **20:** xi–xii
—— FACSIMILES OF MANUSCRIPTS, TITLE PAGES, etc.: Almanacs, N. Bowen's, **12:** 270; I. Chauncy's, **5:** 340; Titan Leed's, **7:** 198; J. Tully's, **13:** 214; Ames, rectorial address, **25:** 64; Beverly, petition for incorporation of, **1:**

78; Bibles, Mark Baskett, **21:** 286, 288, 290, 292; of Shirley family, **8:** 242; Bills, two-shilling, of Land Bank, **5:** 316; 'Angel' ten-shilling, of Massachusetts, **8:** 352; Butternut, cross-section, **20:** 215; Lucy Calhoon, poem on, **13:** 140; Capitall Lawes of New England, **17:** 116; Cartwright, Commentarii Succincti, **22:** 128; Lydia Chickering, account of, **21:** 453; Cincinnati Society, articles establishing, **1:** 238; C. S. M., seal of, **5:** 300; Concord, subscriptions to H. C., **12:** 234; Copperheads, cartoons, etc., concerning, **20:** 228, 229, 232, 236; Davenport, Election Sermon, **10:** 6; Dedham Church records, **21:** 258; Downame, Christian warfare, 206; G. Downing, True Relation, **17:** 126; Dunster letter, **3:** 418; Dunton, Burrough's bond of, **14:** 216; Elletson marriage entries, **11:** 376; Fisher, Inauguratio Olivariana, **17:** 128; Forefathers' Day dinner, invitation to, 332; B. Franklin (*d* 1727), commonplace-book, **10:** 198; B. Franklin (*d* 1790), birth, baptism, and burial records of, 228, 412; diploma from H. C., 230, 238; from A. A. A. S., 242; Gookin, Elegy on Oakes, **20:** 248; Harvard marriage entries, **11:** 374, 376; Harvard College, arms and seal, **10:** 238; **15:** 16, 176; Harvard Charter of 1672, **21:** 388, 392, 396, 400; early club records, **24:** 310; Concord Subscription, **12:** 234; diplomas, **10:** 230; **20:** 204; lottery tickets, **13:** 159; silver, **24:** 166, 172; song, 56; treasurer's book of 1680–89, **1:** 204, 206; Holder letter, **8:** 72; Irish Petition to Gov. Shute, **13:** 280; song on George Washington, 254; Joyce Junior hand-bill, **8:** 88; Land Bank bill, **5:** 316; writ, **8:** 116; S. Lee letter, **14:** 152; S. C. Lewis Christ Church entries, **25:** 372; Marischal College seal, **15:** 332; Massachusetts House Journal, **5:** 116, 132; C. Mather, letter to Glasgow, **18:** 384; list of books, 408; Middlesex County, transfer of records, **21:** 452; Lady Mowlson, deed, **1:** front; New Hampshire, Merchants' Notes, **14:** 384; Newspapers, snake devices, **11:** 416; titles, 422, 446, 448; Notes, New Hampshire Merchants', **14:** 384; Observations upon French Tongue, **17:** 118; H. Peters, Milk for Babes, 124; J. Robinson, Justification of Separation, **22:** 118; Sacrament certificate, **13:** 124; Saffin, Brief Answer, **1:** 102; Sewall, Selling of Joseph, 84; S. Shaw, Cincinnati document, 238; Shirley Family Bible, **8:** 242; Gov. Shute, petition to, **13:** 280; Singing of Psalms (1647), **20:** 240, 241; Snake devices, **11:** 416; G. Stirk, letter of, **13:** 46; petition of, 48; Tea, letter of consignees of, **8:** 86; Thanksgiving Proclamations, **5:** 168; **10:** 108; J. Thayer, account of conversion of, **25:** 130, 134; letter of, 138; J. Townsend diary, **21:** 453; Washington medal, **10:** 260; Irish song on, **13:** 254; Westminster Catechism (Boston 1650), **14:** 358; B. Woodbridge's Church-Members, **17:** 130

—— Harvard College. *See* Harvard College, Views; Maps, plans, and views

—— Maps, Plans, and Views: Agonic Line and Magnetic Declination, charts showing changes in, **12:** 386, 394; **13:** 184, 192; Arbella's course across the Atlantic, **12:** 190; **13:** 462; **20:** 278; Bilbao, view of, **24:** 342; Boston, **3:** 390, 398; **6:** 116, 118, 122; **11:** 30; **14:** 400; **25:** 230; S. C. Clough's map of Cotton Hill, **20:** 264; of Great Cove, **25:** 44; of Creek Square, 48; Harbour, 1702–1714, **14:** 386; Canada, expedition against (1776), **7:** 260; De Berdt arms, **13:** 306; Doolittle, view of Lexington, **24:** 272; Emmanuel College, **11:** 378; Franeker University, **25:** 64; Hargrave, Eng., church gable, **3:** 90; Harvard College, plans of country farms, **15:** 200, 210, 230, 240, 250; of lots, 220, 280, 290, 300; of salt marsh, 190; views of, *see* Harvard College, Views; Hudson's Speech from the Pillory, **25:** 40; Hutchinson Doorway, First Church, Boston, **19:** 376, 432; seventeen-year Locust, **20:** 282; Mount Desert Island, **24:** 200; Naval Battle, 21 July 1781, 384; Pound's New Mapp of New England, **20:** 42; Revere, A Warm Place — Hell, **25:** 48; Wood, map of southern New England, **13:** 228

—— Portraits (all of which have autographs attached except those of W. Ames, J. A. Comenius, B. Franklin, Lady Holworthy, J. Knowles, Sir

Illustrations — Portraits (*continued*)
W. Pepperrell, and W. Whiston): J. H. Allen, **6:** 288; F. L. Ames (*d* 1893), **1:** 258; J. B. Ames, **13:** front; W. Ames (*d* 1633), **25:** 78; J. F. Andrew, **3:** 351; F. V. Balch, **12:** 338; Sir F. Bernard, **24:** 250; G. W. Briggs, **23:** 596; M. Brimmer (*d* 1896), **3:** 337; S. Butler, **10:** 180; J. C. Carter, front; J. Cheverus (silhouette), **12:** 134; G. Cleveland, 182; J. Colman (*d* 1751), **6:** 86; J. A. Comenius, **21:** 146; F. Davenport, **10:** 358; J. Davenport (*d* 1670), 6; A. Mc F. Davis, **24:** front; J. C. B. Davis, **12:** 2; D. De Berdt, **13:** 304; J. Dummer (*d* 1739), **6:** 172; H. H. Edes, **25:** front; W. C. Endicott (H. C. 1847), **8:** front; C. C. Everett, **7:** 336; B. Franklin (*d* 1790), **10:** 240; H. H. Furness (*d* 1912), **14:** front; F. L. Gay, **19:** front; M. Gay (*d* 1809), **3:** 379; W. Gibbs, **12:** 188; A. C. Goodell, **18:** front; B. A. Gould, **3:** front; H. Gray, **14:** 320; N. Grew, 142; E. H. Hall, **17:** front; **23:** 718; H. L. Higginson, **21:** front; H. Hill, **24:** 320; Sir M. Holworthy, **13:** 166; Susanna (Henley), Lady Holworthy, 170; M. Howard, **6:** 384; W. Hull, **10:** 364; T. Hutchinson (*d* 1780), **12:** 238; J. Kendall, **23:** 538; A. Kent, **10:** 248; Sir C. Knowles, **3:** 213; G. M. Lane, **6:** front; F. H. Lincoln, **14:** 128; J. McKean, **6:** 150; Marquis de Montcalm, **7:** 330; S. Newcomb, **12:** front; H. G. Otis (miniature), **14:** 328; F. Parkman (*d* 1893), **1:** 304; E. Pearson, **8:** 290; Sir W. Pepperrell, **5:** 96; Earl Percy, **24:** 258; T. Pickering (silhouette), **10:** 138; W. T. Piper, **14:** 350; W. Plumer, **11:** 382; E. G. Porter, **7:** 54; W. Pynchon (*d* 1662), **12:** 56; C. Robbins (*d* 1799), **23:** front; W. E. Russell, **5:** 82; L. Saltonstall (*d* 1895), **5:** front; S. Sewall (*d* 1730), **1:** 88; G. O. Shattuck, **8:** 6; D. D. Slade, **6:** 214; J. B. Thayer, **7:** 296; C. B. Tillinghast, **12:** 358; R. N. Toppan, **7:** 262; D. E. Ware, **5:** 38; D. Webster, **7:** 218; S. Wells, **10:** 26; E. Wheelwright, **7:** front; W. Whiston, **13:** 194; Edward Wigglesworth (*d* 1896), **3:** 348; J. Williamson, **8:** 12; W. C. Williamson, **19:** 34; E. Winslow (*d* 1655), **22:** front; Josiah Winslow (*d* 1680), 156; John Winthrop (*d* 1779), **7:** 326; R. C. Winthrop, Jr., **10:** 388; R. Wolcott (*d* 1900), **11:** front

Immigration, **17:** 215; **24:** 22

Important Advices, broadside, **9:** 405 *n*

Impost duties. *See* Duties

Impressment of seamen, **24:** 394. *See also* Knowles *v.* Douglass

Imprints, newspaper, **9:** 416, 430

Impropriations, The Feoffees of, paper on, by Rev. H. A. Parker, **11:** 263–277

In, Chinese chief, **19:** 121, 122; **20:** 424

—— son of Indios, **19:** 120–122; **20:** 424

Ince, Jonathan, **15:** 180

Inches, Henderson, **19:** 165 *n*, 202, 204

—— John Chester, a founder C. S. M., **1:** 12; death, **7:** 234

Indenture, text of mariner's, **12:** 179; text of medical, 215

Independence, Day, **8:** 285; resolutions on, **25:** 265

Independent Advertiser, **9**

Independent Chronicle, **3:** 470 *n*; **9:** 372 *n*. *See also* New-England Chronicle

Independent Chronicle. And The Universal Advertiser, **9:** 372 *n*. *See also* New-England Chronicle

Independent Ledger, **9**

Independents and Independency, **1:** 236; **8:** 326, 330–332; **11:** 367, 369, 370; **21:** 87; **22:** xvi, xviii, 114, 120, 122 *n*; in the Bermudas, **12:** 166, 171, 173; struggle of, with Presbyterian, **21:** 3, 72. *See also* Congregationalism; Dissenters; Nonconformists; Separatists

Indian Bible. *See* Bible, Indian; Eliot, John (*d* 1690)

Indian Charity School, **13**

Indian Summer, paper on, by A. Matthews, **7:** 241–244; notes on, by H. E. Ware and A. Matthews, **18:** 123–130

Indians, **1**; **3**; **4:** 303; **5**; **6**; **7**; **8**; **11:** 38, 415; **12:** 64, 152, 250, 252; **14**; **17:** 252; **18**; **19**; **20**; **23**; **24:** 57; their corn and meal, **7:** 287; **12:** 159; **14:** 148, 171; **21:** 171; purchases of land from, **7:** 289; **17:** 139; **21:** 300 *n*; **24:** 53, 57; trouble with, in the Maine, **10:** 372, 373, 375 *n*; **24:** 218, 219; and Albany Congress, **11:** 410, 412 *n*, 413, 414; missions to, **13:** 411, 424; **23:** 558; and education, **16**; **17:** 139, 274 *n*, 285 *n*; **21:** 186, 259, 260, 261; J. Eliot and, **17:** 233, 234; List of Captive Indian Children in Massachusetts households, **19:** 22, 25

—— Absalom, **19:** 26
—— Alexander, **18:** 247 *n*; **19:** 117
—— Alwitankus, **19:** 25
—— Annaweeken, **19:** 27
—— Anthony, **14:** 252 *n*
—— Ashpo (Ashop), Samuel, **13:** 422
—— Avexis (Arixis), **20:** 135, 142
—— Awassamoag, John, **3:** 115
—— Awassamoag, Thomas, **3:** 115
—— Big Thunder. *See below*, Loring, Francis
—— Brant, Joseph, **7:** 108
—— Canonicus, **17:** 325; **18:** 245 *n*
—— Catawba, **13:** 411
—— Cauegohe, **24:** 57
—— Cesar Moxis, **6:** 68 *n*
—— Chackamuck. *See below*, Kewegue
—— Cheeshahteaumuck, Caleb, **17:** 274 *n*; **21:** 186 *n*, 187
—— Chepian, **14:** 176
—— Cherokee, **13:** 411
—— Chickatawbut, **17:** 342 *n*
—— Chingwauk, **19:** 110 *n*; translates inscription on Dighton Rock, **20:** 333, 334, 336, 343, 345, 381; sketch of, 345
—— Corbitant, **18:** 245 *n*
—— David (Papamech), **19:** 25
—— Delaware, **13:** 259–265
—— Eleazar, **17:** 274 *n*, 275, 280
—— Fransaixway, **20:** 142
—— Geronimo, **8:** 46
—— Guillaum, **20:** 135
—— Gustin, **6:** 68 *n*
—— Hiacooms. *See* Jacoms
—— Hogkins, John, **3:** 118
—— Hombinowit, **15:** 272
—— Hope, **19:** 27
—— Jacob, **3:** 64
—— Jacoms (Hiacooms, Iacomoes), **21:** 187, 260
—— Jacoms (Jacoomis), Joel, **17:** 285 *n*; **21:** 186 *n*, 187, 260 *n*
—— James, **6:** 50 *n*
—— John, **6:** 50 *n*; **19:** 25
—— Joittimue, Richard, **12:** 252
—— Jones, Rev. Peter, **7:** 244
—— Julian, **19:** 279
—— Kewegue, **21:** 300 *n*
—— Larnel, Benjamin, **16:** 407, 423; **17:** 274 *u*, 275, 282
—— Lawaughqua, **8:** 282 *n*
—— Little John, **3:** 61
—— Loring, Francis (Chief Big Thunder), **20:** 359
—— Loron, alias Seguaron, **20:** 142, 143 *n*
—— Madockanando, **1:** 290
—— Magaunmbe (Meganamoumba), **20:** 142
—— Mahicander. *See* Mohican
—— Mamanewatt, **21:** 299 *n*
—— Mantoweeze, **17:** 366
—— Maquae. *See* Mohawk
—— Martin (Martyn), Victor, **20:** 135
—— Massasoit, **7:** 398, 399, 400, 401, 402; **17:** 300, 310, 313, 315, 332, 342 *n*, 343 *n*; **18:** 149, 244, 245 *n*, 246 *n*; **19:** 117; **20:** 343, 371 *n*
—— Metark, **5:** 248
—— Miantonomoh, **18:** 246 *n*
—— Minavavana, **8:** 282 *n*
—— Mohawk (Maquae), **21:** 158 *n*
—— Moheiggon, **15:** 273
—— Mohican, **16:** 577; **21:** 158 *n*
—— Mong, **20:** 347, 348
—— Moxis, Cesar, **6:** 68 *n*
—— Moxus, **1:** 290
—— Mugg, **1:** 129; **10:** 376 *n*
—— Nannantum, **19:** 26
—— Nantucket, **16:** 575, 577
—— Narragansett, **16:** 850; **21:** 44 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **1:** 297
—— Natick, **16**
—— Natomet, Jame, **19:** 28
—— Nawelet, **24:** 36
—— Neponet, *alias* Nemasit, John, **3:** 64
—— Netus, **17:** 139, 140
—— Ninnicraft. *See* Ninigret
—— Ninigret, sachem of the Niantics, **18:** 247 *n*; A. Matthews's remarks on, **14:** 187
—— Ninigret, George Augustus, **14:** 189, 191
—— Noannet (Nohanet), **19:** 26
—— Nunattconett (Nunateconett, Nunanicut), **5:** 16
—— Nunnumpe, John, **12:** 252
—— Occom, Rev. Samson, **13:** 323 *n*, 420, 423, 424, 426, 461 *n*
—— Omiah, **12:** 250
—— Ompawmet, **24:** 45
—— Oneida, **13:** 420
—— Onondaga, **13:** 263
—— Papamech, alias David, **19:** 25
—— Passamaquoddy, **25:** 209, 220
—— Penobscot, **25:** 196 *n*, 199, 200, 202, 203, 208, 220
—— Pequot, **5:** 246; **12:** 67, 68
—— Philip, King, **17:** 332; **18:** 245, 247 *n*, 248; **19:** 108, 117; **20:** 323, 371 *n*; and Leonard family, **13:** 243,

Indians — Philip, King (*continued*) 244; deed of, **18:** 244; death, **22:** 152. *See also* King Philip's War
—— Piowant, **18:** 247, 248; **19:** 370
—— Pocumtuck, **24:** 36
—— Printer, James, **19:** 27
—— Pyambow, **19:** 27
—— Quanishe (Quinshiske), **19:** 26, 27
—— Rogomock, John, **15:** 272, 273
—— Runawit, **1:** 298 *n*
—— St. Francis, **24:** 53
—— Samoset (Capt. John Somerset), **6:** 21; Note on, by A. Matthews, 59–70
—— Sandwich, **16:** 850
—— Santeshe, **19:** 26
—— Six Nations, **4:** 218; **16:** 850
—— Speen, John, **14:** 252 *n*
—— Squakheag, **24:** 36
—— Squando, sachem, **14:** 181
—— Squanto, **17:** 342 *n*, 343 *n*, 344 *n*
—— Stockbridge, **16:** 756, 791, 799, 850
—— Suhunnick, **19:** 26
—— Tacomus, **21:** 334 *n*
—— Tawtanimo, **3:** 105
—— Tecumseh, **13:** 104 *n*
—— Teyonyguawe, **24:** 57
—— Tom, **3:** 61
—— Uncas, **3:** 105; **12:** 70; **17:** 313; **18:** 246 *n*, 247 *n*
—— Unongoit, **6:** 61
—— Upacunt, **19:** 26
—— Ussamequin, **18:** 244
—— Wadononamin, **3:** 126
—— Wampus, John, **1:** 369 *n*
—— Wanasittas. *See* Alexander
—— Warabitta (Warrabitta), **5:** 16
—— Weetamoe. *See* Wetamo
—— Wenemuit, **20:** 135, 139, 140, 143 *n*
—— Wennaputanan, **19:** 26
—— Wetamo, **18:** 246 *n*, 248
—— White Eyes, **13:** 266
—— Wompatuck, Josias, **21:** 302
—— Woompthe, **19:** 25
—— Woosumpigin, John, **19:** 25
—— Wunnako, William, **19:** 27
—— Zachalenaco or Zechariah, **3:** 64
Ingalls (Ingles), Capt. —— **24:** 387, 401
—— Francis, **14:** 118
—— (Ingolls), Nathaniel, **16:** 410, 418, 431, 758
—— Robert, **16**
—— William, **12:** 315, 316, 320
Ingenhousz, Johannes, **18:** 4
Ingersoll, Benjamin, **20:** 144
—— David, **14:** 29 *n*
—— George, **21:** 317 *n*, 321, 325, 343, 344 *n*, 347 *n*
—— Jared, **24:** 239
—— John, **21:** 322, 344
—— Jonathan, **24:** 411, 413, 425
—— Joseph, **19:** 172
—— Joseph (*d* 1700), **21:** 322, 343 *n*, 348 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **10:** 17
—— Sally, daughter of David. *See* Barnard
—— Samuel, **21:** 317; **24:** 406
Ingraham, Duncan, **25:** 152
—— Joseph Wentworth, **21:** 273
Ingram, North, **11:** 255
Initiative, in politics, **21:** 411, 423
Ink, **10:** 206–209, 217; **12:** 156
Inkester, Ichabod, **25:** 37
Inman, Henry, **6:** 311
Innings. *See* Jennings
Inoculation. *See* Small-pox
Instructions, Royal, **2:** xv, xvi; colonial attitude toward, **6:** 158, 165–167, 408, 411
Insurance, fire, **14:** 406. *See also* Associated Factory Mutual Insurance Companies
—— marine, **24:** 367, 369, 370
Insurance maps. *See* Maps
Intemperance. *See* Drunkenness; Temperance
Interest, and H. C., **15:** 342, 349, 359, 774, 793, 794
International Law, The Beginnings of, in the United States, by T. W. Balch, **20:** 1–9
International Theological Quarterly, **6:** 441 *n*, 443, 444
Interstate commerce. *See* Embargo
Interval and Intervale, the topographical terms, paper on, by A. Matthews, **6:** 137–151; an early form of the word, **10:** 8
Inventions. *See* Patents
Ipswich, **1:** 120, 211, 212; **3:** 16, 44, 52; **4:** 5; **5:** 123; **6:** 245; **7:** 285; **10:** 152; **12:** 57; **15:** lxxvi *n*, lxxxvii, 179, 222; **21:** 429; **22:** 73
—— Heartbreak Hill, **5:** 174, 175 *n*
Ipswich Historical Society, **1:** 60 *n*, 268; **6:** 213; **13:** 41 *n*
Ipswich, Land Bank. *See* Land Bank, Essex County
Iredell, James, **6:** 389, 392, 394 *n*; **19:** 255 *n*

Ireland, James, **22:** 133
Ireland, **1:** 124, 125; **5:** 210 *n*, 227 *n*, 240, 252; **7:** 186; **8:** 213, 214, 217; **10:** 204, 205; **11:** 9; **13:** 126, 451; **18:** 202, 205 *n*; **21:** 117, 119; **22:** 153, 267, 273
Irenicon, or a Salve for New England's Sore, by Daniel Denison, **1:** 130
Ireton, Henry, **11:** 287
Irishmen, **6:** 429; **11:** 360; petition of, to Gov. Shute, remarks on, by C. K. Bolton, **13:** 277–280; text, 280–288
Iron Rocky Hill, **7:** 91 *n*
Iron works, in New England, **1:** 196, 197 *n*, 199 *n*, 200 *n*; **3:** 199; **12:** 150; **21:** 7, 9–15, 66 *n*
Irving, Washington, **5:** 223; **20:** 222 *n*, 318, 322
Isaac, Jacob, **19:** 184 *n*
Isaacs, Ralph, Jr., **14:** 181
Isis, temple of, **20:** 337
Isle aux Noix, Canada, **7:** 259
Isle La Motte, Vt., **7:** 252, 259
Isle of Bacchus, **3:** 192
Isle of Orleans, Canada, **7:** 332
Isocrates, **15:** 134
Isogonic lines, **12:** 386, 394
Israel, lost tribes of, **18:** 259; **19:** 46, 95, 98
Italy, **6:** 315
Itineraries, **19:** 28
Ivers, Thomas, **19:** 319
Ives, ——, **11:** 214
—— Benjamin, **24:** 344, 374, 402, 410, 417, 424, 429
Ivory, Thomas, **14:** 120
Izard, Alice (Delancey), wife of Ralph, **7:** 5 *n*; **10:** 241
—— Ralph, **7:** 5 *n*; **10:** 241
Izzard, ——, **6:** 188

J——, ——, **13:** 318
Jack o'Lanthorn, **7:** 218
Jacklin, Samuel, **16:** 429
Jackson, ——, **12:** 299; **14:** 123; **22:** 267
—— Abraham, **8:** 260; **24:** 153
—— Rev. Abraham Willard, **6:** 445
—— Andrew, **13:** 101 *n*; **20:** 215; **21:** 144; **24:** 349
—— Benjamin, **17:** 48, 49 *n*
—— Charles, **8:** 254 *n*; **10:** 389; **12:** 335 *n*
—— Dorothy (Quincy), wife of Edward (*d* 1757), **8:** 254 *n*; **10:** 358
—— Edmond, **1:** 197
—— Rev. Edward, **8:** 253 *n*; **16:** 438, 445
—— Edward (*d* 1681), **3:** 424; **5:** 117, 127, 130, 131; **14:** 122, 126; **19:** 27, 266 *n*; and H. C., **3:** 418, 424; **8:** 258; **15:** 174, 185, 213, 263, 284; will, **8:** 250–260
—— Edward (*d* 1727), **8:** 251 *n*, 253, 257, 259, 260
—— Edward (*d* 1757), **8:** 235, 254 *n*; **19:** 335 *n*, 342, 357–359
—— Elizabeth (Newgate) Oliver, second wife of Edward (*d* 1681), **8:** 251–253, 257–259
—— Mrs. Emily Nevill, **14:** 295
—— Esther, **22:** 329, 331
—— Harriet, daughter of Jonathan (*d* 1810), **7:** 225 *n*; **8:** 254 *n*
—— Henry (*d* 1809), **1:** 251; **6:** 398 *n*; **11:** 217
—— James, **8:** 254 *n*; **10:** 80 *n*; **12:** 316, 320, 334, 338; **19:** 285
—— John, **8:** 251 *n*, 255 *n*, 260 *n*; **15:** 255; **16:** 409, 411; **19:** 27 *n*; **21:** 254, 256, 257
—— Jonathan, **4:** 108; **8:** 253 *n*, 254 *n*, 255 *n*; **24:** 349 *n*, 408, 414
—— Jonathan (*d* 1693), **8:** 251 *n*, 253, 254, 257, 259
—— Jonathan (*d* 1736), **8:** 253 *n*, 254 *n*; **19:** 335 *n*
—— Jonathan (*d* 1810), **7:** 225 *n*; **8:** 254 *n*; **14:** 318 *n*
—— Joseph (*d* 1790), **14:** 328; **19:** 371
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1796), **1:** 421; **19:** 260 *n*; **22:** 303, 312; **25:** 250
—— Mary (Salter), wife of Jonathan (*d* 1736), **8:** 253 *n*, 254 *n*; **19:** 335 *n*, 341, 358
—— Margaret, wife of John, **19:** 27
—— Richard, **1:** 212 *n*; **13:** 308, 309, 313, 321, 328, 331, 342 *n*, 443; **19:** 170 *n*, 191 *n*; **24:** 231, 232, 245 *n*
—— Samuel, **8:** 253 *n*; **22:** 384; **24:** 154
—— Rev. Samuel Cram, **1:** 432
—— Sebas (*d* 1690), **8:** 251 *n*, 254, 255, 257 *n*, 259, 260
—— Susannah (Gray), wife of Joseph, **14:** 328 *n*
—— Thomas, **13:** 124, 125; **24:** 384
—— William, **25:** 101, 102
—— William (*d* 1810), **5:** 261, 274; **8:** 97, 98 *n*, 101; **11:** 307; **19:** 232, 233 *n*, 244 *n*
—— William (*d* 1828), **13:** 110 *n*; **24:** 380

Jackson (*continued*)
—— William (*d* 1836), **18:** 18
—— family, **8**
Jackson, Tracey & Tracey, **8:** 316 *n*
Jacob, ——, **13:** 87
—— (Jacobs), Benjamin, **4:** 56, 57, 68, 117
—— Rev. Henry, **22:** 131
—— Nicholas, **5:** 117, 129, 131
—— Thomas, **19:** 26
Jacobinism, **18:** 64, 65, 66
Jacobs, ——, **12:** 92
—— George, Jr., **10:** 13, 23
—— James, **17:** 278, 282
—— Margaret, **10:** 23
—— Rebecca, wife of George, Jr., **10:** 13, 23
Jacobson, Howard, **13:** 314
Jaffrey, George, **10:** 93 *n*; **14:** 382
Jakubec, Jan, **21:** 149 *n*
Jamaica, **4:** 463; **10:** 142; **11:** 225; Admiral Knowles and, **3**; New England troops sent to, **18:** 84–93
Jamaica Plain, **25:** 383 *n*
James, ——, **15:** 180; **19:** 284
—— Abel, **13:** 396, 398; **19:** 199 *n*, 242 *n*
—— Edwin, **6:** 308; **8:** 391
—— Eleazar, **3:** 383, 399
—— James Alton, **18:** 170 *n*
—— Philip, **3:** 399
—— Rev. Thomas, **12:** 121; **25:** 16, 21
—— William, **24:** 354, 405, 429
—— William (*d* 1910), **20:** 420
James & Drinker, **19:** 253 *n*
James I, of England, **6:** 17, 62 *n*; **8:** 354; **11:** 283, 292; **12:** 201 *n*, 266; **13:** 163, 230; **17:** 110; **18:** 132; **20:** 96, 102 *n*; **22:** 14, 30, 31, 37, 78 *n*, 86; **25:** 66; charters and land grants from, **1:** 186, 187, 218; **2:** 7, 8, 12, 17; **3:** 162; **12:** 110, 111 *n*, 257, 379; **13:** 22 *n*; **18:** 182; **24:** 207, 216, 217, 248, 249; Declaration concerning Sports, **8**; title of Baronet, **10:** 259; patents and monopolies, 304, 307, 308; **11:** 75; negotiations for marriage of sons, **12:** 373; and Separatists, **18:** 141; death, **22:** 62
James II, of England, **1:** 374, 422; **2**; **5:** 219; **6:** 81, 177 *n*; **7:** 294, 295; **10:** 158; **12:** 124, 208, 209; **15:** lx *n*; **17**; **20:** 28, 29, 30, 40, 46; **21:** 71, 292; **24:** 217; **25:** 391 *n*; adherents of, **10:** 385, 386; treaty with Louis XIV, **18:** 71–76; **20:** 24. *See also* York, Duke of
James City, Va. *See* Jamestown
James River, Va., **7:** 191, 396
Jameson, John Franklin, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5:** 298; **14:** 70
Jamestown, Va., **1:** 277; **6:** 365; **8:** 15, 16, 23; **19:** 407; **25:** 237; Rev. M. Dexter's paper, Some Differences between Plymouth and, **12:** 256–270
Jamieson, Neil, **7:** 396
Janes, Samuel, **25:** 163, 168 *n*
Janeway, Rev. James, **20:** 238
Janson, Charles William, **5:** 250
Jansson, John, **14:** 566
Japan, **14:** 147, 166
Jaquith, Harry J., **21:** 270 *n*
Jarvenin, John, **17:** 90 *n*
Jarvis, Col. ——, **11:** 214
—— Ann (Anna) Howard (Spooner), second wife of Leonard (*d* 1854), **6:** 385, 395, 401, 402
—— Edward Scott, **6:** 401, 402
—— Elizabeth Sparhawk (Spooner), wife of Edward Scott, **6:** 395, 400, 401, 402
—— Isabella Mary Hubbard, daughter of Edward Scott, **6:** 401 *n*
—— James, **3:** 17
—— John, **1:** 305
—— Leonard (*d* 1770), **4:** 87; **17:** 83 *n*
—— Leonard (*d* 1813), **6:** 401
—— Leonard (*d* 1854), **6:** 402; **13:** 138, 139
—— Mary Hubbard (Greene), first wife of Leonard (*d* 1854), **6:** 402 *n*
—— Rebecca (Parkman), wife of John, **1:** 305
Jauncy, James, **19:** 174 *n*
Jay, John, **5:** 321; **7:** 128 *n*; **10:** 241; **13:** 260 *n*, 261, 264; **17:** 325; **18:** 78; **24:** 248
—— Peter Augustus, **5:** 322
—— Sarah Van Brugh (Livingston), wife of John, **7:** 128 *n*, 129 *n*; **10:** 241
Jeffarel, John. *See* Gifford, John
Jefferds, Rev. Samuel, **1:** 300; **16:** 448, 454, 462, 469, 471
—— Simon, **1:** 301
Jefferson, Thomas, **1:** 253; **5:** 91; **6:** 353, 354 *n*, 357; **7:** 130; **8:** 31; **10:** 140 *n*; **12:** 269; **13:** 270 *n*; **17:** 163 *n*, 315, 333 *n*, 334; **18:** 66 *n*; **19:** 255 *n*, 267; **21:** 445; **24:** 181; **25:** 127; on slavery, **6:** 269, 379, 380; toasts to, **17:** 315, 350; **18:** 64
Jeffrey, James, **24:** 382, 417
—— Mary (Wilkes) Storke Hayley, wife of Patrick, **13:** 343 *n*
—— Patrick, **13:** 343 *n*; **20:** 268

Jeffreys, George, first Baron Jeffreys of Wem, **6:** 90 *n*, 391; **11:** 293
Jeffries, ——, **15:** 279, 297 *n*, 299 *n*; **16:** 597; **21:** 12 *n*
—— David, **16:** 580, 591, 597
—— John, **10:** 94 *n*; **19:** 346, 362; **20:** 269; and Land Bank, **3:** 50; **4**
—— Dr. John, **19:** 286
—— William Augustus, **19:** 367; **20:** 271
Jekyll, John, **8:** 168, 181, 182; **20:** 267
—— Sir Joseph, **2:** 345, 346, 352, 384, 385, 389
Jenckes, Daniel, **19:** 292
Jencks (Jenkes), Joseph, **1:** 201 *n*
Jenifer, Mrs. ——, **17:** 178
—— Daniel, **7:** 146, 147, 156, 368; **18:** 36
—— Dr. Daniel, **17:** 178
—— Dr. Walter, **7:** 128, 132, 371, 372
Jenings, Edmund, **14:** 262
Jenkes. *See* Jencks
Jenkins (Jenkings), Capt. ——, **25:** 303
—— Ebenezer, **25**
—— Edward, **24:** 154
—— Henry, **6:** 286 *n*
—— Howard Malcolm, **11:** 420
—— John, **24:** 149
—— Joseph, **25:** 288, 289, 294, 308, 322
—— Sir Leoline, **10:** 113; **17:** 3 *n*, 434
—— Nathaniel, **25:** 294, 308, 322
—— Richard, **1:** 91, 108
—— Robert, **19:** 314
—— Samuel, **12:** 90
—— Zaccheus, **25:** 294, 308, 322
Jenks, Rev. Henry Fitch, **8:** 2
—— John, **10:** 138; **17:** 159
—— Rev. William, **1:** 431; **19:** 156
—— family, **10:** 138
Jenner, ——, **15:** 180
—— David, **25:** 46
—— Edward, **6:** 90
—— Joanna (*d* 1772), daughter of Thomas. *See* Carnes
—— (Gener), Thomas, **14:** 214, 215, 216; **17:** 4
—— Rev. Thomas, **25:** 16, 21
Jenney, Charles Francis, Resident Member C. S. M., **24:** 1; death, **25:** 263
Jennings (Innings), Abraham, **6:** 27, 51
—— Rev. David, **18:** 223 *n*
—— Edward, **4:** 103
—— John, **25:** 343
—— Sir John, **8:** 180
Jennison, Samuel, **4:** 12, 13
—— Samuel (*d* 1790), **18:** 106 *n*
—— Timothy Lindall, **25:** 247
—— William, **4:** 13, 14; **5:** 75; **13:** 51
—— Rev. William (H. C. 1724), **16:** 484
Jennour, Rev. Daniel, **13:** 40 *n*
Jenny, Israel, **7:** 175, 176
Jennys, Richard, **4:** 27
Jenyns, Soame, **24:** 224, 231
Jenyson. *See* Jennison
Jepson, Benjamin, **8:** 86 *n*
—— Mary, **12:** 301
—— William, **18:** 137
Jermyn, Thomas, second Baron Jermyn of St. Edmundsbury, **14:** 211
Jermyn de Norff, Johis, **1:** 353
Jersey, Earl of. *See* Villiers, George Bussy
Jersey, East and West. *See* New Jersey
Jersey, Island of, **5:** 214, 215
Jervoice, Lucy, daughter of Richard. *See* Holworthy
—— Richard, **13:** 169
Jesso. *See* Yezo
Jesuits, **8:** 216; **21:** 61, 62; **25:** 181 *n*, 186–188, 191 *n*, 214
Jett, Thomas, **8:** 120
Jevons, Mary Catharine, **6:** 444
—— William Stanley, **6:** 444 *n*
Jewell, John, **4:** 64
Jewett, Rev. David, **16:** 626
—— Rev. Jedidiah, **15:** 294; **16:** 514; **24:** 310, 312
—— John Punchard, **6:** 235 *n*
—— Joseph (*d* 1661), **15:** 53, 216, 245, 251, 283
—— Joseph (*d* 1747), **15:** 292, 293, 295, 297
—— Joshua, **17:** 276, 282
Jews, **8:** 344; **11:** 379; **19:** 125, 127, 236; theory of descent of Indians from, **14:** 178, 179; **20:** 88, 96
Joanes. *See* Jones
Jocelyn. *See also* Josselyn
—— Abraham, **21:** 310
—— Henry, **1:** 277, 284, 285; **10:** 371; **16:** 5; **21:** 310 *n*; **25:** 16, 21
Jogand-Pagès, Gabriel Antoine, **21:** 142, 143
John, of England, **6:** 332; **12:** 370; **24:** 16
Johns, Jehial, **11:** 15
Johnson, Capt. ——, **19:** 224 *n*; **25:** 107
—— Abigail, **3:** 59
—— Abigail (Oliver), wife of James, **11:** 315
—— Rev. Alfred (*d* 1837), **24:** 34
—— Alfred (*d* 1852), **19:** 35

Johnson (*continued*)
—— Alfred, Resident Member C. S. M., **18:** 103; Registrar, **19:** 7. *Communications:* D. Webster's Visits to Belfast, Me., **24:** 34; Annals of Belfast, Me., 195; Maine as Massachusetts frontier, 313; Monuments and Memorials on Sites of Early Settlements, **25:** 237; Memoir of H. H. Edes, 400–410; Forts and other Evidences of Early Occupancy in Maine, 427
—— Andrew, **10:** 106
—— Lady Arbella (Clinton), wife of Isaac, **11:** 377; **12:** 193; **14:** 115; **17:** 322, 341; **19:** 417 *n*
—— Benjamin, **4:** 92; **15:** 300, 301
—— Benjamin (*d* 1756), **17:** 276, 282
—— Charles Willison, **25:** 416, 417
—— Daniel, **10;** 42, 43, 46–48; **14:** 39
—— Edward, **5:** 180 *n*
—— Edward (*d* 1672), **5:** 117, 127, 130, 131; **12:** 21, 22, 40, 325; **14:** 224 *n*; **21:** 17 *n*, 85 *n*; his Wonder-Working Providence, **1:** 31, 119 *n*, 123, 391, 395; **3:** 157, 160; **8:** 25; **12:** 15; **17:** 365; **18:** 177 *n*; **20:** 90, 91, 94, 245; **21:** 14, 20; and H. C., **3:** 418, 424; **12:** 23 *n*; **15:** lxxiii, lxxix; **18:** 324; **19:** 276
—— Edward Francis, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 157
—— Elizabeth, **3:** 64; **10:** 23, 24
—— Rev. Francis, **1:** 236, 237; **17:** 392; **18:** 136; **22:** 15 *n*, 39, 40, 138; sketch of, 121, 134
—— George, **17:** 392; **22:** 135, 137
—— Henry Augustin, **6:** 226
—— Humphrey, **3:** 116; **21:** 313
—— Isaac, **2:** 10–14; **11:** 295, 296, 298, 326; **14:** 115, 116; **17:** 322 *n*; **19:** 417 *n*; **22:** 67, 68; **25:** 16, 21
—— Israel, **24:** 379, 387, 404, 410, 419, 429
—— James, **11:** 315, 319–322, 324
—— John, **3:** 117, 122, 125, 130; **13:** 289; **22:** 135
—— Joseph, **6:** 31; **24:** 414 *n*
—— Josiah, **17:** 276, 282
—— Rev. Lorenzo Dow, **1:** 269 *n*
—— Lucas, **24:** 386 *n*
—— Marmaduke, **5:** 391; **15:** 57, 59, 226, 228. *See also* Cambridge Press; Green, Samuel and Johnson, Marmaduke
—— Nancy (Atkinson), wife of Alfred (*d* 1852), **19:** 35
—— Nathaniel, **21:** 359
—— Ralph, **14:** 232, 233, 234
—— Ralph Cross, **19:** 35; **24:** 34
—— Richard Mentor, **13:** 104
—— Robert, **22:** 38
—— Samuel, **4:** 113; **19:** 35 *n*
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1772), **6:** 195, 196, 208; **17:** 70
—— Samuel (*d* 1784), **7:** 105 *n*; **17:** 130
—— Samuel (*d* 1899), Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13; death, **6:** 250; tributes to, 258; Memoir of, assigned, **7:** 209. *Communications:* Remarks on G. L. Goodale's paper, New England plants, **3:** 194; decision of Supreme Judicial Court affecting Old South Society, 264; Judge John Lowell, **5:** 49; Prince Library, 356
—— Sarah, **22:** 293
—— Stephen, **24:** 415
—— Thomas, **8:** 361, 362; **11:** 252, 259; **14:** 408; **17:** 278, 282
—— Thomas (*d* 1644), **3:** 182, 188
—— Thomas, Gov. of Md., **7:** 136, 172 *n*, 194, 195, 369; **17:** 191; **18:** 49
—— Thomasine Boys, wife of Rev. Francis, **22:** 135
—— William (*d* 1704), **10:** 15; **15:** cvii, 76, 255; **17:** 16 *n*, 18, 21, 23; **20:** 75, 77, 81
—— Rev. William (H. C. 1727), **16:** 584
—— Rev. William (Y. C. 1748), **10:** 412
—— Sir William (*d* 1774), **6:** 146; **13:** 417, 435 *n*; **24:** 57, 439
—— William Samuel (Y. C. 1744), **16:** 773
Johnston, ——, **8:** 268; **12:** 90
—— Alexander, **7:** 98 *n*
—— Andrew, **11:** 11 *n*
—— Augustus, **6:** 387
—— John, **6:** 13 *n*, 50 *n*, 61, 66, 67
—— Samuel, **12:** 92
—— (Johnson), Thomas, **3:** 62; **20**
—— Thomas (*d* 1767), **19:** 406
—— William, **17:** 53 *n*
Johnstone, William, first Marquis of Annandale, **8:** 179
Johonnot, ——, **4:** 19
—— Daniel, **3:** 242
—— Gabriel, **11:** 33
Johonnott, ——, **8:** 110
Jolliffe. *See* Joyliffe
Jolly, James, **13:** 186, 188; **14:** 135
Jomard, Edme François, **19:** 148; **20:** 348

Jon, Adriaan du, **11:** 294 *n*
—— François du, **11:** 294 *n*
Jonathan, Brother, the nickname, paper on, by A. Matthews, **7:** 94–119; discussion, 122–125.
Jonathan, Jonas, **25:** 37
Jonathan Postfree, by Lazarus Beach, **7:** 114 *n*
Jonathan's Coffee-house, London, Note on, by A. Matthews, **7:** 119–122
Jones, ——, **11:** 123, 128, 137; **19:** 354 *n*
—— Abiel, **20:** 372
—— Arthur, **13:** 391
—— Benjamin, **24:** 322
—— Benjamin (*d* 1718), **18:** 286 *n*, 287 *n*; **20:** 372
—— Benjamin (*d* 1768), **18:** 240, 270, 271, 286 *n*, 287 *n*; **19:** 52 *n*; **20:** 372
—— Cadwallader, **13:** 165
—— Charles, **12:** 97; **17:** 277, 282
—— Christopher, **7:** 401
—— Daniel, **3:** 385; **6:** 146; **25:** 37
—— Rev. David, **7:** 130, 131
—— Eli, **25:** 142
—— Elijah, **17:** 277, 282
—— Eliza. *See* Hersey
—— Elnathan, **19:** 160 *n*
—— Ephraim, **11:** 240 *n*
—— Ephraim (*d* 1787), **11:** 240, 241
—— Eunice, **19:** 355
—— Guernsey, **19:** 283
—— Hannah, wife of Elnathan. *See* Cordis
—— Hannah (Walker), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1718), **18:** 286 *n*; **20:** 371, 372
—— Henry, **18:** 258
—— Henry William, **17:** 278, 282
—— Rev. Hugh, **5:** 231
—— Isaac, **21:** 339, 345
—— Jedediah, **25:** 294, 308
—— John, **3:** 237; **4:** 13; **8:** 325 *n*; **12:** 235; **17:** 81; **20:** 238
—— Rev. John (*d* 1665), **25:** 16, 22
—— John (*d* 1690), **21:** 345 *n*
—— John (H. C. 1690), **15:** 81, 262; **16:** 828
—— John (*d* 1796), **17:** 278, 282
—— John Coffin, **24:** 338, 415
—— John Paul, **17:** 244; **18:** 27, 202; **24:** 390; **25:** 114 *n*, 144 *n*, 152–154
—— Joseph, **18:** 47
—— Joseph Seawell, **6:** 391, 392
—— Josiah, **14:** 395
—— Lucy, *See* Lee
—— Margaret, **10:** 20, 21
—— Mary, **19:** 343, 345. *See also* Bass
—— Mary (Hayward), wife of Ephraim, **11:** 240 *n*
—— Mary Anne (Faneuil), wife of John, **8:** 325 *n*
—— Nahum, **17:** 277, 282
—— Nathan, **24:** 201
—— Nye, **25:** 308
—— Rebecca. *See* Denny
—— Reuben, **11:** 48
—— Richard, third Viscount and first Earl of Ranelagh, **13:** 121
—— Rev. Robert, **13:** 124
—— Samuel, **15:** 270, 271, 291; **16:** 620, 688
—— Stephen, **19:** 356
—— Thomas (*d* 1667), **5:** 117, 130, 131
—— Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1741), **16:** 687, 693, 704
—— Timothy, **17:** 277, 282; **25:** 294
—— William, **17:** 367 *n*
—— William (*d* 1813), **17:** 370 *n*
Jonson, Ben, **5:** 243; **10:** 303 *n*, 304 *n*; **13:** 232, 233; his definition of a projector, **10:** 306–309
Jordan, ——, **20:** 68
—— Baruch, **22:** 279
—— Dominicus, **21:** 315
—— Mary, **22:** 195
—— Robert, **3:** 112; **10:** 371
—— Rev. Robert (*d* 1679), **21:** 305 *n*, 315; **25:** 17, 22
—— Samuel, **20:** 140, 145
—— Sarah (Winter), wife of Rev. Robert, **21:** 305
—— Thomas, **4:** 95, 97
Jose, Emily Motley. *See* Milliken
Joshua's Mountain, **18:** 241 *n*
Joslyn. *See* Jocelyn; Josselyn
Josselyn, John, **3:** 184, 193; **5:** 20; **6:** 61; **12:** 195 *n*, 384; **14**; **20:** 106 *n*; **21:** 310 *n*
—— Thomas, **4:** 19, 20, 118
Jost, Isaak Markus, **6:** 417
Joubleau, Félix, **7:** 330 *n*
Jouffroy, Théodore Simon, **7:** 265
Joung, Sir John. *See* Young, Sir John
Jourdaine, John, **24:** 153
Journal of Occurrences, **9:** 491
Journey from Boston to New Jersey, about 1688, **19:** 22, 28
Jowett, Benjamin, **18:** 333 *n*
Joy, Benjamin, **24:** 401
—— Charles Rhind, **18:** 317
—— Joseph, **6:** 219
—— Thomas, **11:** 310; **12:** 120

Joyce, George, **11**
—— Patrick Weston, **18:** 203
Joyce Junior, **8:** 89; **10:** 130 *n*; papers on, by A. Matthews, **8:** 90–104; **11:** 280–294
Joyliffe, John, **2:** 18; **11:** 320; **17:** 18, 35, 40, 45, 46; **20:** 48
Joyner, John, **25:** 381 *n*
Juan Fernandez, island, **12:** 198
Jubaque (Chebacco), **5:** 174
Judd, Ensign Asahel, **6:** 260 *n*
Judges, **2:** 20, 61; **8:** 40
Judkins, Eliza M., **21:** 258
Judson, Rev. Adoniram, **17:** 385, 389; **23:** 555
—— Rev. Ephraim, **22:** 360
—— Randolph, **3:** 61
Julian, George Washington, **8:** 384
Julien, Jean (John), **25:** 183
Juliker, John, **25:** 124
Jumel, Stephen, **10:** 61
Junior, use of, in pseudonyms, **11:** 293
Junius Americanus, pseudonym of Arthur Lee, **13:** 203 *n*
Junius, Junior, pseudonym of Rev. J. Allen, **11:** 294
Junius, Letters of, **11:** 294 *n*; **13:** 393
Jurin, Dr. James, **14**; **18:** 223 *n*
Jury, **5:** 67 *n*; **11:** 430
Justices of the peace, appointment, **20:** 20, 61; and Land Bank, **3:** 19, 20; **4:** 10, 12, 19; powers, **12:** 16
Justin, Ely. *See* Ely, Justin (H. C. 1759)
Jutau, John, **25:** 183, 200
Juxon, Sarah. *See* Byfield
—— William, **10:** 263, 384; **11:** 276 *n*

KACHLEIN, Peter, **7:** 277
Kane, Florance, **20:** 271, 272
Kant, Immanuel, **3:** 292; **6:** 437, 438
Kast, Thomas, **4:** 260 *n*, 261
Kay, Ann, **7:** 200
—— Nathaniel, **7:** 200 *n*
—— T. Belcher, **1:** 326
Kaye, Arthur, **11:** 66 *n*
—— Beatrix (Wentworth), wife of Arthur, **11:** 66 *n*
—— Grace, daughter of Robert. *See* Saltonstall
Kean, John, **25:** 378
Keane. *See* Keayne
Keath. *See* Keith
Keating, Rev. ——, **11:** 140
Keatinge, Maurice Walter, **21:** 166 *n*
Keayne, Anna, daughter of Benjamin. *See* Paige
—— Benjamin, **21:** 319 *n*
—— Hester, **15:** 250, 251
—— Robert (*d* 1656), **1:** 445; **5**; **10:** 353 *n*; **11:** 303; **12**; **21:** 13 *n*, 14, 319; and iron works, **1:** 196; the sow story, 392, 393; **21:** 415; bequests for public uses, **5:** 19; **8:** 18; **11:** 302, 308, 313; **24:** 9; and H. C., **16**
Kebby, James, **24:** 39, 40 *n*
Kechomaug, R. I., **15:** 275
Keckermannus, Bartholomæus, **15:** xviii
Keech, John, **8:** 155
Keeling, Samuel, **11:** 257
Keener, William Albert, **13:** 76
Keese, Elizabeth, wife of Henry, **6:** 215 *n*, 216
—— Henry, **6:** 215 *n*, 216
Keffer, Leonard, **4:** 235
Keffler, Abraham, **21:** 174, 175 *n*
—— John Sibert, **21:** 172 *n*, 174, 175 *n*, 178
Keideck, J. Jos., **25:** 140
Keith, ——, **11:** 177, 178
—— Rev. ——, **7:** 158
—— (Keath, Keth), Rev. George, **13:** 18 *n*
—— Rev. George (*d* 1716), **7:** 198; **14:** 279 *n*; **18:** 376 *n*
—— Israel, **8:** 292 *n*
—— James, **18:** 34
—— Rev. James (*d* 1719), **15:** 20; **22:** 108, 168; **24:** 151
—— Job, **4:** 108
—— Simeon, **4:** 108
Kekeewin, **20:** 336, 345
Kelby, Robert Hendre, **8:** 212 *n*; **13:** 97 *n*; **24:** 80
KELLEN, WILLIAM VAIL, Resident Member C. S. M., **10:** 180
Kelley. *See also* Kelly
—— Bethia, wife of John, **20:** 10 *n*
—— Elizabeth, daughter of John, **19:** 276; **20:** 10 *n*
—— John, **19:** 276; **20:** 10 *n*
Kellineck, Hannah. *See* Franklin
Kellogg, Lucy Cutler, **24:** 253 *n*
—— Stephen Wright, **7:** 96
Kellond, Abigail (Hawkins) Moor, wife of Thomas, **20:** 42
—— Thomas, **14:** 119; **20:** 42
Kelly. *See also* Kelley
—— Abiel, Jr., **4:** 92
—— James, **24:** 398

—— John, **24:** 414 *n*
—— Joseph, **11:** 399
Kemball. *See* Kimball
Kembe, Andrew, **20:** 88, 90
—— Thomas, **20:** 88
Kemble, Frances. *See* Butler
—— Stephen, **17:** 88 *n*
—— Thomas, **5:** 409
Kemp, James Furman, **20:** 404
—— Richard, **8:** 15
Kempe, John Tabor, **24:** 56
Kempster, Daniel, **15:** 185, 213
Kempton, Joanna, **23:** 547
—— John, **22:** 343; **23:** 551
—— Samuel, **22:** 298
Kendal, Duchess of. *See* Schulenburg
—— Rev. Samuel, **1:** 429
Kendall, Edward Augustus, **6:** 138, 140, 142; and Dighton Rock, **18:** 240, 245, 254, 258 *n*, 262 *n*; **19**; **20**
—— Jacob, **16:** 429
—— Rev. James, **17:** 311, 312, 319, 386, 389; **18:** 17, 21, 22, 143; **19:** 298; **23**; **24:** 130, 135, 137
—— Rev. James Augustus, **18:** 22; **22:** lix; **23:** 582, 583
—— John, **12:** 52 *n*
—— Joseph S., **8:** 134
—— Lydia Mason, daughter of Rev. James, **23:** 603
—— Sally, second wife of Rev. James, **18:** 22; **23:** 566
—— Sarah, first wife of Rev. James, **23:** 544
—— Sewall, **23:** 714
—— Thomas, **16:** 417
Kendrick, ——, **25:** 151 *n*, 171
—— Annia (Moulston), wife of Hugo, **1:** 353
—— Hugo, **1:** 353
—— Patrick, **12:** 92, 98
Kennard, Michael, **6:** 156
Kennedy, Archibald, **11:** 411 *n*, 412 *n*
—— Elizabeth, **22:** 186
Kennet (Kennett), White, **11:** 264, 269, 286
Kennett, Basil, **20:** 5
Kenney, Joseph, **4:** 20
Kenrick, Esther. *See* Mayo
—— George, **24:** 151
Kensington Stone, **20:** 314
Kent, ——, widow, **19:** 370
—— Abigail (Atherton), wife of Amos, **10:** 249
—— Amos, **10:** 247, 249, 250
—— Benjamin, **4:** 98; **11:** 27, 34
—— Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1788), **16:** 583
—— Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1859), **8:** 201; **23:** 578, 580, 584
—— Hannah (Gookin) Carter, wife of Richard, **3:** 174
—— James, **10:** 249
—— Jane (Moody), wife of Joseph (*d* 1802), **10:** 249
—— Joanna (Miller) Davison, wife of Richard (*d* 1689), **6:** 39 *n*
—— John, **14:** 395; **20:** 34, 59, 70, 72, 76
—— Joseph, **1:** 111; **11:** 291 *n*; **19:** 370
—— Joseph (*d* 1802), **10:** 249, 251
—— Moody, **10:** 249, 250
—— Richard, **3:** 174
—— Richard (*d* 1689), **6:** 39 *n*; **10:** 249
—— Richard (*d* 1740), **20:** 130 *n*, 131 *n*, 138, 141, 143
—— Sarah, daughter of Richard. *See* Atkins
Kent, Eng., **21:** 93
Kepler, Johann, **21:** 178, 179
Ker, John, first Duke of Roxburgh, **8:** 179
Kerker, Henry, **21:** 157 *n*
Kerry, Knight of, Maurice Fitzgerald, **5:** 204 *n*
Ketch, Jack, **11:** 294 *n*; **25:** 40
Kettell. *See also* Kettle
—— Ann. *See* Chapman
—— Samuel, **5:** 290
Kettle, James, **16**
—— Joseph, **6:** 114–118
—— William, **16:** 813
Key, R., **14:** 218
Keyn. *See* Keayne
Keys, Maj. ——, **19:** 361
Kidd, Capt. William, **5:** 67 *n*; **8:** 162; **19:** 110, 402
Kidder, Mary. *See* Miller
—— Nathaniel Thayer, Resident Member C. S. M., **19:** 1
—— Samuel, **16:** 429
—— Thompson, **13:** 158, 159
—— W. & T., **13:** 157 *n*, 181 *n*
Kieft, William, **8:** 17; **10:** 269, 270, 272; **18:** 175
Kiesewetter, Joannes Augustinus, **21:**145
Kilam, John, **24:** 408
Kilborn (Kilburn), Pelatiah, **6:** 199
Kilburn, John, **5:** 240
—— Samuel Smith, **5:** 95
Kilby, Christopher, **5:** 21
—— Thomas, **4:** 88; **16:** 540
Kilham, Hannah. *See* Lovett

Kilkenny, Ireland, **21:** 99
Killen, Rev. William D., **13:** 278
Killpatrick, Thomas, **6:** 32
Killroy, Matthew, **5:** 66, 70
Kimball, Benjamin, **17:** 277, 282
—— Harriet McEwen, **8:** 139
—— Jacob, **19:** 293
—— Priscilla. *See* Ames
—— Thomas, **4:** 14, 16, 18
Kimber, Isaac, **11:** 289
Kimberley, Eleazer, **17:** 275, 282
Kimberly, Thomas, **6:** 186
Kimble. *See* Kemble
Kind, Arthur, **1:** 363
—— Jane, wife of Arthur, **1:** 363–366
—— John, **1:** 358, 363–365
—— Rachel, wife of John, **1:** 363 *n*, 365
King. *See also* Ring
—— ——, **11:** 286; **14:** 231 *n*, 245; **25:** 106 *n*
—— Alice, daughter of John Alsop. *See* Davis
—— Benjamin, **22:** 343
—— Bithia, wife of Samuel, **22:** 219
—— Charles, **14:** 247
—— Daniel, **19:** 183 *n*
—— Dr. David, **20:** 324 *n*
—— Edward, **6:** 113, 118, 120 *n*
—— Edward (*d* 1807), **5:** 207, 208
—— Elizabeth, **22:** 186
—— Francis, **3:** 72
—— John, **22:** 343, 374
—— John Alsop, **13:** 293
—— Joseph, **22:** 197
—— Mercy, wife of Joseph, **22:** 197
—— Peter, first Baron King of Ockham, **2**; **8:** 179
—— Rufus, **3:**176; **8:**301; **13:**293; **20:**169
—— Samuel, **22:** 203, 219
—— Thomas, **15:** 172; **24:** 154
—— William, **3:** 63; **17:** 364
King Philip's War, **1:** 128, 129, 209 *n*, 288; **3:** 63; **5:** 293, 296 *n*; **12:** 125; **17:** 251, 254, 256; **18:** 186, 187, 245, 248; **24:** 36. *See also under* Indians, Philip, King
King William's War, **24:** 36
Kingiktorsoak, Baffin Bay, **20:** 314
King-Killers, History of, **11:** 289
Kingman, Joseph, **24:** 418
—— Nathaniel, **24:** 418
King's Bridge Cottage, play, **1:** 313
King's College, Cambridge, **10:** 194
King's Province. *See* Narragansett Country
Kingsbury, Frederick John, **21:** 169 *n*
Kingsly, Stephen, **5:** 122
Kingsman, John, **4:** 121
Kingston, church at, **22:** xxxiv, liv, lv; **23:** 580, 599
Kingston, R. I., **1:** 162 *n*; **16:** 604; **21:** 295 *n*. *See also* Petaquamscot
Kinnicutt, Lincoln Newton, Resident Member C. S. M., **14:** 141, 305; his interpretation of word Assonet, **18:** 241; death, **24:** 317; tribute to, **25:** 86
Kinsley, Steven, **21:** 55
Kirby, Francis, **12:** 107 *n*; **21:** 164 *n*
Kircher, Rev. Athanasius, **14:** 168 *n*; **21:** 116
Kirchewall, William, **2:** 171
Kirk, Richard Edward, **2:** 347 *n*, 350 *n*, 353 *n*
—— Thomas, **25:** 36
Kirke, Sir David, **12**
—— Gervase, **12:** 102, 104, 106, 193; **18:** 164
—— James, **12:** 104, 109 *n*, 111 *n*
—— Sir John, **12:** 104, 109 *n*
—— Sir Lewis, **12:** 102, 104, 107–109, 111 *n*, 193
—— Mary, daughter of Sir John. *See* Radisson
—— Percy, **1:** 374; **12:** 124; **20:** 24
—— Sarah (Andrews), wife of Sir David, **12:** 106, 108 *n*, 110
—— Thomas, **12**
Kirkland, Elizabeth (Cabot), wife of Rev. John Thornton, **6:** 447, 448
—— Rev. John Thornton, **6:** 101, 416, 447, 448; **12:** 273, 333, 334, 337, 338, 363, 364, 366; **17:** 315, 385, 389; **23:** 558; **25:** 227 *n*; and H. C., **13:** 153, 154, 155, 159, 160, 180 *n*; **15:** cxx; **18:** 365 *n*; **21:** 258 *n*, 371, 372 *n*
Kirkman, Francis, **11:** 196
Kirkpatrick, John, **19:** 183 *n*
Kirwin, Peter, **17:** 174
Kissites, **6:** 131. *See also* Sandemanians
Kitchen, Edward, **16:** 858
Kitt, ——, **12:** 92
Kittell. *See* Kettle
Kitterman, John, **11:** 14
Kittery, Me., **1:** 277, 301, **15:** 223; **17:** 252; **19:** 192 *n*; **21:** 307
Kittredge, Rev. Frank Edward, **20:** 403
—— George Lyman, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 20; translates Latin documents, **2:** xxviii; President C. S. M., **7:** 52; address from this Society to American Philosophical Society, **10:**

330; tributes to, on retirement as President, **11:** 329, 334–336; writes inscriptions on Hutchinson doorway, **19:** 434. *Communications:* Gorham papers, **3:** 243, 430; on H. C. Theses of 1663, **5:** 339; E. Holyoke's bookplate, **7:** 126; Bourne papers, 202; the word martinet, 202; H. More, **8:** 235; alchemy in New England, **265**; letter of S. Lee, **10:** 32; **14:** 142–186; N. Bowditch and J. Gummere, **10:** 82; barberry bushes and wheat, **11:** 95–97; J. Boyle, **12:** 100; G. Stirk, Minister, **13:** 16–59; Dr. W. Ames, 60–69; G. Stirk (H. C. 1646), 96, 145; Irish song relating to Washington, 254–259; Lady Holworthy, **14:** 44; C. Mather's Election into the Royal Society, 81–114, 134; letters of S. Sewall and S. Lee, 142–186; Ninnicraft, 191; Further Notes on C. Mather and the Royal Society, 281–292; the word Puritan and witchcraft, **17:** 393; Pope Night ceremonies, London, 1678, **18:** 12–14; A. Brooks, 78; F. L. Gay, 230–232; letter of C. Mather, 384; cast of Dighton Rock, **19:** 65; letter of B. Colman, 365; Dr. R. Child the Remonstrant, **21:** 1–146
—— Joseph, **24:** 408
Knap, Rev. ——, **7:** 108
—— John, **16:** 429
Knapp, Rev. Frederick Newman, **23:** 714
—— John Francis, **5:** 291
—— Joseph Jenkins, Jr., **5:** 291
—— Rev. Joshua, **22:** 362
Kneeland, Elizabeth (Holyoke), wife of William, **8:** 311 *n*, 312, 322; **24:** 171
—— John, **6:** 53 *n*
—— Joseph, **24:** 172
—— Mary, daughter of William. *See* Hedge
—— Prudence, daughter of John, **6:** 53 *n*
—— Samuel, **8:** 385
—— Samuel (*d* 1769), **4**; **9**; **17:** 119 *n*, 217 *n*. *See also* Green, Bartholomew, and Samuel Kneeland
—— Samuel (H. C. 1743), **16:** 713, 728
—— Samuel, and Timothy Green, **4:** 248–258, 378–415; **5:** 111 *n*; **9:** 442, 443, 448, 459, 460; **21:** 285, 286 *n*, 289, 291, 292. *See also* Green, Timothy (*d* 1763)
—— William, **8:** 312 *n*; **14:** 34; and H. C., **19:** 8, 262, 290; **24:** 170 *n*, 171, 174; **25:** 250, 356, 359
Kneller, Sir Godfrey, **6:** 174 *n*
Knibloe, Rev. Ebenezer, **11:** 50, 51
Knies, John, **11:** 50, 51
—— Michael, **11:** 50, 51
—— Susannah (Young), wife of Michael, **11:** 50, 51
—— Thomas Y., **11:** 50
Knight, Christopher, **3:** 62; **20:** 39, 77
—— Dorothy, **12:** 329
—— George, **7:** 220 *m*
—— John, **7:** 282
—— Joseph, **5:** 51; **24:** 267, 268 *n*, 408
—— Mary (Price), wife of George, **7:** 220 *n*
—— Richard, **5:** 128
—— Robert, **1:** 197 *n*
—— Thomas, **10:** 71
—— Rev. William, **25:** 16, 21
Knightly, John, **10:** 200
Knights, Mary, **3:** 59
Knights of the Golden Circle, **20:** 210, 228, 236
Knollys, Sir Francis, **12:** 48 *n*
—— Rev. Hanserd, **1:** 272; **25:** 16, 22
Knolton. *See* Knowlton
Know-Nothing Party, **1:** 433–435
Knowles, Benjamin L., **8:** 220
—— Admiral Sir Charles, **6:** 260 *n*; **12:** 164 *n*; **16:** 780. *See also* Knowles *v.* Douglass
—— John, **11:** 104; **17:** 171, 195
—— Rev. John (*d* 1685), **18:** 319; **20:** 197 *n*; **25:** 16, 22; and H. C., **8:** 194, 195; **11:** 336, 337, 338, 341; **20:** 196, 197, 198; **21:** 369 *n*
—— Thomas, **20:** 197 *n*. *See* Knowles, Rev. John
Knowles *v.* Douglass, Notes on the Libel Suit of, by J. Noble, **3:** 213–240, 405
Knowles Riot, **3:** 213
Knowlton, John (*d* 1653), **5:** 173, 174
—— John (*d* 1684), **5:** 173, 174, 175 *n*
—— Joseph, **24:** 357, 361, 408, 429
—— Marcus Perrin, Resident Member C. S. M., **7:** 262; Vice-President, **8:** 6; tribute to, **20:** 254
—— (Knolton), Nathaniel, **9:** 453
—— William, **5:** 173, 174
Knox, Capt. ——, **25:** 107
—— Gen. Henry, **1:** viii *, 249, 251, 254 *n*, 278 *n*; **5:** 54, 196 *n*, 349; **6:** 75 *n*; **7:** 193; **11:** 6 *n*, 9 *n*; **13:** 99; and Society of the Cincinnati, **1:** 239–244, 250; **3:** 144; letters, **5:** 224; **8:** 283
—— Rev. John, **8:** 344; **11:** 55

Knox (*continued*)
—— Lucy (Flucker), wife of Henry, **7:** 193, 194
—— William, **4:** 102
Knyphausen, Baron Wilhelm von, **8:** 122, 123, 124
Kopp, Hermann, **21:** 141
Kossuth, Louis, **1:** 434; **6:** 429; **19:** 37
Kyd. *See* Kidd
Kyn, Annika. *See* Baynton

LA BARRE, Antoine le Fèvre de, **8:** 281 *n*, 282 *n*; **18:** 74, 75
Laborde, Léon de, **18:** 268 *n*
Labourne, Alexander, **8:** 154 *n*
Labrador, **13:** 447
Labre, Ven. Benedict Joseph, **25:** 130, 138, 214
La Broquerie. *See* Boucher
La Cadie. *See* Acadia
Lacaze, ——, **18:** 54
Lacey, Mary, **10:** 24
Lackey, William, **14:** 406
Lacky, Ephraim, **24:** 397
Laco. *See* Higginson, Stephen (*d* 1828)
Lacoites, **17:** 339
Laconia, N. H., **12:** 372; **18:** 165
Laconia Company, **18:** 163
Lacroze, Mathurin Veyssière de, **18:** 290; **19:** 97
Ladd, Matilda L. (Belches), **25:** 236
Ladies Calling, The, **14:** 240–246, 249, 253
La E——, François de, **25:** 178
Lafayette, Marie Paul Joseph Roch Ives Gilbert de Motier, Marquis de, **1:** 254 *n*; **6:** 318; **7:** 129 *n*, 158, 187, 191; **8:** 124; **10:** 320, 321, 325–328; **13:** 127; **17:** 185; **18:** 5; remarks on Gen. Hull and, by H. H. Edes, 365–369
Lafitau, Joseph François Édouard, **20:** 330
Lafitte, Mark, **24:** 375, 407, 412
La Frenière. *See* Hertel
Lahb. *See* Lobb
Lahontan, Louis Armand Lom d'Arce, Baron de, **18:** 74; **19:** 116
Laighton. *See* Leighton
Laing, Samuel, **20:** 298, 302 *n*, 322, 356, 358
Laiton. *See* Leighton
Lake, ——, wife of Henry, **10:** 21
—— Capt. ——, **15:** 21
—— Anne (Bibye), wife of Sir Edward, **6:** 192 *n*
—— Sir Bibye, **6:** 192
—— Sir Edward, **6:** 192 *n*
—— Henry, **10:** 21
—— Thomas, **18:** 176; **20:** 265; **21:** 171
Lake Champlain, **18:** 164
Lake George, N. Y., **13:** 435 *n*
Lake of the Woods. *See* Woburn, Horn Pond
Lake Utah, **8:** 393
Lakeman, James Fuller, **24:** 328 *n*
—— Richard, **24:** 357, 407, 429
—— William, **24:** 407
Lakenham (Lakingham). *See under* Plymouth
La Live de Jully, Ange Laurent de, Marquis de Removille, **7:** 330
Lallement, Charles, **12:** 107 *n*; **14:** 176, 185
La Luzerne, Anne César, Chevalier de, **1:** 248; **13:** 113; **14:** 260
Lamar, ——, wife of Lewis, **7:** 343
Lamb, Charles, **12:** 159
—— George, **11:** 250; **21:** 251
—— Joshua (*d* 1690), **3:** 61; **6:** 324, 326–328
—— Joshua (*d* 1722), **17:** 275, 282
—— Martha Joanna Reade, **10:** 266, 267 *n*; **11:** 438
—— Sir Matthew, **24:** 244 *n*
Lambarde, William, **21:** 213
Lambe, John, **3:** 61. *See* Lamb, Joshua (*d* 1690)
—— Sir John, **8:** 364, 365, 371
Lambert, ——, **11:** 125
—— Bernard, **25:** 140
—— Edna or Edney. *See* Bayly
—— Samuel, **8:** 177, 178
—— Thomas, **16**
—— William, **8:** 168; **21:** 278 *n*
Lamberton, George, **18:** 168
—— John Porter, **11:** 281, 282, 294 *n*, 295 *n*
Lamberville, Jean de, **18:** 74, 75
La Moyeur, Dr. ——, **7:** 389; **17:** 183, 184, 186, 188, 190
Lamplugh, Thomas, **13:** 124
Lampson, Amos, **17:** 276, 282
Lamson, Rev. Alvan, **17:** 298 *n*, 362, **376**
—— Benjamin, **24:** 408
—— Thomas, **17:** 277, 282
Lancashire, Eng., **8:** 336–338, 345
Lancaster, Joseph, **14:** 294 *n*
—— Sewall, **17:** 278, 282
Lancaster, town, **1:** 23; **3:** 61; **17:** 253, 257, 264; **21:** 15

Lancaster, Pa., **19:** 196 *n*, 213
Lancastrian school, **14:** 294
Lance. *See* Launce
Land, **1:** 210; **4:** 309; **10:** 85, 86; **17:** 268; equivalent, **24:** 41–46, 51, 59
Land Bank (proposed), 1686, **5:** 96; 1714, **5:** 96; **10:** 88; **19:** 277
Land Bank, 1695, **14:** 211
Land Bank, Connecticut, 1732, papers, by A. McF. Davis, **5:** 96–111; **10:** 88; organization, **6:** 6–11
Land Bank, Essex County, 1741, **3:** 25; **5:** 317; **7:** 228; **10:** 99
Land Bank, Ipswich. *See* Land Bank, Essex County
Land Bank of 1740, Massachusetts, **1:** 213, 378; **3:** 33, 46, 49; **5:** 100, 111, 315; **6:** 168–171; **8:** 117, 131, 289; **10:** 95–99; **14:** 373; **19:** 272; paper on, by A. McF. Davis, **3:** 2–40; Land Bank papers, prepared by A. McF. Davis, **4:** 1–142. *See also* Silver Bank; Warrants, of distress
Land Controversies in Maine, papers by J. Noble, **6:** 11–59; **8:** 104–117
Land Embargo, **10:** 120, 121. *See also* Embargo
Land grants, provision for, in Province Charter, **2:** 26; in Sir E. Andros's commissions, 53, 66, 67; by Massachusetts in Vermont, **24:** 35–59; by Gov. B. Wentworth in New Hampshire, **25:** 33–38; how made, **17:** 262–269; **19:** 271; grants for support of ministry, **17:** 267
Land Security and Oil Patent, **10:** 286
Land warrants, issued by Gov. Andros, **21:** 292–362
Landais, Peter, **24:** 390; **25:** 152 *n*, 153
Landen, Peter, **24:** 337, 418
Lander, Daniel, **3:** 62; **20**
—— Ebenezer, **19:** 349
—— Frederic West, **24:** 139
—— John, **5:** 176 *n*
Landgrave, title, **1:** 188 *n*, 189; **3:** 414; **8:** 207
Landon, Benjamin, **12:** 176, 178
—— Charles Paul, **7:** 330
—— David, **12:** 176
—— Martha, wife of David, **12:** 176
—— Rebecca (Gridley), wife of Benjamin, **12:** 176
Lane, ——, **13:** 396, 398. *See also* Lane, Son & Fraser
—— Andrew, **4:** 38, 97
—— Edward, **3:** 89
—— Ephraim, **4:** 116
—— George Martin, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 20; death, **5:** 3; tribute to, 40; Memoir, by W. W. Goodwin, **6:** 96, 97–105
—— Gardiner Martin, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 20; death, **17:** 286; tribute to, 287
—— James, **21:** 281; **24:** 163
—— James Henry, **20:** 218
—— Jane, **12:** 339
—— John, **21:** 323
—— Mary (Wellington), wife of James, **21:** 281; **24:** 164
—— Oliver Wellington, **21:** 280, 281, 282, 283 *n*; **24:** 162
—— Ralph, **12:** 257
—— Susanna (Newman), wife of Oliver Wellington, **21:** 281
—— William Coolidge, Resident Member C. S. M., **3:** 405; quoted on H. C. matters, **7:** 324 *n*; **10:** 321 *n*; **15:** ci; **18:** 313 *n*, 324; **25:** 78. *Communications:* Dummer and Hollis's gift to H. C., **6:** 210; remarks on manuscripts by H. Hamilton, **7:** 331–336; letters of N. W. Appleton, **8:** 289; Rebellion of 1766 in H. C., **10:** 33–59; Harvard College and Franklin, 229–239; H. C. fence, 324; Lafayette and H. C., 325; E. Turell, **12:** 220–231; Gov. Hutchinson and H. C., 246; letters of Rev. J. Willard and J. Adams, **13:** 112, 113; Chauncy papers, 139; Journal of J. Jenks, **17:** 159; note-books of H. C. students, **20:** 147; view of H. C. about 1807, **21:** 257; The Building of Massachusetts Hall, **24:** 81–110; remark on chair of J. Monis, 148; Early Silver belonging to Harvard College, 165–176; A religious society at Harvard College, 1719, 309–312; New Hampshire's Part in restoring the Library and Apparatus of Harvard College after fire of 1764, **25:** 24–33; extracts from College Customs, 244; Manuscript Laws of Harvard College, 1642–1767, 244–253; Harvard commencement parts, 1759, 355–357
Lane, Son & Fraser (Frazier), **11:** 227; **13:** 396 *n*
Lang, Rev. Samuel, **13:** 17 *n*, 18 *n*, 20, 21
Langdell, Christopher Columbus, **3:** 406; **5:** 340 *n*; **13:** 76–79

Langdell (*continued*)
—— Esther, **24:** 381
—— William, **24**
Langdon, Mrs. ——, **12:** 95
—— Elizabeth. *See* Eliot
—— Elizabeth (Brown), wife of Rev. Samuel, **8:** 322
—— John, **14:** 18 *n*; **16:** 416, 428
—— John (*d* 1819), **11:** 385
—— Josiah, **17:** 276, 282
—— Mary (Greenough), wife of John, **14:** 18 *n*
—— Paul, **24:** 159, 160
—— Richard, **20:** 132
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1797), **1:** 425, 426; **6:** 132; **7:** 202, 326 *n*; **10:** 231 *n*, 416; **18:** 219; **24:** 160, 282; and H. C., **8:** 306 *n*, 309, 315, 320, 322; **10:** 239 *n*; **16**; **18:** 355; **20:** 151; on British in battle of Lexington, **24:** 271, 282, 284, 286
—— Sarah Sherburne. *See* Haven
—— Timothy, **14:** 18, 19, 42; **25:** 363 *n*
—— (Langdell), William. *See* Langdell
—— Woodbury, **3:** 131; **7:** 217 *n*; **11:** 401–403
Langdon Papers, **25:** 125, 128
Lange, Johann, **21:** 134
Langfear, Mrs. ——, **12:** 93
Langford, Nathaniel Pitt, **8:** 374–378, 398
Langham, Thomas, **15:** clx *n*, 207; **24:** 167, 175
Langley, Daniel, **20:** 37
—— Samuel Pierpont, Honorary Member C. S. M., **6:** 96; death, **10:** 277; tribute to, 409
Langloiserie, Charles Gaspard, **17:** 219 *n*
—— Louis, **17:** 219 *n*
—— Louis Hector Piot de (*b* 1695), **15:** clix; **16:** 632; **17:** 218–231
—— Marie Thérèse (Du Gué), wife of Charles Gaspard, **17:** 219 *n*
Language, English, **2:** xxvi, xxvii; **8:** 14; **15:** 26, 30, 189, 362, 382; proposed American Academy of, **14:** 261–264
Langworthy, Rev. Isaac Pendleton, **1:** 65, 414
Lanier, Sidney, **20:** 326
Lanman, Charles Rockwell, Resident Member C. S. M., **20:** 279
—— Elizabeth, wife of Samuel, **22:** 383
—— Samuel, **22:** 383
Lansdale, ——, **14:** 369 *n*
Lansdowne, Marquises of. *See* Petty; Petty-Fitzmaurice
La Pérouse, Jean François de Galaup, Comte de, **24:** 383, 384
La Place, Pierre Simon, Marquis de, **10:** 78
La Poterie. *See also* Leneuf de la Poterie
—— Rev. Claude Florent Bouchard de, **25:** 187 *n*, 191, 203, 207, 211; sketch of, by E. P. Merritt, 173–190
La Ramée, Pierre de, **6:** 277
Larcom, Edward, **24:** 415
—— Henry, **24:** 429
—— Jonathan, **24:** 404
Lardner, Rev. Nathaniel, **18:** 228 *n*
Laremit, ——, **8:** 154 *n*
Larimore (Larramore), Thomas, **3:** 76, 77; **18:** 84, 85, 87–92
Larive, ——, wife of Breckvelt, **25:** 200
—— Breckvelt de, **25:** 199–201
Larkham, Rev. Thomas, **25:** 16, 22
Larkin, David, **20:** 56
—— Edward, **6:** 46
—— George, **14:** 219
—— Thomas, **20:** 38
La Salle, Robert Cavelier, Sieur de, **18:** 74
Lasant, Jacob, **8:** 215
Lash, Nicholas, **15:** 273
Lasinby, Benjamin, **17:** 276, 282
Latham, ——, **4:** 19
—— Rev. Andrew, **15:** 200
—— Mary, **3:** 61
Lathrop. *See also* Lothrop
—— Barnabas (Barnaby). *See* Lothrop, Barnabas
—— Elizabeth (Checkley), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1817), **12:** 275
—— Rev. John (*d* 1653), **18:** 142
—— John (*d* 1715). *See* Lothrop, Barnabas
—— Rev. John (*d* 1816), **11:** 325; **12:** 275; **15:** 331, 332; **18:** 365 *n*; **19:** 81, 117 *n*, 128 *n*; **23:** 471; **25:** 143, 166, 223, 225 *n*
—— John, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115; on Council, **10:** 149; death, **13:** 146; tribute to, 147
—— Rev. Joseph, **1:** 429
Latimer, George, **24:** 126 *n*
—— Hugh, **14:** 237, 238
—— Lord. *See* Nevil
Latin, at H. C., **16**
Latitude, **12:** 191; **13:** 226–229
La Touche, Comte de, **24:** 383
La Tour, Mme. ——, **21:** 29 *n*
—— Charles de St. Étienne, Sieur de, **1:** 124, 356; **6:** 51 *n*; **8:** 156; **10:** 370; **12:** 107 *n*, 108 *n*; **19:** 394, 401

—— Françoise Marie (Jacquelins), wife of Charles, **8:** 152
La Trinité, Charlotte Denys de. *See* Boucher
Lauber, Almon Wheeler, **18:** 245 *n*
Laud, William, **1:** 178, 400; **3:** 43, 332; **8**; **10:** 5, *15, 263; **11**; **12:** 51, 109, 136; **13:** 22 *n*, 126; **14:** 44; **17:** 300; **21:** 8, 142; **22:** 86–88, 90, 91; **24:** 186
Laughton, Henry, **7:** 91 *n*; **11:** 346; **19:** 300
—— Sir John Knox, **20:** 44 *n*
Launce, Ann (Holworthy), wife of James, **13:** 161, 168, 179
—— James, **13:** 161, 168, 169
—— Mary. *See* Sherman
Lauranc. *See* Lawrence, John
Laurel Hill Association, Stockbridge, **8:** 240
Laurens, Henry (*d* 1792), **7:** 119, 121; **18:** 76; **19:** 178 *n*, 179 *n*, 256, 258; letter, **11:** 243
—— Henry (*d* 1821), **10:** 415
Lauzun, Armand Louis de Gontaut, Duc de Biron and Duc de, **17:** 185
Lavoisier, Antoine Laurent, **8:** 313 *n*
Law, John, **15:** 309
—— John (*d* 1729), **10:** 279–287
—— Jonathan, **16:** 573
—— William, **24:** 28
Law, **12:** 146; common, **5:** 74, 393, 404; international, paper on the beginnings of, in U. S., by T. W. Balch, **20:** 1–9. *See also* Laws
Lawrence, Amory Appleton, **3:** 416 *n*
—— Amos, **5:** 294; **12:** 336
—— Rev. Arthur, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 216; death, **12:** 353; tribute to, 354. *Communication:* Memoir of R. Wolcott, **11:** 347, 348–363
—— Daniel, **12:** 97
—— Elizabeth, wife of George, **25:** 402
—— Elizabeth, wife of William, **10:** 276 *n*
—— George, **25:** 402
—— Henry, **25:** 355
—— Jason Valentine O'Brien, **11:** 40
—— John, **8:** 409; **15:** 301; **16:** 429
—— Julia (Cunningham), wife of Rev. William, **12:** 307
—— Mary (Phillips) Munjoy, wife of Robert, **5:** 15
—— Robert, **21:** 308
—— William (*d* 1680), **10:** 276
—— William (*d* 1764), **15:** 281, 291
—— Rev. William (H. C. 1743), **16:** 762, 772; **25:** 250
—— Rev. William, Bishop of Massachusetts, **12:** 307; Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 20; anecdote of R. Wolcott, **11:** 354. *Communication:* Tribute to H. P. Quincy, **6:** 108
—— Zachery, **24:** 37
Lawrence, town, **24:** 138
Laws, blue, **3:** 157; Confiscation Laws of Massachusetts, by A. McF. Davis, **8:** 50–72. *See also* Massachusetts, Colony laws, Laws, Province laws
Lawson, Christopher, **1:** 275 *n*
—— Rev. Deodat, **14:** 359, 409; **22:** 73, 176
—— James, **18:** 32, 37
—— John, **8:** 25, 215 *n*
Lawton, Adam, Jr., **7:** 201
—— Elizabeth. *See* Nichols
—— Frederick, Resident Member C. S. M., **24:** 156
—— Giles, **7:** 201 *n*
—— Jeremiah, **7:** 200
—— Martha (Slocum), wife of Adam, Jr., **7:** 201 *n*
Layard, Sir Austen Henry, **6:** 417
Layes, Martha, **21:** 358
Laythorp (Laythrop). *See* Lothrop
Lea, James Henry, **7:** 97, 125 *n*; **10:** 68
—— Philip, **20:** 42, 43 *n*
Leach. *See also* Leche
—— Benjamin, **24:** 400
—— Catherine. *See* Groves
—— David, **4:** 101
—— Henry Goddard, **13:** 254 *n*
—— John, **24**
—— John (*d* 1799), **6:** 80; **11:** 216, 224; **25:** 236, 403
—— Nathan, **24:** 343, 365, 375, 407, 413, 414, 430
—— Robert, **24:** 408
—— Sarah (Coffin), wife of John (*d* 1799), **25:** 402, 403
—— William, **24:** 322, 358, 413
Leacroft, Jane, **13:** 56
Lead, **12:** 156; mines, **18:** 177 *n*; **21:** 92, 99, 112, 113
Leadbetter, Henry, **16:** 851
—— Israel, **15:** 270
Leader, ——, **14:** 126
—— Richard, **21**
Leake, Stephen Martin, **8:** 354
Leane, Henry, **21:** 345
—— Job, **21:** 345

Leane (*continued*)
—— John, **21:** 345
—— Samuel, **21:** 345
Lear, Tobias, **7:** 130 *n*; **11:** 191; **13:** 110, 111, 134; **18:** 39, 43, 51, 53
Learned, David, **4:** 108
Leatherby, Thomas, **21:** 326
Leavenworth, Rev. Mark, **22:** 307
Leavitt, Josiah, **16:** 608; **17:** 275, 282
—— Thomas, **1:** 275 *n*
Lebanon, Ct., **7:** 97
Le Baron, Francis, **23:** 543, 719
—— Lazarus, **17:** 300; **22**
—— Rev. Lemuel, **22:** lvi, 340, 359, 362; **23:** 536, 541, 542
—— Martha, **22:** 364
—— William, **22:** 383
Lebloud, Madame, **1:** 102
Le Borgue, Emmanuel, **3:** 162
Le Cain, Sarah. *See* Le Kain
Leche, John, **25:** 363–366
Lechford, Thomas, **5:** 144; **10:** 264, 265, 266 *n*; **14:** 174, 213; **18:** 161, 162; **20:** 246
Lechmere, Thomas, **3:** 247; **8:** 162, 168; **10:** 389; **14:** 364 *n*
Leclere, Charles, **14:** 272 *n*
Le Conte, Joseph, **6:** 452
Leddra (Lederay), William, **11:** 319; J. Noble on, **10:** 335–345
LeDespencer, Lord. *See* Dashwood, Francis
Ledwich, Rev. Edward, **19:** 77; **20:** 426
Lee, ——, **7:** 143, 144, 336; **11:** 29; **12:** 90; **24:** 342, 343, 367
—— Aaron, **24:** 408
—— Abigail. *See* Perkins
—— Arthur, **7:** 5 *n*, 390, 391; **13:** 113, 302 *n*; **14:** 259; **21:** 436; **24:** 248
—— Caroline. *See* Macrea
—— Charles, **7:** 166; **18:** 28, 36, 45
—— Charles (*d* 1782), **11:** 352; **25:** 374 *n*
—— Rev. Chauncey, **1:** 447
—— David, **17:** 276, 282
—— Deborah (Flint), wife of Thomas (*d* 1766), **8:** 88 *n*
—— Edward, **24:** 415
—— Eliza (Buckminster), wife of Thomas (*d* 1807), **7:** 222 *n*, 224
—— Elizabeth. *See* Hamilton
—— Elizabeth (Steptoe), wife of Philip Ludwell, **7:** 142, 143
—— Elliot, **18:** 44
—— Flora, **7:** 142, 143; **18:** 36, 37
—— Francis Henry (*d* 1913), Resident Member C. S. M., **10:** 145; ancestor of, **12:** 176 *n*; death, **17:** 143; tribute to, 144. *Communication:* Letter of J. Cabot, **11:** 98–101
—— Francis L. **17:** 404
—— George Henry, third Earl of Lichfield, **13:** 407
—— Hannah, daughter of Richard Henry, **7:** 182. *See also* Washington
—— Henry, **3:** 21; **4:** 16, 18; **19:** 340; **21:** 116
—— Henry (*d* 1818), **7:** 163, 164, 178, 368, 381; **8:** 286, 287; **14:** 62
—— Henry (*d* 1867), **7:** 225 *n*; **8:** 254 *n*
—— Henry (*d* 1898), **12:** 345, 346
—— John, **24:** 419, 430, 340, 370
—— Dr. Joseph, **14:** 27 *n*
—— Joseph (*d* 1802), **7:** 89, 90, 92; **8:** 88; **13:** 204; **17:** 96
—— Joseph (*d* 1819), **14:** 26, 27 *n*, 29, 31, 32
—— Joseph (*d* 1831), **24**
—— Lucy, **18:** 28
—— Lucy (Jones), wife of Dr. Joseph, **14:** 27 *n*
—— Ludwell, **7:** 154, 195
—— Lydia, daughter of Rev. Samuel. *See* George; Mather
—— Mary, daughter of Richard Henry, **7:** 182
—— Mary (Jackson), wife of Henry (*d* 1867), **7:** 225; **8:** 254 *n*
—— Mary Ann, wife of Nathaniel Cabot, **10:** 389
—— Mary Randolph (Custis), wife of Robert E., **8:** 119 *n*
—— Matilda (Ludwell), wife of Henry (*d* 1818), **7:** 163, 164
—— Mildred (Washington), wife of Thomas (*d* 1805), **8:** 268 *n*; **14:** 61
—— Nancy, **18:** 36, 37
—— Nathaniel, **11:** 233
—— Nathaniel Cabot, **10:** 389
—— Philip, **19:** 183 *n*
—— Rebecca. *See* Saffin
—— Rebecca (Phips), wife of Joseph, **8:** 88 *n*
—— Richard, **8:** 267 *n*
—— Richard Bland, **7:** 370, 371
—— Richard Henry (*d* 1794), **7:** 137 *n*, 154, 181, 183, 368; **8:** 120 *n*, 267 *n*, 268 *n*
—— Rev. Richard Henry (*d* 1865), **7:** 5 *n*

—— Robert Edward, **7:** 58, 239; **19:** 368
—— Rev. Samuel, **1:** 86 *n*; **8:** 246; **10:** 32; **11:** 341; **14:** 100 *n*, 154; **18:** 371, 372; **21:** 180; letter to N. Grew, with G. L. Kittredge's notes, **14:** 142, 145–153, 156–186; sketch of, 143
—— Sir Sidney, **11:** 288 *n*
—— Thomas, **19:** 102 *n*
—— Thomas (*d* 1766), **8:** 88 *n*
—— Thomas (*d* 1805), **7:** 137 *n*, 195; **8:** 268 *n*; **14:** 61 *n*; **18:** 44
—— Thomas (*d* 1867), **6:** 247; **7:** 222 *n*, 225 *n*; **15:** cxxxix *n*; **17:** 273
—— Sir Thomas, **13:** 120
—— Thomas Sim, **7:** 136, 352; **17:** 191; **18:** 49
—— William, **1:** 112 *n*
—— William Fitzhugh, **7:** 56, 58
—— William Phillips, **24:** 206, 207
Leech, John, **1:** 81
—— Larrenc, **1:** 81
—— Rev. William, **13:** 278
Leeds, Titan. *See* Titan's New Almanack
—— Duke of. *See* Osborne, Sir Thomas
Leeds, Va., **8:** 118 *n*, 120
Lees, ——, **18:** 41
Leet, Abigail. *See* Woodbridge
Leete, William, **11:** 353
Lefavour, Henry, Resident Member C. S. M., **10:** 328, 409; on Council, 412; President, **11:** 334, inaugural address, 364, 365; tributes to, on retirement from office, **17:** 291
—— Philip, **24:** 337, 430
—— Robert, **24:** 417, 418
Lefroy, Sir John Henry, **12:** 167, 170; **13**
Legaré, Hugh Swinton, **13:** 102, 103
Legends. *See* Myths
Legge, Edward, **12:** 198
—— William, first Earl of Dartmouth, **17:** 90 *n*, 153
—— William, second Earl of Dartmouth, **2:** 308; **5:** 57; **6:** 362; **11:** 198; **13**; **19:** 174; **24:** 269, 435, 436; **25:** 52, 127
—— William Heneage, sixth Earl of Dartmouth, **13:** 293, 431 *n*; **24:** 438 *n*
Leicester, **17:** 266
Leif Ericson, **20:** 304, 310, 317, 326, 373
Leifsbooths, **20:** 304, 317, 326
Leigh, Edward, **20:** 244
—— John, **13:** 109
Leighton, Thomas, **5:** 117, 131
—— William. *See* Frost *v.* Leighton
Leiter, Levi Zeigler, **14:** 276 *n*
Le Jeune, Paul, **12:** 107 *n*
Le Kain, Sarah, **10:** 77, 78 *n*
Leland, Charles Godfrey, **20:** 228, 236
—— Henry Perry, **20:** 236 *n*
—— Rev. John, **1:** 51
—— Dr. Phineas Washington, **18:** 241 *n*
—— Sherman, **25:** 141 *n*
Lelewel, Joachim, **20:** 302 *n*
Lely, Sir Peter, **6:** 393, **13:** 174; **12:** 237; **14:** 267
Leman, William, **11:** 272
Lemax, ——, **14:** 408
LeMercier, Rev. Andrew, **3:** 200, 242; **6:** 113 *n*; **17:** 119–120; **19:** 359 *n*; **25:** 177
Lemmon, Joseph, **14:** 396
Lenard, ——, **11:** 223
Leneuf de la Poterie, Jacques, 263 *n*
Lenglet-Dufresnoy, Nicolas, **21:** 141, 143
Lennox, Charles, third Duke of Richmond, **13:** 322, 349, 358, 446
—— Duke of. *See* Stuart, Ludovick
Lenox, James, **13:** 227, 228; **21:** 286
Lenthall, Sir John, **1:** 161 *n*
—— Rev. Robert, **10:** 268 *n*; **25:** 17, 23
Leonard, Rev. Abiel, **22:** 327
—— Abigail, daughter of Zephaniah. *See* West
—— Charles, **17:** 278, 282
—— Elizabeth (Caswell), wife of Uriah, **13:** 243
—— Elkanah, **3:** 20; **4:** 11, 101
—— George (*d* 1778), **3:** 20, 33 *n*, 46, 48; **4**
—— Rev. George (*d* 1881), **23:** 565, 595, 598, 599
—— George (*d* 1909), **14:** 354
—— Henry, **13:** 243
—— James (*d* 1691), **13:** 243, 244
—— James (*d* 1764), **7:** 93
—— John, **21:** 299 *n*
—— Rev. Nathaniel, **12:** 228, 229, 230, 231; **16:** 502; **23**
—— Samuel, **21:** 299 *n*
—— Solomon, **21:** 299 *n*
—— Thomas, **7:** 244; **24:** 155
—— Uriah, **13:** 242, 243, 244
—— Zephaniah, **1:** 176; **6:** 123 *n*
—— family, **13:** 243
Leopold Joseph, Duke of Lorraine, **10:** 202 *n*, 203
Le Roy de la Potherie, family of, **25:** 176
Lescarbot, Marc, **19:** 398

Lesley, ——, **13:** 426
Leslie, George Dunlop, **10:** 237 *n*
Lesslie, Rev. George, **16:** 750, 771, 781; **25:** 221, 225 *n*
Lester, John Erastus, **8:** 386
L'Estrange, Sir Hamon, **14:** 179; **20:** 88, 96
—— Hamon, **20:** 89
—— Sir Roger, **14:** 279; **24:** 313, 315
Lethered (Lethred), ——, **17:** 68 *n*; **25:** 7
Lethière, Guillaume, **10:** 240
Letombe, Joseph Philippe, **18:** 2; **25:** 178
Letter from One in the Country to his Friend in Boston, **6:** 84
Letter to an eminent Clergyman, **13:** 4, 13
Letters, worn as punishment, **3:** 55, 57; for printing, **15:** 20, 52, 57, 174, 175, 226
Letters from a Farmer in Pennsylvania. *See* Dickinson, John
Letters patent, **2:** xxi–xxvi; **5:** 104, 217, 219
Lettice, Thomas, **24:** 153
Lettsom, John, **1:** 27
—— John Coakley, **25:** 148 *n*, 155, 158–161, 166 *n*
Leusden, Jan (John), **14:** 228; **16:** 760
Leverett, ——, **20:** 201
—— Anne, wife of Thomas (*d* 1650), **13:** 95
—— Anne, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1650), **13:** 95
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Gov. John. *See* Cooke
—— George Vasmer, Resident Member C. S. M., **7:** 230; on Council, **8:** 6; amendments to By-Laws offered by, 405; bequest of, **19:** 373; **24:** 81, 112, 301; death and tributes to, **19:** 374
—— Hannah, daughter of John (*d* 1724). *See* Davis
—— Hudson, **6:** 334 *n*
—— Jane, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1650), **13:** 95
—— Gov. John, **1:** 87 *n*, 285 *n*, 287; **3:** 82; **5:** 359; **6:** 26, 89, 128; **7:** 22; **10:** 26, 384; **11:** 302, 309, 340; **13:** 95; **14:** 401; **17:** 336; **18:** 186, 187; **19:** 196 *n*, 374 *n*, 417 *n*; **20:** 196, 198, 201; **21:** 33, 67, 369 *n*; **24:** 67, 255; O. Cromwell and, **3:** 161, 163, 424 *n*; and H. C., 418, 461; **15:** lxxxvi, clxv, 218, 220, 221, 232, 236, 237
—— John (*d* 1724), **1:** 100; **3:** 323; **14:** 114; **17:** 138, 217; **24:** 7, 156, 254, 255; and H. C., **1:** 205; **3:** 449; **6:** 270; **8:** 130; **14:** 114, 313, 316; **16**; **17:** 65; **18:** 314, 326 *n*, 331, 332, 368 *n*, 372, 373; **20:** 202 *n*; **21**; **24**; **25**; marriage, **21:** 183 *n*
—— Margaret (Rogers) Berry, wife of John (*d* 1724), **21:** 183
—— Mary, daughter of John (*d* 1724). *See* Denison
—— Sarah, daughter of John (*d* 1724). *See* Wigglesworth
—— Sarah, daughter of Gov. John. *See* Byfield
—— Sarah (Payton), wife of John (*d* 1724), **24:** 255
—— Thomas, **19:** 264
—— Thomas (*d* 1650), **3:** 89; **6:** 25, 128; **11:** 306; **13:** 87, 90, 91, 94, 95
Leverett's Patent, Me., **6:** 27
Leverich, Rev. William, **22:** 70; **25:** 16, 21
Levett, Christopher, **6:** 22 *n*, 60
—— Josiah. *See* Leavitt
Lévis. *See* De Lévis
Levius. *See* Livius
Lewes, John, **10:** 271 *n*
Lewis, ——, **12:** 95, 98; **19:** 280
—— Charlton Thomas, **6:** 105
—— Rev. Daniel (*d* 1753), **1:** 444; **22:** lv, 226
—— Daniel (H. C. 1734), **16:** 595, 602
—— (Lewes), David, **25:** 308, 322
—— Edward, **24:** 150
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Ezekiel. *See* Gray
—— Elizabeth (Washington), wife of Fielding, **7:** 397
—— Elizabeth Mary Hooper, daughter of Rev. Stephen Christopher, **25:** 379 *n*
—— Ezekiel, **14:** 321, 395, 407; **17:** 224, 225
—— Fielding, **12:** 96
—— George, **24:** 150
—— George (*d* 1819), **25:** 267, 285, 304 *n*, 308, 322, 334
—— Isaac, **21:** 319; **25:** 335
—— James, **24:** 150
—— Job, **8:** 110
—— John, **4:** 20; **10:** 260; **25:** 308, 322, 334
—— John Daniel, **25:** 379
—— Joseph (H. C. 1724), **24:** 310, 312
—— Josiah, **25:** 308, 322

—— Mary (Greene), wife of Rev. Stephen Christopher, **25:** 379, 381 *n*
—— Meriwether, **8:** 388
—— Nathaniel, **25:** 301, 302, 308, 334
—— Peter, **25:** 322
—— R., **12:** 97
—— Robert, **11:** 133, 139, 142, 176
—— Rev. Stephen Christopher, **19:** 318; Sketch of, by E. P. Merritt, **25:** 362–381
—— Thomas, **24:** 150
—— Thomas (*d* 1727), **9:** 413 *n*, 440, 446, 447
—— William Bower, **25:** 379 *n*
—— Winslow, **10:** 80; **19:** 393, 398
Leworthy, Capt. ——, **25:** 98
Lexington, **1:** 164, 168, 176, 387, 423, 426; **3:** 329; **5:** 201, 220; **6:** 134, 319; **7:** 26; **8:** 51, 279; **12:** 249; **14:** 59; **19:** 192 *n*; **25:** 270 *n*; and H. C., **15:** 265; **16:** 430, 436, 457, 566, 621, 677, 681; Earl Percy's retreat from, by H. Murdock, **24:** 257–292
—— Green, **1:** 355
—— Hancock Church, **6:** 338
—— Monroe Tavern, **24:** 259, 263, 279
—— Town Hall, **6:** 339
Ley, Henry, second Earl of Marlborough, **12:** 14; **17:** 245
—— James, third Earl of Marlborough, **12:** 14; **17:** 245
—— William, **4:** 297
Leycroft, ——, wife of Richard, **13:** 45
—— Richard, **13:** 35, 45
Leyden, Mrs. John, **12:** 98
Leyden, Holland, **7:** 80, 81; **22:** 23, 80; Pilgrims in, **17:** 329 *n*, 350, 384 *n*, 392; **18:** 135, 136, 139; **22:** 21–43
—— Pilgrim press, **17:** 329 *n*, 384 *n*
—— St. Peter's Church, **7:** 81
—— University of, **13:** 115; **25:** 66 *n*, 68
Leynthall, Rev. Robert. *See* Lenthall
Libbey family, **21:** 326
Libel, **13:** 2. *See also* Knowles *v.* Douglass
Liberty, Va., **8:** 118 *n*
Liberty Hall, Va., **8:** 118 *n*, 269
Liberty, religious, in New England, **1:** 137; **2:** 22, 42, 54; Quakers as Propagandists of, in Massachusetts, by A. C. Goodell, Jr., 140–145; conditions in Maryland, **17:** 371; lack of sympathy with, **21:** 23, 88, 89 *n*
Liberty Song, **17:** 299 *n*
Libraries, **1:** 23; **10:** 140; **12:** 133; Circulating Libraries in Boston (1765–1865), by C. K. Bolton, **11:** 196–207; Old Boston Public Library, paper by M. J. Canavan, **12:** 116–132; Social Libraries in Boston, paper by C. K. Bolton, 332–338; early New England, notes on, by J. H. Tuttle, **13:** 288–292. *See also* Harvard College
Licentia deteriores, **14:** 146, 158
Lichfield, Earl of. *See* Lee, George Henry
Lidget, Elizabeth (Scammon), **1:** 86 *n*. *See also* Saffin
—— Peter, **1:** 86 *n*
Lidgett, Charles, **17:** 33; **19:** 160; **20:** 47, 48; **21:** 296, 298, 361
Lieutenant-Governors, commissions, **2:** 291–308
Light, ——, **10:** 222
Lightfoot, Robert, **7:** 91, 93
Lightning, **18:** 4, 7–9; **19:** 348; **22:** 214; **23:** 584
Lilburne, John, **5:** 67 *n*
Lillie, Theophilus, **19:** 226, 232, 244 *n*
Lilly, William, **11**
Limbree, ——, **3:** 383; **25:** 121
Lincoln, Abraham, **1:** 436; **3:** 166, 344; **5:** 374, 375; **6:** 434; **8:** 382 *n*; **10:** 103, 104; **11:** 369; **12:** 238; **19:** 422; **20:** 9, 212, 221 *n*, 225, 236
—— Dr. Bela, **25:** 151
—— Benjamin, **4:** 18
—— Benjamin (*d* 1700), **16:** 412
—— Benjamin (*d* 1771), **3:** 24; **17:** 79, 80
—— Benjamin (*d* 1788), **3:** 176
—— Gen. Benjamin (*d* 1810), **1:** viii*, 387; **3:** 176, 383; **6:** 78 *n*; **7:** 112 *n*, 158, 164, 192, 239; **8:** 123, 124; **10:** 253; **17:** 313, 324, 327, 335, 340
—— Benjamin (*d* 1813), **3:** 176, 179
—— Bridget, Countess of, **18:** 334
—— Rev. Calvin, **23:** 601, 714; **24:** 143
—— Francis Henry, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115; death, **14:** 69; tribute to, 70; Memoir, by H. E. Ware, 128, 129–133. *Communications:* Additions to list of historical societies in Massachusetts, **3:** 1; extracts from journal of Lt. B. Beal, 85, 86; letters of Webster, **7:** 228; papers relating to Hingham, **10:** 115–119
—— Frederick Walker, **3:** 399

Lincoln (*continued*)
—— George, **25:** 403
—— Hawkes, **25:** 402, 403
—— Rev. Henry, **23:** 554
—— Isaac, **16:** 462
—— James Otis, **3:** 176
—— Levi, **5:** 213
—— Mary (Otis), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1788), **3:** 176, 177, 179
—— Nathan, **21:** 411
—— Rev. Perez, **18:** 67
—— Rachel. *See* Ball
—— Sarah (Webb), wife of Hawkes, **25:** 402
—— Solomon, **8:** 42; **10:** 187; **14:** 129
—— Thomas, **24:** 155; **25:** 402
—— Waldo, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13
—— William, **19:** 332
—— William (*d* 1843), **1:** 37, 165, 166, 171
Lincoln, Bishop of. *See* Neile, Richard
—— Countess of. *See* Clinton, Elizabeth
—— Earls of. *See* Clinton, Henry; Clinton, Theophilus; Clinton, Thomas
Lincoln, town, **1:** 57, 356; **5:** 220
Lincoln, County, Me., **5:** 291; **6:** 14
Lincolnshire, Eng., **1:** 275
Lindall, Nathaniel, **16:** 594
—— Timothy, **14:** 396; **15:** cxiii; **20:** 129 *n*, 130 *n*, 138, 142, 143; **24:** 90, 91, 92, 104
Lindon, ——, **15:** 214
Linds. *See* Lynde
Lindsey, Theophilus, **21:** 264 *n*
Linklester, Alexander, **6:** 122 *n*
—— Keziah (West), wife of Alexander, **6:** 114, 122 *n*
Linley, Thomas, **20:** 20 *n*
Linzee, John, **7:** 3 *n*
Lippincott, Richard, **12:** 330
Liquors, **4:** 451; **10:** 124; **12:** 37 *n*; **13:** 429; **21:** 110; at H. C., **15:** 143, 148; **16:** 456, 471; sold to Indians, **22:** 146, 157, 158
Lisbon, Portugal, **3:** 74 *n*; **12:** 392
Lisle, Bridget, daughter of John. *See* Hoar; Usher
—— Francis, **11:** 306
—— Henry Maurice, **6:** 153
—— John, **11:** 291
L'Isle, Guillaume de. *See* Delisle
—— Laurence, **14:** 234 *n*
Lissa, Poland, **21:** 160, 161 *n*
Liston, Sir Robert, **11:** 234
Litchfield County, Ct., **11:** 16
Lithgow, William, **6:** 143 *n*, 151 *n*
Little, ——, **7:** 356
—— Ephraim, **24:** 150
—— Rev. Ephraim (*d* 1723), **23**
—— Isaac, **4:** 14, 16; **8:** 112, 116
—— Jack, **24:** 150
—— Moses, **17:** 277, 282
—— Nathaniel, **6:** 14
—— William, **7:** 282
Little Britain, N. Y., **11:** 11
Little Compton, R. I., **1:** 140; **16:** 579; **21:** 299; **22:** 298
Little Diamond Island, Me., **20:** 139 *n*
Littlefeild, John, **14:** 124
Littlefield, Dependence, **14:** 396
—— Edmund, **1:** 275, 276, 279, 284, 286; **8:** 129
—— Francis, **1:** 275 *n*, 284, 286; **8:** 128, 129
—— George Emery, **15:** lxxi *n*; **19:** 407; Resident Member C. S. M., **14:** 359; on E. Corlet, **15:** lxxiii *n*; on J. Glover, lxxiii *n*, **22:** xxii *n*; on site of Dunster's House, **15:** cvi; death and tribute to, **18:** 99. *Communication:* Elijah Corlet and the "Faire Grammar Schoole" at Cambridge, **17:** 131–140
—— John, **1:** 287, 288, 290, 291
—— Josiah, **1:** 295, 296
—— Mrs. William L., **20:** 324 *n*
Little London Directory, **13:** 170 *n*
Littlepage, Lewis, **7:** 145
Littleton, town, **23:** 579
Livermore, ——, **22:** 311, 316, 318
—— Daniel, **15:** 268; **16:** 413, 418, 430
—— George, **18:** 233; **21:** 286
—— Matthew, **3:** 260 *n*; **16:** 462
—— Samuel, **14:** 14, 17
—— Samuel (*d* 1727), **15:** 256; **16:** 410
—— Samuel (*d* 1803), **6:** 48; **11:** 397, 403
Livesey, Rev. Richard, **24:** 389 *n*
Living, cost of, **18:** 308; **20:** 167–171, 174–184
Livingston, ——, **7:** 134
—— Luther Samuel, **4:** 298
—— Peter Van Brugh, **7:** 134
—— Philip J., **24:** 239
—— Robert, **24:** 46, 48
—— Robert R. (*d* 1775), **12:** 244; **17:** 261
—— Robert R. (*d* 1813), **11:** 235 *n*
—— Sarah Van Brugh, daughter of William, **8:** 278. *See also* Jay
—— William, **8:** 278; **10:** 362, 365

Livingston, Manor of, N. Y., **3:** 412
Livius, Anne Elizabeth (Mason), wife of Peter, **25:** 126, 128
—— Peter, paper on, by L. S. Mayo, **25:** 125–129
—— Peter Lewis, **25:** 125, 126
—— Susanna (Humphry), wife of Peter Lewis, **25:** 126
Lloyd. *See also* Loyd
—— Ann, daughter of Bishop George. *See* Eaton
—— Byfield, **25:** 37
—— Bishop George, **25:** 418
—— Henry, **19:** 174 *n*
—— James (*d* 1693), **20:** 31
—— James (*d* 1810), **5:** 260; **19:** 287, 288; **20:** 267; **25:** 369
—— John, **13:** 255; **16:** 401, 503; **25:** 6, 7
—— Lodowick, **20:** 91, 93
—— Thomas, **8:** 221 *n*
—— William, **10:** 203
Loather. *See* Loder
Lobb, Jacob, **8:** 222, 223
Lobdell, Capt. ——, **8:** 172
—— Isaac, **15:** 256; **16:** 410, 413, 418, 430; **22:** 264
—— Joseph, **16:** 599, 644, 817
—— Sarah, wife of Isaac, **22:** 264
Lochry, Archibald, **7:** 276
Locke, David Ross, **20:** 236
—— John, and constitution of Carolina, **1:** 227; **3:** 414; **8:** 207, 208, 209 *n*; **12:** 211; influence in America, **1:** 423, 433; **11:** 211
—— Michael, **12:** 386 *n*
—— Samuel, **17:** 277, 282
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1778), **22:** 311, 312; and H. C., **7:** 324, 325; **8:** 291, 296, 298, 306 *n*; **10:** 41 *n*; **15:** cxx, clii, 115 *n*, 326
Lockwood, ——, **20:** 389
—— John, **5:** 248
Lockyer, Rev. Nicholas, **11:** 341
Locust. *See* Cicada
Loder (Loather), Rev. John, **11:** 338, 341
Lodewijk, Willem, **25:** 68
Lodge, Henry Cabot, on R. Wolcott, **11:** 361, 362; Resident Member C. S. M., **20:** 1; and Dighton Rock, 326 *n*, 383
Lodowick, Charles, **13:** 217
Loe, Mrs. ——, **14:** 123
Löffler, Ernst, **20:** 387, 389
Lörtscher, Elizabeth. *See* Hensler
Loftus, Capt. ——, **19:** 356 *n*
—— Adam, first Viscount Loftus of Ely, **21:** 115, 116
Logan, James, **19:** 278
Logan Gazette, Bellefontaine, O., **20:** 230 *n*
Lollards, **1:** 228; **17:** 374
Lomar, Stephen, **20:** 71
Lomax, ——, **7:** 373
Lombard, Barnard, **24:** 149
—— Jabez, **24:** 150
—— Joshua, **24:** 150
—— Peter, **24:** 186
—— Rev. Solomon, **16:** 553, 554
London, Eng., **1:** 159 *n*; **3:** 19, 44, 92, 94; **5:** 219; **7:** 103; **10:** 289; **13;** **14:** 162; **15:** lxxxv *n*; **16:** 504; and prime meridian and agonic line, **12**
—— Bishop of, **3:** 44; **5:** v; **11:** 75; Royal Commissions to, **2:** xx, 341–353, 381–390; **5:** 112–115. *See also* Aylmer, John; Gibson, Edmund; Juxon, William; Laud, William; Talbot, Thomas
—— Brownist Church, **1:** 236
—— Clink, prison, **12:** 161
—— Coffee Houses, inns, etc., **7:** 119–122; Jonathan's, note on, by A. Matthews, **7:** 119–122; **10:** 297, 304; Garraway's, **7:** 121; **10:** 296, 297, 304; Queen's Head, **11:** 380
—— Livery, **13:** 360, 361
—— Royal Exchange, **6:** 23 *n*; **7:** 121; **10:** 288; **13:** 170, 171
—— St. Anthony's Church, **11:** 270–272
—— St. Christopher le Stocks, Parish of, **1:** 353, 354; **3:** 91, 93, 94
—— St. Clement's Church, **7:** 103, 104, 162
—— St. John's Church, **18:** 276, 279 *n*
—— St. Mildred's Church, **7:** 104 *n*
—— Shops: Crown, **4:** 298; Golden Dragon, 298; Rose and Crown, 304
—— Sion College, **8:** 344 *n*
—— Streets, squares etc.: 'Change, **10:** 283–285, 288, 290, 297, 304; Great Queen, 228 *n*; Popes-head, **4:** 298; Weld, **3:** 332
—— Westminster Abbey, **7:** 103; remarks on a Visit to the Archives of, by A. McF. Davis, **14:** 202–212
London and Bristol Adventurers for Colonizing Newfoundland, **10:** 261 *n*
London Inquirer, **6:** 425

Londonderry, N. H., **1:** 298; **11:** 385, 403; **13:** 279
Lone Fishball, ballad, **6:** 104
Lonetown, Ct., **6:** 174
Long, John, **19:** 184 *n*
—— Robert, **5:** 118
—— Stephen Harriman, **6:** 308, 309 *n*, 311 *n*; **8:** 388, 391
Long Island, N. Y., **8:** 212, 319; **24:** 208; Palatine ship wrecked on, **8:** 220–222
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, **1:** 399; **11:** 330; **12:** 377; **14:** 295, 319; **20:** 313, 326; **24:** 118, 293
—— Isaac, **25:** 37
—— Rev. Samuel, **8:** 139, 143; **24:** 132
—— Stephen (H. C. 1742), **16:** 721
Longhorn, Thomas, **24:** 167 *n*
Longitude, reckoning, **12**; **13**
Longlazeree. *See* Langloiserie
Longley, Hannah. *See* Tarbell
Longloisserie. *See* Langloiserie
Longman, Thomas, **11:** 198–200
Longmeadow, **21:** 445 *n*
Longmore, Henry, **14:** 372 *n*
Longstaffe, William H. D., **11:** 62
Lonsdale, Viscount. *See* Lowther, Sir John
Loon, Johan van, **12:** 391
Loper, Jacobus, **20:** 38, 62, 63, 75
Lopez, Aaron, **19:** 187 *n*, 188, 232 *n*
Lord, Abigail (Warren), wife of Richard. *See* Woodbridge
—— Arthur, **14:** 268 *n*, 271 *n*, 273, 279 *n*; Resident Member C. S. M., **10:** 407. *Communications:* Pilgrims and Puritans, **17:** 392; J. Davis's edition of Morton's New England's Memorial, **18:** 17–26; letters of D. Webster, **19:** 298; signatures of Rev. J. Robinson, **24:** 63
—— Rev. Benjamin, **16:** 577
—— Elisha, **6:** 184
—— John, **20:** 33, 72
—— (Ford), Joseph, **22:** 235
—— Joseph (H. C. 1726), **16:** 477, 501, 504, 525, 540, 555, 560; **24:** 310, 312
—— Rev. Nathan, **1:** 447
—— Nathaniel James, **8:** 36
—— Otis Phillips, **3:** 265
—— Robert, **20:** 275
—— Thomas, **25:** 402
—— William, **20:** 34, 35, 73, 75
—— Rev. William Henry, **23:** 597
Lord Palatine, title, **8:** 206, 207
Lord Proprietor, title, **8:** 206–209, 211
Lords of Trade. *See* England, Board of Trade
Lord's Supper, **15:** 206–207; **21:** 22, 153
Lorimer, Rev. George Claude, **1:** 450
Loring, ——, **12:** 301
—— Aaron Kimball, **11:** 207
—— Augustus Peabody, Resident Member C. S. M., **8:** 201
—— Charles Greely, Resident Member C. S. M., **7:** 83; death, **8:** 2. *Communication:* Remarks on medal and coin, **7:** 210
—— Daniel, **19:** 356
—— Elizabeth (Prince), wife of Josiah, **19:** 332
—— Hannah (Jackson), wife of Joshua, **8:** 253 *n*
—— Rev. Israel, **1:** 417, 443, 444; **15:** 366, 368, 371; **19:** 334, 338, 344, 347
—— James Spear, **5:** 288
—— John, **16:** 543, 571
—— Jonathan (*d* 1752), **19:** 332, 336, 338, 352, 356, 358, 361
—— Jonathan (*d* 1784), **16:** 636, 708
—— Joseph, **5:** 262; **24:** 264, 265
—— Joshua, **8:** 253 *n*, 299 *n*
—— Joshua (*d* 1781), **17:** 96
—— Josiah, **19:** 332
—— Nathaniel, **6:** 118
—— Otis, **25:** 325, 326
—— Thomas, **14:** 395
Loring & Sampson, **11:** 231
Lorphelin, Peter, **3:** 60; **11:** 311 *n*
Lorraine, Duke of. *See* Leopold Joseph
Lort, Rev. Michael, and Dighton Rock, **18**; **19:** 58, 62, 65, 72, 75, 76, 109, 119; **20:** 293 *n*, 308, 375, 376
Loskiel, Georg Heinrich, **20:** 331
Lossing, Benson John, **11:** 421, 439, 440; **19:** 120; **20:** 326 *n*, 350, 366 *n*, 377
Lothrop. *See also* Lathrop
—— Capt. ——, **25:** 317, 318
—— Barnabas, **2:** 18; **17:** 15 *n*, 32, 35, 40, 46; **24:** 150
—— Bathsheba, wife of David, **23:** 547
—— Benjamin, **25:** 308, 322
—— David, **22:** 360; **23:** 535, 537
—— Ebenezer, **25:** 288, 289, 302, 303, 308, 322
—— George Van Ness, **1:** 258
—— Howard, **1:** 258
—— Isaac, **22:** 219, 224, 230, 235, 244, 289, 290

—— John, **25:** 308, 322
—— Rev. John (*d* 1653), **22:** xxii, 64, 71, 72; **25:** 16, 22
—— Joseph, **24:** 149
—— Mary Lyman (Buckminster), wife of Rev. Samuel Kirkland, **7:** 222 *n*
—— Melatiah, **24:** 150
—— Nathaniel, **25:** 308, 334
—— Rev. Samuel Kirkland, **1:** 434; **7:** 222 *n*
—— Seth, **25:** 289, 308, 334
—— Thomas, **1:** 81; **21:** 55, 56; **24:** 150
—— Thornton Kirkland, Resident Member C. S. M., **8:** 121; on Council, 404; death, **17:** 143; tribute to, 144
Lott, Abraham, **10:** 73
Lotteries, **3:** 36; **4:** 55, 58, 59, 61, 63, 64; **13:** 154–159, 181 *n*; **14:** 15, 37; **20:** 23
Lotze, Rudolf Hermann, **6:** 101, 438
Loud, Jacob Hersey, **23:** 592, 597, 711–713, 715, 717
—— William, **6:** 31
Loudon, John, **15:** 309, 314–316
Loudoun, Earl of. *See* Campbell, John
Loud's Island, Me., **6:** 68, 70
Louis XIII, of France, **1:** 356; **12:** 101, 102, 369, 373, 374 *n*, 381, 392; **13:** 227; **19:** 401
Louis XIV, of France, **10:** 201–203; **13:** 216, 217; **21:** 423; **24:** 246; treaty with James II of England, **18:** 71–76
Louis XV, of France, **6:** 205, 264; **8:** 282 *n*; **13:** 416
Louis XVI of France, **10:** 242, 256; **13:** 97, 257, 258, 263
Louisburg, Nova Scotia, **1:** 270; **10:** 74; **16:** 763; **25:** 123; expedition against, 1745, **1:** 300; **3:** 214, 224, 225, 323; **5:** 319, 320, 349; **6:** 404; **12:** 240; 1758, **13:** 413, 435, 448; **19:** 23, 418
—— Cross, at H. C., **1:** 269; **6:** 246; **14:** 267
Louisiana Purchase, **17:** 316, 340, 341
Love, Susanna (Bennet), wife of John, **6:** 121
—— Rev. William DeLoss, Jr., **5:** 168; **13:** 412 *n*
Lovel, ——, **19:** 344
Lovelace, Francis, **18:** 183 *n*, 184; **19:** 196 *n*
—— William, **19:** 461
Loveland, Thomas, **6:** 68 *n*
Lovell. *See also* Lovewell
—— ——, **15:** 305 *n*. *See* Lovewell, John
—— Benjamin, **25:** 294, 308, 322
—— Cornelius, **25:** 289, 308, 322
—— Cornelius, Jr., **25:** 308
—— Jacob, **25:** 308, 322, 345
—— James, **15:** cxxv *n*; letters, **6:** 74–78; Note on, by A. Matthews, 79
—— John, **5:** 264
—— John (*d* 1778), **6:** 80; **16:** 514; **17:** 221
—— Mary (Middleton), wife of James, **6:** 74
—— Patience. *See* Wright
—— William, **25:** 308
Lovell papers, **19:** 365
Loveridge, Rev. William, **5:** 389
Lovering, Joseph, **1:** 334; **6:** 104
—— Rev. Joseph Foster, **1:** 438; 450
Love's Pilgrimage, a Story, **17:** 370 *n*
Lovet, John, **1:** 81
Lovett, ——, **17:** 350
—— Benjamin, **24; 25:** 101, 102
—— Benjamin (*d* 1804), **24**
—— Eleonora (Cleaves), wife of Benjamin, **24:** 360 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Herrick), wife of John, **5:** 212 *n*
—— Hannah (Kilham), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1804), **24:** 346 *n*
—— James, **24:** 357, 408
—— James (*d* 1789), **24:** 360, 402, 408, 417, 420, 424, 430
—— James D'Wolf, **13:** 80
—— John, **5:** 212 *n*; **24:** 322, 347, 348, 403, 411, 416, 418
—— Jonathan, **24:** 319, 322
—— Jonathan Herrick, **5:** 212
—— Mary. *See* Haskell
—— Nancy, wife of Jonathan Herrick, **5:** 212 *n*
Lovewell, John, **1:** 300; **15:** 305 *n*; **20:** 128
Lovewell's Pond, Me., **15:** 305
Low. *See also* Lowe
—— Arthur, **8:** 173
—— Cornelius, **24:** 239
—— Edward, **17:** 207 *n*; **19:** 402
—— Isaac, **19:** 244 *n*, 245
—— John (*d* 1724), **11:** 256
—— John (*d* 1801), **8:** 312
Lowden, James, **15:** 255; **20:** 276
Lowder, Henry, **20:** 62
Lowdon, James, **5:** 76 *n*
Lowe. *See also* Low
—— John, **7:** 133; **12:** 101, 103, 191, 193; **25:** 45

Lowell, Abbott Lawrence, Resident Member C. S. M., **12:** 352
—— Anna Cabot (Jackson), wife of Charles Russell, **19:** 37
—— Anna Parker (Lowell), wife of Abbott Lawrence, **12:** 399
—— Augustus, Resident Member C. S. M., **5:** 186; death and tribute to, **7:** 46; Memoir assigned to F. C. Lowell, 47
—— Rev. Charles, **3:** 400; **6:** 402; **12:** 334, 337; **13:** 139 *n*; **23:** 569, 576, 578, 579, 581, 588; **21:** 277, 278
—— Charles Russell, **19:** 37 *n*
—— Ebenezer, **5:** 194 *n*
—— Frances (Dunlap), second wife of James Russell, **8:** 136
—— Francis Cabot, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13; Memoir of A. Lowell assigned to, **7:** 47; death, **13:** 272; tribute to, by A. McF. Davis, 272; by Council, **14:** 70
—— Hannah (Jackson), wife of Francis Cabot, **8:** 254 *n*
—— James Jackson, **7:** 58
—— James Russell, **6:** 383; **12:** 308, 337, 341; **14:** 204; **20:** 323; **24:** 118; letters, **8:** 134–137
—— Rev. John (*d* 1767), **1:** 300; **12:** 228–231; **14:** 9 *n*; and H. C., **16:** 484, 502, 505, 513
—— John (*d* 1793), **3:** 297, 392, 393 *n*, 394
—— Judge John (*d* 1802), **1:** 423; **3:** 175, 393 *n*; **5:** 2, 12 *n*, 13 *n*, 213 *n*; **10:** 416; **14:** 9, 329; **17:** 315; **18:** 365 *n*
—— John (*d* 1840), **8:** 85 *n*; **12:** 334 *n*, 335 *n*, 336; **14:** 192 *n*; **21:** 371
—— John (*d* 1897), Vice-President C. S. M., **1:** 11; a founder, 12; to prepare Memoir of L. Saltonstall, **3:** 140; death and tribute to, 489; tribute by E. Wheelwright, **5:** 2; by S. L. Thorndike, 41–45; by J. Noble, 47
—— John (*d* 1922), Resident Member C. S. M., **21:** 231, 404; death, **25:** 92; tribute to, 257
—— John Amory (*d* 1881), **12:** 336; **14:** 192 *n*
—— Sarah (Champney), wife of Rev. John, **14:** 9 *n*
Lower Clapboard Island, Me., **21:** 351
Lowndes, William Thomas, **14:** 272, 273, 275, 295 *n*
Lowry, ——, **7:** 129, 131
Lowther, Sir John, Baron Lowther and first Viscount Lonsdale, **17:** 98
—— Robert, **2:** 225, 228
Lowthroppe. *See* Lathrop; Lothrop
Loyal and Friendly Society of the Blue and Orange, **5:** 54
Loyal Leagues, **20:** 228 *n*
Loyal National League, **20:** 233
Loyalist Association, London, **6:** 113 *n*; **14:** 326
Loyalist Commission, **14:** 321 *n*, 324 *n*, 325 *n*, 327 *n*, 330, 332, 338 *n*
Loyalists, **3:** 42; **17:** 394; **18:** 112, 122; **20:** 225; **21:** 439; **24:** 247; **25:** 35; paper by E. Wheelwright, Three Letters by an American Loyalist [M. Gay] and his Wife, **3:** 379–400; treatment of estates, and debts of, 392, 394; **8:** 50–72; **11:** 390, 395; **14:** 328, 337, 342, 348; Joyce Junior and, 93–103. *See also* Tories
Loyd, Robin, **12:** 92
Lualdi, Angelo, **25:** 256
Lubbertus, Sibrandus, **25:** 62
Luby, Richard, **5:** 264
Luca, Joachi di, **24:** 350
Lucas, Eliza, daughter of George. *See* Pinckney
—— Fielding, Jr., **6:** 309 *n*
—— George, **6:** 193, 194
—— Isaac, **23:** 541
—— Philip, **14:** 170
—— Samuel, **22:** 265 *n*
Luce, Ebenezer, **22:** 414
—— Elizabeth (Hatch), wife of Peter, **12:** 283, 305
—— Peter, **12:** 283
—— Ruth, **23:** 554
Lucroft. *See* Leycroft
Lucy, Sir Thomas, **13:** 125
Ludlow, Roger, **12**
Lücke, Gottfried Christian Friedrich, **6:** 417
Lützow, Frantešek, Count, **21:** 149, 150
Lufkin, Joseph, **24:** 408
—— Moses, **24:** 408
Luke. *See* Leche
Lulworth Castle, **3:** 331, 332
Lumber, **2:** 29; **10:** 85, 120; **13:** 428, 429, 430; **19:** 170
Lumbert. *See also* Lombard
—— (Lumber), Benjamin, **25:** 271
—— Jonathan, **25:** 308, 322, 334
—— Thomas, **25:** 322
Lunalillo, Prince, **3:** 150

Lundin, Thomas. *See* Drummond
Lundy, Rev. John Patterson, **19:** 148; **20:** 355, 426, 433
Lunenburg, **15:** 200, 263, 280, 281, 290; **16:** 586
Lunenburg, Nova Scotia, **24:** 361, 362
Lunt, Joseph, **16:** 657
—— Rev. William Parsons, **22:** xlvi; **23:** 579, 589, 595, 596, 600
Lupton, Donald, **14:** 234 *n*
Luscombe (Lusamb), Humphrey, **17:** 33; **20:** 276
Lush, George, **5:** 260
Lusher, Eleazer, **15:** 221
Luther, Martin, **8:** 343 *n*; **10:** *14; **13:** 201; **17:** 330; **19:** 3, 422; **22:** 120, 125, 128; **25:** 215 *n*
—— Samuel, **24:** 152
Lutherans, **1:** 229; **6:** 205; **22:** 114, 140
Luttrell, Mary. *See* Lynde
—— Narcissus, **14:** 368–370; **17:** 89 *n*; **20:** 102 *n*
Lutwich, Edward, **11:** 251
Luxford, James, **3:** 60, 88; **11:** 298, 315
Luyster, Isaphine Moore. *See* Wheelwright
Luzac, Jan, **7:** 81
Luzerne. *See* La Luzerne
Lyde, ——, **12:** 96
—— Byfield, **5:** 197; **25:** 37 *n*
—— Edward, **1:** 284
—— Edward (*d* 1724), **6:** 190, 191, 268 *n*
—— Nathaniel Byfield, **5:** 199; **13:** 357
—— Sarah (Belcher), wife of Byfield, **5:** 197
Lydius, Rev. John, **24:** 57
—— John Henry, **11:** 26; **17:** 220; **24:** 52–59
Lyell, Sir Charles, **17:** 359
Lyford, Rev. John, **17:** 342 *n*; **18:** 143; **22:** xxiii, li *n*, 54–60, 63; **25:** 17, 23
Lying, **15:** 78; trials for, **3:** 57, 60, 63; penalties for, **15:** 142, 143, 346, 367; **16:** 831
Lyle, ——, **7:** 390
Lyles, William, **7:** 158, 164; **18:** 34
Lyles, William, & Co., **18:** 34 *n*
Lyly, John, **20:** 110
Lyman, Arthur Theodore, Resident Member C. S. M., **5:** 412; death, and tribute to, **18:** 99. *Communication:* Remarks on commerce, **6:** 305
—— Rev. Joseph, **1:** 428, 429
—— Mary. *See* Hall
—— Mary (Warren), wife of Samuel, **8:** 234 *n*
—— Phineas, **13:** 364, 428
—— Samuel, **8:** 234 *n*
—— Theodore, **20:** 267
—— Theodore (*d* 1849), **1:** 270 *n*
—— Theodore (*d* 1897), **10:** 391
Lymefool, Dr. ——, **12:** 92
Lyme Regis, Eng., **14:** 47
Lynching, **6:** 335, 336
Lyndal. *See* Lindall
Lynde, Benjamin (*d* 1745), **3:** 450; **5:** 11 *n*; **14:** 393, 397 *n*; **16:** 453; **17:** 59; **24:** 93, 94
—— Benjamin (*d* 1781), **3:** 227, 229; **5:** 67 *n*, 70, 71, 74; **6:** 267; **10:** 20; **17:** 79, 80; **19:** 351; **25:** 37
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Simon. *See* Pordage
—— Emma (Anderson) Brackenbury, second wife of Joseph, **6:** 39 *n*
—— Joanna, daughter of Joseph. *See* Phillips
—— Joseph, **1:** 412; **3:** 457 *n*; **6:** 37 *n*, 38 *n*, 47, 53 *n*; **21:** 355; Councillor, **2:** 18; **17:** 18, 35, 40, 45, 46, 57, 59; sketch of, **6:** 39 *n*; and H. C., **15:** xlii *n*, cvi, 246, 250, 381, 399; **16:** 404
—— Margaret, daughter of Joseph. *See* Savage
—— Mary, daughter of Benjamin (*d* 1781). *See* Oliver
—— Mary (Luttrell) Winthrop, third wife of Joseph, **6:** 39 *n*
—— Samuel, **14:** 407
—— Sarah, daughter of Joseph. *See* Clark; Sweetser
—— Sarah (Davison), first wife of Joseph, **6:** 37 *n*, 39, 47
—— Simon, **11:** 297, 327; **15:** xxv *n*, cvii *n*; **17:** 14 *n*, 32–35, 40; **20:** 267; **21:** 294
—— William, **16:** 580, 582
Lyndhurst, Baron. *See* Copley, John Singleton (*d* 1863)
Lynn, Dr. ——, **12:** 91
Lynn, **19:** 195; iron works at, **3:** 160; **21:** 12, 60, 61; and H. C., **15:** 179, 222, 256; **16:** 410, 413, 415, 418, 431, 694
—— Tavern (Lewis's), **3:** 75
Lynsen, Abraham, **13:** 310
Lyon, Matthew, **17:** 311; **18:** 64 *n*
—— Richard, **3:** 417; **15:** cxiii *n*
Lyons, ——, **7:** 382
—— James, **24:** 414 *n*
—— Richard Bickerton Pemell, first Earl Lyons, **20:** 236

M., A. L. *See* Le Mercier, Rev. Andrew
McCalla, Rev. William Latta, **17:** 353 *n*
Macaulay, Catharine, **7:** 12, 211, 212
—— Thomas Babington, first Baron Macaulay, **8:** 276 *n*; **10:** 292 *n*; 293, 297, 300, 309
Maccamboy, **21:** 115
McCarthy, ——, **25:** 104, 105
McCarty, ——, **7:** 139; **20:** 83
—— ——, daughter of Daniel. *See* Piers
—— Daniel, **7:** 128, 166, 167, 353; **18:** 39
—— Rev. Thaddeus, **16:** 692, 716, 720
—— Thomas, **18:** 33
McClane, Capt. ——, **25:** 112
McClary, Andrew, **17:** 277, 282
—— John, **11:** 400
—— Michael, **11:** 400
McCleary, Samuel Foster, **11:** 249
McCleave, John, **12:** 217
McClellan, George Brinton, **24:** 290
Macclesfield, Earls of. *See* Gerard, Charles; Parker, Thomas
McClintock, Nathaniel, **8:** 301
—— Rev. Samuel, **1:** 447
McClure, Rev. David, **24:** 271 *n*
McCoid, Joseph W., **19:** 60 *n*
McComb, ——, **7:** 131
McCook, Rev. Archibald, **13:** 278
Maccovius, Johannes, **25:** 62, 75 *n*
McCracken, ——, **12:** 94
McCrea, ——, **12:** 97
McCullock, ——, **19:** 22
McCutcheon, Roger Philip, papers by, Americana in English Newspapers, **20:** 84–96; The Observator and Increase Mather, **24:** 313–317
MacDonald, William, **20:** 393; Corresponding Member C. S. M., **19:** 9
MacDonnell, Mary Baun, **13:** 255
McDonough, ——, **25:** 105
McDougall, Alexander, **7:** 169
McDowell, Rev. Alexander, **16:** 799, 817
—— John, **17:** 259 *n*
—— Jonathan, **24:** 414 *n*
M'Ewer, John, **24:** 393
Macey. *See also* Macy
—— George, **24:** 154
McFadden, Andrew, **6:** 69, **13:** 279
McFar, Jonah, **25:** 37
McFarland, John, **8:** 112
McField, Col. ——, **7:** 261
Macgaw, James, **17:** 278, 282
Macgee, Thomas, **11:** 445 *n*
McGilchrist, Rev. William, **24:** 435
McGrath, ——, **12:** 95, 96
McGregor, Alexander, **13:** 279
—— Rev. James, **13:** 279
McIlvaine, William, **5:** 194 *n*, 196 *n*
McIntire, Charles John, Resident Member C. S. M., **17:** 249, 287
—— Neal, **5:** 82
McIntosh, Ebenezer, **12:** 290
McIntyer, John, **6:** 35
Mackay, Alexander, **19:** 169 *n*; **25:** 183 *n*
McKay (Maccay), James, **11:** 418
McKean, Col. ——, **11:** 42
—— Amy, wife of Rev. Joseph, **8:** 131
—— John, **11:** 391, 393, 394, 396, 403
—— Joseph, **1:** 447
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1818), **6:** 151, 152, 154; **7:** 219; **8:** 131; **10:** 247, 248; **12:** 337, 338; **13:** 252; **18:** 222 *n*
—— Thomas, **8:** 284; **13:** 326, 399
—— William, **6:** 152 *n*
McKee, Thomas Jefferson, **21:** 286, 287
McKeen, James, **13:** 279
McKenzie, Rev. Alexander, **1:** 59, 437, 446, 450; **12:** 280; **13:** 277
Mackenzie, Frederick, **24**
Mackerel Cove, **1:** 79
McKinley, William, **3:** 360, 365; **7:** 316; **11:** 361; **18:** 27
McKown, Ann, **6:** 24
—— John, **6:** 24
Macky, John, **7:** 121
McLean, Rev. John Patterson, **20:** 326 *n*, 373, 382, 424
McLellan, Eliza (Hull), wife of Isaac, **10:** 368 *n*
—— Henry Blake, **10:** 369
—— Isaac, **10:** 368, 369
—— Sarah Ann Fuller, daughter of Isaac. *See* Read
McLong, ——, **12:** 298 *n*
McLorey, ——, **12:** 298 *n*
McLorry, ——, **12:** 298
McLory, Isabella (Hood), wife of Thomas, **12:** 298 *n*
—— Thomas, **12:** 298 *n*
McMahon, John Van Lear, **17:** 371
McMaster, Capt. ——, **11:** 235
—— John Bach, **11:** 409 *n*
McMasters, James, & Co., **19:** 226, 232, 233 *n*, 244 *n*
—— Patrick, **19:** 233 *n*, 239, 244 *n*
McMellon, Robert, **25:** 37

McMillian, Ann, wife of James, **6:** 117
—— James, **6:** 117
MacMonnies, Frederick William, **12:** 163
McMullen, William, **11:** 214–216
McMurphy, Archibald, **11:** 390, 397
—— James, **11:** 396
MacNally, Leonard, **20:** 20, 21 *n*
McNeil, Capt. ——, **11:** 218
Macneile, William Maxwell, **17:** 277, 282
Macomb, John Navarre, **6:** 315 *n*
McPherson, ——, **7:** 365; **17:** 178
—— Daniel, **7:** 343
—— James, **17:** 327 *n*
Macquer, Pierre Joseph, **8:** 312, 313 *n*
McQuin, ——, **18:** 49
McQuire, Rev. ——, **17:** 169
Macrea, Caroline (Lee), **7:** 239
McRee, Griffith John, **6:** 391, 392
M'Robert, Patrick, **17:** 243
McRoberts, Samuel, **12:** 94
MacSparran, Rev. James, **6:** 386, 387; **14:** 97 *n*
McWilliams, ——, **12:** 96
Macy. *See also* Macey
—— Thomas, **5:** 121
Madan, Falconer, **24:** 251
Madden, Sir Frederic, **18:** 276, 282
Madder. *See* Mather
Maddock, ——, **13:** 161
—— Mary (Holworthy), **13:** 161, 178, 179
Madeira Islands, **12:** 386 *n*, 392
Mader, Wilhelmus, **21:** 74 *n*
Madey, J. J., **25:** 210 *n*
Madier de Montjau, Édouard, **20:** 328
Madison, Dorothy (Payne), wife of James, **10:** 135
—— James, **6:** 379; **7:** 116 *n*, 134, 135; **10:** 135, 137, 366; **12:** 269
Madiver, Joel, **21:** 331, 349
Madoc, Welsh prince, **19:** 75, 109
Maers, Abraham, **19:** 185 *n*
Magee, James, **24:** 385
Magicians, Indian. *See* Powwows
Magna Charta, **3:** 217; **5:** 393; **12:** 259, 266; **13:** 437; **17:** 31; **24:** 16
Magnalia Dei Anglicana, **20:** 85
Maggner, Capt. ——, **22:** 39
Magnetism, **10:** 235; **18:** 6
Magnusen, Finn, **19:** 71, 93; **20**
Magny, F., **1:** 357
Magowan, Rev. Walter, **7:** 158
Magunco (Magaguncock) Hill, Ashland, **21:** 355
Mahan, Alfred Thayer, **24:** 323
Mahon, Duc de. *See* Crillon
—— Lord. *See* Stanhope
Maillard, Rowland, **17:** 276, 282
Main, Paul, **20:** 83
Main, the word, **12:** 376–380
Maine, John, **21:** 338 *n*
Maine, **2:** 26; **3:** 99; **5:** 171, 291; **6:** 70; **24:** 313; **25:** 428; grant to Sir F. Gorges, **1:** 189, 226, 227; **3:** 411; **8:** 206; early settlements, **1:** 276–293; **12:** 257; included in Council for New England, **2:** 20, 38; **17:** 5; in Territory and Dominion of New England, **2:** 44, 57; **17:** 7; Documentary History of, **3:** 110–113; cutting of masts for Royal Navy, 250, 251, 256, 257; and Massachusetts government, **5:** 178 *n*, 181, 182; hue and cry in, **5:** 406–412; papers on land controversies in, by J. Noble, **6:** 11–59; **8:** 104–117; early Thanksgiving and Fast proclamations of, **5:** 167, 169 *n*; **10:** 108–114; Origin of the Name of Maine, by A. Matthews, **12:** 366–382
—— Council of Safety, **10:** 372
—— Court of Admiralty, special, **5:** 183
—— Court of Pleas, **5:** 169 *n*, 170 *n*, 184
—— Court of Sessions of the Peace, **5:** 169 *n*, 170 *n*, 180 *n*, 184
—— General Assembly, **5:** 168 *n*, 172, 178 *n*, 179 *n*, 406
—— Provincial Council, **1:** 287, 288, 292; **5:** 171, 185; **10:** 372
—— Supreme Court, **5:** 171
Maine, Province of. *See under* Massachusetts
Maine, Province of, France, **12:** 367–370, 373
Maine Historical Society, **25:** 429, 430 *n*
Maitland, Frederick William, **5:** 400
Maize, ——. *See* Mease
Makepeace, Dr., ——, **11:** 217
Makowsky, Jan. *See* Maccovius, Johannes
Malbone, ——, **17:** 274, 282
—— Godfrey, **17:** 276, 282
Malcolm, Rev. Alexander, **16:** 751, 761, 762
—— Daniel, **19:** 403; **20:** 16 *n*
Malcom, John, **8:** 93
Malden, **5:** 125, 153; **15:** 179, 223
Malgares, Facundo, **6:** 314, 315
Mallery, Garrick, **18:** 238 *n*, 257, 258; **19:** 62, 92, 115; **20**

Mallet, John, **21:** 101 *n*
Malone, Edmund, **20:** 110 *n*
Malt, **16**
Malthus, Sarah, **14:** 221, 225 *n*
—— Rev. Thomas Robert, **6:** 342 *n*
Man, Alice (Whitney), wife of Ensign (*d* 1829), **14:** 29 *n*
—— Ensign, **14:** 29 *n*
—— Ensign (*d* 1829), **14:** 29, 33, 42
—— Francis, **13:** 168
—— Hezekiah, **16:** 643
—— James, **13:** 168
—— John, **11:** 379, 381; **15:** 250, 252
—— Tabitha, wife of Ensign, **14:** 29 *n*
Man, Isle of, **19:** 170
Manchaog Farm, **21:** 314
Manchester, Earls and Dukes of. *See* Montagu
Manchester, Vt., **10:** 256 *n*
Mandates. *See* Town Mandates
Manderson, Robert, **8:** 167
Manget, Johann Jakob, **21:** 134 *n*, 136
Manhattan (Manhatoes), **3:** 161; **7:** 286, 290; **10:** 141
Manilius, Marcus, **18:** 3
Manley, ——, **7:** 133, 376; **15:** xcvi; **18:** 38, 39, 42, 47, 53
—— Hannah, wife of John, **5:** 274 *n*
—— John, **5:** 274; **8:** 99 *n*; **10:** 72, 73 *n*; **24**
Mann. *See also* Man
—— Alice (Alicia), daughter of Galfridus. *See* Apthorp
—— Elias, **12:** 320
—— Galfridus, **6:** 396 *n*
—— Sir Horace (*d* 1786), **6:** 396 *n*
—— Horace (*d* 1859), **5:** 361, 362; **8:**32
—— Horatio, **6:** 396 *n*
—— William, **14:** 407
Manners-Sutton, Ellen (Power), Lady, **18:** 79
Manning, Edward, **3:** 236
—— John, **6:** 41; **25:** 142
—— Joseph (H. C. 1730), **16:** 562, 571, 580
—— Joseph (H. C. 1751), **16:** 798, 799
—— Rebecca (Pierce) Winship, wife of John, **25:** 142
—— Warren Henry, **15:** lxix *n*–lxx *n*
—— William (*d* 1691), **15:** lxxxvi, lxxxviii, cix, 79, 220, 249, 258; **17:** 138
—— William (*d* 1778), **16:** 689, 784, 785
Manors, **3:** 412, 413, 414
Mansfield, Lady, wife of Sir John, **7:** 281
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Sir John. *See* Wilson
—— Isaac, **8:** 109
—— Isaac (*d* 1826), **7:** 202
—— Samuel, **16:** 829
—— Lord. *See* Murray, William
Mansfield, Ct., **17:** 253
Manton, Rev. Thomas, **6:** 195; **22:** 113
Manufactory Company (or Scheme). *See* Land Bank of 1740
Manufactory Notes. *See* Land Bank of 1740
Manufactures, bills payable in, **4; 10:** 96, 97, 99
Manufacturing, **1:** 201 *n*; **7:** 283; **8:** 312 *n*; **9:** 429; **10:** 223–224; **12:** 26, 48, 49; **18:** 351, 352; **19:** 191–198; **24:** 371 *n*
Manuscripts, Use of, in Public and Quasi-public Institutions, paper on, by L. Swift, **18:** 153–156. *See also* Documents
Mapes, William, **1:** 81
Maps, **17:** 121, 254 *n*; **24:** 41; issued to insurance companies, letter from C. H. Davis on, **3:** 67; remarks on, by A. McF. Davis, 68–70; Early Manuscript Maps of New England, by J. H. Tuttle, **17:** 112–115. *See also under* Illustrations
Marble, Manton, **20:** 236
Marblehead, **3:** 44; **8:** 162; **12:** 292; **15:** 222; **17:** 209, 210; **19:** 403; **21:** 412; **24:** 423; and non-importation movement, **19**
—— Marine Society, **1:** 212
—— St. Michael's Church, **24:** 27; **25:** 370 *n*
Marbury, Anne, daughter of Rev. Francis. *See* Hutchinson
—— Rev. Francis, **1:** 122, 275 *n*; **19:** 397
Marbury *v.* Madison, **3:** 246, 249
March, John, **1:** 291; **3:** 451; **22:** 205
Marcy, William, **24:** 279, 282, 283, 289, 290
Marden, Francis, **25:** 367
Maria. *See* Negroes; Reynolds, Maria
Maria, Infanta, daughter of Philip III of Spain, **12:** 373, 374 *n*, 380–382
Mariana, Note on the Name of, by A. Matthews, **12:** 380–382
Marick. *See* Merrick
Marignac, G. L. de, **10:** 241 *n*
Mariner, Andrew, **20:** 266

Mariner, Dialogue between a Married Man and a, **10:** 200
Marion, Joseph, **17:** 63 *n*, 101–103
—— Joseph (*d* 1761), **3:** 12; **4:** 86, 93, 119, 142; **10:** 96 *n*; **15:** 286; **25:** 35
Mariot, ——, **20:** 87
Mariposa Big Tree Grove, **8:** 382, 383, 385, 387 *n*
Marischal College. *See* Aberdeen University
Markham, Albert Hastings, **12:** 385
Marlatt, Charles Lester, **20:** 105 *n*, 106 *n*, 280–285
Marlborough, Duke of. *See* Churchill, John
—— Earls of. *See* Ley
Marlborough, town, **15:** 223; **17:** 253
Marmion, Shackerley, **10:** 305
Marot, Clément, **1:** 230–232, 237
Marprelate, Martin, **8:** 344
Marquand, Joseph, **7:** 221 *n*
—— Susan Coffin, daughter of Joseph. *See* Hooper; Searle
Marque and reprisal, letters of, **24:** 334, 353, 366, 374
Marrett, Amos, **16:** 581, 588, 589
—— John (*d* 1695), **15:** 267
—— Rev. John (*d* 1813), **24:** 287, 288
—— Thomas, **15:** 206
Marriage, **16:** 743; **23:** 704; in colonial law, **7:** 285, **10:** 162; **22:** xxii, 91; **23:** 648
Marrion, John, **14:** 403
Marsh, Arthur Richmond, Resident Member C. S. M., **7:** 210
—— Christopher Bridge, **14:** 35
—— David, **24:** 247
—— Henry, **20:** 244
—— John, **24:** 346, 410, 413, 414 *n*, 417, 430, 431
—— Jonathan, **17:** 275, 282
—— Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1705), **16:** 518
—— Joseph (H. C. 1728), **16:** 514, 518, 537
—— Perez, **16:** 783
—— Thomas, **10:** 39; **21:** 383 *n*, 384 *n*, 385 *n*; and H. C., **16**; **25:** 250, 251
Marsh Island, Me., **6:** 66 *n*
Marshall, ——, **19:** 361
—— Christopher, **11:** 40–42, 51, 52
—— Emily, daughter of Josiah. *See* Otis
—— George William, **1:** 352–354; **3:** 94
—— Henry, **9:** 413 *n*, 440, 447, 448
—— Humphry, **10:** 227, 228
—— James, **16:** 417, 428
—— John, **1:** 369 *n*; **16:** 413
—— John (*d* 1835), **3:** 247; **7:** 311; **8:** 285, 286; **17:** 202 *n*, 326; **19:** 267, 268; **21:** 76 *n*
—— John Patton, **19:** 413
—— Rev. Josiah (H. C. 1720), **16:** 454
—— Josiah (*d* 1841), **6:** 399 *n*
—— Samuel, **12:** 228, 229, 231
—— Rev. Stephen, **24:** 186
—— Thomas, **13:** 91
—— Thomas (*d* 1802), **17:** 202
—— William, **21:** 235 *n*; **25:** 78–80
—— Sir William, **1:** 353
Marshfield, **22:** 71; **24:** 150; church at, **22:** xxiv, liv, 70, 71, 179, 205; **23:** 564
Marston, Benjamin, **15:** 397; **16:** 405, 422, 424
—— John, **10:** 23, 304 *n*
—— Mary, wife of John, **10:** 23
—— Mehetable (Gibbs), wife of Benjamin (H. C. 1715), **16:** 852
—— Nymphas, **25**
Martello tower, Ireland, **5:** 204 *n*
Marten, Sir Henry, **8:** 364, 365, 371
Martha's Vineyard, **4:** 414; **8:** 222, 224; **12:** 378; missions to Indians of, **16:** 594, 791, 792, 799, 850; **21:** 187, 260, 261
Martimercurian Company (or Band). *See* Harvard College, Clubs
Martin. *See also* Martyn
—— ——, **19:** 23
—— Arnold, **24:** 369
—— Christopher, **17:** 364; **18:** 137
—— Elizabeth, **11:** 201
—— Elizabeth (Fulford), wife of Samuel, **6:** 34; **8:** 108, 111
—— Frank Williamson, **12:** 400 *n*
—— George Henry, **12:** 360 *n*
—— James, **2:** xix *n*
—— Joseph. *See* Morton
—— Josiah, **6:** 391 *n*
—— Michael, **11:** 201
—— Richard, **25:** 354
—— Samuel, **8:** 105, 108–111
—— Sarah, daughter of Samuel. *See* Eggleston
—— Thomas, **19:** 370
—— William, **11:** 200, 201
Martindale, Capt. ——, **24:** 326
Martineau, Basil, **8:** 141
—— Elizabeth (Rankin), **6:** 424

Martineau (*continued*)
—— Gertrude, daughter of Rev. James, **6:** 445, 450
—— Harriet, **8:** 138
—— Helen (Higginson), wife of Rev. James, **6:** 424, 447 *n*, 448, 450; **8:** 138
—— Rev. James, **7:** 310; **8:** 190; correspondence with Rev. J. H. Allen, **6:** 294, 416–454; with H. H. Furness, **8:** 134, 137–149
—— Russell, **8:** 141
Martinelli, Vincent, **14:** 372 *n*
Martinet, the word, **7:** 202
Martinique, **7:** 333; **13:** 422
Martyn, Edward, **13:** 292
—— Rev. John, **16:** 738; **24:** 147
—— Nathaniel, **4**
—— Richard, **4:** 112, 121; **8:** 129
—— Richard (*d* 1690), **8:** 128–130; **15:** 237
Marvel, Andrew, pseudonym of W. Goddard, **11**
Marvell, Andrew, **12:** 121
—— Edward, **24:** 415
Marvin, George, **13:** 39 *n*
—— William Theophilus Rogers, **21:** 17 *n*, 39 *n*, 46 *n*, 88 *n*
Marx, Alexander, **24:** 147
Mary I, of England, **1:** 229; **3:** 216; **5:** 204 *n*; **8:** 354; **11:** 266; **24:** 185
Mary II, of England. *See* William and Mary
Maryland, **1:** 220, 226; **3:** 44, 97, 413; **5:** 227 *n*; **6:** 343; **8:** 15, 16, 21, 23, 216, 217; **12:** 381; **17:** 372; **19:** 218; **21:** 422 *n*, 443; agriculture, **6:** 342, 344, 345, 365; and Albany Congress, **11:** 409, 412, 413; religious freedom, **12:** 260–262; **17:** 371
—— Charter, **1:** 188, 225; **3:** 413; **8:** 204; **12:** 109
—— Convention, 1776, **25:** 374 *n*
Maryland Gazette, **11:** 417
Mascarene, John, **15:** xix *n*; **8:** 308 *n*, 310, 315, 319, 322; **14:** 3 *n*
—— Margaret (Holyoke), wife of John, **8:** 308 *n*, 311, 312, 318, 322, 323; **14:** 3 *n*; **15:** xix *n*, xciii *n*
—— Paul, **17:** 277, 282
—— Paul (*d* 1760), **20:** 135
Masell. *See* Mousall
Maseres, Francis, **10:** 237
Masham, Abigail (Hill), Lady Masham, **18:** 341 *n*
Mashpee, town, **22:** 146; **23:** 558
Mason, ——, **7:** 164; **11:** 243
—— Anne Elizabeth, daughter of John Tufton. *See* Livius
—— Arthur, **1:** 414
—— Arthur (*d* 1708), **3:** 459 *n*; **14:** 240
—— Barachias, **16:** 698, 713
—— Charles, **12:** 97
—— Charles Francis, **12:** 250; Resident Member C. S. M., **3:** 179
—— George, **7:** 135, 163, 168, 169, 170, 391; **11:** 119; **19:** 182 *n*, 215
—— George Champlin, **20:** 313
—— Hannah (Rogers), wife of William Powell, **6:** 220
—— Hugh, **12:** 250, 253
—— Jeremiah, **10:** 395
—— Joanna, daughter of Arthur. *See* Breck; Perry
—— Joanna (Parker), wife of Arthur, **14:** 240 *n*
—— John, **8:** 260. *See also* Matson, John
—— John (*d* 1635), **12:** 201 *n*, 382; **18:** 182 *n*; land grants and claims in New England, **1:** 129, 130, 225; **2:** 17; **3:** 412; **5:** 170; **8:** 205; **11:** 384 *n*; **12:** 367, 371, 372, 373, 375, 376 *n*, 380, 382; **17:** 114; **18:** 164, 165; **22:** 90
—— John Tufton, **25:** 126
—— Jonathan, **11:** 4, 6 *n*; **21:** 281
—— Jonathan (*d* 1831), **5:** 213; **7:** ii
—— Lydia, **22:** 364
—— Nehemiah, **19:** 293
—— Robert (*d* 1688), alias Tufton, **2:** 38; **5:** 183 *n*; **17**; **20:** 274
—— Robert Means, **10:** 395, 397, 405
—— Stephen, **2:** 18; **17:** 35, 40, 48 *n*
—— Stevens Thomson, **17:** 311
—— Thaddeus, **6:** 123; **11:** 209 *n*; **21:** 452, 453
—— Thomas, **11:** 176 *n*
—— Thomson, **7:** 350; **11:** 195
—— William Powell, **7:** 222 *n*
Mason Patent, **1:** 298 *n*
Masons, **15:** 339; **16:** 473, 748, 754, 755, 772. *See also* Hill, Abraham (*d* 1754); Wyeth, John (*d* 1706); Wyeth, John (*d* 1756)
Maspeth. *See* Newtown, N. Y.
Massachusetts, boundaries of, **3:** 105, 119 *n*, 121, 128, 129; **4:** 277, 456; **12:** 244, 245; **17:** 121; **19:** 271, 245; **24:** 35, 37, 41, 42–46, 199, 237; territorial

claims and disputes of, **3:** 104; **4:** 276; **12:** 66–73, 80, 81; **24:** 209, 217–220, 224; suit of, against Samuel Tarbell, **5:** 275–282; seal of, **9:** 502 *n*, **14:** 13, 126, 127; **16:** 578; **17:** 105 *n*–106 *n*; Limitation of Prices in, 1776–1779, by A. McF. Davis, **10:** 119–134; Debt of, to T. Hutchinson, by J. K. Hosmer, **12:** 238–245; Economic conditions in, during the Revolution, by R. V. Harlow, **20:** 163–190

—— Archives, **4:** 125, 159, 166, 167, 197, 294; **7:** 219 *n*, 280, 281; **10:** 83, 86, 87; **18:** 93–96; **25:** 172; papers relating to Land Bank, 1740, **4:** 3–82

—— Bay Colony, **2:** 11, 14, 15, 37, 44, 57; **3:** 42, 43, 87, 142, 143, 159, 317; **5**; **6**; **7:** 272, 286, 287, 290; **10**; **12**; **14:** 279, 280; **18:** 166; **21:** 2; **22:** 164 *n*, 166, 168–169, 276; **25:** 265, 348; corporations in, **1:** 183–214; report on state of, by E. Browne, **7:** 68, 69, 74–80; letters from Gov. Winthrop on, 70–74; Rawson's defence of, 291–293; H. E. Ware, on government of, **10:** 151–180; and fur-trade, **18:** 173–188

—— Bay Company **1:** 36, 119, 184–187, 190, 219; **3:** 99, 100, 114, 115, 142, 206, 408, 469; **6:** 161, 162, 345; **12:** 120; **14:** 66 *n*; **17:** 365; **18:** 161, 185

—— Board of Harbor Commissioners, **5:** 39

—— Board of War, **24:** 365

—— Colony Charter, **1:** 195–202, 205, 209, 222; **2:** xix *n*, 8 *n*, 10, 14; **3:** 43, 53, 142, 143, 247, 327, 408, 411 *n*, 448; **4:** 313; **5:** 69 *n*, 134; **7:** 289–292; **8:** 151; **10:** 114, 152, 158, 312, 318, 319; **12:** 17, 124; **14:** 215 *n*, 216 *n*, 227; **15:** xxiv–xxvi, xxxviii, lx *n*; **16:** 481, 557; **17:** 3, 4, 393; **18:** 56, 59; **20:** 24, 29; **21:** 292, 411, 429, 430

—— Colony Laws, **4:** 292, 293; **5:** 154–158; **6:** 283–285, 333 *n*; **7:** 23–26, 290; **15:** 42–43; **17:** 116–118; **19:** 10–20

—— Colony Records, **10:** 8, 21; papers on third volume of, by A. C. Goodell, Jr., **3:** 205–207; **5:** 161–167; W. P. Upham's letter on, 144–161; J. Noble on, 135–143; R. N. Toppan on an omission in, **6:** 81, 82

—— Commissioner of Corporations, **1:** 11, 13, 16

—— Committee of Correspondence, **13:** 366; **17:** 394

—— Committee of Public Safety, **24:** 329

—— Constitution, **1:** 144, 195, 204 *n*, 205 *n*; **3:** 38 *n*, 55; **10:** 161, 177, 178; **15:** xxxv; **18:** 59; **21:** 425, 427, 442, 443; convention, 1820, **5:** 292; W. Gordon's criticism of, **25:** 383 *n*–384 *n*

—— Council, **1:** 207, 208, 421, 422, 425, 427; **2**; **3**; **4**; **5**; **6**; **8:** 56–59, 61, 83 *n*, 222 *n*, 223 *n*, 297; **9:** 429, 453, 454, 485–488; **10:** 86, 158, 354 *n*, 384; **13:** 302–304, 347, 348, 353; **16**; **17:** 35, 50–52, 55–59, 78–80; **18:** 85, 184–186; **20:** 95, 128, 200; **24:** 233, 240, 241, 333, 395, 399; **25:** 265; members of, **2:** 18; list of councillors, 1685–1691, **17:** 36–44

—— Council for Safety, **15:** xxvi; **17:** 16–19, 21–24, 28; **20:** 30, 50, 51

—— County Courts, **5:** 69 *n*; **10:** 152, 153 *n*, 155, 167

—— Court of Admiralty, **1:** 409 *n*; **3:** 72, 77; **5:** 21; jurisdiction of, **8:** 150–185

—— Court of Assistants, **1:** 119, 120; **3**; **5:** 17; **6:** 95, 286, 323, 324; **8:** 151, 155, 164, 165, 185 *n*; **10**; **12:** 16; trial and punishment of crimes in, paper by J. Noble, **3:** 51–56; trial of T. Pound, **20:** 75–78

—— Court of Assize and General Gaol Delivery, **5:** 10 *n*, 12 *n*, 13 *n*, 278; **6:** 3, 16, 49

—— Court of Common Pleas, **5:** 9, 23, 62 *n*, 69–71, 261 *n*; **6:** 19 *n*, 85 *n*

—— Court of General Sessions of the Peace, **5:** 62 *n*, 68 *n*, 69 *n*; **6:** 83–85, 251

—— Court of Inquiry, **5:** 265, 271

—— Court of Oyer and Terminer, **5:** 71; **10:** 20

—— Courts of Probate, **5:** 135; **6:** 89, 285, 399; **14:** 126, 127

—— Courts of Quarter Sessions of Peace, **5:** 69 *n*

—— Court of Vice Admiralty, **10:** 379–386

—— Declaration of Rights, **1:** 44, 423

—— Deputy-Governors, **15:** xxxiv, clxv *n*, 42, 173; List of, 1636–1775, **15:** clxv

—— Deputy-President, **15:** xxxiv *n*, clxv

—— Explanatory Charter, **2:** xix *n*, 30–33; **17:** 2; **18:** 58 *n*; **19:** 12 *n*; A. Matthews's communication on, **14:** 389–400

Massachusetts (*continued*)
—— Free Library Commission, **1:** 23; **12:** 133, 360
—— General Court. *See* index of each volume
—— General Court of elections, **6:** 283, 284; **12:** 13, 15, 19, 159; **18:** 56, 57
—— Governor, **1:** 127, 128, 212 *n*, 421, 422, 424; **2**; **5:** 62 *n*; **15:** xxxiv, xxxv, xlv, 42, 173; **16:** 495, 709; **18:** 184; **20:** 95, 128, 200; **24:** 213; commissions of, **2:** 69–183; **5:** 28–30, 113 *n*; **17:** 44–87, 109–110; list of, 1636–1775, **15:** clxiv–clxv
—— House of Deputies, **1:** 125; **3:** 101, 103, 205; **5**; **6:** 124 *n*; **7:** 284; fragment of original journal of, 1649, communicated by J. Noble, **5:** 115–132
—— House of Representatives, colonial, **1:** 86 *n*, 207, 364; **3**; **4:** 5, 6, 13, 157; **5:** 284, 291, 342; **6:** 168, 172, 203 *n*, 270 *n*, 280, 281; **8**; **9:** 486; **13**; **14**; **16**; **17:** 394; **19:** 204, 280–281; **24:** 244, 333; **25:** 47, 48 *n*, 265, 266, 270 *n*, 287, 337 *n*–338 *n*; bibliography of journals of (1715–1776), by W. C. Ford, **4:** vii, 201–289
—— Inferior Court of Common Pleas, **3**; **4**; **5:** 69 *n*; **6:** 14, 15, 36; **8:** 156, 157
—— Justices' Court, **5:** 69 *n*
—— Laws, bibliography of, by W. C. Ford and A. Matthews, **4:** 291–480; of confiscation, by A. McF. Davis, **8:** 50–72
—— Lieutenant-Governor, **2:** 18, 21, 22, 27, 32; **15:** xxxiv *n*, clxv *n*; commissions of, **2:** 293–308; **17:** 88–96, 110; list of, 1636–1775, **15:** clxv–clxvi
—— Magistrates, **5:** 137–139, 148, 150, 164, 406, 407; **16**; **20:** 113 *n*
—— Navy Board, **24:** 395
—— Province Charter, **1**; **2:** xix *n*, 7–29; **3**; **4:** 313, 314, 324, 325, 344, 356, 358, 381, 441; **5:** 30, 72 *n*, 113, 171 *n*; **7:** 240; **8:** 54, 156; **10:** 159, 164 *n*; **12:** 175 *n*; **14:** 324, 325 *n*; **15:** xxvi, xxxix; **16:** 481, 557, 558, 766, 775, 794; **17:** 2, 28, 35, 97; **18:** 84; **20:** 129 *n*; **21:** 441
—— Province Laws, **4:** 51, 52, 59, 72; **5**; **6:** 4, 5, 281; **7:** 272; **8:** 161, 165, 222 *n*; **10:** 134 *n*, 167, 171; **16:** 816; **17:** 393–399, 401; **18:** 303, 304; A. C. Goodell's editorship of, **18:** 193, 195–199, 300
—— Province of Maine, **1:** 293; **2**; **5:** 167, 168, 169 *n*; **15:** 277, 278; **16:** 587–588, 604, 605
—— Province of Massachusetts Bay, **1:** 76, 178, 415, 417, 418; **2**; **3:** 8, 29, 317; **5:** 5, 26, 112, 165, 203, 293; **6**; **10**; corporations in, **1:** 210–214
—— Provincial Congress, **21:** 437; **24:** 332; **25:** 270, 286, 296, 304
—— Public Reservations, trustees of, **6:** 245; **12:** 246
—— Royal Commissions, **2:** 7–396; **17:** 150–155, 205; notes on, by A. Matthews, **17:** 2-111
—— Secretary, **1:** 11, 12, 71, 377; **2:** 18, 21; **3:** 100–103; **15:** xxxiv *n*; **18:** 93; commissions of, **2:** 315–330; **17:** 97–105, 110; list of, **15:** clxvi
—— Sergeant-at-Arms, **17:** 395, 398
—— Special Courts, **3:** 52, 63, 64; **6:** 284
—— State Board of Education, **5:** 362; **12:** 354, 360
—— State House, **1:** 281; **3:** 49; **5:** 62 *n*, 73 *n*, 154; **8:** 19–21; **12:** 384 *n*
—— State Library, **4**; **8:** 12; **9:** viii, 406 *n*; **10:** 141, 313 *n*; **12:** 354, 360
—— Strangers' Court, **3:** 52; A Few Notes Touching, by J. Noble, **6:** 281–286
—— Superior Court, **3:** 318
—— Superior Court of Judicature, **1:** 43, 90, 92, 94, 95, 100–102, 107; **3**; **4:** 31, 39, 41; **5**; **6:** 13 *n*, 16, 17; **7:** 18 *n*; **8:** 165–168; **10:** 23–26; **16:** 659, 673, 678, 690; trial and punishment of crimes in, **3:** 51–66; suit of Knowles *v.* Douglass in, 213–239
—— Supreme Judicial Court, **1:** 37 *n*, 98 *n*; **3:** 51, 55, 173, 264, 317–319; **5:** 6–9, 22, 23, 46; **6:** 384, 421 *n*; **8:** 40–42, 131, 169, 184; **12:** 348
—— Supreme Judicial Court for Suffolk County, **3:** 56 *n*, 100, 319
—— Test Act, 1776, **8:** 311
—— Treasurer, **1:** 255, 256; **15:** xxxiv *n*, 21; list of, 1636–1775, **15:** clxvi
—— Vice-Admiral, commissions of, **2:** 206–215, 237–288
Massachusetts Charitable Fire Society, **10:** 29; **17:** 310 *n*; **19:** 32, 33
Massachusetts Charitable Society, **1:** 212
Massachusetts Gazette, **7:** 10 *n*; **9**. *See also* Boston News Letter; Boston Post Boy

Massachusetts General Hospital, **6:** 233
Massachusetts Horticultural Society, **1:** 341, 350
Massachusetts Institute of Technology, **3:** 315, 340
Massachusetts Magazine, **5:** 290
Massachusetts Medical Society, **3:** 349; **12:** 321
Massachusetts Reform Club, **3:** 297, 374
Massachusetts Sabbath School Union, **21:** 270 *n*
Massachusetts Scientific Library Association, **12:** 336
Massachusetts Society for Promoting Agriculture, **1:** 261, 263; **6:** 234 *n*
Massachusetts Spy, **5:** 298; **9;** **11:** 447–451; **18:** 114 *n*
Massé, Jean Baptiste, **7:** 330
Massereene, Viscount. *See* Clotworthy
Masson, Sergt. ——, **24:** 440
—— Mame (Mamai), **25**
Masson & Garraux, **25:** 183 *n*
Masters, John, **8:** 129
—— Nathanniel, **1:** 81; **8:** 128, 129
Masterson, ——, **12:** 95
—— Richard, **20:** 104, 106 *n*; **22:** lii, liii, 40, 41, 83
Mastucksett River, **18:** 247, 248 *n*
Matchet, John, **5:** 262; **11:** 33
Mathematics, at Harvard, **16;** **19:** 273; **20:** 147–51
Mather, Abigail (Phillips), first wife of Rev. Cotton, **18:** 214 *n*
—— Benjamin, **18:** 213, 214. *See* Mather, Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1723)
—— Rev. Cotton, **1;** **3:** 71, 403, 422 *n*, 448, 461; **4:** 207; **5:** 77, 318, 323, 325 *n*, 340 *n*, 387 *n*; **6:** 95; **7:** 292, 325 *n*; **8:** 19 *n*, 32, 127 *n*, 246, 264, 355; **10:** 1, 5, 6, 230 *n*, 274, 318; **11:** 74 *n*, 263, 267–269, 276, 297, 312; **12:** 8, 23, 28, 42–44, 55, 58, 129, 138; **13;** **14;** **17:** 211, 240 *n*, 256, 269, 271, 346, 359; **18;** **19:** 149, 150, 277, 278, 288, 367, 402, 405; **20;** **21;** **22:** xxxii *n*, 169; **23:** 520; **24:** 65, 182, 184–189, 294, 295 *n*; **25:** 2 *n*, 6 *n*, 67, 73 *n*, 76, 241 *n*, 243, 417; Election sermons, **1:** 407–409, 448; and H. C., **6:** 271; **12:** 4; **16;** **18;** on Maria, **6:** 329, 330, 333–335; letters, **5:** 79–81; **18:** 209, 385; **19:** 153–155; W. Whiston and, by J. H. Tuttle, **13:** 197–204; and the Royal Society, by G. L. Kittredge, **14:** 81–114, 281–292; and Dighton Rock, **18;** **19;** **20;** books bought from H. C. by, **18:** 407–417
—— Cotton, pseudonym, **17:** 339
—— Eleazar, **18:** 214 *n*
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Cotton. *See* Cooper
—— Elizabeth (Clark) Hubbard, second wife of Rev. Cotton, **18:** 214 *n*
—— Hannah, daughter of Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1723). *See* Crocker
—— Rev. Increase (*d* 1723), son of Rev. Richard, **3:** 43; **5:** 340 *n*, 387; **6:** 60, 272; **8:** 195, 355; **10:** 113, 312, 318, 319; **11:** 97 *n*, 407; **12:** 123; **13:** 53, 66, 223, 245, 288, 289; **14:** 156, 181, 227 *n*, 231 *n*, 250, 253, 278 *n*, 284, 285 *n*; **17:** 35 *n*, 40 *n*, 44, 113, 232, 234, 240; **18:** 210 *n*, 326, 329, 330 *n*, 407; **19:** 150; **20:** 41, 112, 202 *n*, 204; **21:** 168, 180, 181, 189, 190 *n*, 429; **22:** 5, 85, 152 *n*, 164 *n*; **25:** 71 *n*, 73 *n*, 76, 242, 243; and H. C., **1:** 205–209; **3:** 449; **12:** 4; **16;** **18:** 328, 368, 370, 371, 373; **19:** 149; **25:** 59, 246, 247, 391; election sermons, **1:** 402, 403, 447, 448; on Maria, **6:** 329–335; letters, **8:** 27; **11:** 338–340; **19:** 149, 155; R. L'Estrange on forged letter of, **24:** 313–317
—— Increase (*d* 1724), **18:** 214 *n*
—— Joseph, **18:** 214 *n*; **19:** 277 *n*
—— Katharine, daughter of Rev. Increase, **19:** 277
—— Katherine (Holt), first wife of Rev. Richard, **11:** 97 *n*
—— Lydia (Lee) George, third wife of Rev. Cotton, **8:** 246; **14:** 144; **18:** 214 *n*
—— Rev. Moses, **18:** 217
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1688), **14:** 227; **15:** 78, 258
—— Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1697), **17:** 113; **18:** 323
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1709), **18:** 214 *n*
—— Oliver, **11:** 5 *n*
—— Rev. Richard, **1:** 43, 449; **10:** 265; **11:** 97 *n*; **13:** 289; **14:** 49; **15:** 206, 218; **17:** 362 *n*; **20:** 240 *n*, 245; **21:** 147, 153, 154, 168, 189; **25:** 17, 22, 241; election sermons, **1:** 393, 394, 396, 398, 448, 451
—— Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1643), **12:** 123; **21:** 395; and H. C. **16**
—— Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1690), **20:** 204
—— Samuel (H. C. 1698), **15:** 354; **20:** 204

Mather (*continued*)
—— Samuel (*d* 1701), **18:** 214 *n*
—— Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1723), **5:** 267; **10:** 230 *n*; **12:** 275, 306; **13:** 66 *n*, 197, 203; **14:** 87, 88 *n*, 93, 98 *n*, 105, 110, 285, 286; **18:** 409, 413; **19:** 288, 334, 340, 341, 344, 345, 357, 361, 364; **21:** 173 *n*, 183 *n*, 190; **25:** 8; and H. C., **7:** 324, 325; **16;** Honorary Degrees and Works, by A. Matthews, **18:** 206–228
—— Thomas, **18:** 218
—— Warham, **18:** 371; **25:** 77 *n*
Mathew, William, **2:** xxvii
Mathewes. *See* Matthews
Mathews, ——, **18:** 41
—— Desire, **23:** 556
Matignon, Rev. Francis Anthony, **25:** 130, 190, 209 *n*, 210 *n*, 224
Matlack, Timothy, **11:** 42, 43
Matson, John, **15:** 247, 252
Mattapoisett, **22:** 292
Matthew, Tobie, **12:** 51
Matthews, ——, **17:** 274, 282
—— Albert, Resident Member C.S.M., **3:** 271; on Council C. S. M., **7:** 238; Editor C. S. M., **10:** 1, 144. *Communications:* Preface to Massachusetts Royal Commissions, 1681–1774, **2:** xv-xxvii; Notes on Massachusetts Royal Commissions, **17:** 2–111; missing commissions, 150–155, 205; Campus, **3:** 430–437; (with W. C. Ford) Bibliography of the Laws of the Massachusetts Bay, 1641–1776, **4:** 291–480; Note on the 1672 Edition and the 1675 Volume of the Massachusetts General Laws, **19:** 9–21; Hired Man and Help, **5:** 225–256; Indian Sagamore Samoset, **6:** 59–70; J. Lovell, 79–81; addresses to and addressers of Hutchinson and Gage, 120 *n*; **7:** 22; Topographical Terms Interval and Intervale, **6:** 137–151; J. Boucher de Niverville, 259–265; Boston Light, 279–281; Purgatory River of Colorado, 307–316; burning alive as a legal punishment, 335; Proposed Abolition of Slavery in Virginia in 1785, 370–380; Capt. T. Preston and Boston Massacre, **7:** 2–21; Brother Jonathan, 94–125; Yankee and Yankee Doodle, 210; Indian Summer, 241–244; **18:** 129; H. Hamilton and bounties for scalps, **7:** 275–278; Prof. J. Winthrop, 328; Washington's diploma from H. C., 328; **10:** 252; Kitty Fisher and Yankee Doodle, **7:** 341; Term State House, **8:** 14–26; Joyce Junior, 90–104; Joyce Junior Once More, **11:** 280–294; Society of Young Men, Dorchester, 1698, **8:** 117; Red Man, 149; Word Palatine in America, 203–224; sobriquets applied to Washington, 275–287; **13:** 99; early protests against slavery in Mass., **8:** 287–289; term scarlet days, 361 *n*; Wood Park in the United States, 373–399; Bibliographical Notes on Boston Newspapers, 1704–1780, **9:** 403–508; proper editing of old books and documents, **10:** 7–12; skit on T. Pickering, 138–140; Term Pilgrim Fathers, 180; **17:** 293–391; **19:** 32; B. Franklin, **10:** 228, 239, 240; J. M. Sewall's New Song, 252; Martha Washington, 253; celebrations of Washington's birthday, 253–258; **11:** 195 *n*; **12:** 254; **13:** 96–99; **14:** 199–201; **18:** 62–68; Present State of New English Affairs, 1689, **10:** 310–320; Lafayette's visits to America, 327; attempts to incorporate Boston, 352–356; Harvardinum Restauratum, **11:** 55–61; Snake Devices, 1754–1776, and Constitutional Courant, 1765, 263, 408–453; letter about H. C., 1671, 336–341; epitaphs on A. Wedderburn and T. Hutchinson, **12:** 83–87; Sir M. and Lady Holworthy, 237; **13:** 153–181; Washington medal, 1778, **12:** 253; Shakespearean Society, 254; **13:** 126–128; Origin of the Name of Maine, **12:** 366–382; Defoe's Review, **13:** 15; lists of New England magazines, 1743–1800, 69–74; term favorite son, 99–109; Sacrament Certificate, 1673, 119–126; Washington and H. C., 134–139; and Yankee Club, Ireland, 259; **14:** 198; G. Morgan, **13:** 265; letters of D. De Berdt, 293–307; Holworthy and Henley families, **14:** 45–49; letters of G., W. A., and H. Washington, 58–63; O. Beale, 135; J. and M. Sullivan, 137–140; Ninigret, 187–189; Saints of New England, 190; Americanisms and proposed Academy of Language, 257–264; A Ghost Book, 268–281; Notes on H. C. Records, 1636–1800, 312–318; Intro-

duction to Harvard College Records, 1636–1750, **15:** xiii-clxxvi; Teaching of French at H. C. before 1750, **17:** 216–232; temporary students at H. C., 1639–1800, 271–285; Harvard Commencement Days, 1642–1916, **18:** 309–384; Comenius and H. C., **21:** 146–190; H. C. charter of 1672, 363–402; A Ghost Benefactor of H. C., **24:** 61; earliest known society at H. C., 1721, 156–159; a student joke at H. C., 1770, 159–161; Martimercurian Company at H. C., 1771, 161–165; seals of H. C., 256; G. Ball, fellow-commoner at H. C., 442; A Famous Harvard Controversy, 1720–1723, **25:** 254; Draught of a Royal Charter for H. C., 1723, 390–400; "placing" at H. C., 420–427; Col. E. Burges, **14:** 360–372; Acceptance of Explanatory Charter 1725–1726, 389–400; A. L. M's Some Observations on the French Tongue, 1724, **17:** 119; letters of I. Addington, 205–207; Sir Richard Rum, 241–244; fire in Plymouth on Pope Day, 1623, **18:** 14; N. Morton's New England's Memorial, 15–17; Solemn League and Covenant, 1774, 103–122; Our Forefathers' Song, 156–159; S. Mather (H. C. 1723), his Honorary Degrees and Works, 206–229; F. L. Gay, 233; Washington and Adams collections in Boston Athenæum, **19:** 269; Early Autopsies and Anatomical Lectures, 273–290; Diary of T. Prince, 331; W. L. Perkins, **20:** 10–18; Wainwright family, 152; Butternut and Copperhead, 205–237; Spunker Club, 462; Early Sunday Schools in Boston, 259–285, 451; G. Rawlins and D. Bradstreet, **24:** 2–8; R. Elliston, 71–80; Writings of G. W. Briggs, 120–146; G. S. Ball, 148; God's Acre, 293–296; Venn's Alumni Cantabrigienses, **25:** 14; three Josiah Bartletts, 94; Dr. A. Windship, 141–149; Boston clergymen and churches before 1801, 172; name New England as applied to Massachusetts, 382–390; bibliography of H. H. Edes, 410–414; periodical cicada, 416

—— Ann, **19:** 224 *n*

—— Benjamin, **19:** 224 *n*

—— Brander, **8:** 14

—— James, **24:** 149

—— Rev. Marmaduke, **5:** 120, 121, 124, 125; **25:** 17, 22

—— Nathan (*d* 1927), **10:** 185

—— Thomas, pseudonym of John Rogers (*d* 1555), **5:** 245, 246 *n*

—— family, **22:** 417–419

Matthias, Trevor, **2:** 100

Maude, Daniel, **11:** 298; **20:** 268; **25:** 16, 21

Maudsley, —— **15:** cxliii. *See also* Moseley

Mauduit, Jasper, **10:** 236; **19:** 102 *n*, 166, 167, 170 *n*, 191; **25:** 25

Maulden. *See* Malden

Maule, James, fourth Earl of Panmure, **10:** 193

—— Thomas, **19:** 403

Maverick, Rev. John, **25:** 17, 22

—— Mary, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1670). *See* Hooke

—— Moses, **5:** 119

—— Nathaniel, **21:** 57

—— Samuel (*d* 1670), **1:** 284, 285 *n*; **5:** 126, 129, 140, 153; **8:** 19 *n*; **12:** 14; **17:** 114; **21**

—— Samuel (*d* 1770), **5:** 82

Maxson, Rev. John, **21:** 295

Maxwell, James Clerk, **18:** 11, 12

—— William, **17:** 275, 282

Maxwell-Barry, John, fifth Baron Farnham, **18:** 79

May, ——, **14:** 349; **20:** 275

—— Ann, **22:** 293

—— Ephraim, **4:** 102

—— Ephraim (*d* 1797), **25:** 147–149

—— John, **22:** 329, 332, 398

—— Joseph, **7:** 219 *n*, 222 *n*, 224 *n*; **25:** 146 *n*, 147 *n*

—— Rev. Samuel, **1:** 413

—— Rev. Samuel Joseph, **7:** 222–225, 227; **23:** 576, 590, 595, 596, 599

—— family, **25:** 147 *n*

Mayanexit River, **21:** 313 *n*

Mayflower Compact, **17:** 295 *n*; commemorations, **1:** 64 *n*, 156; **3:** 292; **6:** 250; Political Theory of, paper by J. T. Blodgett, **12:** 204–213; influence, 259, 266, 267; **17:** 295, 374; **24:** 19, 21

Mayflower company, **22:** xvi, xxii

Mayhew, Elizabeth (Clark), wife of Rev. Jonathan, **14:** 323; **24:** 2

—— Rev. Experience, **1:** 309, 416; **6:** 181 *n*; **16**; **19:** 346 *n*, 364

—— Rev. John, **15:** 218

Mayhew (*continued*)
—— Rev. Jonathan, **1:** 419, 420, 422, 449; **3:** 45; **6:** 181 *n*, 246; **7:** 403; **8:** 352; **10:** 230 *n*; **14:** 322, 323; **15:** 306, 317; **16:** 713, 721, 740; **18:** 221; **24:** 1, 312
—— Joseph, **6:** 267; **21:** 384 *n*, 385 *n*; and H. C., 383; **16**
—— Matthew, **3:** 457 *n*; **20:** 35, 59
—— Nathan, **16:** 548, 590, 599, 627, 628, 634, 651
—— Paine, **8:** 171, 223 *n*; **24:** 108
—— Thankful (Hinckley), wife of Rev. Experience, **19:** 346 *n*
—— Thomas, **23**
—— Thomas (*d* 1681), **3:** 417
—— Zaccheus, **8:** 223 *n*
Mayhew & Baker's Juvenile Circulating Library, **11:** 207
Mayhew Controversy, **3:** 45; **6:** 180 *n*
Maylem, Joseph, **14:** 405
Maynard, Sir John, **18:** 408, 409, 410; **20:** 193 *n*, 201
Mayo, Elizabeth (Davis), wife of Thomas (*d* 1750), **5:** 63
—— Esther (Kenrick), wife of Joseph (*d* 1776), **5:** 64 *n*
—— John, **24:** 151
—— Rev. John (*d* 1676), **11:** 340; **15:** 221; **22:** 85; **25:** 17, 23
—— John (*d* 1688), **5:** 63
—— Joseph, **5:** 64 *n*
—— Joseph (*d* 1776), **5:** 59–61, 63, 64
—— Lawrence Shaw, Resident Member C. S. M., **18:** 153. *Communications:* Paper on the Wentworths in New Hampshire and their efforts to promote Episcopalianism, **24:** 31–33; Peter Livius the Trouble-maker, **25:** 125–129
—— Thomas (*d* 1750), **5:** 63
—— Thomas (*b* 1713), **5:** 82
Mead, Anna Maria Campbell (Hickman) Otis, wife of Rev. Zachariah, **10:** 369 *n*
—— David, **15:** 249, 252, 255, 301; **16:** 409, 411, 416, 428
—— John, **12:** 216
—— (Mede), Rev. Joseph, **12:** 105 *n*, 131
—— Rev. Matthew, **11:** 341
—— Richard, **14:** 107 *n*; **16:** 545, 806; **19:** 284; **25:** 5 *n*
—— Richard Kidder, **17:** 163, 175, 176
—— Rev. Zachariah, **10:** 369 *n*
Meade, William, **5:** 223; **8:** 120 *n*; **10:** 274
Meader, Lewis Hamilton, **11:** 43
Meadowe (Meadows), Thomas, **8:** 361, 362
Meane, Ann, wife of John. *See* Hastings
—— John, **20:** 148
—— Sarah, daughter of John. *See* Hastings
Means, Charles Johnson, **8:** 118 *n*
—— Rev. James Howard, **7:** 56; **8:** 118 *n*
Mears, ——, **17:** 275, 282
—— Robert, **20:** 267
Mease (Maize), ——, **7:** 355, 356
Mecklenburg County, Va., **6:** 378
Mecom, Benjamin, **11:** 26 *n*; **24:** 53 *n*; remarks on, by W. C. Ford, **7:** 202
—— Edward, **8:** 245 *n*, 246
—— Jane. *See* Collas
—— Jane (Franklin), wife of Edward, **8:** 245, 246; **10:** 191 *n*, 206 *n*; **25:** 213, 214 *n*
Mecomb, James, **24:** 400
Medary, Samuel, **20:** 208–210, 233
Mede, Joseph. *See* Mead
Medford, **12:** 113 *n*, 250, 251; **15:** 223; **19:** 192 *n*; **21:** 314; church at, **22:** lix; **23:** 582
Medford River lock, **7:** 224 *n*
Medical Society. *See* Boston, Clubs
Medicine, **6:** 233, 247; **10:** 78 *n*; **11:** 39; **12:** 42 *n*, 154, 155, 214, 215, 217; **14:** 152, 160–162; **20:** 12; Indian, **14:** 149–152, 157, 160, 183–186; Notes on Early Autopsies and Anatomical Lectures, by A. Matthews, **19:** 273–290. *See also* Physicians
Medway, town, **21:** 438
Meeres, James, **11:** 321
—— Robert, **11:** 298
Megapolensis, Rev. Samuel, **17:** 274, 282
Meigs, Josiah, **18:** 274
Mein, John, **11:** 7, 196; forced to leave country, **9:** 480, 481 *n*; **11:** 6, 198–200; and non-importation agreement, **19:** 226–230, 250. *See also* Mein & Fleeming
Mein & Fleeming, **9:** 480, 483; **11:** 6 *n*
Melfort, Earl of. *See* Drummond, John
Meline, James Florant, **6:** 314; **17:** 353 *n*
Mellen, ——, **17:** 276, 282
—— Rev. John, **1:** 429; **23:** 550
Mellowes, Edward, **25:** 16, 21

Melony, John, **25:** 168 *n*
—— Thomas, **25:** 168 *n*
Melvil, David, **11:** 257
—— Jane (Selby) Garret, wife of David, **11:** 257
Melville, David, **20:** 298, 313, 324, 424
Melvin, Frank E., **18:** 187 *n*
Mendon, town, **17:** 253, 264; **21:** 438
Mendum, Nathaniel, **14:** 383
Menefie, George, **8:** 15
Menotomy, **16**
—— Anatomy House, **14:** 408
—— Cooper Tavern, **24:** 286
Menzeis, John, **8**; **10:** 383
Mercator, Geraard, **12:** 390; **13:** 228; **14:** 167
Mercer, ——, **12:** 90, 91, 98, 99
—— George, **7:** 395, 396
—— James, **7:** 396; **17:** 164
—— John, **18:** 53
Merchandise lumber, **10:** 85
Merchant Adventurers Company, **10:** 278, 301, 302; **12:** 258; **22:** 42, 50, 51, 53, 56, 57, 59, 61; dealings of Pilgrims with, **18:** 141, 143, 148, 149
Merchant Marine, **8:** 31, 32
Merchants' Club. *See* Boston, Clubs
Merchants' Notes, of Massachusetts, **1:** 378; **3:** 7–10, 12, 14; **10:** 89–92; **14:** 374; of New Hampshire, **3:** 8, 13, 29
Mercurius Aulicus, **20:** 87; **24:** 314
Mercurius Britannicus, **20:** 84, 87; **24:** 314, 316
Mercurius Politicus, **20:** 92, 94
Mercurius Publicus, **20:** 94
Meredith, Gertrude Euphemia, **14:** 140
—— Reese, **19:** 370
—— Rev. Robert Rhoden, **1:** 438, 450
—— Samuel, **13:** 298 *n*
Meriam, Rev. Jonas, **22:** 312
—— Oliver, **16:** 771, 777, 781, 798
—— Robert, **12:** 234
Merlinus Anglicus, **11:** 293
Meroth, Jane. *See* Howe
Merrett, Christopher, **14:** 157, 161, 162, 172
Merriam, George, **12:** 235
—— Joseph, **12:** 235
Merricaneag, Me., **16**
Merrick, Anna (Wilbore), second wife of Stephen, **13:** 244
—— Rev. John Mudge, **23:** 586, 591, 595
—— Mercy (Bangs), first wife of Stephen, **13:** 244
—— Noah, **17:** 276, 282
—— Stephen, **13:** 242–244
—— William, **13:** 244; **24:** 151
Merrie, Capt. ——, **12:** 88
Merrill, Daniel, **6:** 385
—— Frank Thayer, **20:** 397
—— Thomas, **12:** 133
Merriman, Roger Bigelow, Resident Member C. S. M., **14:** 134, 305
Merrit, John, **7:** 93
Merritt, Edward Percival, **25:** 172; Resident Member C. S. M., **13:** 223. *Communications:* Remarks on hornbook, **13:** 266; English news-letters, **18:** 69–71; The King's Gift to Christ Church, Boston, 1733, **19:** 299–331; Rev. R. Ratcliffe, **24:** 34; Rev. R. B. Nickolls, once curate at King's Chapel, 64, 435; Rev. S. C. Lewis, of Christ Church, 120; second French newspaper in Boston, 296–299; remarks in communicating letter of R. B. Nickolls, 435; Bibliographical Notes on "An Account of the Conversion of the Rev. John Thayer," **25:** 129–140; Sketches of the Three Earliest Roman Catholic Priests in Boston, 173–229; Sketch of the Rev. Stephen Christopher Lewis, 361–381
—— Samuel, **8:** 95 *n*
Merry Drollery, **20:** 21, 22
Merry Mount, **24:** 15, 187
Mersenne, Marian, **21:** 166
Mesmer, Friedrich Anton, **18:** 5; **19:** 67 *n*
Mespachtes (Mespat). *See* Newtown, N. Y.
Mess, at H. C., **15:** 388; **16:** 603, 607, 795, 821
Messenger, Henry, **6:** 84 *n*
—— Mehitable (Minot), wife of Henry, **6:** 84 *n*
Metals, transmutation of, **10:** 213, 221, 284; **21:** 129, 130, 133, 144
Metcalf, John, **4:** 15; **19:** 355
—— Nelson Case, **25:** 262
Metcalfe, John, **24:** 178
—— Walter Charles, **11:** 62
Meteorology, **13:** 208, 210, 221, 222
Meteren, Emanuel van, **22:** 14
Methodists, **1**; **6:** 113 *n*
Methuen, Sir Paul, **17:** 155
Metric System, **3:** 311, 349
Meurer, John Philip, **8:** 221
Mews, Peter, **14:** 46

Mewse (Mews), Thomas, **5:** 264, 269
Mexican War, **1:** 337, 440; **5:** 311; **24:** 131
Michaell, Adam, **19:** 369
Michalson. *See* Mitchelson
Michaud, André, **17:** 185, 189, 190
—— François André, **17:** 185 *n*
Michel, Capt. ——, **13:** 188
Michelet, Jules, **21:** 151
Michil. *See* Mitchell
Michler, Nathaniel, **8:** 376 *n*
Mico, Joseph, **10:** 234; **20:** 100 *n*
—— Joseph (*d* 1718), **16:** 570, 578, 622, 689, 833
—— Richard, **16:** 500, 570
Middle Park, Colo., **8**
Middleboro, church at, **22:** xxxii, 154, 176, 177, 203, 296, 359; freemen in, 1675, **24:** 152
Middlecot, Richard, **2:** 18; **3:** 82; **5:** 16; **17:** 35, 40, 45, 46
Middlesex Canal, **7:** 217–228
Middlesex County, **1:** 165, 176; **3:** 25; **4:** 10; **5:** 295; **10:** 153 *n*; **11:** 387; **12:** 250, 253
Middlesex Registry of Deeds, **21:** 452
Middleton, ——, **7:** 139, 382; **13:** 249
—— John, **13:** 24
—— Mary. *See* Lovell
—— Peter, **19:** 279 *n*
Middleton, town, **3:** 23 *n*
Middletown, Ct., **19:** 213
Middletown, R. I., **11:** 91, 92
Mifflin, Samuel, **19:** 199 *n*
—— Thomas, **8:** 284 *n*; **18:** 35; **19:** 268
Mighell, Thomas, **10:** 245 *n*
Mighil, ——, **15:** 294; **16:** 642
—— Nathaniel, **15:** 292, 293, 295, 297
—— Samuel, **15:** 366, 368, 370, 371, 373
Mighill, Rev. Thomas, **22:** 160, 256
Milborne, Peter, **12:** 101, 193, 191, 197
Mildmay, Benjamin, first Earl Fitz-Walter, **14:** 381
—— Cary, **1:** 160 *n*
—— Sir Henry (*d* 1639), **15:** cxl *n*; **18:** 309 *n*
—— Sir Henry (*d* 1664), **3:** 417; **15:** cxl *n*; **18:** 309 *n*; **21:** 363 *n*
—— Thomas, **15:** cxl *n*; **18:** 309 *n*
—— Sir Walter (*d* 1589), **15:** cxl *n*
—— William, **3:** 417; **15:** cxiii *n*, cxl *n*; **18:** 309 *n*, 323; **21:** 363 *n*; **25:** 16, 21
Mildred & Roberts, **19:** 186
Miles. *See also* Myles
—— Rev. Henry Adolphus, **24:** 143
—— John, **12:** 234
—— Samuel, **19:** 27
Milesius, **13:** 256, 258
Milford, Ct., **15:** 180; **17:** 247
Milhause, John, **19:** 184 *n*
Military exercises, at H. C., **15:** 27, 42, 43, 183, 184, 190, 338
—— Library Societies, **12:** 336
Militia, **2:** 26, 41; **4:** 424, 433; **12:** 38, 39
—— Bristol County, **1:** 256
Milk Island, **12:** 201 *n*
Mill, John Stuart, **6:** 425, 429, 434, 438 *n*
Mill Prison. *See under* Plymouth, Eng.
Miller, Capt. ——, **7:** 4 *n*
—— Ann (Dudley) Winthrop, wife of Jeremiah, **14:** 294
—— Ebenezer, **5:** 60, 61 *n*
—— Rev. Ebenezer, **10:** 230 *n*; **15:** 306, 318; **18:** 210 *n*
—— Francis, **4:** 103
—— Jemima, daughter of Richard. *See* Chapman; Stone
—— Jeremiah, **14:** 294
—— John, **11:** 212, 213; **24:** 149
—— Rev. John (*d* 1663), **22:** 262; **25:** 16, 22
—— Joseph, **4:** 23
—— Mary Jane. *See* Quincy
—— Mary (Kidder), wife of Richard, **11:** 208 *n*
—— Rebecca, daughter of John. *See* Clark
—— Richard, **11:** 208; **16:** 459; **24:** 201
—— Samuel, **3:** 155
—— Samuel Freeman, **8:** 136 *n*
Milles, Rev. Daniel, **13:** 173
—— Joseph, **5:** 176 *n*
Milliken, Elias Tarbox, **20:** 158
—— Emily Jose, daughter of Elias. *See* Hale
—— Emily Motley (Jose), wife of Elias, **20:** 158
Mills. *See also* Milles
—— ——, **5:** 247; **19:** 348
—— Anne, **16**
—— Benjamin, **19:** 27
—— Edward (H. C. 1685), **15:** 73, 75, 248, 254
—— James, **16:** 713, 728; **17:** 276, 282
—— Rev. Jedidiah, **22:** 307
—— Rev. Jonathan, **16:** 484; **19:** 334, 358, 359
—— Nathaniel. *See* Mills & Hicks

Mills & Hicks, **9:** 417, 471
Milner, Thomas, **14:** 110
Milnes, Richard Monckton, Baron Houghton, **7:** 119
Milom, John, **25:** 45
Milton, John (*d* 1674), **5:** 339; **10:** 105; **11:** 377–379; **16:** 466; **19:** 397; **21:** 21 *n*, 178
Milton, town, **8:** 53, 294 *n*; **9:** 429; **12:** 246; **21:** 356; celebrations of Washington's birthday at, **10:** 253–255, 257; **11:** 195; **13:** 96, 97; and H. C., **15:** 223, 271; **16:** 851; paper manufacture in, **9:** 429; **18:** 352; **19:** 197
—— First Church, **6:** 152 *n*
Milton Hill, **6:** 153, 154
Milward, Jeffery, **4:** 85
Milwaukee Democratic Club, **20:** 219
Miner, Rev. Alonzo Ames, **1:** 438, 439, 444, 450
Mines, **21:** 113 *n*
Ministers and Ministry. *See* Clergy
Minns, Thomas, Resident Member C. S. M., **3:** 282; Billings gift secured by, **8:** 134, 188; on Council, **12:** 53; death, **17:** 143; tribute to, 144. *Communications:* Remarks on places in Leyden associated with Rev. J. Robinson and the Pilgrims, **7:** 80; Pearl St. and its residents, **10:** 82; Josiah Franklin's estate in Boston, 243; statue of Rev. J. Cotton, **11:** 54; W. Price's estate, 262
Minor, ——, **12:** 93
—— Ephraim, **6:** 185
Minot, ——, **15:** 297 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Breck), wife of John, **14:** 50
—— Francis, **1:** 313
—— George, **15:** 271, 279 *n*
—— George (*d* 1801), **20:** 4
—— George Richard, **8:** 238; **12:** 343; **17:** 315, 371 *n*; **18:** 363; **19:** 32
—— James, **24:** 430
—— James (*d* 1735), **15:** 50, 63, 212, 234
—— James (*d* 1759), **17:** 79
—— John, **17:** 278, 282
—— John (*d* 1669), **6:** 84 *n*
—— John (*d* 1691), **14:** 50
—— Jonas Clark, **3:** 330
—— Mehitable. *See* Messenger
—— Mercy or Mary (Clark), wife of Stephen, **6:** 84 *n*; **12:** 175 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **16:** 852 *n*
—— Robert Sedgwick, **3:** 173
—— Samuel, **24:** 174
—— Stephen, **22:** 311
—— Stephen (*d* 1732), **6:** 84; **12:** 175 *n*; **20:** 137
—— Stephen (*d* 1787), **6:** 53–59
—— Timothy, **16:** 750, 759
—— William (*d* 1873), **6:** 385 *n*; **12:** 343, 344
—— William (*d* 1900), **3:** 173; **12:** 344, 348
Mint, in Massachusetts, **1:** 220–224, 227; **3:** 143; **7:** 286; in Maryland, **1:** 226. *See also* Coinage
Minute-men, **1:** 256; **5:** 61 *n*; **25:** 269, 287
Mirabeau, Honoré Gabriel Riquetti, Comte de, **7:** 194; **18:** 3
Mirick. *See also* Myrick
—— David, **17:** 276, 282
—— (Mirricke), John, **8:** 260; **15:** 250, 252
—— Samuel, **4:** 102
Mirriam, Joseph. *See* Merriam
Mirrour of Justices, **5:** 393, 395, 396
Misconcus (Miscongus). *See* Muscongus
Mississippi Bubble. *See* Law, John (*d* 1729)
Mississippi River, **7:** 182
Mitchel, Hugh, **7:** 169
Mitchell, Donald Grant, **19:** 42
—— Elizabeth Andrews. *See* Clemens
—— Experience, **8:** 199; **24:** 153
—— Francis N., **24:** 177
—— James Henry, **23:** 714
—— John, **24:** 199, 416
—— John (*d* 1768), **6:** 350, 359
—— Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1668), **1;** **3:** 416 *n*, 425; **5:** 340; **12:** 141; **19:** 26 *n*; **20:** 249; **21:** 396; **25:** 245; and H. C., **16**
—— Jonathan (*d* 1695), **15:** lxiii *n*, cxi *n*, cxii *n*, 77, 257, 828; **25:** 245
—— Margaret (Boradile) Shepard, wife of Rev. Jonathan, **15:** cxi *n*, 80, 262; **19:** 26
—— Margaret, daughter of Rev. Jonathan. *See* Sewall
—— Samuel, **16**
Mitchelson, ——, **12:** 95
—— David, **6:** 117, 118, 120 *n*, 131 *n*
—— Edward, **3:** 454; **6:** 329 *n*
—— Ruth, daughter of Edward. *See* Green
Mitchill, Samuel Latham, **8:** 219; **18:** 274
Mixter, Samuel, **20:** 83

Moale, Samuel, **25:** 230 *n*
Modern Review, **6:** 441 *n*
Moffat, John, **18:** 273; **25:** 37
—— Rev. John, **11:** 14
—— Joseph, **4:** 102, 117
—— Thomas, **6:** 387
Moges, islands, Me., **21:** 346 *n*
Mohawk River, **7:** 248
Molasses trade and Molasses Act, **6:** 307; **13:** 314, 315, 429, 432, 433; **19:** 161, 164 *n*, 166, 167, 169, 170 *n*, 172, 180, 184 *n*; State of the Trade, 1763, by C. M. Andrews, 379–390
Molineaux. *See also* Molyneaux
—— William, **6:** 218; **10:** 130; **11:** 28, 29, 33, 34; **25:** 346, 347; of Committee on Boston Massacre, **7:** 11, 19, 21; and Merchants' Club, **19:** 163 *n*, 164, 246, 247; and E. Bacon, **25:** 267, 268, 284, 295, 345
Moll, Herman, **25:** 233
Molyneaux, Samuel, **13:** 191; **14:** 137 *n*
Mompesson, Roger, **8:** 158; **10:** 383
Monasteries, **11:** 64, 265, 266
Monchiggon. *See* Monhegan
Monck (Monk), George, first Duke of Albemarle, **8:** 208; **11:** 319
—— Margaret. *See* Denison
Monckton, Robert, **19:** 182 *n*
Money, **1:** 224, 417, 418; **5:** 58; **6:** 404–411; **7:** 182; **8:** 100, 101; **10:** 96, 97; **11**; **12:** 18, 240, 241; **13:** 328, 453; **15**; **16**; **19:** 181–191, 272; **20:** 166, 167, 175, 177, 183; **22:** 286, 287; **24:** 376; **25:** 323. *See also* Bills of Credit; Coins; Currency; Tenor
Monhegan Island, Me., **20:** 315, 351, 368; **25:** 427
Monis, Judah, **6:** 277; **16**
Monk, George, **11:** 256; **19:** 300
—— George (*d* 1698), **11:** 301; **20:** 272, 273, 276
Monmouth, Duke of. *See* Scott, James
Monopolies, **1:** 195, 196, 201 *n*, 202 *n*, 427; **10:** 304, 306; Massachusetts Acts regulating, 121–124; 126, 127
Monroe. *See also* Munroe
—— Will Seymour, **21:** 156 *n*; on Comenius, 149 *n*, 151, 160 *n*, 167, 176 *n*
Monster of Monsters, The, pamphlet, **21:** 435
Montagu, Capt. ——, **17:** 77 *n*
—— Charles, fourth Earl and first Duke of Manchester, **2:** 294; **8:** 179; **14:** 370
—— Charles (*d* 1715), first Earl of Halifax, **14:** 366
—— Edward, second Baron Montagu of Boughton, **11:** 281
—— Edward, second Earl of Manchester, **5:** 218; **6:** 182 *n*; **11:** 281, 306
—— Edward Wortley, **18:** 268 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Robinson), **5:** 321, 322, 349
—— Frederick, **13:** 358
—— Henry, first Earl of Manchester, **8:** 351 *n*; **22:** 86, 88
—— James, **6:** 75 *n*
—— John, second Duke of Montagu, **19:** 304
—— John, fourth Earl of Sandwich, **7:** 106 *n*
Montague, Henry Watmough, **19:** 322 *n*
—— Rev. William, **19:** 322 *n*; **25:** 157, 164, 165, 166 *n*, 171, 376 *n*
Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de, **12:** 38
Montcalm de Saint Véran, Louis Joseph, Marquis de, **1:** 336; **3:** 96; **6:** 264; paper on portraits of, by D. R. Slade, **7:** 330, 331
Montfaucon, Bernard de, **18:** 268 *n*
Montgomery, ——, **11:** 196 *n*
—— Cæsar, **24:** 417
—— Cato, **24:** 417
—— Dorcas, **10:** 241
—— Earl of. *See* Herbert, Thomas
—— Hugh, **5:** 70
—— Richard, **5:** 215 *n*; **7:** 245, 333; **13:** 97; **25:** 127
—— Thomas, **19:** 199 *n*
Montis, L. de, **25:** 132
Montmorency, Canada, **7:** 332
Monton, Eng., **6:** 449 *n*
Montreal, Canada, **7:** 256; **10:** 78 *n*; **19:** 221
Montrose, Duke of. *See* Graham, James
Monts, Pierre du Guast, Sieur de, **19:** 397; **24:** 199, 216, 217
Monuments and memorials, discussed by A. Johnson, **25:** 237
Moody, Lady Deborah, **10:** 269
—— Eliezer, **13:** 243, 251
—— Jane. *See* Kent
—— Rev. John, **16:** 584
—— Rev. Joseph, **6:** 22, 23; **15:** 274; **16:** 438, 846
—— Rev. Joshua (*d* 1697), **1:** 402, 403, 448, 451; **6:** 128, 334; **7:** 293; **14:** 231 *n*, 250, 253; **16**; **20:** 112, 134 *n*; **22:** 169

—— Joshua (*d* 1748), **16:** 425
—— (Moodey), Maj. Samuel, **14:** 396; **15:** cxliv *n*; **16:** 437; **20**
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1747), **1:** 269 *n*, 415; **3:** 72; **15:** 348, 351, 354, 356
—— Samuel (*d* 1758), **16:** 582
—— Samuel (*d* 1789), **17:** 277, 282
—— Samuel (*d* 1795), **16:** 745, 758; **19:** 293
—— Thomas, **17:** 171
—— William, **7:** 282
Moor. *See also* More
—— Abigail (Hawkins), wife of Samuel, **20:** 42
—— John, **15:** 299 *n*
—— Robert, **15:** 38, 288; **16:** 843
—— Samuel, **20:** 42
Moore, Abel, **10:** 250
—— Albert H., **19:** 60 *n*
—— Alexander, **11:** 228–230
—— Rev. Edward Caldwell, Resident Member C. S. M., **12:** 401
—— Elias, **4:** 116
—— Francis, **17:** 132
—— George, **6:** 389
—— Rev. George Foot, Resident Member C. S. M., **13:** 146; Vice-President, **25:** 91, 262. *Communication:* Remarks on Judah Monis, **24:** 146
—— George Henry, **1:** 87, 394, 395, 439, 446 *n*; **4:** 293, 330; **5:** 22; **7:** 25; **8:** 21 *n*, 288; **14:** 274; **19:** 281 *n*; **20:** 101
—— Golden, **15:** 246, 252
—— Rev. Henry, **6:** 371 *n*
—— Jacob Bailey, **21:** 45 *n*
—— John Weeks, **1:** 228
—— Rev. Jonathan, **17:** 385, 389; **22:** 369
—— Josiah, **13:** 112; **17:** 278, 282
—— Rev. Josiah (*d* 1881), **23**
—— Margaret (Preston), wife of Richard, **6:** 155
—— Gen. Maurice, **6:** 389
—— Judge Maurice, **6:** 389, 390
—— Mordecai, **6:** 155
—— Richard, **6:** 155
—— Roger, **6:** 389
—— Ruth, wife of Alexander, **11:** 230 *n*
—— Thomas, **24:** 179
—— Rev. William, **13:** 376
Moorey. *See also* Morey
—— Nicholas, **8:** 127, 130
Moorhead, Rev. John, **19:** 405
Moors, Jonathan, **5:** 297 *n*
—— Sybil (Tarbell), wife of Jonathan, **5:** 297 *n*
Moravians, **21:** 150
Mordaunt, Charles, third Earl of Peterborough and first Earl of Monmouth, **14:** 368
More. *See also* Moor; Moore
—— Gilbert, **19:** 369
—— Rev. Henry (*d* 1687), **6:** 277 *n*; **8:** 235; **12:** 129
—— Paul Elmer, **11:** 420
Morea, Duke of, **10:** 203
Moreau, Jean Victor, **14:** 266
Moreau de Dammartin, **18:** 291; **19:** 62, 71, 131–147; **20:** 311, 376, 419, 424, 426, 429
Morecrofft, Richard, **22:** 133
Moret, ——, **7:** 330
Morey. *See also* Moorey
—— George, **6:** 385 *n*; **8:** 85 *n*
—— John, **4:** 15
—— Thomas, **14:** 17
Morgan, ——, **11:** 278; **12:** 96; **21:** 122 *n*
—— Abner, **7:** 260
—— Anna. *See* Thorndike
—— Rev. Bellingham, **13:** 29 *n*, 30 *n*, 31 *n*, 63 *n*
—— Daniel, **19:** 184 *n*
—— Edward, **14:** 124
—— George, **13:** 260, 264–266
—— James, **3:** 62; **6:** 333, 334; **14:** 217, 230, 231, 250
—— John Pierpont (*d* 1913), Honorary Member C. S. M., **13:** 223; death, **17:** 123; tribute to, 145
—— John Pierpont, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **24:** 318
—— John Tyler, **10:** 62
—— Morris Hicky, **6:** 102, 104; Resident Member C. S. M., **12:** 190; death, **13:** 118; tribute to, 147; his Harvard Degrees and Diplomas exhibited, **14:** 67. *Communications:* First Harvard Doctors of Medicine, **12:** 312–321; Eichhorn and George Bancroft, 363–366
—— Robert, **1:** 81
—— Samuel, **1:** 81; **4:** 97
—— Shanap, alias John Robinson, **11:** 5
—— William, **24:** 402, 408, 418, 430
Morgann, Maurice, **13:** 305 *n*, 453
Morgenbesser, Michael, **21:** 133, 134 *n*, 144
Morice, Sir William, **21:** 68

Morison. *See also* Moryson
—— ——, **8:** 126
—— James, **13:** 279
—— Rev. John Hopkins, **23:** 596; **24:** 123 *n*, 134
—— Robert, **14:** 333, 335, 336
—— Samuel Eliot, Resident Member C. S. M., **14:** 141; on Council, **18:** 102. *Communications:* Property of Harrison Gray, Loyalist, **14:** 320–350; document found in Paris, **17:** 244; letter of G. Hammond, 1794, **18:** 15; poem on Election Day in Massachusetts, 54; Proprietors of Massachusetts Townships, 69; extracts from Diary of Rev. J. Eliot, 77; dispatch from Lord Grenville, 78; Religious History of the Province of the Massachusetts Bay, **19:** 9; A Generation of Expansion and Inflation in Massachusetts History, 1713–1741, 271; E. Eliot's record of his class (1780) at H. C., 290–295; remarks on economic conditions in Massachusetts about 1780, **20:** 191; extracts from commonplace-books of E. Eliot, **25:** 40, 57; J. Bartlett's Log of the Pilgrim, 94; paper on Dr. Amos Windship, 141; will of a Boston slave, 1743, 253
Mormons, **17:** 314 *n*, 353 *n*
Morning Chronicle; and General Advertiser, **9:** 399. *See also* Evening Post
Morrell, Dorothy, wife of Rev. Isaac, **14:** 19 *n*
—— Rev. Isaac, **14:** 19 *n*
—— Isaac (*d* 1840), **14:** 19
—— John, **6:** 25, 36
—— Robert, **21:** 350
—— Rev. William, **14:** 185; **24:** 191–195; **25:** 16, 22
Morrice, Rev. William, **25:** 362
Morridge, Susan. *See* Henley
Morrill, Rev. Isaac, **24:** 263
—— John, **8:** 112, 114
—— Justin Smith, **6:** 70; **8:** 377 *n*
—— Rev. Nathaniel, **16:** 540
—— Samuel, **14:** 68
—— Sarah (Allen), wife of Samuel, **14:** 68
Morris, ——, **7:** 140, 142, 170; **20:** 277
—— Charles, **24:** 199
—— Edward Ellis, **6:** 143 *n*
—— Gouverneur, **12:** 88
—— Hannah (Franklin), wife of John, **10:** 195
—— James, **25:** 426
—— John, **10:** 195 *n*
—— Lewis (*d* 1746), **6:** 177 *n*; **18:** 376 *n*; **19:** 249 *n*
—— Lewis (*d* 1798), **21:** 422 *n*
—— Maurice O'Connor, **8:** 394
—— Robert, **8:** 279; **11:** 277–279; **17:** 203; **24:** 331
—— Robert Hunter, **8:** 216
Morrisania, Manor of, **3:** 412
Morse, ——, **8:** 110; **20:** 211
—— Andrew, **21:** 451
—— Edmund, **24:** 247
—— Elizabeth, **10:** 21
—— Frederic D., **21:** 451
—— James, **13:** 139 *n*
—— Rev. Jedidiah, **6:** 137; **8:** 162; **10:** 139; **13:** 135 *n*; **18:** 365 *n*; **25:** 227 *n*
—— Rev. John (*d* 1700), **15:** 339; **16:** 830
—— Rev. John (*d* 1764), **16:** 798, 799, 817
—— John Torrey, Jr., **5:** 75; **18:** 2
—— Katherine, wife of Royal, **6:** 229 *n*
—— Leopold, **3:** 356
—— Margaret. *See* Allin
—— Moody, **11:** 399, 401
—— Parker, **16:** 595, 616
—— Royal, **6:** 229 *n*
—— Royal (*d* 1872), **6:** 228, 231; **20:** 148
—— Samuel, **11:** 393, 396, 397
—— Samuel Finley Breese, **5:** 207 *n*; **10:** 74; **20:** 379 *n*
—— William, **16:** 691, 699, 754
—— Rev. William (*d* 1878), **23:** 597
Morshur, ——, **7:** 158, 173
Mortality, bills of, **14:** 147
Mortimer, Dr. ——, **17:** 184
—— Cromwell, **21:** 131 *n*, 177, 179
Mortimore, Peter, **3:** 232
Morton, Abigail (Hersey), second wife of Joseph (*d* 1793), **5:** 283 *n*
—— Ann, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1659). *See* Eaton
—— Annah (Bullock), first wife of Joseph (*d* 1793), **5:** 283 *n*
—— Anne, **22:** 263
—— Anne, daughter of Joseph (*d* 1793), **5:** 283 *n*
—— Dr. Charles, **14:** 153
—— Rev. Charles (*d* 1698), **5:** 249; **6:** 277; **7:** 285 *n*; **13:** 248; **24:** 30
—— Diman, **5:** 283 *n*; **8:** 124, 126
—— Elisha, **22:** 379
—— Eliza Susan, daughter of John. *See* Quincy

—— Elizabeth, wife of Elisha, **22:** 379, 380
—— Ephraim, **23:** 547
—— Ephraim (*d* 1693), **5:** 283; **23**; **24:** 152
—— Ephraim (*d* 1732), **22:** 176, 230, 254, 265, 270, 279
—— George (*d* 1624), **5:** 282; **22:** xv
—— George (*d* 1727), **22:** lii, liii, 173, 174, 176, 199, 265 *n*; **24:** 153
—— George (*d* 1818), **23:** 666
—— Hannah, daughter of Joseph (*d* 1793), **5:** 283 *n*
—— Ichabod, **22:** 343; **23**
—— Ichabod (*d* 1809), **23:** 542
—— James, **6:** 30, 68 *n*
—— James Madison, Resident Member C. S. M., **7:** 230; death, **25:** 238; tribute to, 257
—— John, **7:** 221 *n*
—— John (*d* 1739), **22:** 279
—— Joseph, **5:** 283 *n*
—— Joseph (*d* 1793), **5:** 282–284
—— Josiah, **22:** 364
—— Juliana (Carpenter), wife of George (*d* 1624), **22:** xv
—— Marcus, **3:** 78, 265, 319
—— Mary, wife of Joseph, **5:** 283 *n*
—— Melatiah, wife of Josiah, **22:** 364
—— Nathaniel, **23**
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1685), **14**; **17:** 300, 356, 358, 359, 361; **18:** 14, 18 *n*, 249 *n*; **23**; **24:** 149, 152, 255; his New England's Memorial, **14:** 268–281; **18:** 15–26
—— Rev. Nicholas, **11:** 376, 381
—— Perez (*b* 1739), **5:** 283 *n*
—— Perez (*d* 1837), **1:** 387; **5**; **8:** 124 *n*; **25:** 265 *n*
—— Polly, **23:** 557, 558. *See also* Clark
—— Ruth, **22:** 375
—— Sarah, **22:** 364
—— Sarah (Apthorp), wife of Perez, **5:** 288, 290
—— Sarah (Boies), **23:** 535–537
—— Silas, **22:** 340, 341, 357, 358, 360, 361
—— Thomas, **24:** 153
—— Thomas (*d* 1646), his New English Canaan, **8:** 276; **10:** 7, 10, 11; **14:** 145, 171, 173; at Merrymount, **12:** 18; **14:** 115 *n*; **17:** 325; **18:** 162; **21:** 40; **22:** 90; interest in fur trade, **18:** 165, 166; and Plymouth Colony, **24:** 15
—— Thomas (*d* 1659), **8:** 340, 341; **11:** 292; **25:** 417
—— William, **14:** 279. *See* Morton, Nathaniel (*d* 1685)
Moryson, Fynes, **10:** 11
Moseley, Edward Hacker, **11:** 215
—— Humphrey, **20:** 94
—— Isaac, **6:** 68 *n*
—— Rev. Samuel, **15:** cxliii; **16:** 548; **18:** 212 *n*
—— Rev. William Oxnard, **23:** 599, 600, 601
Mosely, John, **17:** 276, 282
Moses, Benjamin, **24:** 412, 414, 431
—— John, **5:** 176 *n*
—— William, **24:** 401
Mosey, Benjamin, **21:** 319
Mosier, Hugh, **21:** 346 *n*
Mosiers Islands, Me., **21:** 346
Moss, Rev. Joseph, **15:** 357
Motley, John Lothrop, **11:** 363; **12:** 275
Moulson (Moulsham, Moulston). *See* Mowlson
Moulton, Daniel, **6:** 22, 23, 52
—— Jacob, **11:** 388 *n*
—— Jeremiah, **8:** 117
—— Jonathan, **17:** 277, 282
—— Jonathan (*d* 1787), **11:** 387–389, 395
—— Joseph White, **19:** 91, 114, 122, 147; **20:** 286, 350
—— Sarah, wife of Jacob, **11:** 388 *n*
—— Thomas, **5:** 178 *n*
—— Thomas (*d* 1664), **5:** 121, 123
Mount Desert, **12:** 199; grant of, to Gov. Bernard, **24:** 197–254
Mountfort, Edmund, **16:** 586, 638
—— Henry, **25:** 354
Mount Hope, R. I., **1:** 86 *n*, 104
Mountjoy. *See* Munjoy
Mount Vernon, Va., **3:** 328; **7:** 217; daily life at, **17:** 162–205; **18:** 28–54
Mount Wollaston, **1:** 284; **13:** 273
Mourning, **14:** 148, 151, 171, 182
Moursher. *See* Morshur
Mourt, George, **7:** 399, 403
Mousall (Masell), Ralph, **13:** 131
Mowlson, Ann (Radcliffe), Lady, **1:** 160, 162; H. C. scholarship founded by, **1:** 20; **3:** 94, 143, 429; **7:** 317; **14:** 124; **15:** 17, 54, 56, 172, 209, 215, 216, 225; **16:** 410, 413, 414, 419; **24:** 63; Pedigree of Ann Radcliffe, Lady Mowlson, by A. McF. Davis, **1:** 351–354

Mowlson (*continued*)
—— Sir Thomas, **1:** 159, 353, 354; additional facts concerning, by A. McF. Davis, **3:** 90–94
—— family, **1:** 353
Mowlson de Hargrave, Alicia (Aldersey), **1:** 353
—— Johanes, **1:** 353
—— Thomas, **1:** 353; **3:** 93
Moxley, ——, **12:** 92, 96
Moxom (Moxon), Rev. George, **12:** 62, 63, 65, 78; **25:** 16, 22
Moylan, Stephen, **24:** 324–326, 329–331
Moystan, Edward, **17:** 203
Mr. Baxter Baptiz'd in Bloud, tract, **25:** 348–355
Mud, used as fertilizer, **7:** 143; **11:** 103, 145; on walls, **12:** 28, 31
Mud Island Fort, **11:** 211
Muddiman, Henry, **18:** 70 *n*
Muddy River. *See* Brookline
Mudge, Zachariah, **14:** 296
Mugford, Richard, **24:** 393
Mugwumps, **3:** 369
Muir, ——, **13:** 426. *See* Buell, Rev. Samuel
Mull, James, **24:** 417
Mullens, Robert, **13:** 176
Mullett, A.B., **8:** 376 *n*
Mulliken, Lydia, **24:** 265
Mullins, Priscilla, daughter of William. *See* Alden
—— William, **7:** 400–402; **18:** 137
Mumford, Ann. *See* Eliot
—— George, **17:** 276, 282
—— Thomas, **15:** 272
—— William, **19:** 356
Munday, Anthony, **7:** 103 *n*
—— Robert, **8:** 161
Munds, Capt. ——, **19:** 224 *n*
Munford, Benjamin, **21:** 353
Munjoy (Mountjoy), George (*d* 1681), **5:** 15, 16; **6:** 26
—— George (*d* 1698), **5:** 15, 16
—— Mary (Phillips), widow of George (*d* 1681), **5:** 15
Munnings (Mallins), George, **21:** 42, 43
—— Hannah, wife of Mahalaleel, **21:** 254
—— Mahalaleel, **21:** 254, 257
Munroe. *See also* Monroe
—— Israel, **12:** 335 *n*
—— James Phinney, **21:** 149
—— William, **24:** 279, 281
Munroe, Oliver &, **13:** 156 *n*
Munsell, Joel, **10:** 312, 315 *n*, 320
Munson, Dr. Æneas, **21:** 123
Munster, Sebastian, **21:** 233
Murderer Punished and Pardoned, tract, **20:** 238
Murdoch, James Edward, **6:** 227
Murdock, Harold, Resident Member C. S. M., **12:** 204. *Communication:* Earl Percy's Retreat to Boston on the Nineteenth of April, 1775, **24:** 257–292
—— James, **20:** 285
—— Kenneth Ballard, Resident Member C. S. M., **25:** 125. *Communication:* The Puritans and the New Testament, 239–243
Muret, Marc Antoine, **21:** 193
Murray, ——, **7:** 355, 356; **13:** 396, 398; **17:** 165, 178
—— James, **24:** 405
—— James (*d* 1781), **7:** 3 *n*, 16; **11:** 6, 199; **19:** 230 *n*
—— James (*d* 1794), **13:** 387
—— Sir James Augustus Henry, **5:** 225; **6:** 149 *n*, 150 *n*, 151 *n*; **7:** 105 *n*; **8:** 203, 213 *n*, 277 *n*, 373, 379 *n*, 390 *n*; **10:** 8, 10, 317; **13:** 267; **17:** 352 *n*
—— John, **17:** 277, 282
—— Rev. John (*d* 1815), **21:** 282
—— John, third Duke of Atholl, **19:** 171 *n*
—— O., **14:** 137 *n*
—— Patience, **10:** 70
—— Robert, **19:** 174 *n*
—— William, first Earl of Mansfield, **6:** 163; **12:** 239
—— Rev. William Henry Harrison, **1:** 436
—— William Vans, **17:** 332 *n*
Murrey. *See* Murray
Muscongus Bay, Me., **6:** 66
Muscongus Island, **6:** 65–68
Muse, ——, **20:** 217
—— Battaile, **7:** 140, 176, 394
Musgrave, Philip, **9:** 440, 441, 446; **10:** 193
Music, **1:** 234, 238. *See also* Psalmody; Tunes
Muskett, Joseph James, **7:** 69; **10:** 357
Muster Rolls, of troops, 1778, **5:** 225, 349, 350
Mutie, ——, **17:** 274 *n*, 275, 282
Mutiny Acts, **4:** 460, 463, 467
Muzzey, Rev. Abel, **24:** 263

—— John, **16:** 429
Myles. *See also* Miles
—— Ann, wife of Rev. Samuel, **11:** 258
—— Ann (Humfrey) Palmes, wife of Rev. John, **14:** 119, 120
—— John, **11:** 258; **24:** 152
—— Rev. John (*d* 1683), **14:** 119, 120
—— Rev. Samuel, (*d* 1729) **1:** 142; **11:** 255, 256, 258; **12:** 132; **15:** xxxv; **18:** 210 *n*; **19:** 299; **20:** 269; **24:** 5
—— Sarah. *See* Price
Myrick. *See also* Mirick
—— David, **11:** 237
—— Rev. Henry Lewis, **23**
Mystery of the new fashioned Goldsmiths or Bankers, **10:** 300
Mystic, Ct., **21:** 15
Mystic Side (Malden), **5:** 125, 153
Myths, petrifaction, **8:** 374; Algonquin, **18:** 129; swimming house, **18:** 251, 289, 291; **19:** 108; barnacle geese, **21:** 115, 116; Elias Artista, **21:** 129–133; Cherry-tree story, **25:** 13
Mytton, John & Co., **1:** 368

NAGOT, Rev. François Charles, **25:** 131, 133, 140, 215 *n*, 218
Nahant, **10:** 84
Nahant Neck, **21:** 354
Nancrede, Joseph, **24:** 296 *n*
Nantasket, **8:** 172; **10:** 11; **12:** 202 *n*; **14:** 225
Nantasket Roads, **3:** 214, 231, 232, 234
Nantucket, **4:** 414; **14:** 182; **19:** 213, 272; **21:** 188
Napoleon I, **1:** 430; **7:** 181, 190; **13:** 270; **17:** 325; **25:** 69
Narbrough, Sir John, **20:** 29 *n*
Narragansett, R. I., **14:** 154
—— St. Paul's Church, **6:** 386, 387
Narragansett Bay, **21:** 315
Narragansett Country, **2**; **21:** 293–295; and H. C., **16**
Narragansett expedition, **5:** 173
Narragansett Township Number Two, **8:** 28
Nasby, Petroleum V. *See* Locke, David Ross
Nase family. *See* Knies
Naseby, William, **11:** 102
Nash, ——, **15:** 18
—— Francis Philip, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **11:** 347, death, and tribute to, **14:** 71
—— Nathaniel Cushing, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 351
—— Robert, **6:** 37 *n*
—— Samuel, **24:** 153
Nashaway (Nashawake). *See* Lancaster
Nason, Rev. Elias, **14:** 139 *n*; **17:** 119 *n*; **20:** 379
Nassau, George Richard Savage, **14:** 272, 273, 275
Nassau College. *See* Princeton University
Natick Falls, **15:** 371
Natimnah (Nasinnah), Little Compton, R. I., **21:** 299
Nation, The (newspaper), **12:** 100
National Parks, paper on, by A. Matthews, **8:** 373–399
National Review, **6:** 430, 441 *n*
Naunton, Sir Robert, **17:** 329 *n*; **22:** 31
Nauset. *See* Eastham
Navigation, Inland, **7:** 188, 189
Navigation Acts or Laws, **6**
Neal, Capt. ——, **10:** 274
—— Rev. Daniel, **11:** 269; **19:** 363; **21:** 21 *n*; **22:** 133 *n*; **25:** 1, 2, 5 *n*, 73 *n*; and H. C., **16:** 451, 453, 457, 458, 467, 503; and Dighton Rock, **18:** 266, 267; **19:** 47
—— John, **24:** 413
Neale, Hugh, **10:** 273 *n*
—— Rev. Rollin Heber, **1:** 434, 441
—— Walter, **6:** 19, 27, 51; **18:** 165, 166 *n*
—— family, **10:** 273 *n*
Neamkeak. *See* Salem
Neate, William, **19:** 242 *n*
Neate & Pigon, **19:** 186
Neate, Pigon & Booth, **19:** 186 *n*
Neavil, John, **12:** 96
Nedham, Marchmont, alleged pseudonym of J. Quincy, Jr., **11:** 293
Needham, Ezekiel, **17:** 240
—— Nicholas, **1:** 275, 276, 279
Needham, town, **21:** 450
Neely, George Washington, **18:** 63
—— Matthew, **18:** 63
Neff, William, **20:** 33
Negroes, **1:** 102; **5:** 238, 252, 256, 377; **6:** 88, 362, 368, 374, 376–378; **7:** 195; **8:** 181; **14:** 147, 257; **17:** 266; **18:** 42, 51; **19:** 23, 152; **21:** 272; **25:** 253; list of Washington's; **7:** 358–364
—— Adam, J. Saffin's slave, **1:** 85–112
—— Anne, **3:** 59
—— Basto, **3:** 61

Negroes (*continued*)
—— Boatman, John, **5:** 239
—— Boston, case of, 1744, **22:** 295
—— Caesar, **3:** 155; **12:** 285
—— Candy, **10:** 23
—— Cato, **7:** 202
—— Cheffaleer (Chefelia, Chefelier, Cheffalia), Jack, **3:** 62; **6:** 324, 326, 328, 329
—— Coffee, **6:** 327, 328
—— Conungo, **6:** 42 *n*
—— Cuffee, Paul, G. F. Tucker on, **17:** 1
—— Davy, **7:** 170, 172
—— Dick, **1:** 90, 106
—— Doll, **7:** 172
—— Flatfoot, Sarah, **11:** 156
—— Flora, **22:** 332, 374
—— Gabriel, **7:** 357
—— Grace, **3:** 64
—— Gunner, **11:** 104, 129
—— Jack, Cheffaleer. *See* Cheffaleer
—— London, **3:** 388
—— Maria, **3:** 61; **6:** 42 *n*, 323–334
—— Marja (Maria), **3:** 61, 62
—— Mark, **6:** 323
—— Maro, **1:** 306
—— Mary, **15:** 10
—— Nero, **22:** 295, 297
—— Newport, **5:** 238
—— Nuclus, **11:** 118, 181, 190
—— Peter, **25:** 253
—— Phillis, **6:** 323, 335
—— Sall, generic name, **10:** 140 *n*
—— Sam, **3:** 155
—— Sambo, generic name, **10:** 140 *n*
—— Scipio, **6:** 271
—— Titus, **1:** 293
—— Tom, **3:** 155
—— Will, **7:** 172, 357
—— Yaw, **12:** 285, 302
Negus, ——, **20:** 393
Neile, Richard, **11:** 268 *n*, 276 *n*; **12:** 50, 51; **13:** 94; **22:** 86–88
Neill, Rev. Henry, **13:** 278
Neilson, Rev. Robert, **13:** 278
—— William Allan, **14:** 263 *n*
Nele. *See* Neal
Nelson, Ebenezer, **23:** 517
—— Elizabeth, **22:** 364
—— Ephraim, **15:** 292, 293, 295, 297
—— John, **22:** 176, 296, 364; **24:** 152
—— John (*d* 1721), **8:** 301 *n*; **12:** 122; **17:** 16, 17, 24; **18:** 330; **19:** 160; **20:** 31
—— Joseph W., **23:** 547
—— Mehitable, daughter of John. *See* Temple
—— Paschal, **16:** 438, 445, 448, 455
—— Samuel, **22:** 296
—— Thomas, **5:** 123
—— William, **24:** 152
—— William (*b* 1847), **3:** 97; **9:** 403 *n*, 413; **10:** 311, 317, 360; **11:** 433, 444
Nepperhaem. *See* Yonkers, N. Y.
Nesmith, James, **13:** 279
Nethenus, Matthias, **13:** 64, 66–68; **25:** 77
Neufville, Jan de, **7:** 184
Neukomm, Edmond, **20:** 302 *n*, 326 *n*
Neutrality, **18:** 15, 72, 78
Nevers, Elisha, **19:** 340
Nevil, John, Lord Latimer, **11:** 67
Nevill, Joseph, **20:** 90
—— Mary. *See* Russell
—— Samuel, **5:** 237
Neville, Presley, **17:** 191
Nevison, John, **15:** 246, 251
New Albion, province of, **1:** 189; **8:** 205, 209, 211
Newall, Capt. ——, **8:** 102
New Amsterdam. *See* New York City
New Amsterdam, island, **11:** 227
New Bedford, **23:** 573, 575, 589, 596
Newbery, Walter. *See* Newbury
New Braintree, **3:** 472
New Brunswick, **6:** 182 *n*; **24:** 248
Newburgh, Lord. *See* Barrett, Sir Edward
Newburgh Addresses, **1:** 249
Newbury, Mary, daughter of Thomas. *See* Clark
—— Thomas, **11:** 349
—— Walter, **17:** 32, 35, 40
Newbury, town, **3:** 44; **7:** 271; **8:** 329; **15:** 179, 222; **17:** 245, 247
—— Third Parish, **3:** 179 *n*
Newburyport, **1:** 52 *n*; **12:** 293, 294; **19:** 192 *n*
—— First Parish, **3:** 179 *n*
—— First Presbyterian Church, **3:** 178 *n*
—— Historical Society of Old Newbury, **1:** 51; **3:** 404; **7:** 267, 271
—— Marine Society, **11:** 4 *n*
—— Saint Paul's Church, **25:** 373 *n*
—— Second Presbyterian Church, **3:** 178 *n*
Newcastle, Dukes of. *See* Clinton, Henry Fiennes; Pelham-Holles
Newcastle, Pa., **11:** 211

Newcastle County, Del., **19:** 211, 212 *n*
Newcomb, Andrew, **10:** 181
—— Mary (Warren) Lyman, wife of Richard English, **8:** 234 *n*
—— Richard English, **8:** 234 *n*
—— Silas, **10:** 361, 362 *n*
—— Simon, Honorary Member C. S. M., **5:** 298; death, **12:** 353; tribute to, 354
—— Thomas, **4:** 320, 337, 356
Newdigate. *See also* Newgate
—— Thomas, **8:** 244
Newell, Benjamin, **16:** 757
—— Eunice, daughter of Henry. *See* Quincy
—— Hannah, **3:** 65
—— Isaac, **3:** 469
—— John, **5:** 261; **11:** 30
—— Moses, **6:** 235 *n*
—— Samuel, **24:** 49
—— Thomas, **6:** 25 *n*, 114
—— Rev. William, **6:** 421 *n*
Newell & Goodwin, **11:** 239
New England, **1**; **3**; **5**; **6**; charters and commissions, **2**; Bibliography of the Historical Publications, **3:** 95–139; Social and Political Life, by A. McF. Davis, **12:** 4–45; and H. C., **16**; soldiers in service of England, **18:** 84–93; and Western Fur-trade, by A. H. Buffinton, 160–192; New England Town Mandates, by K. Colegrove, **21:** 411–449; university men among founders, of, **25:** 14–23
—— Commissioners of the United Colonies of. *See* Commissioners of the United Colonies of New England
—— Council, 1620; right of coinage, **1:** 219; land grants of, 226; **3:** 408, 412; **12:** 199, 371–373, 379, 380; composition of, **3:** 408; 1685, **2**; **15:** xxv, xxvi, xxxiv, xxxviii, clxiv *n*; **17:** 3, 5–7, 29; meeting of, in Boston, 1686, **15:** xxv; in Cambridge, xxv; **16:** 827
—— President of Council for, his title, **15:** xxvi *n*
—— Territory and Dominion of, Governor, Lieutenant-Governor, and Secretary of, 1686–1689, **2**; **15:** xxvi, clxiv *n*; **17:** 7–13; members of Council, 1686–1688, 32–34; 1688–1689, 34–35
New-England Almanack, **13:** 217
New England Chronicle, **9**
New England Company. *See* Society for Promoting the Gospel in New England
New England Confederation, **18:** 169–172. *See also* Commissioners of the United Colonies of New England
New England Courant, **3:** 222; **9**. *See also* Franklin, James
New England Diary, communicated by H. W. Cunningham, **12:** 270–306
New England Gazette, **13:** 225
New England Hymn, **17:** 303
New England magazines of the eighteenth century, lists of, by A. Matthews, **13:** 69–74, 182 *n*
New England Primer, **19:** 22
New England societies, **17:** 351 *n*
New-England Weekly Journal, **9**
New Englands Annoyances, **17:** 302 *n*; **18:** 156–159
New Englands First Fruits, 1643, **17:** 124, 128, 134, 135; and H. C., **16**
New-England's Jonas, **21:** 35
New England's Memorial. *See* Morton, Nathaniel (*d* 1685)
New England's Plantation, **3:** 189
New-England's Prospect. *See* Wood, William (*d* 1639)
Newenham, Sir Edward, **7:** 163 *n*, 380
—— Lady, wife of Sir Edward, **7:** 187
Newfoundland, **3:** 73, 191; **6:** 364; **12:** 108–111. *See also* Avalon
—— Grand Bank. *See* Grand Bank of Newfoundland
New France. *See* Canada
New France, Company of, **12:** 104
Newgate, Ann, wife of John, **15:** 54
—— Elizabeth, daughter of John. *See* Jackson; Oliver
—— John, **8:** 251–253; and H. C., **16**
—— Nathaniel, **21:** 360
New Hampshire, **1:** 278, 447; **3**; **11**; grant of, to J. Mason, **1:** 225; **8:** 205; Massachusetts control in, **1:** 276; **2:** 75; **14:** 360 *n*; in Council for New England, **2:** 38; **17:** 5; in Territory and Dominion of New England, **2:** 44, 57; **17:** 7, 8; commissions of Vice-Admirals of, 1698–1730, **2:** 216–236; boundary disputes, **12:** 244; **19:** 271; **24:** 35, 37, 55; **25:** 33; charter troubles, **12:** 371; and H. C., **15:** 179; **25:** 24–33; religious history, **24:** 31–33; land grants in, by Gov. B. Wentworth, **25:** 33–38
—— Council, **5:** 183
—— Legislature, **11**; **14:** 378, 379
—— Provincial Papers and other official records, bibliography of, **3:** 117–131

New Hampshire Bank, of 1734, **6:** 169
New Hampshire Gazette, **21:** 290
New Hampshire Grants (Vermont), **11:** 44–48; **25:** 33–38, 50–57
New Hampshire Merchants' Notes, 1734–1735, paper on, by A. McF. Davis, **14:** 373–385
New Haven, **3:** 98; 110; **5:** 389 *n*; **7:** 290; **10:** 6, 124; **15:** 175, 180; **18:** 167, 170, 177 *n*; **21:** 170 *n*; Yale College and, **6:** 173, 176, 183, 186, 187, 191 *n*; **21:** 169, 170 *n*; settlement, **17:** 245, 366; **18:** 167; non-importation agreement, **19:** 211, 213, 222, 249. *See also* Nox, Colony of; Quinepiack
—— First Church, **10:** 5, 102
—— Hopkins School, **17:** 247
—— Records, **3:** 109
—— State House, **8:** 18
New Hopkinton, N. H., **8:** 312 *n*
New Ireland, **24:** 247
New Jersey, **2:** 57; **3:** 413; **4:** 283; **6:** 72, 343, 345, 357; **8:** 212 *n*; **11:** 413; **17:** 8; **19:** 22, 28, 193 *n*
—— College of. *See* Princeton University
New Jersey Company, **10:** 278, 298, 303
New Jersey Historical Society, **3:** 97
New London, Ct., **10:** 88; **19:** 194 *n*; Fishers Island, **21:** 173
—— Dispensatory, **14:** 157
New London Society, etc. *See* Land Bank, Connecticut
Newman, Rev. Antipas, **15:** 54, 216
—— Francis William, **5:** 313; **6:** 417, 425–429, 434
—— Henry, **14:** 94 *n*, 135, 136; **19:** 302, 304, 312; **25:** 5 *n*; and H. C., **16**; and Christ Church, Boston, **19:** 301, 310, 311; **25:** 5 *n*
—— Rev. John, **16:** 650, 657, 675, 692, 740
—— John Henry, Cardinal, **6:** 446
—— Noah, **24:** 150
—— Robert, **24:** 158 *n*, 354, 405, 431
—— Samuel, **24:** 151
—— Rev. Samuel, (*d* 1663), **15:** 20; **25:** 17, 23
—— Susanna. *See* Lane
Newmarch, Joseph, **16:** 514, 537, 540, 555
—— Lucy, **11:** 69, 71 *n*
New Netherland. *See* New York
New News from Robinson Cruso's Island, **13:** 2, 3, 12, 13
New Orleans, **7:** 182
New Plymouth, *See* Plymouth
Newport, R. I., **6**; **7:** 124; **8:** 121 *n*, 161, 162; **11:** 37; **12:** 292; **19**; **25:** 373 *n*
—— Broad Street, **6:** 388
—— Fort George, Goat Island, **6:** 386
—— Old Mill, **20**
—— Sabbatarian Church, **6:** 110
—— Trinity Church, **7:** 200 *n*; **8:** 96 *n*
New Providence, Bahama Islands, **24:** 324
New Roxbury, Ct., **21:** 359
News from Robinson Cruso's Island (1721), **13:** 2, 3, 13
News from the Moon, a tract, **13:** 3–15
Newsbooks, English, **20:** 84; of seventeenth century, **24:** 314
New Scotland, Baronetcy of, **1:** 188. *See also* Nova Scotia
News-letters, **9:** 421, 422; **10:** 314; character and uses of, **18:** 69
New Somerset, Me., **1:** 278, 279; **6:** 62–64; **12:** 368 *n*
New Somerset County, Me. *See* Somerset County
Newspapers, **10:** 316, 319; **13:** 69, 343; **18:** 70; **21:** 432; Check-list of Boston, 1704–1780, by M. F. Ayer, with bibliographical notes by A. Matthews, **9**; remarks on, by A. Matthews, **10:** 140
New Sweden (New Jersey), **6:** 350
New Taunton, Vt., **24:** 50, 52
New Testament, how regarded by Puritans, by K. B. Murdock, **25:** 239–243
Newton, ——, **11:** 159; **12:** 89
—— Aaron, **4:** 102
—— Christian. *See* Wainwright
—— Sir Henry, **2:** 221 *n*
—— Hibbert, **4:** 83
—— Sir Isaac, **3:** 288; **11:** 60; **13:** 193, 194; **14:** 111; **18:** 11, 283 *n*; **21:** 178
—— John, **15:** 9; **17:** 274, 283
—— Rev. Roger, **25:** 16, 22
—— Thomas, **7:** 396; **17:** 174; **21:** 358
—— Thomas (*d* 1721), **1:** 93, 94, 97–99; **6:** 268 *n*; **8:** 159
—— Thomas (*d* 1782), **5:** 199; **14:** 296
Newton, **3:** 418 *n*; **21:** 416; and H. C., **16**. *See also* Cambridge Village
—— First Church, **5:** 74 *n*
Newton (Newetowne). *See* Cambridge
Newtown, Ct. *See* Hartford
Newtown, N. Y., **10:** 266 *n*, 267 *n*, 269
New Yarmouth, Nova Scotia, **22:** 342

New York City, **6:** 100; **7:** 128 *n*, 248; **8:** 284, 285; **10:** 254, 255; **11:** 251; **13:** 96, 108; **17:** 350; **19**; **24:** 388
—— City Hall, **8:** 17, 18
—— Fort James, **18:** 183 *n*
—— Presbyterian Church, **6:** 191, 200 *n*; **10:** 270; **13:** 316, 317
—— St. Peter's Church, **25:** 226
—— State House, **8:** 17, 18, 21–23
—— Trinity Church, **24:** 73, 77
New York Evening Post, **5:** 381; **11:** 383 *n*
New York Gazette, **9:** 418; **11:** 417
New York Historical Society, **20:** 333, 334
New York Journal, **9:** 497 *n*; **11**
New-York Mercury, **11:** 417
New York State, **2:** 57, 216; **3:** 97, 412, 424 *n*; **6:** 343, 351, 357; **8:** 213, 214; **10:** 122, 269 *n*; **11:** 40, 409; **13:** 363, 451, 461; **17:** 8, 254; **18:** 160; **24:** 208; boundaries, **3:** 121, 124, 125; **4:** 277, 456; **12:** 244; **24:** 55; controversy over New Hampshire Grants, **3:** 123; **11:** 46; **24:** 35, 54; **25:** 33, 38, 52, 55. *See also* Manhattan
—— Assembly, **13:** 316, 318 *n*, 322, 324
—— Council of Safety, **11:** 46
Nicholas, Anne (Cary), wife of Robert Carter, **5:** 222
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Carter. *See* Randolph
—— Robert Carter, **5:** 222
Nicholls. *See also* Nickels; Nickolls; Nicolls
—— Capt.——, **25:** 97
—— Randall, **6:** 41
—— Richard, **24:** 76
Nichols, ——, **24:** 440
—— Andrew, **14:** 3 *n*
—— Arthur Howard, his paper, Bells of Harvard College, **13:** 133; **15:** lxxvi *n*
—— Charles Lemuel, Resident Member C. S. M., **14:** 359; on Council, **19:** 379. *Communications:* Is there a Mark Baskett Bible of 1752? **21:** 285–292; remarks on Bible used at inaugurations of Washington and Harding, **24:** 255; S. Danforth's Almanack for 1647, **25:** 39
—— Ebenezer, **14:** 43; **24:** 439
—— Elizabeth (Lawton), wife of Jonathan, **7:** 200 *n*
—— Hannah, daughter of Jonathan. *See* Hazard
—— John, **21:** 339, 341
—— Jonathan, **7:** 200 *n*
—— Joshua, **4:** 102
—— Judith, **14:** 124
—— Richard, **1:** 285 *n*
—— Robert, **10:** 375 *n*
—— William, **11:** 4
Nichols & Billings, **20:** 274
Nicholson, ——, **12:** 297
—— Francis, **2:** xx, xxix, xxxii, xxxiii, 291; **8:** 16; **15:** clxv; **17**; **20:** 41; and C. Mather's membership in Royal Society, **14:** 97–99
—— Jane, wife of Joseph, **10:** 343
—— John, **6:** 417; **11:** 277–279; **21:** 348
—— John, **17:** 40. *See* Nicholson, Francis
—— Joseph, **10:** 343
—— Rev. Richard, **13:** 40 *n*
—— Robert, **21:** 348
—— Rev. Thomas, **13:** 40 *n*
Nickels, Alexander, **6:** 29, 31
Nickolls. *See also* Nicholls; Nicolls
—— John, **5:** 16
—— Rev. Robert Boucher, remarks on, by E. P. Merritt, **24:** 64, 435; letter, 436
Nickson (Nixon), William, **22:** 133
Nicoll, John, **24:** 79 *n*
Nicolls. *See also* Nicholls; Nickolls
—— Richard, **17:** 114
Nicolson, Lucy, **23:** 576
Niebuhr, Karsten, **18:** 268 *n*
Niell, Samuel, **21:** 336
Niff, William, **20:** 68
Nigger 'Lection, **18:** 59
Nightingale, Samuel, **16:** 640
Niles, ——, **19:** 355
—— Benjamin, **24:** 344, 417, 431
—— Elisha, **16:** 665, 683, 687
—— Hezekiah, **6:** 159
—— Jeremiah, **8:** 124
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1762), **22:** 235
—— Samuel (*d* 1804), **5:** 281
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1814), **22:** 363, 370; **23:** 555
Nini, Jean Baptiste, **10:** 240
Nipmug (Nipmuck) Country, **1:** 368; **21:** 293, 304, 313, 314, 334, 361
Nipperha. *See* Yonkers, N. Y.
Nisbett, ——, **7:** 371
—— I. M., **7:** 371
Niverville, Boucher de. *See* Boucher de Niverville
—— fief, Canada, **6:** 263 *n*

Nixon. *See also* Nickson
—— Capt. ——, **24:** 350
Noax or Voax, Mary, **5:** 264
Nobb, John Mack, **12:** 285, 302
Noble, Capt. ——, **17:** 74
—— James, **6:** 47, 54–59
—— John, Resident Member C. S. M., **8:** 77, 78, 189. *Communication:* Autobiography of Captain Jonathan Chapman (1756–1832), **11:** 208–239
—— John (*d* 1909), Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 75; Corresponding Secretary, **5:** 34, 354; death and tributes to, **12:** 350, 353; on committee for renewal of publication of Massachusetts Province Laws, **17:** 399. *Communications:* Announces incorporation of Society of the War of 1812 in the Commonwealth of Massachusetts, **1:** 386; Trial and Punishment of Crimes, **3:** 51–66; Libel suit of Knowles *v.* Douglass, 213–240, 405; Early Court Files of Suffolk County, 316–326; remarks on death of D. E. Ware, 445; A Trial, in 1685, for Frequenting the College contrary to Law, 448–470; Superiour and Supreme Court records, **5:** 5–26; remarks on death of Judge Lowell, 47, 48; of F. V. Balch, 190, 191; extract from record of Capt. Preston's Trial, 82; Fragment of Journal of Massachusetts House of Deputies, 1649, 115, 116–132; remarks on character of Vol. III. of Mass. Colony Records, 135–143; Some Massachusetts Tories, 257–297; Harvard Theses of 1663, 335–339; Hue and Cry Acts, 392–412; Recognizance of Paul Blanchard, **6:** 3–6; Land Controversies in Maine, 11–59; **8:** 104—117; Old Harvard Commencement Programme, **6:** 266–278; Notes touching Strangers' Courts, 282–286; remarks on Franklin's public services, 316; Case of Maria, the negro woman, 323–335; sailing of H. M. S. Glasgow, **7:** 3 *n*; tribute to W. C. Endicott, 42–44; tribute to H. Williams, 205; extracts from early newspapers, 230; tribute to J. B. Thayer, 296; letter of I. Mather, **8:** 26; Jonathan Remington, 75, 76; Admiralty Jurisdiction in Massachusetts, 150–185; R. Saltonstall's candidate for President of H. C., 193–196; **11:** 336; Edward Jackson's Will, **8:** 250–260; Posy-rings, 260–264; Washington's three visits to Boston, 265, 266; Some Documentary Fragments touching the Witchcraft Episode of 1692, **10:** 12–14; tribute to J. C. Carter, 60–67; extracts from final volume of Records of Court of Assistants, 83; William Leddra, 335–345; Some Massachusetts Tories, mentioned, **11:** 239
—— Rachel (Clough) Savage, wife of James, **6:** 47
Nobleborough, Me. *See* Walpole
Noddle's Island, **11:** 245, 246; **21:** 57, 352
Noel, Garrat, **11:** 197 *n*
Nonconformists, **3:** 43; **12:** 136, 137; **14:** 46, 47. *See also* Congregationalism; Dissenters; Independents; Separatists
Non-Consumption Agreement, 1774. *See* Solemn League and Covenant
Non-importation movement, **5:** 63; **19;** **20:** 164, 165. *See also* Solemn League and Covenant
Non-rescinders. *See* Rescinders
Non resistance, **22:** 350
Nonsuch Farm, Me., **21:** 305
Nonsuch Marshes, Me., **21:** 346
Nope, island. *See* Martha's Vineyard
Norcross, Grenville Howland, **17:** 330 *n*
—— Jeremiah, **12:** 252 *n*
—— Rev. Nathaniel, **25:** 16, 22
—— Richard, **12:** 250, 252
Norden, Nathaniel, **16:** 439
Nordhoff, Charles, **8:** 386
Norfolk, James, **11:** 287, 288
—— Duke of. *See* Howard, Philip
Norfolk County, Court of, **10:** 153*n*, 154*n*
Norman, John, **6:** 137
—— Robert, **12:** 387 *n*, 395 *n*; **13:** 192
Norman & White, **8:** 323 *n*
Norrel, James, **5:** 235
Norridgewock, Me., **1:** 299; **20:** 128
Norris, Rev. Edward, **1:** 394, 451; **20:** 261; **25:** 17, 22
—— Isaac, **11:** 412 *n*
—— Sir John, **8:** 180
—— Jonathan, **24:** 384
—— William, **25:** 171
Norsemen, **3:** 181; **18:** 255; **20.** *See also* Dighton Rock; Newport, R. I.
Norsworthy, Edward, **13:** 169
North, Lady Frances Pope, wife of Sir Francis, first Baron Guilford, **14:** 173
—— Francis, first Baron Guilford, **14:** 173
—— Frederick, second Earl of Guilford, **8:** 308; **10:** 254; **12:** 292; **13:** 336, 407; **14:** 45 *n*; **18:** 202; **25:** 311, 312

—— John, **6:** 29, 31
—— Roger, **8:** 276; **14:** 173; **24:** 80 *n*
—— Simon Newton Dexter, **9:** 403 *n*, 413
—— Stephen, **1:** 409 *n*
North America, **6:** 343; **14:** 167, 170. *See also* American Colonies
North American Land Co., **11:** 279
North American Review, **7:** 222 *n*
Northampton, **12:** 280 *n*; **15:** 223; **17:** 253, 268; **19:** 341
North Carolina, **1:** 227; **12:** 257; **21:** 442; archives of, **3:** 97, 98; Palatine emigrants, **8:** 213, 214; and non-importation agreement, **19:** 219, 221. *See also* Carolina
—— Assembly, **6:** 389–391
—— Council, **6:** 391 *n*
—— Superior Court, **6:** 389, 390
North Easton, **1:** 262
Northend, Edna or Edney (Lambert) Bayly, wife of Ezekiel, **5:** 119. *See also* Bayly
—— Ezekiel, **5:** 119, 120; **15:** 294; **16:** 844
—— John, **15:** 292–295, 297
Northern Company of Adventurers, **12:** 379
Northern Virginia Company, **18:** 141
Northey, Sir Edward, **19:** 181
Northfield, **23:** 582; **24:** 36
North Hampton, N. H., **23:** 548
Northirne, Ezekiel. *See* Northend
North Park, Colorado, **8**
North Platte River, **8:** 388, 391, 395, 397
Northumberland, Dukes and Earl of. *See* Percy
North Yarmouth, Me., **21:** 296, 311, 338, 339, 343, 345, 347
Norton, Rev. Andrews, **6:** 416, 451; **7:** 222 *n*
—— Bonham, **8:** 336 *n*
—— Catharine (Eliot), wife of Rev. Andrews, **7:** 222 *n*
—— Charles Eliot, **24:** 186, 188
—— Charles Ledyard, **13:** 100
—— Elizabeth. *See* Addington; Wainwright
—— Francis, **3:** 159; **5:** 118; **6:** 41; **11:** 307; **18:** 174, 176; **21:** 15 *n*
—— Henry, **5:** 182
—— Ja. *See* Norton, Rev. John (*d* 1663)
—— John, **21:** 183
—— Rev. John (*d* 1663), **1:** 353, 393, 410; **3:** 87, 423; **8:** 359; **11:** 317, 318, 320; **12:** 119; **13:** 289; **17:** 337, 340; **20:** 90, 95, 196 *n*, 261; **21:** 74 *n*, 183 *n*; **22:** xxiii, li *n*, lv *n*, 73; **24:** 9, 186; his Election sermons, **1:** 394, 395, 397, 448, 451; and H. C., **15:** xxxiv *n*, 10, 17, 18, 206; **21:** 147, 153, 154, 167 *n*; books of, advertised in London, **20:** 87, 90, 91, 93, 95; letter, **21:** 172 *n*; at Cambridge University, **25:** 16, 22; on J. Cotton, 240, 241
—— John (*d* 1716), **1:** 412, 442; **21:** 183 *n*; **24:** 188
—— Rev. John (*d* 1778), **6:** 244, 245
—— Luke, **13:** 207 *n*
—— Mary, wife of Rev. John, **3:** 266
—— Samuel. *See* Morton, Nathaniel (*d* 1685)
Norton, town, **22:** 300
Norumbega, **20:** 315
Norwalk, Ct., **14:** 259, 260
Norwich, Bishop of. *See* Corbet, Richard
Norwich, Ct., **11:** 352; **19:** 192, 197 *n*, 206 *n*; **21:** 261
—— Eng., **6:** 419 *n*
Norwood, Ebenezer, **5:** 260
—— Jonathan, **19:** 286–289; **20:** 462
—— Richard, **12:** 167, 170–173; **13:** 22 *n*, 56
Notes (financial). *See* Bills of Credit; Merchants' Notes; Tenor
Nothey, ——, **25:** 120
Notomy. *See* Menotomy
Nottingham, Earls of. *See* Finch
Nourse, Hannah Barnard. *See* Ball
—— Henry Stedman, **1:** 23
—— Stephen, **24:** 319
Nova Scotia, grant and charter, **1:** 187, 225; **3:** 411; included in Province of Massachusetts Bay, **2**; conflicting claims, **3:** 162; **12:** 102, 122; name, **3:** 163; **24:** 216; first settlers, **13:** 437; and non-importation issue, **19:** 221; and Massachusetts, **24**
Novák, J., **21:** 150 *n*
Novatians, **17:** 377 *n*; **22:** 10
Nowell, Capt. ——, **8:** 244
—— Alexander, **16**; **21:** 368–370
—— George, **11:** 310–312
—— Increase, **1:** 209 *n*; **2:** 10–14; **3:** 101, 160, 418 *n*; **5:** 116, 120 *n*, 130, 141 *n*; **6:** 48; **7:** 24; **8:** 152, 224, 225 *n*; **13:** 89; **14:** 122, 126; **17:** 118; **20:** 113 *n*; and H. C., **3:** 418, 424; **16**
—— Parnell, wife of Increase, **15:** 5, 64, 234
—— Paul, H. C., **17:** 275, 283

Nowell (*continued*)
—— Samuel (*d* 1688), **1:** 209 *n*, 405; **3:** 469; **7:** 293; **21:** 353; **24:** 62; and H. C., **1:** 205, 209, 210; **16**
Nox, Colony of, **15:** 39, 66, 238, 289, 348; **16:** 843. *See also* New Haven
Noxon, Robert, **7:** 264
Noy, William, **11:** 267, 268 *n*, 271, 273, 276 *n*
Noyes, Mrs. ——, **19:** 337
—— Ann (Williams), wife of Belcher, **8:** 115 *n*
—— Anne (Belcher), wife of Oliver, **8:** 115 *n*
—— Anne Lothrop. *See* Balch
—— Belcher, **4:** 206; **6:** 42–44; **8:** 111, 115; **25:** 247
—— Ebenezer, **17:** 276, 283
—— Rev. Edmund, **16:** 748, 753, 764
—— Elizabeth (Porter), wife of Francis Vergnies, **12:** 346
—— Ellen Maria, daughter of Francis Vergnies. *See* Balch
—— Francis Vergnies, **12:** 346
—— Rev. James, **25:** 17, 22
—— James Atkins, Resident Member C. S. M., **7:** 262; **8:** 133; **12:** 311
—— John, **16:** 598, 615
—— Rev. Joseph, **6:** 191
—— Joshua, **17:** 276, 283
—— Mary (Cutting), wife of Nicholas (*d* 1701), **20:** 117
—— Moses, **6:** 188 *n*
—— Nicholas (*d* 1701), **12:** 339; **20:** 117
—— Rev. Nicholas (*d* 1717), **1:** 396, 409, 410; **15:** xlix *n*, lxv, 214; **19:** 265, 266; **20:** 109, 117, 120–128
—— Oliver, **18:** 115 *n*; **20:** 115
—— Thomas, **17:** 139
Nurse, Rebecca, **18:** 400; **20:** 118
Nutt, John, **13:** 162
Nuttall, Thomas, **17:** 354 *n*
Nutting, John, **8:** 162; **15:** 384, 391; **16:** 862, 863; **19:** 183 *n*
—— Jonathan, **15:** 339, 345
Nye, ——, widow, **19:** 349
—— Joseph, **25:** 274 *n*, 320, 332, 360 *n*
—— Rev. Philip, **11:** 338, 341, 370
—— Stephen, **25:** 277, 282, 297, 336, 340

OAKES, ——, **17:** 274, 283
—— Edward, **19:** 25, 28
—— Hannah, daughter of Rev. Urian. *See* Angier
—— Thomas (H. C. 1662), **15:** 19
—— Thomas (*d* 1719), **17:** 24; **22:** 164 *n*
—— Urian (*d* 1679), **3:** 452, 454
—— Rev. Urian (*d* 1681), **1:** 393, 395 *n*, 401, 410, 417; **3:** 421, 455; **11:** 74 *n*; **18:** 367; **20:** 115; **21:** 369; **25:** 81; and H. C., **3:** 449, 461; **16; 18; 21:** 396, 401; **24:** 65, 294; **25:** 357; elegies, **20:** 247-252
Oakley, Battison, **3:** 237
Oakman, Tobias, **6:** 44
Oath Rolls, **17:** 46 *n*
Oaths, of freemen, **1:** 118, 120, 144; of officers, **2**; **17:** 6, 11, 25, 45, 46 *n*, 59; of inhabitants, **2:** 22, 47; of obedience, **12:** 168, 169; of supremacy, **22:** xxi, xxii, 36
Obear, P., & Co., **24:** 319
Ober, Benjamin, **24:** 320, 378, 411, 428, 431
—— Ezra, **24**
—— Richard, **24**
—— family, **24**
Oborn, ——, **11:** 322
O'Brien, Henry, Earl of Thomond, **15:** 81 *n*
—— Hugh, **3:** 326
—— Lady Mary, daughter of the Earl of Thomond. *See* Dudley
—— Rev. Michael Charles, **6:** 61 *n*
—— Rev. William, **25**
Observator, The, **24:** 313
Oburn (Oburne). *See* Woburn
O'Callaghan, Edmund Bailey, **6:** 262, 264; **10:** 270
Ockman, John, **21:** 339
Ocland, Christopher, **21:** 193
O'Connor, Arthur Condorcet, **18:** 3 *n*
—— Rev. Daniel, **21:** 116
O'Conor, Charles, **8:** 239; **10:** 61
O'Curry, Eugene, **18:** 201, 203
Odd Volumes, Club of, **24:** 249
Odell, George, **24:** 408
Odgers, Rev. James Edwin, **6:** 440, 441, 444
—— Rev. John Collins, **6:** 440
Odlin, (Audley) Ann. *See* Clark
—— Rev. Woodbridge, **16:** 674
Œrsted, Anders Sandöe, **11:** 86
Officia Sacrata, **24:** 71
Offley, Amelia, daughter of Stephen. *See* Bernard
—— David, **25:** 19, 20
—— Elizabeth (Wolcott), wife of David, **25:** 20

—— Stephen, **24:** 198
Ofield, Thomas, **15:** 270
Ofspring, Rev. Charles, **11:** 271 *n*
—— Giles, **11:** 271. *See* Ofspring, Rev. Charles
—— family, **11:** 272 *n*
Ogden, Abraham, **24:** 239
—— Isaac, **24:** 239
—— Rev. John Cosins, **19:** 246 *n*
Ogilby, John, **15:** cxxxi *n*
Ogilvie. *See* Oglevie
Ogleeby (Ogliby, Oglisby), Nicholas, **24:** 340, 419, 420, 431, 433
Oglethorpe, James Edward, **13:** 438 *n*
Oglevie (Ogilvie), George, **6:** 113
Oil, **10:** 216, 284–286; **13:** 315
O'Kelly, Rev. James, **6:** 371
Okey, John, **17:** 129
Oks. *See* Oakes
Old and New, magazine, **6:** 426 *n*
Old Colony song, **17:** 302; **18:** 156
Oldenburg, Henry, **2:** 173 *n*, 178; **20:** 108 *n*
Old Farmer's Almanac. *See* Thomas, Robert Bailey
Oldham, ——, wife of John (*d* 1636), **22:** 56
—— John, **15:** 265; **16:** 421, 423, 429
—— John (*d* 1636), **17:** 325, 342 *n*; **18:** 162; **22:** 55, 60
Old Mill. *See under* Newport, R. I.
Oldmixon, John, **14:** 105; **15:** cxxxi *n*
Old Planters of Salem, **1:** 76, 77
Old Pretender. *See* Stuart, James Francis Edward
Old School and New, a pamphlet, **6:** 421
Old Testament, Puritans and the, **25:** 239–243
Olds, Dr. Edson Baldwin, **20:** 217
—— Rev. Gamaliel Smith, **20:** 217 *n*
O'Leary, Rev. Arthur, **18:** 202, 205
Olin, William Milo, **1:** 12, 71
Oliver, Abigail. *See* Prescott
—— Abigail, daughter of Thomas (*b* 1568). *See* Johnson
—— Alice, **14:** 289, 403
—— Andrew (*d* 1774), **1:** 420; **2**; **3:** 33 *n*; **4:** 286, 463; **6:** 321; **8:** 162; **9:** 429; **10:** 55, 98 *n*; **11:** 248; **14:** 2, 12, 328; **17**; **19:** 341, 345, 352, 356, 364; commissions, **2:** 305, 322–325; and Silver Bank, **4:** 147, 162, 163; and H. C., **15:** clxvi; **16:** 771, 850; **19:** 284 *n*
—— Andrew (*d* 1799), **5:** 67 *n*; **7:** 3 *n*, 327 *n*; **17:** 231; **25:** 37
—— Anne, first wife of Thomas (*b* 1568), **13:** 92, 93
—— Anne Purchase, second wife of Thomas (*b* 1568), **13:** 93
—— Brattle, **12:** 303
—— Daniel, **12:** 282; **14:** 397 *n*
—— Edward Brattle, **16:** 675, 728
—— Elizabeth, daughter of John (*d* 1646). *See* Wiswall
—— Elizabeth (Eliza), daughter of Peter (*d* 1791). *See* Watson
—— Elizabeth (Belcher), wife of Daniel, **12:** 282, 300
—— Elizabeth (Newgate), wife of John (*d* 1646), **8:** 257 *n*, 258 *n*. *See also* Jackson
—— Francis Johonnot, **12:** 336
—— Hannah, daughter of John (*d* 1646), **8:** 257 *n*
—— Henry, **24:** 407
—— Jacob, **24:** 407
—— Capt. Jacob, **24:** 345, 394 *n*, 408, 410, 413, 429, 432–434
—— James (*d* 1682), **5:** 123; **15:** 20, 185, 213
—— James (*d* 1703), **15:** 237
—— John, **8:** 258; **13:** 92, 217; **17:** 275, 283
—— John (*d* 1646), **8:** 251 *n*, 257 *n*, 258 *n*
—— Joseph, **12:** 94
—— Margaret. *See* Spooner
—— Mary (Clarke), wife of Peter (*d* 1791), **8:** 86 *n*
—— Mary (Lynde), wife of Andrew (*d* 1799), **5:** 67 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **13:** 92, 93
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1704), **3:** 456, 457 *n*; **17:** 16, 18, 24; **20:** 31
—— Nathaniel (H. C. 1733), **16:** 580, 591, 597, 607
—— Peter, **19:** 341, 359
—— Peter (*d* 1670), **11:** 320, 321, 324; **15:** 185, 213
—— Peter (*d* 1754), **16:** 623, 636
—— Peter (*d* 1760), **7:** 92; **15:** 378, 383, 389
—— Peter (*d* 1791), **3:** 198, 325; **5:** 67 *n*, 70–73, 197; **6:** 267; **8:** 86 *n*, 87 *n*, 98 *n*, 307; **10:** 55 *n*; **22:** lvi; **25:** 426
—— Peter (*d* 1795), **10:** 55
—— Peter (*d* 1855), **5:** 386
—— Richard, **17:** 96 *n*
—— Samuel, **16:** 837
—— Thomas (*b* 1568), **11:** 302, 303, 315; **13**

Oliver (*continued*)
—— Thomas (*b* 1582), **13:** 92
—— Thomas (*d* 1715), **8:** 258; **15:** cxii; **24:** 48
—— Thomas (H. C. 1719), **16:** 434, 436
—— Thomas (*d* 1815), **2:** xx, xxx, xxxii, xxxiv *n*, xxxv, 307; **3:** 387; **15:** clxvi; **16:** 817; **17:** 96 *n*, 107, 108, 110; **24:** 348; **25:** 253, 254; commission, **2:** 307
—— Rev. Thomas Fitch, **25:** 377 *n*
—— William, **16:** 675, 686
Oliver & Munroe, **13:** 156 *n*
Oliver *v.* Ray, **3:** 458 *n*
Olmsted, Frederic Law, **8:** 383 *n*
Olney, Mary Sigourney (Butler), wife of Peter Butler, **10:** 183
—— Peter Butler, **10:** 183
—— Richard, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115; on Council, **5:** 35; on W. C. Endicott, **8:** 42; death, **19:** 298; tribute to, 373
O'Looney, Brian, **13:** 255
O'Meehan, Thomas, **13:** 255, 257–259; **18:** 27, 201–206
O'Miodhachain, Thomas. *See* O'Meehan
O'Neal, Hugh, **10:** 273
—— James, **10:** 273 *n*
—— Mary (Doughty) van der Donck, wife of Hugh, **10:** 261, 269 *n*, 272, 273
—— family, **10:** 273 *n*
O'Neil, Joseph Henry, **3:** 359
Onfroy (Onffroy) de Thoron, Enrique, Vicomte, **19:** 148; **20:** 302 *n*, 351, 352, 419, 423, 426
Onslow, Arthur, **2:** 351, 352, 389; **13:** 310, 325, 326, 358
—— George, first Earl of Onslow, **13:** 319, 324, 325, 358
—— Sir Richard, **11:** 286
Ophir, **20:** 352
Oppert, Jules, **20:** 354
Orchard, Robert, **8:** 156
Orcutt, John, **4:** 20
Order of the Descendants of Colonial Governors Prior to 1750, **6:** 340
Orderic (Edric the Wild), **3:** 332
Orderly Book, Third South Carolina Regiment, **18:** 76
Ordinaries. *See* Taverns
Ordinary, functionary, **10:** 156, 157 *n*
Ordination, **23**
Ordronaux, John, **20:** 358
O'Reilly, John Boyle, **24:** 14
Oresby, Rev. Thomas, **13:** 39 *n*
Orford, Earls of. *See* Walpole, Horace; Walpole, Sir Robert
Orgemont, Houdin d', **21:** 410
Origen, **22:** 118
Oriskany, **1:** 70
Orme, Robert, **12:** 93, 94
Ormonde, Duke of. *See* Butler, James
Orne, Azor, **17:** 277, 283
—— Azor (*d* 1796), **10:** 129; **20:** 177
—— Caroline Frances, **24:** 143
—— James, **20:** 166
—— John, **20:** 130 *n*
—— Joshua, **17:** 277, 283
—— Josiah, **24:** 412, 420
—— Timothy, **12:** 176 *n*
—— William, **24:** 406, 413
Orpheus Junior, pseudonym of Sir William Vaughan, **11:** 293
Orr, Benjamin, **7:** 350
—— Clement, **8:** 113
—— Joseph, **8:** 113
Orrery, Earl of. *See* Boyle, Roger
Orridge, Benjamin Brogden, **3:** 92, 94
Orwell, Lord. *See* Vernon
Osborn, ——, **16:** 536
—— Jeremiah, **19:** 188
—— John, **16:** 608
—— Rev. Samuel, **19:** 365; **22:** 292
Osborne, ——, **11:** 165, 191; **19:** 363
—— John, **4:** 41; **14:** 103 *n*; **17:** 79, 80
—— Thomas, first Earl of Danby, Marquis of Carmarthen, and Duke of Leeds, **17:** 10, 98
Oscar and Malvina, pantomime, **17:** 327 *n*
Osgood, Abigail, wife of Isaac, **24:** 164
—— Rev. David, **1:** 430, 432, 449
—— Isaac, **24:** 164
—— Isaac (*d* 1799), **8:** 301 *n*, 302
—— John, **4:** 18; **10:** 24
—— Rev. John, **16:** 608, 649
—— Rev. Joseph, **23:** 598–600
—— Joshua Bailey, **24:** 161, 162, 164
—— Mary, wife of John, **10:** 24
—— Mary. *See* Foxcroft
—— Nathan, **17:** 277, 283
—— Peter, **8:** 295, 298, 324 *n*; **24:** 96
—— Samuel, **10:** 133
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1880), **24:** 142
—— William, **4:** 109; **16:** 454, 519
Ossianic poems, **17:** 327 *n*
Oster, ——, **18:** 54
Ostia, Bishop of. *See* Carvajal
O'Sullivan, John. *See* Sullivan
—— Timothy, **13:** 258
Ote Hall, Eng., **12:** 46

Otis, ——, **8:** 177
—— Albert Boyd, **3:** 352
—— Anna Maria Campbell (Hickman), wife of George Alexander, Jr., **10:** 360 *n*
—— Charles Pomeroy, **13:** 227 *n*
—— Cushing, **12:** 320
—— Eliza Henderson (Boardman), wife of Harrison Gray (*d* 1827), **17:** 157
—— Elizabeth, daughter of James (*d* 1778). *See* Brown
—— Elizabeth (Gray), first wife of Samuel Allyne, **14:** 321, 326, 328, 330
—— Emily (Marshall), wife of William Foster (*d* 1858), **6:** 399 *n*
—— George, **17:** 278, 283
—— George Alexander, Jr., **10:** 369 *n*
—— Harrison Gray (*d* 1827), **17:** 157
—— Harrison Gray (*d* 1848), **5:** 22, 61 *n*, 213, 343; **11:** 249; **14**; **17:** 157
—— James (*d* 1778), **13:** 320 *n*; **14:** 321, 338; **17:** 81; **25**
—— James (*d* 1783), **1:** 168, 387; **3:** 176; **4:** 56, 68; **5:** 69 *n*, 72 *n*; **6:** 161, 388 *n*; **7:** 202; **11:** 27, 31; **13**; **14:** 13, 321; **19:** 164, 174 *n*, 179 *n*, 191 *n*, 268, 423; **21:** 24, 419; **24:** 203; **25:** 37, 267 *n*; assault on, **7:** 4 *n*; **10:** 139 *n*; **11:** 5, 6, 7; **13:** 386; and Writs of Assistance, **19:** 419, 430; and E. Bacon, **25:** 296, 345
—— James (*d* 1790), **25:** 308, 322
—— John, **25:** 308, 322
—— John (*d* 1657), **21:** 24, 26 *n*
—— John (*d* 1727), **14:** 397 *n*
—— John (*d* 1758), **17:** 79, 80
—— Joseph, **5:** 62 *n*
—— Joseph (*b* 1709), **5:** 59, 61–63, 264
—— Joseph (*d* 1810), **14:** 321, 338; **25**
—— Joshua, **17:** 277, 283
—— Margaret, daughter of John (*d* 1657). *See* Burton
—— Mary, daughter of James (*d* 1778). *See* Gray
—— Mary, daughter of James (*d* 1783). *See* Lincoln
—— Mary Allyne. *See* Gay
—— Mary (Smith) Gray, second wife of Samuel Allyne, **14:** 346
—— Mercy, daughter of James (*d* 1778). *See* Warren
—— Nathaniel, **24:** 414 *n*; **25:** 108
—— Samuel Allyne, **10:** 418; **14**
—— Solomon, **25:** 308, 322, 337, 341, 360 *n*
—— Solomon, **25:** 274 *n*, 360 *n*. *See* Freeman, Solomon
—— William Sigourney, **1:** 115, 146
Otley, —— (Humfrey), wife of Adam, **14:** 120
—— Adam, **14:** 118, 120
Oulton, ——, **15:** 297 *n*
—— Deborah. *See* Colman
Oulton *v.* Stacy, **8:** 167
Our Forefathers' Song, **17:** 302 *n*; **18:** 156–159
Ouster. *See* Oster
Outer Bank (Flemish Cap), **12:** 195
Overbury, Sir Thomas, **14**
Overing, John, **3:** 34, 155, 255; **4:** 88, 89, 96
Overlick, Catharine. *See* Clows
Overton, Henry, **13:** 207 *n*; **20:** 246
—— Rev. John Henry, **13:** 121 *n*
—— Rebecca, **13:** 291
Owen, Corbet, **8:** 196
—— Rev. John (*d* 1683), **6:** 195; **11:** 338, 341, 370; **15:** lxxxvii; **20:** 269
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1723), **16:** 448, 454, 462, 477, 511, 525
—— Thomas, **3:** 58; **21:** 28 *n*
—— William, **13:** 240
Oxenbridge, Jane (Butler), first wife of Rev. John, **12:** 168 *n*, 170, 173 *n*
—— Rev. John, **1:** 400, 449; **11:** 340; **12**; **15:** 221; **20:** 268
Oxenstiern, Count Axel, **21:** 147, 149, 155, 166
Oxford, Earl of. *See* Harley, Robert
Oxford, town, **1:** 368; **18:** 302, 303–307; **21:** 432 *n*
Oxford Broad Church Party, **6:** 430
Oxford Movement, **6:** 446
Oxford University, **6:** 445; **8:** 295 *n*; **11:** 75; **14:** 116, 117 *n*; **15:** 318, 323; **18:** 210 *n*; **19:** 427; matriculates of, in New England before 1650, **25:** 17, 22
—— Bodleian Library, **12:** 121
—— New College, **6:** 418, 422 *n*
—— Somerville Hall, **6:** 453 *n*
Oxnard, Edward, **10:** 57; **14:** 326; **20:** 17
—— Thomas, **3:** 33 *n*; **4:** 41, 147, 162, 163

P., H. *See* Peters, Rev. Hugh
Pach, John, **1:** 81
—— Nicholas, **1:** 81
Packard, Abiel, **4:** 114
—— Rev. Elijah, **22:** 300
—— Francis Randolph, **19:** 275 *n*
—— Rev. Hezekiah, **23:** 587
—— Samuel, **4:** 117

Packer, Samuel, **24:** 151
—— Thomas, **14:** 383
Packersfield, N. H., **10:** 322 *n*, 323
Paddack, Elisha, **19:** 53, 55, 56, 60, 77; **20:** 376
Paddishall, Richard, **6:** 26; **8:** 113, 114
Paddock, Adino, **3:** 387; **5:** 274; **17:** 277, 283
—— John, **17:** 277, 283
Paddy, William, **22:** lii, liii, 73; **24:** 254
—— family, **24:** 255
Padua, University of, **18:** 210 *n*; **21:** 5
Page. *See also* Paige.
—— Alfred Baylies, paper, An Early American Poem, **11:** 403–408; paper on Tulley's Almanacks, **13:** 207–223
—— Calvin Gates, **6:** 248
—— Christopher, **11:** 35 *n*
—— John, **7:** 184, 185; **12:** 27
—— Jonathan, **16:** 266
—— Man, **17:** 195, 196
—— Samuel, **24:** 411
—— Solomon, **16:** 773
Pageants, **17:** 313–315
Paget, Rev. John, **21:** 74 *n*
Pagett Tribe, Bermuda, **12:** 171
Paige. *See also* Page
—— Anna (Keayne), wife of Nicholas, **21:** 319
—— Edward, **15:** clx, 73, 249; **24:** 168, 169, 175
—— Nicholas, **3:** 72; **11:** 308; **12:** 121; **15:** 246, 257; **16:** 264, 353, 412; **17:** 32; **20:** 48, 267; **21:** 319, 360
Pain, Samuel, **3:** 102
Paine. *See also* Payn; Payne
—— Capt. ——, **20:** 275
—— Charles, **12:** 335 *n*
—— Elijah, **18:** 361 *n*
—— John, **18:** 183 *n*
—— John (*d* 1675), **18:** 183, 188, 191; **21:** 257; gift to H. C., **15:** lxxviii *n*, 200, 214, 265
—— John (*d* 1731), **20:** 37, 130 *n*, 131 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **24:** 150
—— Nathaniel, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 75
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1729), **1:** 91, 108, 109; **8:** 162; **14:** 396; **20:** 130 *n*, 131 *n*; **24:** 94
—— Robert, **15:** 53, 200, 216
—— Sir Robert, **12:** 54
—— Robert Treat, Jr. (*d* 1811), **12:** 335 *n*; **13:** 253; **17:** 310 *n*; changed his name, **5:** 290; **17:** 326 *n*; ode for Forefathers' Day, **17:** 326, 328, 330, 335 *n*; his use of the word Pilgrim, 327–328; **19:** 32, 33; **22:** xlix *n*
—— Robert Treat (*d* 1814), **1:** 14; **4:** 56, 68; **5:** 77, 275, 280; **10:** 416; **13:** 251–253; **17:** 326 *n*, 336, 337, 338, 340; **19:** 417 *n*; **20:** 169, 171
—— Robert Treat (*d* 1885), **13:** 253
—— Samuel, **15:** 246, 250, 251, 255; **16:** 409, 411
—— Sarah Cushing, **25:** 264
—— Stephen, **24:** 150
—— Steven, Jr., **24:** 151
—— Thomas, **24:** 151; **25:** 295
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1757), **16:** 443; **19:** 343
—— Thomas (*d* 1809), **8:** 279; **11:** 42, 43; **17:** 226, 227, 315; **19:** 423
—— Thomas (*d* 1811). *See* Paine, Robert Treat (*d* 1811)
—— William, **5:** 284 *n*; **15:** 270, 388; **16:** 418, 431
—— William (*d* 1660), **15:** lxxvi *n*, lxxviii *n*, lxxix *n*, 198, 214, 256, 265; **18:** 176, 177, 183
Painter, ——, wife of Stephen, **13:** 54
—— John, **13:** 56
—— Stephen, **12:** 172; **13**; **21:** 101 *n*
Palatine, a title, **3:** 414; The Word Palatine in America, by A. Matthews, **8:** 203–224
Palatine emigrants, **1:** 149, 150; **8:** 213–217; 222, 223
Palatine Light, tradition of, **1:** 32; **8:** 217, 224; various accounts of, **1:** 113; **8:** 218, 219
Palfrey, Francis Winthrop, **12:** 341–343
—— John (*d* 1689), **15:** lxxxvii *n*, 75, 254
—— John (*d* 1759), **16:** 429
—— John Gorham, Resident Member C. S. M., **6:** 336
—— Rev. John Gorham (*d* 1881), **3:** 247 *n*; **6:** 81, 82; **8:** 75; **12:** 372; **14:** 370; **17:** 6 *n*, 11 *n*; **20:** 313; **21:** 2, 17 *n*, 374; **23:** 569, 576; on name of Maine, **12:** 369, 371, 375
—— Peter, **12:** 339; **17:** 210
—— Warwick, **24:** 341
—— William, **7:** 3 *n*; **25:** 374 *n*
Palgrave, ——, **10:** 201
—— Sir Francis, **2:** xxi–xxvi
Palliser, Sir Hugh, **13:** 452; **19:** 173–175
Palma (Palm) Island, **8:** 118
Palmer, ——, **12:** 96

—— Abigail (Hutchinson), wife of Judge Thomas, **12:** 283, 303
—— Rev. Anthony, **11:** 338, 341
—— Arthur, **10:** 71
—— Charles John, **8:** 361 *n*
—— Eliakim, **16:** 583
—— Elizabeth. *See* Cheney
—— Job, **16:** 683, 687
—— John, **7:** 294; **17:** 35, 41, 43 *n*, 276, 283; **20:** 48 ; **21:** 174
—— Jonas, **24:** 151
—— Joseph (*d* 1788), **1:** 387; **5:** 13 *n*
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1791), **16:** 771; **17:** 276, 283, 285 *n*; **22:** 300
—— Joseph Pearse, **8:** 292 *n*
—— Robert, **6:** 394
—— Samuel, **14:** 214 *n*, 220, 226
—— Thomas, **12:** 302; **14:** 397 *n*; **20:** 130 *n*, 131 *n*
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1743), **22:** 203
—— Thomas (*d* 1820), **19:** 263
—— Walter, **3:** 52; **5:** 18
—— William, **24:** 152
—— William Adams, **3:** 138
Palmes, Ann (Humfrey), wife of William, **14:** 119, 120
—— Francis, **14:** 389 *n*
—— William, **14:** 119, 120
Palsgrave, John, **21:** 57 *n*
Paltsits, Victor Hugo, **7:** 330 *n*; **18:** 183 *n*
Panmure, Earl of. *See* Maule
Panton, ——, **8:** 162
Papanti, Lorenzo, **6:** 230
Paper, **9:** 424, 429; **18:** 352; **19:** 197, 198
Paper Money, **1:** 224, 417, 418; **7:** 182; **8:** 100, 101; **10:** 280, 281, 283; **11**; **12:** 240, 241; **13:** 328, 453; **15:** 303; **19:** 272; **20:** 166, 167, 175, 177, 183; **24:** 376. *See also* Bills of Credit; Tenor
Papillon, Peter, **6:** 91
Papuduck, Me., **20:** 134
Paracelsus, Philippus Aureolus, **21:** 119, 132
Paramaribo, Dutch Guiana, **11:** 98
Parbush, John, **6:** 31
Parchment, **8:** 424, 425; **10:** 216
Parcus, Davis, **21:** 230 *n*
Parham, William, **10:** 308 *n*
Paris, Gaston, **20:** 354
—— Martin, **17:** 277, 283
Paris, France, **6:** 448; **10:** 62, 279; **12:** 393, 396; treaty of, 1783, **14:** 328, 336; **21:** 439
—— Rue Quincampoix, **10:** 280
—— Tuileries Palace, **13:** 270
Parish. *See also* Paris; Parris
—— ——, **15:** 174; **21:** 62
—— Rev. Elijah, **1:** 430, 432
—— Thomas, **15:** 4, 6, 7; **24:** 168 *n*
—— Thomas (H. C. 1659), **15:** 4 *n*; **24:** 168 *n*
Parish, ecclesiastical, **11:** 264, 265; **22:** xxvi–xxviii
Park. *See also* Parks
—— Rev. Charles Edwards, Resident Member C. S. M., **12:** 53, 183; Corresponding Secretary, 355, 358. *Communications:* Excommunication in Colonial Churches, **12:** 321–332; Two Ruling Elders of the First Church in Boston, **13:** 82–95; remarks on tablets in First Church, 251–253; correspondence between Spain Lane Chapel, Boston, England, and First Church, Boston, Mass., **18:** 14; Forms of Worship in Colonial Congregational Churches, 78
—— Rev. Edwards Amasa, **1:** 432, 433; **7:** 59
—— John, **17:** 404
—— Rev. Joseph, **16:** 850
—— Louisa Jane, daughter of John. *See* Hall
—— Martha, daughter of William. *See* Williams
—— William, **8:** 256 *n*
—— William Edwards, **8:** 312 *n*
Park, the Word, in the United States, paper, by A. Matthews, **8:** 373–399
Parke, William, **5:** 117, 131
Parker, ——, **21:** 54; **25:** 353, 354
—— Benjamin, **15:** 297 *n*
—— Rev. Benjamin (H. C. 1737), **16:** 650; **25:** 247, 249
—— Christopher, **13:** 26 *n*
—— David, **5:** 260 *n*, 261
—— Elisha, **8:** 171
—— Francis Edward, **3:** 339; **5:** 46
—— Freeman, **25:** 288, 289
—— Rev. Freeman (*d* 1854), **23:** 545
—— Henry, **4:** 108
—— Jacob, **4:** 114
—— Rev. Henry Ainsworth, **13:** 38 *n*; Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 351; on Council, **12:** 187; death, **20:** 280; tribute to, **21:** 405. *Communications:* Remarks on Quakers, **5:** 386–389; letter of Muriel (Sedley) Gurdon, **8:** 202; paper on Rev. Josse Glover and the Book of Sports, 333–352; **11:** 292;

Parker (*continued*)
Rev. George Burdett, **8:** 358–373; Rev. Francis Doughty, **10:** 261–276; English Wentworth family, **11:** 61–71; Feoffees of Impropriations, 263–277; Rev. Ezekiel Rogers, **12:** 48–52; remarks on Rev. Stephen Bachelor, 53, 54; paper on Bermuda Colonial Clergy in New England, 166–174; account of the sixteen quarterings of the arms of children of R. Russell, 190; extracts from pamphlet describing Lord Forbes's expedition to Ireland, 1642, **13:** 206; calls attention to curious article on the Washingtons, 462
—— Hon. Herbert, Resident Member C. S. M., **10:** 386, 409
—— Isaac, **16:** 726
—— Isaiah, **25:** 294, 308, 322
—— James, **24:** 411
—— James (*d* 1701), **17:** 18
—— James (*d* 1770), **11**; **24:** 79
—— Joanna. *See* Mason
—— John, **10:** 15; **15:** 208; **16:** 430; **21:** 97. *See also* Parkes, John
—— John (*d* 1775), **24:** 259, 282
—— Jonathan, **5:** 82
—— Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1776), **22:** 319, 325, 326, 345, 455
—— Joseph, **8:** 131
—— Maria, daughter of Rev. Samuel, **19:** 324 *n*
—— Matthew, **1:** 234; **5:** 196 *n*
—— Moses, **15:** 297 *n*
—— Moses (*d* 1775), **5:** 261 *n*
—— Peter, **24:** 247
—— Richard, **11:** 316, 320; **15:** 54, 175, 216; **18:** 183 *n*; **19:** 253 *n*
—— Rev. Robert, **22:** 129, 131; **25:** 70, 74
—— Samuel, **21:** 452
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1804), **1:** 429; **6:** 397 *n*, 400; **12:** 307; **17:** 340; **19:** 318, 319, 320 *n*, 324 *n*, 325; **25**
—— Samuel Dunn, **12:** 335 *n*
—— Samuel Hale, **11:** 204
—— Rev. Samuel Parker, **8:** 239
—— Seth, **17:** 277, 283
—— Rev. Stephen, **12:** 278; **16:** 554; **24:** 310, 312
—— Rev. Theodore, **1:** 441; **6:** 416, 418, 452, 453
—— Thomas, **19:** 296; **25:** 47
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1677), **12:** 119; **25:** 13, 23, 74, 75
—— Thomas (*d* 1732), first Earl of Macclesfield, **6:** 205; **8:** 179
—— Timothy, **24:** 357, 417, 432; **25:** 111, 112, 118
—— William, **10:** 266; **11:** 299, 302; **12:** 307
—— William (H. C. 1751), **16:** 799
Parker & Holt, **11:** 442. *See also* Holt, John
Parkes, John, **16:** 429. *See also* Parker, John
—— William. *See* Parke
Parkhurst, John, **14:** 296
—— Thomas, **14:** 214, 228
Parkinson, John, **14:** 151, 158, 184; **16:** 467
—— Richard, **5:** 239
Parkman, Daniel, **24:** 176, 177
—— Elias, **1:** 304, 305; **15:** 246, 251, 255; **16:** 409, 411, 429, 683; **20:** 151 *n*
—— Elias (*d* 1828), **19:** 293
—— Rev. Francis (*d* 1852), **1:** 304, 305, 308, 309; **12:** 337; **23:** 579, 581, 591, 596
—— Francis (*d* 1893), Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13; death, 146; tribute to, by A. McF. Davis, 151; Memoir by E. Wheelwright, 304–350
—— Dr. George, **15:** cxxx *n*
—— Nathaniel, **3:** 232, 237
—— Samuel, **1:** 307, 308, 313; **5:** 297
—— William, **1:** 305–308; **13:** 240; **16:** 416
Parks. *See also* Park; Parke
—— Arthur, **11:** 10
—— Barbara, daughter of John. *See* Crawford
—— Edward, **4:** 102
—— John, **11:** 10
—— Margaret (Clinton), wife of John, **11:** 10
—— Roland, **17:** 277, 283
—— William, **13:** 289
Parmenter, Hon. James Parker, Resident Member C. S. M., **20:** 253
—— Joseph, **4:** 25
Parnel, Dorothy. *See* Frizell; Saltonstall
Parnell, Francis, **14:** 366; **17:** 100 *n*
Parr, ——, **14:** 44, 46
Parris. *See also* Paris; Parish
—— ——, **13:** 289
—— Martin, **23:** 541
—— Rev. Martin, (*d* 1839), **23:** 564
—— Samuel, **15:** 62, 73, 230, 249
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1720), **24:** 168

Parrish, ——, **19:** 183 *n*
Parrott, Abigail. *See* Tilden
—— Timothy, **6:** 53 *n*
Parsonn, Theodore, **15:** 303
Parsons, ——, **15:** 297 *n*; **21:** 302; **25:** 75
—— Anne, **1:** 294
—— Benjamin, **24:** 416
—— Catherine, **1:** 294
—— Charles Chauncy, **10:** 251, 252
—— Rev. David (H. C. 1705), **16:** 427
—— Rev. David (H. C. 1729), **16:** 571, 613
—— Eben, **24:** 201 *n*
—— Ebenezer, **24:** 377, 415
—— Hugh, **10:** 21
—— John, **17:** 276, 283
—— Jonathan, **24:** 400
—— Rev. Jonathan, **18:** 221 *n*
—— Joseph, **20:** 214
—— Rev. Joseph, **1:** 420, 421
—— Joseph (*d* 1722), **17:** 275, 283
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1771), **16:** 817
—— Lawrence, **24:** 257
—— Mary, **10:** 21
—— Mary, wife of Hugh, **10:** 21
—— Rev. Moses, **1:** 424; **5:** 206 *n*; **8:** 296 *n*; **16:** 626, 639; **24:** 164
—— Samuel Holden, **6:** 5
—— Susanna, wife of Rev. Moses, **24:** 164
—— Theodore, **8**; **24:** 161, 162, 164
—— Theophilus (*d* 1813), **5:** 363; **8:** 296 *n*; **10:** 160; **12:** 335; **21:** 372 *n*
—— Theophilus (*d* 1882), **8:** 296 *n*; **10:** 394
—— Thomas, **24:** 432
—— Timothy, **25:** 363 *n*
—— Usher, **14:** 188 *n*, 189 *n*
—— William, **1:** 294
Partners, Company of, **3:** 35, 37. *See also* Land Bank
Partridge, Davis, **17:** 277, 283
—— George, **24:** 153
—— Oliver, **13:** 443; **14:** 346; **24:** 38
—— Rev. Ralph, **22:** 70, 74; **25:** 16, 22
—— Richard, **3:** 19
—— Samuel, **17:** 83 *n*
—— William, **16:** 453
—— William (H. C.1689), **25:** 77 *n*
Parts, at H. C., **16**
Pascataqua, Pascataway. *See* Piscataqua
Paschall, Isaac & Joseph, **19:** 253 *n*
Pass-bills, **10:** 85
Pastor, **23**. *See also* Elder
Pastorius, Francis Daniel, **17:** 372
Pastree, Margaret, **10:** 19, 20 *n*
Patch, John, **17:** 278, 283
Patents, **12:** 371 *n*; for inventions, **1:** 201 *n*, 202 *n*; **10:** 285; **21:** 98; for ecclesiastical jurisdiction, **5:** 113; for settlement of Connecticut, 217; granted by Elizabeth and James I, **10:** 304, 307, 308; of Pilgrims, **22:** 30–42
Patershall, Robert, **21:** 120 *n*
Paterson, John, **7:** 246, 248, 254
—— William, **14:** 212
Pateshall, Richard, **16:** 684, 693, 701, 750
Patillo, Rev. Henry, **19:** 22
Paton, ——, **19:** 348, 349, 360
Patrick, Daniel, **3:** 159; **5:** 246
Patten, Henry Lyman, **7:** 58
—— John, **24:** 357, 377, 404, 405, 432
—— Nathaniel, **15:** 267; **16:** 416
—— William, **19:** 300, 301, 304, 306
—— Rev. William (*d* 1775), **22:** 311, 452, 455
Patterson, ——, **12:** 95; **18:** 51
—— Rev. George, **20:** 415 *n*
—— Robert, **7:** 117 *n*
—— William, **24:** 429
—— William Davis, **25:** 430 *n*
Paty, John, **23:** 514, 548, 555
Paucatuck Neck, R. I., **21:** 294
Paul, Margaret, wife of Richard. *See* Withington
—— Richard, **8:** 232 *n*
—— Robert, **6:** 31
—— Rev. Thomas, **21:** 272 *n*
Paulding, James Kirke, **7:** 115, 116; **20:** 223 *n*
Paulling, Matthew, **21:** 340
Pawcatuck, **16**. *See also* Pequot Country; Southerton, Ct.
Pawcatuck River, **15:** 60, 229, 275
Pawners' Bank, **3:** 335
Pawtucket, R. I., **21:** 265, 275 *n*, 276 *n*
Pawwaws. *See* Powwows
Paxton, Charles, **5:** 289; **8:** 168; **25:** 285 *n*
—— Edmund, **17:** 131; **20:** 87, 92
Paybody. *See* Peabody
Payn, Mehetabel, **22:** 364
—— Stephen, **14:** 402
Payne, Mrs. ——, **14:** 47
—— Daniel, **24:** 407
—— Dorothy, daughter of John. *See* Madison
—— Edward, **10:** 356; **19**; **24:** 432
—— Elizabeth, **3:** 63

Payne (*continued*)
—— Henry, **21:** 97
—— James, **11:** 96
—— John, **24:** 104
—— Lawrence, **5:** 262 *n*
—— Mary, daughter of Lawrence. *See* Downs; Reed; Wentworth
—— Mary (Taylor), wife of William, **12:** 178, 181 *n*
—— Robert, **5:** 117, 123, 127, 131; **21:** 55, 56
—— Sarah, daughter of William. *See* Colman
—— Susanna. *See* Wilson
—— William, **21:** 16 *n*, 120 *n*
—— William (*d* 1736), **6:** 280, 281; **12:** 178, 181 *n*
—— William Harold, **21:** 148
Paynter. *See also* Painter
—— Jonathan, **7:** 120
Payson, Mrs. ——, **19:** 348
—— Rev. Edward, **15:** 63, 233, 294; **16:** 550
—— Giles, **21:** 298
—— Rev. Phillips (*d* 1778), **16:** 462, 505
—— Rev. Phillips (*d* 1801), **10:** 416
—— Phillips (*d* 1809), **13:** 159
—— Rev. Samuel Phillips, **1:** 427
Payton, Bezaleel, **24:** 255
—— Mary, daughter of Bezaleel, **24:** 255
—— Sarah, daughter of Bezaleel. *See* Leverett
Peabody, Andrew, **24:** 401, 402, 408
—— Rev. Andrew Preston, **1:** 175, 436, 437, 450; **10:** 66; **18:** 373; **23:** 597
—— Rev. Endicott, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115
—— Rev. Ephraim, **23:** 596, 601; **24:** 134
—— Rev. Francis Greenwood, **8:** 293 *n*; **17:** 405; **20:** 158
—— George, **1:** 33; **5:** 308
—— Jacob, **11:** 241 *n*
—— Jacob (*d* 1758), **17:** 276, 283
—— John Endicott, Resident Member C. S. M., **24:** 180; death and tribute to, 303
—— Joseph (*d* 1844), **5:** 360
—— Joseph (*d* 1905), **3:** 78, 287
—— Nathaniel, **4:** 117; **5:** 279
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1823), **11**
—— Rev. Oliver (H. C. 1721), **12:** 228, 229, 231; **16**
—— Rev. Oliver (H. C. 1745), **16**
—— Oliver (*d* 1831), **5:** 10 *n*; **8:** 315
—— Stephen, **10:** 54
—— Susanna (Rogers), wife of Jacob, **11:** 241 *n*
—— William, **22:** 250; **24:** 153
—— Rev. William Bourn Oliver, **1:** 431; **8:** 139
Peacock, Richard, **20:** 276
Peag, **15:** 212, 213
Peak, ——, **11:** 137, 168
—— John, **5:** 240
Peake, Mrs. ——, **7:** 144; **14:** 123
—— William, **7:** 169, 170; **18:** 40
Peale, Charles Willson, **10:** 259 *n*
—— Rembrandt, **10:** 259
Pearce. *See also* Pearse; Peirce; Peirse; Pierce
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Richard. *See* Fulford
—— Elizabeth (Brown), wife of Richard, **6:** 65 *n*
—— George, **8:** 106 *n*
—— James, **24:** 409
—— John, **6:** 33, 34, 67; **8:** 106, 108, 109
—— Mary, wife of Samuel. *See* Hubbard
—— Richard, **6:** 14, 16, 21, 33, 34, 65, 68 *n*; **8:** 106, 108–111, 113
—— Samuel, **13:** 250
Pearse. *See also* Pearce; Peirce; Pierce
—— Vincent, **3:** 237, 238
Pearson. *See also* Pierson
—— Anthony, **11:** 287
—— Charles Henry, **6:** 430
—— David, **5:** 205 *n*
—— Rev. Eliphalet, **3:** 177, 178; **5:** 205, 208, 210 *n*, 214; **6:** 221; **10:** 77, 240 *n*; **13:** 133; **18:** 365 *n*, 367, 373; **20:** 149; sketches of, **5:** 205 *n*–207 *n*; **8:** 290; letters of N. W. Appleton to, 291–324
—— Enoch, **12:** 97
—— Eunice. *See* Deane
—— H., **24:** 408
—— Henry Bromfield, **6:** 221 *n*
—— John, **14:** 296
—— Jonathan, **4:** 114
—— Joseph, **11:** 385
—— Margaret Bromfield, daughter of Rev. Eliphalet. *See* Blanchard
—— Mary, daughter of Rev. Eliphalet, **8:** 290, 323
—— Priscilla (Holyoke), first wife of Rev. Eliphalet, **5:** 206 *n*; **8:** 290, 311 *n*, 323 *n*
—— Richard, **18:** 261 *n*

—— Sarah or Sally (Bromfield), second wife of Rev. Eliphalet, **5:** 199, 204, 205, 206 *n*, 214; **8:** 290 *n*; **10:** 76, 77, 240
—— Sarah (Danforth), wife of David, **5:** 205 *n*
Pease, John, **8:** 154 *n*
—— Samuel, **19:** 368; **20**
Peat, ——, **19:** 220
Peck, ——, **13:** 421; **17:** 275, 283; **19:** 265
—— Benjamin, **20:** 60
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Handasyde. *See* Perkins
—— Elizabeth, wife of Thomas, **6:** 92
—— Elizabeth (Townsend), wife of Moses, **6:** 113 *n*
—— Faith, daughter of Thomas. *See* Waldo
—— Ichabod, **7:** 91 *n*
—— Israel, **24:** 151
—— John, **6:** 91; **24:** 151
—— Joseph, **14:** 396
—— Moses, **6:** 113
—— Nathaniel, **20:** 60; **24:** 152
—— Nicholas, **24:** 150
—— Samuel, **24:** 151
—— Thomas (*d* 1699), **6:** 91, 92
—— Thomas Handasyde, **7:** 219 *n*; **25:** 272
—— William Dandridge, **1:** 27
Pecke, Rev. Robert, **25:** 16, 22
—— Samuel, **20:** 85
Pecker, John, **17:** 276, 283
Pecoit. *See* Pequot
Peele, Jonathan, **17:** 277, 283; **24:** 347
Peers, ——, **25:** 366 *n*
Peeter (Peeters). *See* Peters
Pegall, John Peters, **5:** 124, 140
Peggy, **15:** cxi *n*
Peirce. *See also* Pearce; Pearse; Peirse; Pierce
—— Anne. *See* Wainwright
—— Benjamin (*d* 1831), **3:** 426; **7:** 323; **8:** 194; **15:** xiii, lxviii *n*; **18:** 317; **20:** 193, 200–202; **21:** 373, 378, 382; **24:** 61, 175
—— Benjamin (*d* 1880), **1:** 318; **3:** 287, 291, 479, 481; **5:** 365; **6:** 230; **10:** 334; **14:** 319
—— Bridget, **15:** 252
—— Ebenezer Weaver, **18:** 241 *n*, 243, 248
—— Eleanor, **3:** 58
—— Rev. James, **6:** 195
—— James Mills, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13; death, **10:** 277; reminiscences of, by A. S. Hill, 331–335; tribute of Council, 408
—— John, **4:** 116; **18:** 141
—— Joshua, **10:** 93 *n*; **14:** 382, 383
—— Marmaduke, **20:** 10
—— Sarah Hunt, wife of Benjamin (*d* 1880), **10:** 334
—— William, **4:** 19, 20; **17:** 131; **20:** 59
Peirey, Anthony, **24:** 151
Peirse, Michael, **24:** 154
Peirson, Rev. Abraham, **25:** 16, 22
—— Peter, **10:** 335–337
Peixotto, ——, **11:** 101
Pelby, William, **1:** 313
Pelham, Capt. ——, **20:** 275
—— Edward, **3:** 452, 453; **16**; **24:** 167, 174
—— Elizabeth, **14:** 118–120
—— Elizabeth (Bosville) Harlakenden, wife of Herbert, **17:** 213
—— Helen (Helena). *See* Curtis
—— Henry, paper on, The Half-Brother of John Singleton Copley, by D. R. Slade, **5:** 193–211
—— Herbert, **3:** 453, 455 *n*; **15:** clvi, clvii, clxi *n*, 16, 156, 175; **17:** 134, 212–214; **21:** 33, 45 *n*, 66
—— Mary (Singleton) Copley, third wife of Peter (*d* 1751), **5:** 194, 196 *n*, 203–205, 207, 209; **10:** 76; **11:** 204
—— Nathaniel, **15:** cxiv *n*
—— Penelope. *See* Bellingham
—— Penelope (Pelham), wife of William (*d* 1827), **11:** 204, 208
—— Peter, Sr. (*d* 1756), **5:** 195
—— Peter, Jr. (*d* 1751), **5:** 96, 193–196, 204 *n*, 209 *n*; **7:** 278; **14:** 131; **19:** 405
—— Peter (*bapt.* 1721), **5:** 193–195
—— Peter (*b* 1784), **5:** 204, 211
—— Thomas, **5:** 193–195; **14:** 381
—— Thomas, second Baron Pelham of Stanmer and first Earl of Chichester, **13:** 407
—— William, **5:** 195, 204, 211; **21:** 55, 56; **25:** 16, 21
—— William (*d* 1827), **11:** 203, 204, 262
—— family, **5**
Pelham, town, **21:** 446
Pelham Club, **7:** 278; **19:** 405
Pelham-Holles, Thomas, first Duke of Newcastle, **2**; **3:** 252, 253 *n*; **14:** 392, 397; **19:** 354 *n*, 363; **24:** 198 *n*
Pell, Daniel, **19**

Pell (*continued*)
—— John, **21:** 161 *n*
—— Rev. John, **21:** 160 *n*, 161 *n*, 166 *n*, 178
—— Thomas, **21:** 161 *n*
Pemaquid, Me., **6:** 29; **17:** 207; A. Johnson on, **25:** 427–430
—— Patent, **6:** 12, 17, 23, 29, 37 *n*
—— Proprietors, **6**
Pemberton, Benjamin, **3:** 50; **19:** 351
—— Rev. Ebenezer (*d* 1717), **1:** 86 *n*, 405, 413, 442; **5:** 249; **10:** 49, 181, 231*n*; **14:** 404; **16**; **20:** 115, 116
—— Rev. Ebenezer (*d* 1777), **1:** 420; **12:** 228, 231; **13:** 4 *n*, 424; **15:** 329; **16**; **19:** 334, 348, 350, 351; **20:** 136; **24:** 79 *n*; **25:** 37
—— Hannah. *See* Colman
—— James, **20:** 267
—— James (*d* 1696), **6:** 326–328; **15:** xlii *n*, 246, 250
—— James (*d* 1747), **19:** 343, 358
—— John, **15:** 246
—— Samuel, **5:** 22 *n*, 281; **7:** 215
—— Thomas, **3:** 155; **10:** 4
—— Thomas (*d* 1807), **5:** 22; **21:** 279
Pembroke, Earl of. *See* Herbert, Thomas
Pembroke, church at, **23:** 597, 716
Pemerton. *See* Pemberton
Pencen, Thomas, **24:** 154
Pendleton, Bryan or Brian, **1:** 287 *n*; **5:** 172, 178 *n*, 179 *n*; **15:** 214; **21:** 55, 56
—— Edmund, **13:** 97
—— George Hunt, **20:** 209
—— William, **10:** 77 *n*
—— William S., **24:** 179
Penewell. *See* Penwill
Penhallow, John, **19:** 295
—— John (H. C. 1777), **8:** 301
—— Samuel, **20:** 137, 138
Penly, Sampson, **21:** 331
Penn, Catharine, wife of James, **15:** 224
—— James, **5**; **13:** 91; **15:** 224, 256, 264, 287; **16:** 410, 413; **20:** 261, 269
—— John, **11:** 412 *n*; **18:** 234
—— Juliana (Fermor), wife of Thomas, **5:** 55
—— Thomas, **5:** 55; **11:** 412 *n*; **18:** 234
—— Sir William (*d* 1670), **3:** 163, 164; **13:** 173
—— William (*d* 1718), **1:** 227; **3:** 413; **5:** 55; **10:** 291; **11:** 253; **17:** 322; **19:** 278
Pennell, Elizabeth Robbins, **20:** 236 *n*, 237 *n*
Pennicook, N. H., **15:** 279
Penniman, Rev. George, W., **20:** 387
—— Joseph, **16:** 540
—— Sarah. *See* Robinson
Pennington, Richard, **11:** 286, 287
—— William, **11:** 286, 287
Pennoyer (Penoyer), Martha, wife of William, **15:** 39, 289; **16:** 844
—— Robert, **15:** 39, 288, 843
—— William, **16**; **20:** 100 *n*, 199 *n*
Pennsylvania, **3:** 97; **5:** 236; **6:** 342 *n*, 343, 345, 351, 358, 362; **7:** 124, 276, 277; **8:** 15, 18, 21, 213 *n*, 215; **10:** 365; **11:** 409, 412; **19:** 202
—— Charter, **1:** 227
—— Constitution and Declaration of Rights, 1776, **11:** 42, 45; **21:** 442
—— Council of Safety, **11:** 43
—— University of, **5:** 227 *n*; **10:** 328 *n*; **19:** 282 *n*
Pennsylvania Chronicle, **11:** 442
Pennsylvania Company, **10:** 278, 298, 304
Pennsylvania Gazette, **9:** 430 *n*, 469 *n*; **11**
Pennsylvania Journal, **9:** 497 *n*; **11:** 417, 421, 440, 447
Penobscot, Me., **11:** 217; papers relating to capture of, communicated by F. L. Gay, **10:** 141; expedition, **24**
Penry, John, **17:** 384 *n*; **22:** 115, 123, 124, 126
Pentograph, **21:** 98
Pentucket, **15:** 283. *See also* Haverhill
Penwill, John, **5:** 180 *n*, 181
—— Joseph, **5:** 181 *n*
—— Sarah (Davis), wife of John, **5:** 181
Pepper, Jacob, **21:** 298
Pepperrell, William (*d* 1734), **5:** 183 *n*; **24:** 108
—— Sir William (*d* 1759), **1:** 269, 278; **3:** 214; **4:** 24; **5:** 193, 236, 319, 320, 349; **6:** 395; **10:** 180; **11:** 349, 357; **17:** 79; **19:** 365, 366, 405; remarks on portrait of, by F. L. Gay, **5:** 95; by A. C. Goodell, 211
—— Sir William (*d* 1816), **6:** 129 *n*, 395 *n*; **17:** 96
Pepperell Expedition, 1745, **1:** 269
Pepperrellborough, Me., **19:** 192 *n*
Pepys, Elizabeth, wife of Samuel, **11:** 308; **13:** 172, 173
—— Samuel, **1:** 405; **2:** 205, 371; **5:** 243 *n*; **7:** 120; **10:** 295 *n*; **13:** 172, 173; **17:** 89 *n*; **18:** 70 *n*
Pequot, Ct., **12:** 69, 70. *See also* New London

Pequot Country, Ct., **3:** 98; **7:** 283, 285, 288; **16**; **17:** 246
Pequot War, **1:** 274; **12:** 24, 25; **17:** 246; **18:** 245 *n*, 246 *n*
Perceval, Sir John, first Earl of Egmont, **3:** 414
Percival, James Gates, **21:** 183
—— Rt. Rev. John, **6:** 447
Percy, Algernon, tenth Earl of Northumberland, **10:** 263, 264
—— Algernon George, sixth Duke of Northumberland, **6:** 339
—— Sir Hugh, Earl Percy, second Duke of Northumberland, **1:** 355; **6:** 318, 339; **7:** 407; **24:** 435, 436; paper on his retreat from Lexington, by H. Murdock, 257–292
—— Marmaduke. *See* Peirce
—— Thomas, **18:** 231, 269; **19:** 76, 77
Peregrine, word, **17:** 352, 355, 365
Perfect Diurnall, A, **20:** 85, 87
Perin, ——, **7:** 130, 131
Perkins, ——, **19:** 265
—— Abigail (Lee), wife of John, **20:** 12
—— Anna, daughter of Dr. William Lee. *See* Apthorp
—— Augustus Thorndike, **5:** 208 *n*; **6:** 89, 384
—— Barbara Cooper (Higginson), wife of Samuel G, **7:** 226 *n*
—— Daniel, **16:** 753; **17:** 276, 283
—— Rev. Daniel (*d* 1782), **19:** 334, 354, 359; **22:** 300, 325; and H. C., **16**
—— Elizabeth (Peck), wife of James (*d* 1773), **7:** 219 *n*; **25:** 272
—— Elizabeth Peck, daughter of Samuel G, **7:** 226 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Wentworth) Gould Rogers, second wife of Dr. William Lee, **20:** 14, 18
—— George Augustus, **20:** 12 *n*
—— Harry, **8:** 101. *See* Perkins, James (*d* 1803)
—— Jacob, **10:** 260 *n*
—— James (*d* 1773), **7:** 219 *n*; **19:** 164; **25:** 272
—— James (*d* 1803), **5:** 261; **8:** 98 *n*, 101
—— James (*d* 1822), **7:** 218 *n*, 219 *n*
—— John, **10:** 156 *n*; **14:** 114; **20:** 12
—— Rev. John Carroll, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **10:** 59, 145
—— Joseph, **24:** 402, 408
—— Lydia. *See* Wardwell
—— Nathaniel, **16:** 624
—— Richard, **16:** 750, 759, 771
—— Samuel G, **7:** 219 *n*, 221 *n*, 226 *n*
—— Sarah (Drowne) Condy, first wife of Dr. William Lee, **20:** 14
—— Solomon, **4:** 54
—— Susan Cleveland, daughter of Samuel G. *See* Searle
—— Thomas Handasyd, **7:** 218 *n*, 219 *n*
—— William, **3:** 57
—— Rev. William (*d* 1602), **11:** 271 *n*; **21:** 262 *n*; **22:** xviii–xix, xx, xxxi, xl, 10, 145, 256
—— Rev. William, (*d* 1682), **20:** 12 *n*; **25:** 16, 21
—— Dr. William Lee, note on, by A. Matthews, **20:** 10–18
Perkins, Buchanan & Brown, **19:** 255 *n*
Perks, Thomas, **11:** 255
Perley, Samuel, **11:** 42
—— Sidney, **25:** 366
—— William, **25:** 367
Permits, subscription, **10:** 285
Perne, Rachel. *See* Rawson
Pérouse. *See* La Pérouse
Perram, John, **24:** 151
Perrie, Joshua. *See* Peirce
Perrin, ——, **18:** 34
—— Abraham, **24:** 155
—— Mary. *See* Davis
—— Susannah. *See* Washington
Perry, ——, **19:** 112
—— Abner, **25:** 236
—— Arthur Cecil, Jr., **20:** 206
—— Christopher, **20:** 296
—— Eli, **18:** 367 *n*
—— Horatio Justus, **1:** 321, 334
—— Joanna (Mason) Breck, wife of Michael, **14**
—— John, **2:** 276
—— Rev. Joseph, **11:** 3
—— Josiah, **4:** 113
—— Michael, **4:** 324, 325; **13:** 268; **14:** 240
—— Nathaniel, **4:** 113
—— Richard, **2:** 10–14
—— Seth, **16**; **20:** 276; **25:** 324
—— William, **5:** 260
—— Rev. William Stevens, **24:** 5 *n*; **25:** 374 *n*
Perth, Earl of. *See* Drummond, James
Pescataway. *See* Piscataqua
Pesceballo, Il, **6:** 104
Petaquamscot, R. I., **1:** 162; **15:** 272; **16:** 846. *See also* Kingston, R. I.
Petau, Denis, **20:** 94
Petel, John, **3:** 242

Peterborough, Earl of. *See* Mordaunt, Charles
Peterborough, N. H., **14:** 332–334
Peterborough Cathedral, **10:** 194
Peters, ——, **11:** 125; **25:** 112
—— Absalom, **13:** 412–414, 416–419
—— De Witt Clinton, **8:** 394
—— (Peter), Rev. Hugh, **1:** 42 *n*, 158; **3:** 420, 428; **11:** 285, 287, 288, 290, 291 *n*, 370; **12:** 60; **13:** 61, 65, 68, 69; **14**; **17:** 125, 129; **20:** 87, 238; **21**; **25**; his True Relation, **13:** 206; and H. C., **15:** xxxiii, lxxii, 17, 21, 175; **17:** 124, 125, 210; **18:** 320 *n*, 321 *n*; sketch of, **17:** 125–129; F. L. Gay's studies of, **19:** 396, 407
—— John, **24:** 406
—— John Andrew, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5:** 412; death, **8:** 357, 400; services as Chief-Justice of Maine, 357
—— Richard, **8:** 284
—— Rev. Richard (*d* 1776), **11:** 412 *n*; **25:** 373 *n*
—— Richard (*d* 1828), **10:** 328
—— Rev. Samuel, **14:** 191
—— Rev. Thomas, **21:** 34, 93 *n*; **25:** 17, 22
Petershall, Robert, **1:** 199 *n*
Peterson, William, **8:** 374
Petit, Anne. *See* Piot
Petiver, James, **14:** 92, 93, 108, 184, 186
Petræus, Benedictus Nicolaus, **21:** 143
Petroglyphs. *See* Picture-writing
Pettit, John, **20:** 207
Petty, Sir William (*d* 1687), **21:** 98, 116, 120, 122 *n*, 166 *n*
—— William, first Marquis of Lansdowne and second Earl of Shelburne, **4:** 282; **13**; **19:** 175; **24:** 248
Petty-Fitzmaurice, Edmond George, **3:** 30
—— Henry, third Marquis of Landsdowne, **10:** 391
Pevey, ——, **12:** 91
Pew, Governor's, **3:** 44; **19:** 309, 310
Peyntree, William, **15:** civ
Phantom ship, **8:** 219, 224. *See also* Palatine Light; Ships, Palatine
Pharmacopœia, new, **18:** 55
Phearson, Capt. ——, **24:** 391
Phelps, ——, **20:** 208
—— Charles (*d* 1789), **11:** 34; **25:** 50–57
—— Charles (*d* 1814), **25:** 50 *n*, 51, 54, 55
—— Dorothy. *See* Warner
—— Dorothy (Root), first wife of Charles (*d* 1789), **25:** 50 *n*
—— Edward, **5:** 297 *n*
—— Edward John, Honorary Member C. S. M., **1:** 157; death, and tribute to, by E. Wheelwright, **6:** 381; tribute of Council, **7:** 47
—— Elizabeth (Porter), wife of Charles (*d* 1814), **25:** 50 *n*
—— Martha (Tarbell), wife of Edward, **5:** 297 *n*
—— Nicholas, **10:** 335
—— Samuel Shethar, **6:** 382
—— William, **6:** 382
Pheney. *See* Phinney
Philadelphia, **5:** 54; **8:** 284; **10:** 127, 132, 133, 257; **11:** 39, 41 *n*, 210, 211, 441 *n*; **12:** 217; **17:** 313 *n*; **19:** 278, 282; **21:** 264, 274 *n*; and Palatine emigrants, **1:** 114; **8:** 216, 221, 222; pre-Revolutionary affairs, **13**; **19**
—— Bettering House, **11:** 43
—— Continental Hospital, **11:** 43
—— Christ Church, **25:** 373 *n*
—— Crooked Billet Tavern, **19:** 253 *n*
—— Davenport's Tavern, **19:** 252, 253 *n*
—— General Hospital, **11:** 39
—— Independence Hall, **8:** 18
—— Library Company, **11:** 441; **12:** 133; **18:** 233
—— Medical School, **12:** 217, 313
—— New Theatre, **17:** 309 *n*
—— Pennsylvania Hospital, **19:** 370
—— Rifle Battalion, **11:** 41
—— Society for the Support of Sunday Schools, **21:** 264 *n*, 274 *n*
—— Vidal's Alley, **11:** 41 *n*
Philadelphia Academy. *See* Pennsylvania, University of
Philadelphia Hospital, **12:** 217 *n*
Philadicaios, **24:** 52
Philalethes, Eirenæus, pseudonym of George Stirk (*d* 1665), **21**
Philalethes, Eugenius, pseudonym of T. Vaughan, **21:** 125 *n*, 141
Philbrook, Priscilla. *See* Barrows
Phileleutheros, **11:** 427 *n*
Philes, George Philip, **21:** 287
Philips. *See also* Philipse; Phillips
—— ——, **7:** 158
—— John, **10:** 194
—— Sir Robert, **8:** 348
Philipse, Frederick, **17:** 35, 41–43
Phillips. *See also* Philips; Philipse

—— ——, **19:** 402; **22:** 126
—— Abigail. *See* Mather
—— Anderson (*b* 1680), **6:** 45
—— Anderson (*d* 1792), **6:** 53 *n*
—— Benjamin, **5:** 260
—— Bridget, third wife of William (*d* 1683), **15:** 273
—— Elizabeth (Ames), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1660), **17:** 210, 214, 215
—— Faith, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1720). *See* Russell; Savage
—— Rev. George (*d* 1644), **8:** 195; **25:** 16, 22
—— Rev. George (*d* 1739), **15:** 73, 75, 248, 254
—— Gillam, **1:** 367; **7:** 219 *n*; **8:** 325 *n*; **17:** 70 *n*
—— Hannah, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1720). *See* Anderson; Savage
—— Hannah (Gillam), wife of Samuel (*d* 1720), **6:** 47 *n*
—— Henry, **1:** 367; **6:** 53 *n*; **14:** 396
—— Henry (*d* 1686), **6:** 47 *n*; **16:** 837
—— Henry (*d* 1729), **6:** 45; **20:** 130 *n*, 131 *n*, 144
—— James, **24:** 155
—— Joanna (Lynde) Everton, wife of Henry (*d* 1729), **6:** 47, 52–59
—— John, **12:** 335 *n*; **18:** 220 *n*
—— Rev. John (*d* 1660), **18:** 320; **25:** 16, 21, 74; sketch of, by J. H. Tuttle, **17:** 209–215
—— John (*d* 1726), **2:** 18; **6:** 37 *n*, 38 *n*, 49; **15:** clxvi, 381, 399; **17:** 18, 35, 41, 45, 46, 49; **20:** 39, 61, 75, 77, 81
—— Capt. John (*d* 1756), **6:** 46, 52 *n*; **8:** 110, 163; leases Charlestown Ferry, **16:** 518, 563, 585, 601, 643, 673, 689
—— John (*d* 1768), **17:** 83 *n*
—— John (*d* 1787), **16:** 624, 647, 666, 682
—— John (*d* 1795), **5:** 15; **14:** 59; **16:** 623; **21:** 186
—— Jonathan, **3:** 469
—— Jonathan (*d* 1818), **17:** 278, 283
—— Joseph, **17:** 277, 283
—— Lydia, **22:** 334, 336
—— Mary, daughter of John (*d* 1795). *See* Lawrence; Munjoy
—— Mary (Faneuil), wife of Gillam, **1:** 367; **8:** 325 *n*
—— Phoebe (Foxcroft), wife of Samuel (*d* 1802), **8:** 296 *n*; **14:** 63
—— Samuel, **14:** 59
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1696), **1:** 404, 451; **12:** 49; **15:** 180; **16:** 620
—— Samuel (*d* 1720), **4:** 316, 317; **6:** 47 *n*, 53–59; **12:** 382; **13:** 199, 212–214; **21:** 353
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1771), **1:** 419; **8:** 296 *n*; and H. C., **15:** 375, 376, 378; **16:** 860, 861
—— Samuel (*d* 1790), **16:** 598
—— Samuel (*d* 1802), **8**; **17:** 315; **24:** 336; relations with G. Washington, **14:** 58–63
—— Sarah. *See* White
—— Stephen Willard, Resident Member C. S. M., **18:** 77; on Council, **25:** 262. *Communication:* Remarks on Gov. Endicott's real estate, **20:** 264
—— Thomas, **11:** 255–257
—— Timothy, **10:** 16
—— Walter, **6:** 25
—— Wendell, **1:** 404; **11:** 207
—— William, **8:** 163
—— William (*d* 1683), **5:** 118, 152, 178 *n*; and H. C., **16**; **21:** 65 *n*
—— William (*d* 1804), **5:** 58, 72 *n*, 266, 267; **6:** 79; **17:** 277, 283; **20:** 268; of committee on Boston Massacre, **7:** 11, 19, 21; and non-importation movement, **19:** 164, 165 *n*, 201, 202
—— William (*d* 1827), **5:** 196 *n*, 206 *n*; **25:** 365
Phillips *v.* Blatchford, **3:** 38 *n*
Phillips Academy. *See* Andover
Philmore, John, **10:** 194
Philodemic Society. *See* Georgetown College, Md.
Philosopher's stone, **21**
Phinney, Eli, **25:** 267, 268 *n*, 271, 285
—— Pelatiah, **4:** 114
—— Timothy, **25:** 309, 322, 334
Phinny, Edmund, **10:** 322 *n*
Phippen, David, **21:** 309
—— Joseph, **21:** 310
Phipps. *See also* Phips
—— Sir Constantine, **17:** 53 *n*; **18:** 88
—— Hannah, daughter of Thomas. *See* Sprague
—— Rev. Harrison Gray Otis, **23:** 590, 595
—— Rev. Joseph Hobson, **23:** 714, 716; **24:** 135
—— Samuel, **6:** 23, 41; **15:** lii
—— Thomas, **14:** 20 *n*
Phips, Lady Mary, wife of Sir William. *See* Sergeant, Mary
—— David, **6:** 400; **12:** 248; **16:** 746
—— Mary (Greenleaf), wife of David, **6:** 397 *n*, 400

Phips (*continued*)
—— Rebecca, daughter of Spencer. *See* Lee
—— Richard, **20:** 33, 38
—— Samuel, **1:** 416
—— (Phipps), Sarah. *See* Hastings
—— Spencer, **2**; **3:** 216; **4:** 266; **6:** 400 *n*; **8:** 88 *n*, 157, 162; **11:** 252; **14:** 267, 397 *n*; **15:** cxliii, clxvi; **16:** xciii *n*, 660, 711; **17**; **18:** 326 *n*
—— Sir William, **2**; **3:** 5; **6:** 165; **7:** 240, 244; **10:** 318, 379; **11:** 32 *n*; **13:** 246, 248; **14:** 83 *n*; **15:** xxvi, xlii, clxiv; **17**; **20:** 33; **22:** 279; **24:** 206, 210; **25:** 391; commissions, **2:** 69–75, 206–215, 372–380; order to appear before Privy Council, **11:** 341–343; and H. C., **15:** xl, xli *n*; **16:** 495; **18:** 311 *n*; adopts Spencer Bennet, **15:** cxliii *n*; F. L. Gay's study of, **19:** 402
—— Rev. William, **16:** 748, 758, 759, 820
Phlogiston, **8:** 312, 313 *n*
Phœnicians, **14:** 147, 166; and Dighton Rock, **19**; **20:** 349–354
Physicians, Rev. E. Rogers on, **12:** 49; customs and standing of, **14:** 146, 156, 158, 159, 161, 162
Picart, Bernard, **25:** 232
Pickard, ——, **15:** 293, 294
—— Mary Lovell. *See* Ware
Pickering, Edward Charles, Resident Member C. S. M., **7:** 210
—— Elizabeth (Winslow), wife of William, **6:** 130
—— Henry Goddard, Resident Member C. S. M., **20:** 279
—— Henry White, **3:** 478
—— John (*d* 1805), **11:** 389; **19:** 297
—— John (*d* 1846), **5:** 250; **6:** 139, 141 *n*; **10:** 78, 79; **14:** 259; **15:** xcviii; **20:** 172, 183, 269 *n*
—— Lucia, daughter of Timothy (*d* 1778). *See* Dodge
—— Timothy (*d* 1778), **8:** 322, 323 *n*
—— Timothy (*d* 1829), **1:** 430; **8:** 322 *n*; **10:** 138; **15:** xciv *n*; **17:** 325, 334, 335, 340; **18:** 66, 67, 121; **24:** 328, 330 *n*, 341, 355, 358, 365; **25:** 366 *n*; skit on, **10:** 138–140
—— William, **14:** 296; **18:** 233; **19:** 296
—— William (*d* 1813), **6:** 130
Picket, John, **24:** 345, 404, 407
Pickett, Capt. John, **20:** 35, 71, 73
Pickman, Benjamin, **24:** 370
—— Caleb, **19:** 348
—— Edward Motley, Resident Member C. S. M., **25:** 361
—— William, **24:** 406
Pickton, Thomas, **1:** 81
Pico, island, **12:** 390–395
Picture writing, Indian, **18:** 238 *n*; **20:** 329, 331, 336, 337, 340-345
Pidgeon, William, **20:** 351
Pier, Arthur Stanwood, Resident Member C. S. M., **25:** 92, 257
Pierce. *See also* Pearce; Pearse; Peirce
—— (Peirce), Anne. *See* Wainwright
—— Daniel, **14:** 395
—— Daniel (1704), **17:** 18
—— Daniel (H. C. 1728), **16:** 613
—— Deborah (Tarbell), wife of George, **5:** 297 *n*
—— George, **5:** 297 *n*
—— Edward Lillie, **3:** 364
—— Ephraim, **14:** 396
—— Icabod, **16:** 430
—— John, **1:** 248
—— Rev. John (*d* 1849), **1**; **3:** 175; **17:** 332 *n*; **18:** 308; **23:** 582
—— Nancy Green. *See* Andrew
—— Rebecca. *See* Manning
—— Richard, **9:** 421; **10:** 310, 314, 317; **20:** 28
—— Samuel, **13:** 98 *n*
—— Thomas, **15:** 199, 215
—— William, **11:** 297, 304, 306, 308
Pierpont, ——, **25:** 369
—— Abigail (Davenport), first wife of Rev. James, **6:** 200 *n*
—— Ebenezer, **16:** 441, 442, 857; **24:** 98
—— Rev. James (*d* 1714), **6:** 197 *n*, 200 *n*, 201 *n*
—— James (*d* 1776), **6:** 175, 197, 199, 200
—— John, **16:** 441
—— Rev. John (*d* 1866), **8:** 139; **23:** 579, 585, 587; **24:** 10
—— Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1709), **22:** 169; and H. C., **16**
—— Jonathan (H. C. 1714), **15:** 397; **16:** 405, 421, 422
—— Mary (Hooker), third wife of Rev. James, **6:** 201 *n*
—— Robert, **5:** 61 *n*
—— Sarah, daughter of Rev. James. *See* Edwards
—— Sarah (Haynes), second wife of Rev. James, **6:** 201 *n*
—— T., **19:** 358

Pierrepoint, Thomas, **20:** 88
Pierrepont, Edward, **5:** 52
Piers, Mrs. —— (McCarty), **7:** 353
—— William, **8:** 348, 349
Pierson. *See also* Pearson; Peirson
—— Francis, **5:** 207, 213; E. G. Porter's remarks on, 214–215
—— Rev. John, **11:** 444
Pietas et Gratulatio, **14:** 9 *n*
Pig, Thomas, **20:** 11
Pigot, Sir Robert, **24:** 269; **25:** 296, 323–326
Pigott, Sir Richard, **2:** 29
Pigwacket, Ballad of, **17:** 256
Pike, Eunice (Smith), wife of Nicholas, **14:** 27 *n*
—— Rev. James, **14:** 27 *n*
—— John, **3:** 382; **15:** 273
—— Rev. John, **1:** 435
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1675), **15:** 50, 212
—— Joshua, **3:** 59
—— Luke Owen, **8:** 335
—— Nicholas, **14:** 26, 29, 34, 35
—— Richard, **1:** 285 *n*
—— Robert, **2:** 18; **5:** 117; **17:** 18, 21, 35, 41, 46
—— Samuel, **21:** 350
—— Sarah (Gilman), wife of Rev. James, **14:** 27 *n*
—— Zebulon Montgomery, **6:** 308, 309, 311 *n*, 314; **8:** 283 *n*, 388, 390 *n*, 391
Pilgrim, the term, **19:** 32; **22:** xlix *n*, 43; Pilgrim Puritans, **17:** 374; Pilgrim Fathers, paper on the term, by A. Matthews, 293–391
Pilgrim martyr, **17:** 384 *n*. *See also* Penry, John
Pilgrim Tercentenary, **24:** 61, 111, 118
Pilgrims' Harbor, Ct., **17:** 366
Pilgrims, The, satire, **17:** 344–345
—— The, song, **17:** 345
—— The, of Hope, **17:** 370 *n*
Pilgrims of Plymouth, **1:** 18, 64, 228, 235–237; **24:** 61, 118; in Holland, **7:** 81, 82; **22:** 20–43; their church and religion, **8:** 331, 332; **12:** 261, 262; **22:** xv–xviii, xx, 13, 15–20; removal to Plymouth, 25–49; troubles with J. Lyford and J. Oldham, 54–60; with T. Morton, 90; Pilgrims in Holland and America, by W. Warren, **18:** 130–152; The Pilgrim Spirit, by W. Warren, **24:** 10–23. *See also* Pilgrim, the term; Plymouth Colony; Puritans
Pincheon. *See* Pynchon
Pinckney. *See also* Pinkney
—— Charles (*d* 1758), **6:** 194 *n*
—— Charles Cotesworth (*d* 1825), **17:** 326 *n*
—— Eliza (Lucas), wife of Charles, **6:** 194 *n*
—— John, **3:** 384 *n*, 395, 396 *n*
—— Mary. *See* Gay
Pine, Robert Edge, **7:** 177
Pinkerton, John, **11:** 403
Pinkney. *See also* Pinckney
—— Elizabeth (Gretian), **3:** 384 *n*, 395
—— Frances. *See* Gore
Pinos River, Col., **6:** 315 *n*
Pintard, John, **19:** 82
Pinto, Ferdinand Mendez, **21:** 234
Piot, Anne (Petit), wife of Martin, **17:** 219 *n*
—— Charles Gaspard. *See* Langloiserie
—— Martin, **17:** 219 *n*
Piper, William Taggard, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 182; death, **14:** 69; tribute to, 70; Memoir, by J. Woodbury, 350–358. *Communication:* Remarks on "Gov. Hutchinson's Field," Milton, **12:** 246
Pipon, Ensign John, **17:** 16
Piracy, **1:** 409 *n*; **2:** xix; **3:** 61, 62; **8:** 9: 452; **10:** 194; **18:** 73; **19:** 110; **20:** 30, 31, 43, 54 *n*, 58, 61, 357. *See also* Larimore, Capt. Thomas; Pound, Capt. Thomas; Quelch, Capt. John
Piscataqua, Me., **1:** 282
Piscataqua River, **1:** 277, 278; **5:** 170, 176 *n*, 185; **8:** 372
Piscator, Johann, **21:** 216
Pitcairn, ——, wife of John, **25:** 157–159
—— David, **25:** 157, 158 *n*
—— John, **24:** 258, 260 *n*, 263, 281; **25:** 157, 158
—— William, **25:** 157, 158 *n*
Pitcher, John, **25:** 336, 340
—— Rev. Nathaniel, **15:** 365; **22:** 205
Pitman. *See also* Pickman
—— Joseph, **24:** 415
Pits, Isaac, **6:** 136
Pitson, James, **8:** 115
Pitt, William, first Earl of Chatham, **2:** 304, 327; **4:** 282; **7:** 250 *n*, 331 *n*; **8:** 276; **10:** 236; **12:** 239; **13**; **19:** 209 *n*, 422
Pittman, Margaret (Gould) Stilson, wife of Thomas, **6:** 65–68
—— Thomas, **6:** 65 *n*

Pitts, ——, **8:** 110
—— James, **8:** 297 *n*; **10:** 49; **16:** 429
—— John, **14:** 369 *n*
—— John (*d* 1815), **5:** 268, 280; **11:** 33; **14:** 323, 324
—— Peter, **24:** 155
Pittsfield, **21:** 445
Place, Rev. Charles Alpheus, **25:** 94
Place names, French, **12:** 369
Placentia, Newfoundland, **18:** 86, 90, 91
Placing, college, **15:** cxl, 82 *n*; Note on Placing at Harvard College, by A. Matthews, **25:** 420–427
Plague, **3:** 221; **19:** 327 *n*
Plainfield, Ct., **17:** 253
Plaisted, Elisha, **1:** 296, 301
—— Benjamin Brown, **17:** 277, 283
—— Hannah (Wheelwright), wife of Elisha, **1:** 296, 301
—— Ichabod, **24:** 439
—— Ichabod (H. C. 1745), **16:** 749
—— James, **5:** 177 *n*
—— John, **1:** 297 *n*
—— Mary. *See* Huske
—— Mary (Rishworth), **1:** 295
Plancius, Petrus, **12:** 390
Plans. *See under* Illustrations
Plantagenet, Beauchamp, **8:** 211 *n*
Plantations, **17:** 252. *See also* American Colonies
Plantin, Christophe, **25:** 68
Plants, Early New England, by Dr. G. L. Goodale, **3:** 180–194
Plaster of Paris, **7:** 133; Washington's experiments with, 141, 144, 177–179, 181; **11:** 127, 130
Platt, —— (Wright), **11:** 30 *n*
—— Harold Esmonde, **5:** 49
Platte River, **8:** 389, 391, 395
Platts, James, **15:** 293
Player, Col. ——, **14:** 123
Playfair, Sir Lyon, Baron Playfair, **5:** 378
Plays, **8:** 339, 345, 346; **19:** 397; The Pilgrims, **17:** 342 *n*–344 *n*
Plimly, Thomas, **15:** 246, 251
Plimpton, George Arthur, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **8:** 132
Ploughs, **7:** 384, 386, 389, 390, 393; **11:** 125, 126
Plowden, Rev. Charles, **25:** 182 *n*, 190 *n*, 207, 220
—— Sir Edmund, **8:** 209, 211, 212; grants to, **1:** 188, 189; **8:** 205, 210, 211
Plowman, Daniel, **3:** 73, 74
Plowright, Charles Bagge, **11:** 94
Plum Island, **5:** 119, 120, 123; **7:** 285
Plumb, John, **20:** 275
Plumer, Mary (Dole), wife of Samuel, **11:** 383 *n*
—— Richard, **14:** 381
—— Samuel, **11:** 383, 384
—— William, **3:** 130, 131; **10:** 180; letters, communicated by W. C. Ford, **11:** 382
Plummer, David, **4:** 95
—— Joshua, **8:** 312
Plymouth, **1:** 290; **3:** 199; **8:** 94, 304; **11:** 317; **12:** 203 *n*; **15:** 180; **17**; **18:** 14; **19:** 166, 167 *n*, 192; **24:** 130; **25:** 272 *n*; cicadas in, **20:** 104, 106 *n*, 281–285; sickness in, **23**. *See also* Pilgrims of Plymouth
—— Baptist Society, **23:** 676, 682, 683, 690
—— Christian Society, **23:** 684
—— Clark's Island, **14:** 299, 300; **21:** 333; **22:** xxvii, 265, 266; **23:** 673; landing of Pilgrims on, **17:** 297 *n*, 388 *n*; **24:** 15
—— Eel River, **23:** 567. *See also* Fourth Church
—— First Church, **3:** 199; **5:** 283 *n*; **13:** 276, 277; **18:** 17, 18, 20–25; records, **22**; **23**
—— Fourth Church, **23:** 568, 577, 588, 655
—— Lakenham (Lakingham), town, **22:** 278, 280
—— Manomet, **23**
—— Old Colony Club, **17**
—— Old Colony Hall, **17:** 297, 301, 304, 314, 315, 316
—— Pilgrim Association, **17:** 386
—— Pilgrim Society, **1:** 64; **17**; **18:** 25, 26; **22:** 568, 570
—— Saquish, **22:** xxvii, 392, 394, 397
—— Second Church, **23**
—— Standish Guards, **17:** 319, 321
—— Third Church, **5:** 283 *n*; **23**
—— Unitarian Society, **22:** xlvii
—— Universalist Society, **23**
Plymouth, Eng., **1:** 185; **12:** 202 *n*; **24:** 130
—— Mill Prison, **24**
Plymouth Church Records, **22**; **23**
Plymouth Colony, **1**; **2**; **3**; **7**; 290; **10:** 153, 154; **12:** 19; **14:** 269; **15:** 175, 180; **17:** 7, 8, 28 *n*, 29 *n*; **18:** 161, 162, 163, 166, 249 *n*; **20:** 104; **21:** 414; **22:** 164 *n*,

166, 167, 276; **24:** 14, 218; patent, **4:** 405; **10:** 265, 267; Some Differences between Plymouth and Jamestown, paper by M. Dexter, **12:** 256–270; life in, **18:** 144–152; freemen in, 1675, **24:** 149–155; paper on, by E. K. Rand, 182–195
—— Council, **2:** 7, 8, 10; **6:** 25, 27; **12:** 368
—— General Court, **18:** 242
—— Laws of, 1672, **4:** 301; **17:** 299 *n*; 1685, **4:** 312; **17:** 299 *n*
Plymouth Company, **1:** 277, 282; **5:** 170; **6:** 62; **24:** 216
Plymouth County, **1:** 165; **4:** 12; **20:** 171, 174
Plympton, Sylvanus, **19:** 293
Plympton, town, **23**
Pocahontas, **10:** 303 *n*, 304 *n*
Pocasset, R. I., **21:** 299, 300. *See also* Tiverton
Pocock, ——, **14:** 122, 125
Pococke, Richard, **18:** 268 *n*
Pocumtuck, **21:** 450
Poe, Edgar Allan, **17:** 342 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Arnold), **17:** 342 *n*
Poem, Early American, paper on, by A. B. Page, **11:** 403–408. *See also* Wiswall, Ichabod
Pohick, Va., **7:** 130; **18:** 39
Point Comfort, Va., **8:** 15
Point Shirley, **8:** 252 *n*; **14:** 386 *n*; **17:** 77 *n*
Pointer, Rev. John, **25:** 58
Poland, William, **24:** 415
Pole, Matthew. *See* Poole
—— (Poole), William, **8:** 223; **25:** 17, 23
Pollack, ——, **7:** 350
Pollard, Benjamin, **4:** 48, 49, 113, 114; **6:** 212
—— Thomas, **16:** 412, 416, 428
Pollington, Isabel. *See* Wentworth-Woodhouse
Pollock, Sir Frederick, **5:** 400, 401; **6:** 332; **7:** 311
—— George, **17:** 276, 283
Polyander a Kerckhoven, Joannes, **22:** 24
Pomeroy, Abigail (Wheelock), wife of Rev. Benjamin, **13:** 414 *n*
—— Rev. Benjamin, **13:** 414, 416, 417, 419
—— Ebenezer, **24:** 44
—— Leonard, **3:** 57
—— Medad, **6:** 325 *n*
—— Samuel Clarke, **8:** 379 *n*
—— Samuel Wyllis, **20:** 148
Pomfret, Earl of. *See* Fermor
Pond, Rev. Daniel, **16:** 740
—— Eliphalet, **5:** 60
—— Thomas, **20:** 44 *n*
Ponel. *See* Pownal
Pontanus, Rev. Henricus, **15:** 308
Pool, ——, **11:** 135, 142
—— Henry, **15:** 174
—— Jonathan, **16:** 429
—— Thomas, **4:** 98
—— William, **12:** 95
Poole, John, **24:** 155
—— Rev. Matthew, **6:** 195; **12:** 128; **20:** 194
—— Reginald Stuart, **7:** 210
—— William Frederick, **10:** 21
Poor, Daniel, **23:** 541
—— Daniel Noyes, **8:** 301 *n*, 302
—— Enoch, **7:** 246, 248, 249
—— John, **8:** 301 *n*
Poor, acts respecting, **4:** 451
Pope, Rev. Augustus Russell, **23:** 599, 713–715
—— Rev. Charles Henry, **12:** 54
—— Edward, **17:** 276, 283; **19:** 78
—— Jerusha. *See* Flint
—— John, **6:** 310
—— Joseph, **14:** 118; **19:** 81 *n*
Pope, the, **6:** 414, 415; **17:** 47; **18:** 12
Pope Day. *See* Gunpowder Plot
Popery, **1:** 426; **22:** 6, 12, 14, 114, 385, 388
Popham, Elizabeth, daughter of Sir John. *See* Champernowne
—— Sir John, **1:** 277 *n*; **22:** 123
Popham Colony, **1:** 277, 278; **3:** 194; **12:** 257; **25:** 237
Popkin, John Snelling, **12:** 334 *n*
Popple, William, **3:** 30; **15:** liv *n*
Porcellian Club. *See under* Harvard College, Clubs
Pordage, Elizabeth (Lynde), wife of George, **20:** 267
—— George, **20:** 267
—— Hannah, daughter of George. *See* Bowdoin
Pork Night, Pope Night, **12:** 291
Pormortt, Philemon, **1:** 275, 276, 284
Porpus. *See* Cape Porpoise
Port Bill. *See* Boston Port Bill
Porter, ——, **7:** 158, 176, 352, 353; **11:** 105, 127, 165; **17:** 165, 172, 201; **18:** 45; **25:** 106

Porter (*continued*)
—— Benjamin, **24:** 418
—— Rev. Charles, **24:** 131, 133
—— Rev. Edward Griffin, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 75; death and tributes to, **6:** 337, 339, 340; **7:** 46; Memoir, by S. S. Green, 55–62. *Communications:* Remarks on Boston Massacre and Tea Party, **1:** 171; Lexington and Concord, 355; **3:** 139; tribute to L. Saltonstall, 79; remarks on Gen. Barker, **5:** 49–55; Copley's picture, Death of Pierson, 214; Hopestill Capen, 297; Sandemanians, **6:** 131; visit to Fort St. George, Madras, 211
—— Rev. Eliphalet, **23:** 578, 580
—— Elizabeth. *See* Noyes
—— Elizabeth. *See* Phelps
—— Fitz John, **8:** 394
—— Harriet Amelia. *See* Hale
—— Jabez, **16:** 704, 743
—— John, **24:** 373, 374, 409, 432
—— Rev. John, **13:** 278
—— Rev. John (*d* 1802), **16:** 647; **22:** 330, 342
—— Jonathan, **8:** 95
—— Sarah. *See* Gridley
—— Samuel (*d* 1722), **7:** 82, 83; **24:** 96
—— Samuel (*d* 1758), **18:** 82, 83
—— William, **24:** 419
Porteus, Beilby, **14:** 296
Portland, Earl of. *See* Weston, Sir Richard
Portland, Me., **12:** 292. *See also* Falmouth
Portland Island, Me., **20:** 139 *n*
Port Louis, Haiti, **3:** 228
Port Mahon, Minorca, **10:** 191
Porto Cavallo, Venezuela, **3:** 224, 225
Port Royal, Jamaica, **18:** 90
Port Royal, N. S., **3:** 163, 451; **10:** 141; **22:** 199, 205; **24:** 210. *See also* Annapolis
Portraits. *See under* Illustrations
Portsmouth, N. H., **1:** 129; **3:** 8, 13, 44; **6:** 409; **8:** 18; **10:** 93, 96, 355 *n*; **12:** 291, 292, 295; **13:** 108; **14:** 373; **16;** **24:** 31; **25:** 29; pre-Revolutionary affairs, **18:** 19; **19**
Portsmouth, R. I., **21:** 358
Portugal, **20:** 2, 3
Pory, John, **12:** 105 *n*
Posey, ——, **12:** 95
Post, Hannah, **10:** 24
—— Mary, **3:** 64; **10:** 24
—— Susannah, **10:** 25
Postage, colonial, **13:** 315, 323
Posy-rings, paper by J. Noble on, **8:** 260–264
Potain, ——, **7:** 187
Poterie. *See* Leneuf
Potomac Company, **7;** **11:** 164; **17:** 190; **18:** 29, 30, 49
Potomac River, **17:** 191
Potter, ——, **8:** 96 *n*
—— Abijah, **24:** 432
—— Alfred Claghorn, Resident Member C. S. M., **17:** 143, 287. *Communications:* Catalogue of John Harvard's Library, **21:** 190–230; Harvard College Library, 1723–1735, **25:** 1–13
—— Amos, **24:** 430, 432
—— Benedict Arnold, **17:** 277, 283
—— Indego, **14:** 402
—— John, **2:** 136
—— Luke, **12:** 235
—— Rev. Nathaniel, **22:** li *n*, 315–318
—— Robert, **16:** 410
—— William, **10:** 84
Potts, John, Jr., **7;** **18:** 49, 50
—— Dr. Jonathan, **11:** 43
Potwine, Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Thomas. *See* Ellsworth
—— Rev. Thomas, **11:** 3
Pou, ——, 120
Pouchot, François, **7:** 330
Poulett, John, **8:** 350
Pound, Elizabeth, wife of Capt. Thomas, **20:** 44
—— Capt. Thomas, **3:** 62; **11:** 253; **19:** 288, 402, 406; Captain Thomas Pound, paper by J. H. Edmonds, **20:** 24–84
Pousland, Thomas, **24:** 408
Povey, John, **17:** 12 *n*, 89 *n*
—— Richard, **17:** 89 *n*
—— Lt.-Gov. Thomas, **2:** xx–xxii, xxxv, 293; **3:** 75, 76; **10:** 382 *n*; **15:** clxv; **17;** **18:** 376 *n*; **20:** 99 *n*
—— Thomas, **17:** 89 *n*
—— William, **17:** 89 *n*
—— family, **17:** 89 *n*
Powars, Battry, **8:** 300 *n*
Powars & Willis, **8:** 102; **9:** 499–501; **25:** 290, 292
Powder, **24:** 336, 337
Powell, ——, **17:** 201; **18:** 51
—— Anne (Dummer), wife of John, **14:** 292 *n*
—— Charles Stuart, **13:** 127

—— John, **11:** 257; **14:** 292 *n*
—— John Wesley, **20:** 337
—— Joseph, **11:** 206; **12:** 90
—— Samuel, **7:** 138, 142, 180, 181
—— Thomas, **5:** 284 *n*
Power, John Carroll, **21:** 263 *n*
—— Lawrence Geoffrey, **20:** 326 *n*
Powers, Isaac, **14:** 396
—— Rev. Peter, **1:** 447
Powis, Sir Thomas, **6:** 81
Powle, Henry, **17:** 98
Pownalborough, Me., **6:** 53–55, 57
Pownall, John, **13:** 351, 369, 384; **19:** 230 *n*; **24:** 228, 232, 436
—— Thomas, **20:** 44
—— Gov. Thomas, **2:** xxi *n*, xxx, xxxii, 257, 302, 323; **5:** 70 *n*; **10:** 160; **12:** 47, 242; **15:** clxv; **17:** 80–82, 94, 105 *n*, 107, 108, 110; **24:** 219, 229, 248, 249; **25:** 345; commissions, **2:** 137–145, 247–256; and Boston Massacre, **7:** 12, 19, 212, 213; De Berdt's opinion, **13:** 342, 345, 351, 352, 368, 376, 378
Powning, Daniel, **12:** 282, 300
—— Elizabeth, wife of Henry, **12:** 282; **14:** 407
—— Henry, **12:** 282
Powsland, Richard, **21:** 320, 344
Powwows and conjurers, Indian, **14:** 152, 175, 176, 182
Pox, **14:** 151, 185, 186; **21:** 110
Prat, Benjamin, **16**
Pratt, ——, **19:** 366
—— Anne Stokeley, **25:** 77 *n*
—— Bela Lyon, **11:** 54; **19:** 417 *n*
—— Benajah, **24:** 153
—— Benjamin, **4:** 98; **17:** 277, 283
—— Charles, first Earl of Camden, **4:** 282; **13:** 358
—— Daniel, **22:** 201
—— Rev. Enoch, **23:** 555, 558, 563, 577
—— Esther, first wife of Daniel, **22:** 201
—— Hannah. *See* Robbins
—— John, **15:** 175
—— Jonathan, **22:** 269; **24:** 153
—— Joseph, **24:** 347, 406
—— Joshua, **8:** 199
—— Louise Miller (Johnson), **25:** 264
Prayer, bidding, **10:** 262, 263
Prayer Book, American, **19:** 319–324, 326 *n*, 327 *n*, 328 *n*
Prayer Book, English, **1:** 229, 233 *n*; **19:** 317, 318, 321–324, 327–331; **25:** 362, 373–376
Prayer, days of. *See* Fast days
Preble, Abraham, **6:** 30, 33–35
—— Abraham (*d* 1663), **5:** 180 *n*
—— Abraham (*d* 1714), **5:** 183 *n*
—— Caleb, **5:** 178 *n*
—— Edward, **11:** 235
—— Jedediah, **24:** 199
Prence. *See* Prince
Prentice. *See also* Prentis, Prentiss
—— Caleb, **14:** 127; **19:** 262
—— Edward, **8:** 257
—— Elizabeth (Jackson), wife of John, **8:** 251, 256, 257, 259
—— Elizabeth (Jackson), wife of Thomas, **8:** 253 *n*
—— Henry, **16; 21:** 383
—— John, **11:** 383, 396, 403
—— John (*d* 1689), **8:** 251 *n*, 256, 257 *n*
—— John (*d* 1800), **17:** 278, 283
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1700), **15:** 369
—— Rev. Joshua, **16:** 720
—— Mary, **16:** 570
—— Rev. Nathaniel, **16:** 422
—— Rebecca (Jackson), wife of Thomas, **8:** 251 *n*, 254 *n*
—— Solomon (*d* 1758), **15:** 304 *n*
—— Rev. Solomon (H. C. 1727), **16:** 584; **22:** 298
—— Thomas, **8:** 251 *n*, 253–255, 259; **15:** 275
—— Thomas (*d* 1685), **19:** 27
—— (Prentis), Thomas (*d* 1709), **19:** 25, 27
—— Thomas (*d* 1710), **8:** 253 *n*, 259
—— Rev. Thomas (H. C. 1726), **16:** 501, 504, 525; **24:** 310, 312
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1782), **13:** 237, 238; **25:** 361
Prentis, ——, **12:** 96, 98
Prentiss, Hepzibah. *See* Foster
—— John, **22:** lix *n*
—— Rev. Thomas, **23:** 550
Prerogatives of the King, and Massachusetts General Court, **1:** 185, 209, 218, 220, 223; **13:** 143, 404, 407
Presbury, Sarah. *See* West
Presbyterians, **8:** 361 *n*; **12:** 173; **19:** 22; **22:** 114; in New England, **3:** 42; **21:** 22 *n*, 46, 71–73; in England, **3:** 43; **8:** 327; **21;** in New York, **6:** 191 *n*, 199, 200 *n*
Prescott, Abigail (Oliver), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1738), **11:** 240 *n*, 241 *n*
—— Benjamin (*d* 1738), **11:** 240 *n*, 241 *n*; **19:** 363
—— Rev. Benjamin (H. C. 1709), **15:** 397

Prescott (*continued*)
—— Benjamin (H. C. 1736), **16:** 646
—— Benjamin (*d* 1745), **17:** 276, 283
—— Charles, **4:** 121
—— James, **1:** 387; **5:** 13 *n*, 278; **11:** 241
—— Jonathan, **15:** 417, 428
—— Mercy (Gibbs), wife of Rev. Benjamin (H. C. 1709), **16:** 852
—— Oliver, **5:** 279; **11:** 240
—— Peter, **4:** 23
—— William, **12:** 336
—— William (*d* 1795), **5:** 50; **11:** 357
—— William (*d* 1844), **7:** 226 *n*; **11:** 357
—— William Gardiner, **11:** 357
—— William Hickling, **5:** 365; **7:** 3 *n*; **11:** 356, 357; **12:** 241
Prescott, town, **13:** 145 *n*
Present State of the New-English Affairs (1689), **9:** 421; A. Matthews on, **10:** 310-320
President of the Council for New England, commission of, **2:** 37–43
Presley, ——, **12:** 95
Press, censorship of, **1:** 393, **3:** 404; **5:** 136, 138; **13:** 2; **21:** 432, 433
Press Warrants, **3:** 216
Presson, Benjamin, **24:** 418
Presteign, Eng., **11:** 270
Preston, ——, **20:** 20 *n*
—— Rev. John, **20:** 117; **24:** 68
—— Margaret, daughter of Samuel. *See* Moore
—— Samuel, **6:** 156
—— Thomas, **3:** 258 *n*, 405; **5:** 78 *n*
—— Capt. Thomas, **5:** 65–70, 82; **7**; **11:** 29, 30; **12:** 289
Preston, Eng., **6:** 179
Presumpscot River, Me., **21:** 308 *n*. *See also* Amacogan
"Previous Legislation," a Corrective for Colonial Troubles, paper on by A. McF. Davis, with text, **6:** 403–414
Price, ——, **10:** 241; **11:** 272
—— Ann (Wood), wife of Theodore. *See* Bradstreet
—— Ezekiel, **5:** 14 *n*, 60, 61 *n*, 261, 277, 281; **14:** 327 *n*; his diary quoted, **5:** 62 *n*, 261 *n*, 265, 270, 274; **13:** 98 *n*; **25:** 152 *n*
—— Gertrude A., **20:** 206
—— Mary. *See* Knight
—— Richard, **14:** 118, 119
—— Richard (*d* 1791), **10:** 256, 415
—— Rev. Roger, **3:** 195; **5:** 112, 114; **8:** 244; **19:** 307
—— Sarah (Myles), wife of William, **11:** 258
—— Theodore, **24:** 6
—— Thomas, **14:** 118–120
—— Walter, **18:** 176
—— William, **6:** 124, 364; **14:** 127; **15:** xciii; **19:** 300, 305; **20:** 101 *n*; **25:** 230, 232
Prices of commodities, **16**; 1770, **5:** 58; 1754–1756 (Washington's ledger), **12:** 88–99; 1688, **19:** 28–32; 1687, **20:** 271–277; price regulation in colonies, **10:** 116–119; **12:** 16; convention at Concord, **24:** 375; Limitation of Prices in Massachusetts, 1776–1779, by A. McF. Davis, **10:** 119–134; range of, during Revolution, **20:** 167–172, 174–178, 181, 182–185, 189; **24:** 355, 371
Prichard, Hugh, **5:** 117, 130, 141 *n*
Priest, Degory, **18:** 137
Priestley, Rev. Joseph, **6:** 421
Priestman, Thomas, **7:** 104
Prince, ——, **15:** 4, 14; **17:** 274, 283
—— Blackenberry, **24:** 409
—— Deborah, daughter of Rev. Thomas, **19:** 333, 351, 352, 354, 359
—— Deborah (Denny), wife of Rev. Thomas, **19:** 333, 343, 346, 351, 352
—— Elizabeth, sister of Samuel. *See* Loring
—— Isaac, **20:** 32, 51
—— James, **22:** 380, 381, 383
—— Joanna Batchelder. *See* Everett
—— Job, **24:** 338, 405, 406, 408, 415, 417
—— John (*d* 1696), **25:** 18 *n*
—— Rev. John (*d* 1836), **23:** 569
—— Joseph, **19:** 343, 355
—— Joseph (*d* 1747), **19:** 332, 343, 345, 349, 350, 356
—— Joseph (*d* 1803), **19:** 293
—— Martha, daughter of Samuel. *See* Bourne
—— Martha (Barstow), first wife of Samuel, **19:** 332
—— Mary, daughter of Samuel. *See* Thacher
—— Mercy, daughter of Samuel, **19:** 332, 361
—— Mercy, daughter of Rev. Thomas, **19:** 333, 345, 351, 354
—— Mercy (Hinckley), second wife of Samuel, **19:** 332, 346 *n*, 349
—— Moses, **19**; **24:** 408

—— Rev. Nathan, **19**; **21**: 385 *n*, 386 *n*; and H. C., **6**: 276, 277; **16**; **18**: 335 *n*, 372; **19**: 350; **21**; **25**: 247, 250
—— Samuel, **19**: 332, 346 *n*, 349
—— Sarah, daughter of Rev. Thomas. *See* Gill
—— Thomas, **19**: 370
—— Thomas (*d* 1673), **3**: 115 *n*; **5**: 233, 342; **15**: 20; **17**: 313, 356; **18**: 146; **22**: 85, 147
—— Thomas (*d* 1748), **19**; and H. C., **16**: 665, 683
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1758), **1**: 236, 443; **3**: 87; **8**: 353; **9**: 447 *n*; **10**: 2, 193; **11**: 258, 407; **12**: 132, 177; **14**: 66, 410; **18**: 410; **22**: 51 *n*; **24**: 8; and Election sermons, **1**: 399, 405, 416, 417; his Annals, **5**: 15 *n*; **6**: 50 *n*, 91; **7**: 399; **11**: 296; **12**: 202 *n*; and H. C., **11**: 408; **15**: xli *n*, lxii *n*, lxv, xci *n*; **16**: 450, 453; **24**: 95 *n*; **25**: 395; his library, **12**: 130; **17**: 121; **20**: 4; **24**: 8; records of, in almanacs, **12**: 271; on earthquakes, **18**: 7; Diary, **19**: 331–364; on seventeen-year cicadas, **20**: 105; note of S. Sewall on, 116; books owned by, exhibited, 285; **25**: 58; note on N. Prince, **21**: 385 *n*
—— family, **19**: 346 *n*
Prince Library. *See* Prince, Rev. Thomas
Princeton, N. J., **3**: 432
Princeton University, **3**: 431, 433; **8**: 303 *n*; **10**: 328 *n*; **15**: lxvii *n*, 329; **19**: 195 *n*, 246
—— Nassau Hall, **15**: lxvii *n*, 330
Prindge. *See* Rindge
Pring, Martin, **12**: 378; **18**: 161
Printing, **22**: 80; **25**: 12; and H. C., **16**; first press, **17**: 131; **19**: 395
Printz, Johan, **18**: 175
Prior Documents, **7**: 4 *n*
Prison ships, **24**: 388–395
Prisoners of war, **2**; Franklin, on exchange of, **17**: 365 *n*; during Revolution, **24**; **25**: 363–368
Private Bank, **3**: 7, 10, 13; **6**: 84
Private companies chartered under Massachusetts Colony, **1**: 195–202
Privateering, in 1702, **18**: 85; in 1689, **20**: 30; during Revolution, 165, 172, 184, 192; Beverly Privateers in Revolutionary War, by O. T. Howe, **24**: 318–435; log of the Pilgrim, by J. Bartlett, **25**: 94–124. *See also* Prizes of war
Prizes of war, **17**: 207; taken by Capt. T. Larimore, **18**: 85; disposal of, **24**: 327, 328, 335, 353
Probate, authority in England and Massachusetts, **10**
Proby, Henry, **13**: 162
Processions, **17**: 313 *n*, 314 *n*
Procter. *See also* Proctor
—— ——, **5**: 67 *n*
—— John, **1**: 410
—— John (*d* 1726), **12**: 177
—— John (*d* 1757), **12**: 176–178
—— Lucretia (Arnold), second wife of John (*d* 1757), **12**: 177
—— Lydia (Richards), first wife of John (*d* 1757), **12**: 177
—— Rachel, wife of Richard, **12**: 177
—— Richard, **12**: 177, 178
Proctor, Mrs. ——, **9**: 440 *n*
—— Francis, **6**: 75, 76 *n*
—— John, **6**: 117; **24**: 416, 432
—— John Cleaveland, **10**: 183 *n*
—— Martha. *See* Ward
—— Nancy (Felt), wife of John Cleaveland, **10**: 183 *n*
—— Thomas, **6**: 75 *n*, 76 *n*
Produce, bills payable in, **4**; **10**: 96, 97, 99
Profanity, **1**: 425, 443; **4**: 304; **22**: 196, 245, 267, 332, 374; **23**: 518
Prohibition, **1**: 444; **5**: 85
Projects and projectors, Defoe's Essays on, **10**: 290; alluded to in 17th century literature, 305–309
Proprietors, absentee, **17**: 259, 260, 263–265, 270; **18**: 69; of Massachusetts townships, by S. E. Morison, **18**: 69. *See also* Loyalists
Prosch, G. W., **20**: 380 *n*
Prospectus, of the Land Bank, **4**: 123–130; of newspapers, **9**: 414, 483 *n*, 498
Protestant Episcopal Church in America, **19**: 317, 319
Proud, Robert, **10**: 2
Prout, Ebenezer, **10**: 319; **17**: 20, 23, 25; **20**: 31 *n*, 57, 66, 68, 69
—— Joseph, **6**: 270 *n*
—— Lydia (Savage), wife of Timothy, **10**: 371 *n*
—— Timothy, **10**: 371 *n*; **20**: 64, 65
—— Timothy (H. C. 1741), **25**: 250
Proverbs, weather, Indian, **14**: 177; concerning losers, **21**: 66
Providence, R. I., **3**: 132; **5**: 255; **10**: 120, 258 *n*; **17**: 378 *n*; pre-Revolutionary affairs, **19**

Providence, R. I. (*continued*)
—— King's Church, **25:** 376
—— Rhode Island Historical Society, and Dighton Rock, **18:** 258 *n*; **19:** 124; **20:** 288–300, 302 *n*, 377, 423
Providence Gazette, **11:** 441
Providence Island, **11:** 306
Providence Island Company, **8:** 370; **12:** 51
Providence Plantation. *See* Rhode Island
Province Bills or Notes, **1:** 377, 415; **3:** 5–8, 10, 12, 13
Province Forts, **6:** 244 *n*
Province Laws. *See under* Massachusetts
Provincetown, **17:** 293, 297 *n*, 391 *n*
—— Cape Cod Pilgrim Memorial Association, **1:** 64 *n*; **17:** 293
Provincial Banks: Land and Silver. *See* Land Bank; Silver Bank
Provisions at H. C., **16**
Provosts marshal, **2:** 20
Prudden, Rev. John, **15:** 214
—— Rev. Peter, **17:** 244–247; **25:** 16, 21
Prudence Island, **18:** 183 *n*
Prynne, William, **11:** 286, 287; **12:** 170; **17:** 126; **19:** 408; **20:** 87, 110
Psalmodies of Plymouth and Massachusetts Bay, paper by S. L. Thorndike, **1:** 228–238; **3:** 143
Psalm-singing, **1:** 228; **22:** 353
Psalms, various versions, **1:** 230–238; use of, in Plymouth Church, **23**. *See also* Bay Psalm Book
Psalters, **1:** 228, 230–238; **14:** 190; **22:** xxix, 332, 336, 366
Ptolemy, **12:** 385, 388, 389, 392
Public Banks, **3:** 6, 7
Public houses. *See* Taverns
Public lands. *See* Land grants
Publick Intelligencer, **20:** 86, 93–95, 96
Puckering, Sir Thomas, **12:** 105 *n*
Puddington, George, **5:** 179, 180
—— family, **5:** 179 *n*, 180 *n*
Pue, Jonathan, **8:** 168
Puffer, Joseph, **4:** 102
—— Rev. Reuben, **1:** 429
Pullin Point, **8:** 252 *n*; **14:** 386; **17:** 77 *n*
Pulling, John, **25:** 372
Pulsifer, David, **3:** 104, 116; **6:** 94
Pumry. *See* Pomeroy
Punch Hall, **17:** 234, 237
Punishments, of crime, **4:** 331; **5:** 227 *n*, 231, 334; **6:** 324, 329–336; **12:** 16, 18, 157, 158; **13:** 379, 382, 461; **17:** 116–118; **21:** 374, 376; **25:** 385 *n*; of offenders, leniency toward, **2:** 49, 50, 63, 70, 77, 84, 94, 104, 113, 122, 131, 140, 149, 158, 168, 178, 392; paper on, by J. Noble, **3:** 5–66; at H. C., **16**; **18:** 67; **19:** 261–263; **22:** 376
Purcell, Capt. ——, **3:** 225
Purchas, Rev. Samuel, **8:** 257; **21:** 236, 249, 250 *n*
Purchase, Anne, wife of Oliver, **13:** 93
—— Oliver, **13:** 93
Purdie, Alexander, **8:** 268
Purgatory River of Colorado, paper by A. Matthew, **6:** 307–316
Puritanism, **1:** 228–230, 233, 238, 279, 284; **3:** 168; **8:** 326–328; **11:** 54, 368
Puritans, **1**; **3:** 164; **5:** 218 *n*; **8:** 331, 332, 343 *n*, 344; **10:** 178; **11:** 263, 264, 268, 269, 271; **12:** 261, 262; **16:** 480, 556; **17:** 377 *n*; **22:** 10, 114, 117, 128–130, 133; and Book of Sports, **8:** 337, 338, 341, 342; emigration to New England, **11:** 295–297, 304, 368, 376; confused with Pilgrims, **17:** 294–295, 372–383, 392; "Old Testament spirit" of, by K. B. Murdock, **25:** 239–243. *See also* Pilgrims
Purnell, Edward Kelly, **8:** 195 *n*
Purrington, ——, **16:** 605
Pursuivants, warrant-officers, **22:** 13
Putnam, ——, **24:** 440
—— Rev. Aaron, **16:** 804, 817
—— Rev. Alfred Porter, **10:** 390 *n*; **22:** lxi; **24:** 135
—— Bartholomew, **24:** 336, 345, 410, 411, 414
—— Charles Pickering, Resident Member C. S. M., **13:** 224; death, **17:** 249
—— Rev. Daniel, **16:** 434, 436
—— Ebenezer, **16:** 647, 683
—— George, **8:** 9, 10 *n*
—— Rev. George (*d* 1878), **1:** 440; **23:** 587, 596, 601, 718
—— George G., **18:** 200
—— Gideon, **17:** 277, 283
—— Henry, **4:** 117
—— Herbert, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **8:** 324
—— Israel, **6:** 72; **7:** 249
—— James, **16:** 758
—— John (*d* 1772), **17:** 277, 283
—— Rev. John Jay (*b* 1823), **23:** 716

—— Perley, **10:** 368
—— Rufus, **6:** 142 *n*, 147, 265; **7:** 239
—— William, **17:** 278, 283
—— William Lowell, Resident Member C. S. M., **12:** 204
Putney, Vt., **24:** 44, 45
Puts, calls, and refusals, **10:** 286, 287, 293, 297
Puységur, Armand Marie Jacques de Chastenet, Marquis de, **18:** 5
Pyke. *See* Pike
Pym, John, **12:** 51, 52, 55, 239; **19:** 422
Pynchon, John, **17:** 277, 283
—— John (*d* 1703), **2:** 38; **7:** 83, 289 *n*; **15:** xxv, cvii; **16:** 827; **17;** and fur trade, **18:** 176–178, 186
—— John (*d* 1721), **17:** 285 *n*
—— John (*d* 1742), **15:** 353; **17:** 275
—— Joseph (*d* 1682), **15:** clv, clviii, clix, 210
—— Joseph (*d* 1765), **15:** clx; **16:** 578; **17:** 78, 80; **24:** 310
—— Margaret, daughter of William (*d* 1662). *See* Davis
—— Mary. *See* Eliot
—— Nathan, **17:** 276, 283
—— William (*d* 1662), **2:** 10–14; **5:** 116; **6:** 124; **8:** 308 *n*; **21:** 41; **25:** 18, 22, 54; at Springfield, **11:** 352; **12;** **18:** 167; his Meritorious Price, **20:** 88, 90, 92, 93
—— William (*d* 1741), **14:** 396
—— William (*d* 1789), **12:** 292; **16:** 733; **20:** 169, 170, 183; **21:** 417

QUABOAG District, **3:** 66, 472; **21:** 335. *See also* Brookfield
Quakers, **1;** **3:** 42, 44, 143, 323, 430; **5:** 185 *n*, 238; **6:** 155, 156, 259; **7:** 285, 287; **11:** 309, 319, 320; **12:** 262; **13:** 357; **14:** 50; **17:** 370 *n*, 372, 377; **20:** 95, 114; legislation concerning, **3:** 43; **14:** 388; **20:** 95; **25:** 348; H. A. Parker's remarks on, **5:** 386–389; **6:** 155; C. Holder's letters regarding, **8:** 72–74; **14:** 52–58; William Leddra the Quaker, by J. Noble, **10:** 335–345; in Plymouth Colony, **17:** 383; **18:** 138; **22:** 76, 77, 110; **24:** 14; controversy concerning, in New England, **18:** 146–148
Quansigamond. *See* Worcester
Quatermass, Richard, **24:** 371, 411, 418, 432
Quebec, **7:** 247, 252, 254, 332; **8:** 312; **11:** 14, 15; **12:** 104–113; **18:** 74, 164; **19:** 221; **24:** 236
—— Plains of Abraham, **7:** 332
—— Ursuline Church, **7:** 331 *n*
Queensberry, Duke of. *See* Douglas, Charles
Quelch, Capt John, **1:** 409 *n*; **5:** 20; **6:** 86; **8:** 161, 162; **18:** 85, 92; paper on, by A. C. Goodell, **3:** 71–77
Querno, Camillo, **6:** 90 *n*
Quested, ——, **8:** 370
Quick, Rev. John, **25:** 71 *n*
—— William, **3:** 58
Quincy, Abigail Phillips, daughter of Josiah (*d* 1864), **7:** 226
—— Dorothy, daughter of Edmund (*d* 1738), **10:** 358. *See also* Jackson
—— Dorothy, daughter of Edmund (*d* 1788). *See* Hancock; Scott
—— Dorothy (Flynt), wife of Edmund (*d* 1738), **6:** 320 *n*
—— Edmund (*d* 1698), **17:** 18
—— Edmund (*d* 1738), **5:** 11 *n*; **6;** 320 *n*; **8:** 167; **14:** 367, 397 *n*; **16:** 416, 428, 671; **17:** 70 *n*, 93 *n*; **19:** 362, 363; **20:** 129 *n*
—— Edmund (*d* 1788), **3:** 33 *n*; **5:** 22 *n*, 274; **11:** 41; **14:** 323; **15:** cii; **24:** 86 *n*; director of Silver Bank, **4:** 147, 162, 163; letter, **6:** 316, 319; sketch of, 320 *n*
—— Edmund (*d* 1877), **6:** 107; **18:** 317 *n*
—— Eliza Susan, daughter of Josiah (*d* 1864), **7:** 220, 226; **15:** cxx; **25:** 233
—— Eliza Susan (Morton), wife of Josiah (*d* 1864), **7:** 221–223, 228; **14:** 295
—— Elizabeth (Wendell), wife of Edmund (*d* 1788), **6:** 320 *n*
—— Eunice, daughter of Henry. *See* Valnais
—— Eunice (Newell), wife of Henry, **10:** 358
—— Hannah (Hill), first wife of Samuel, **10:** 241
—— Henry, **10:** 358
—— Dr. Henry Parker, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13; on Council, 155; death, **6:** 106; tribute to, by A. McF. Davis, 106–108; by Bishop Lawrence, 108–109. *Communication:* Memoir of Dr. E. Wigglesworth, **3:** 328, 348–350

Quincy (*continued*)
—— John, **14:** 396; **19:** 337 *n*; **20:** 130 *n*, 138, 145; and Land Bank, **3:** 24; **4:** 18; and H. C., **15:** 383; **16:** 622, 860, 861
—— Josiah (*d* 1775), **1:** 172; **5:** 68, 69 *n*, 72 *n*, 77, 266, 267; **11:** 29, 31, 34, 37, 293; **14:** 324; **19:** 420; **21:** 419
—— Josiah (*d* 1784), **16:** 593, 594
—— Josiah (*d* 1864), **1:** 320, 379; **3:** 78, 427; **5:** 365; **7:** 221 *n*, 222 *n*, 226 *n*; **8:** 194; **10:** 51 *n*, 78, 353 *n*; **12:** 232, 334 *n*, 335 *n*; **14:** 3, 295, 314 *n*; **18:** 318 *n*; **20:** 193; **21:** 367, 389; **25:** 2 *n*; and H. C., **1:** 184 *n*, 204 *n*; **7:** 322; **16**; **19:** 374 *n*; **20:** 200, 201, 202; **21:** 191, 366 *n*, 373, 375–382, 446; **24:** 61; **25:** 6, 9, 59 *n*
—— Josiah (*d* 1882), **3:** 482
—— Josiah (H. C. 1880), **10:** 185
—— Josiah Phillips, **7:** 220
—— Katharine, **6:** 320
—— Margaret Morton. *See* Greene
—— Maria Sophia, **7:** 226
—— Mary (Adams), wife of Dr. Henry Parker, **6:** 107
—— Mary Jane (Miller), wife of Josiah (*d* 1882), **3:** 482
—— Samuel, **5:** 77; **10:** 241 *n*; **20:** 17
—— Samuel Miller, **1:** 54; **5:** 67 *n*
Quincy, Town, and J. Adams's Library, **17:** 122; **19:** 269; church at, **23:** 589
—— Church and Temple Fund, **17:** 122
—— Thomas Crane Public Library, **19:** 269
Quinepiack, **17:** 245–247
Quint, Rev. Alonzo Hall, **1:** 436, 449
Quonahassit. *See* Cohasset
Quonehtacut, **12:** 366 *n*

RABBIT-EARS Mountain, **8:** 397
Raby, Baron. *See* Wentworth, Thomas
RACKEMANN, CHARLES SEDGWICK, a founder C. S. M., **1:** 12. *Communications:* Remarks on Maj.-Gen. R. Sedgwick, **3:** 173; on F. V. Balch, **5:** 188; commission to Joseph Dwight, 319, 320; letter of Elizabeth Montagu to Mercy Warren, 321; tribute to E. Wheelwright, **7:** 39; tribute to H. D. Sedgwick, **8:** 237–243; Memoir of F. V. Balch, **12:** 338, 339–349; Memoir of J. B. Ames, **13:** 75–81
—— Felix, **12:** 347 *n*
Radcliffe. *See also* Ratcliffe
—— Alexander, **14:** 229
—— Anne, daughter of Anthony. *See* Mowlson, Lady
—— Anthony, **1:** 160, 161, 352, 354
—— Dorothy, daughter of Anthony. *See* Gerard
—— Edward, **1:** 160, 352, 354
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Anthony. *See* Harvey
—— Elizabeth (Bright), wife of Anthony, **1:** 354
—— Frances (Gerard), wife of Edward, **1:** 354
Radcliffe College, **1:** 162, 351, 355
Radisson, Mary (Kirke), wife of Peter Esprit, **12:** 109 *n*
—— Peter Esprit, **12:** 109 *n*
Radnor, Earls of. *See* Robartes
Räss, Andreas, **25:** 140
Raey, Daniell, **1:** 81
Rafn, Carl Christian, **18:** 241 *n*, 254–257; **19**; **20**
Raikes, Robert, **7:** 337; **21:** 262 *n*, 264, 265 *n*, 267
Raimond. *See* Raymond
Raimont, William, **1:** 81
Rainborow, Thomas, **11:** 316 *n*
—— William, **11:** 316
Rainolds. *See also* Reynolds
—— Rev. John, **22:** 126
Rainsborough, Martha, daughter of William. *See* Coggan; Coytemore; Winthrop
Rainsford, Huldah. *See* Archibald
Rainton, Nicholas, **8:** 347; **11:** 272
Rale, Sebastian, **1:** 299; **20:** 128
Raleigh, Sir Walter, **1:** 186, 277; **3:** 408; **8:** 258; **12:** 257, 366 *n*
Rallé. *See* Rale
Ramakins, Holland, **22:** 78 *n*
Ramely, Mathias, **6:** 37
Ramsay, Dennis, **7:** 131, 138; **17:** 203
—— Sarah, **7:** 135, 176, 352, 353, 356; **17:** 201
Ramsey, David, **10:** 308
Ramus. *See* La Ramée
Rand, ——, **25:** 98, 109, 112, 121
—— Benjamin, **18:** 271 *n*
—— Benjamin (*d* 1852), **6:** 385 *n*
—— EDWARD KENNARD, Resident Member C. S. M., **17:** 150. *Communication:* Plymouth Plantation and the Golden Age, **24:** 182–195
—— Isaac (*d* 1790), **12:** 284, 301

—— Isaac (*d* 1822), **5:** 260; **12:** 284; **19:** 263
—— Rev. John, **16:** 753, 760, 764, 781
—— William, **17:** 275, 283
Randal, ——, **14:** 127; **15:** xciii *n*
Randall, ——, **11:** 252; **14:** 127; **17:** 321 *n*
—— Hannah. *See* White
—— John, **6**; **8:** 107, 112, 113
—— William, **11:** 257
Randell. *See* Randall
Randolph, Mrs. ——, **18:** 42, 43
—— Edmund, **5:** 222; **7:** 392, 396; **18:** 45 *n*
—— Edward, **1:** 131; **2**; **3:** 105, 115; **5:** 219, 340 *n*; **6:** 82, 95, 162 *n*, 164, 306; **7:** 285 *n*, 291, 293; **10:** 110, 159, 318; **11:** 293; **12:** 124; **13:** 209, 211; **14:** 216, 217, 227, 230 *n*; **15:** xxv, clxvi; **17**; **19:** 29, 32 *n*; **20:** 24, 48, 49, 277; **21:** 353, 354; and H. C., **1:** 199; **15:** xxvi *n*, xxvii, lxxxvii; **18:** 374, 375 *n*; sent to report on Massachusetts, **1:** 220–222; **7:** 291; feeling toward, **1:** 404; **6:** 96, 161; **7:** 2; *quo warranto* proceedings, **1:** 222, 223; **7:** 291; **10:** 114; commissions, **2:** 311–314, 333; and Navigation Laws, **6:** 305; R. N. Toppan's work on, **7:** 231, 263, 271; letters, **10:** 111–113; **20:** 67; quarrels with J. George and G. St. Loe, **20:** 25–27
—— Elizabeth (Nicholas), wife of Edmund, **5:** 222; **18:** 45
—— John, **13:** 101; **17:** 316
—— Peyton, **5:** 268; **8:** 279; **19:** 248 *n*
—— Robert, **18:** 31, 32
—— Sarah, second wife of Edward, **20:** 25
—— Thomas, **10:** 307
Ranelagh, Earl of. *See* Jones, Richard
Rankin, Elizabeth. *See* Martineau
—— George W., **21:** 449 *n*
Ranney, Ambrose Arnold, **3:** 356
Ransom, Susanna, **22:** 186
—— Susanna (Gardner), **22:** 277, 278, 281
Ranton, Nicholas, **1:** 353, 354
—— Rebecca (Moulston), wife of Nicolas, **1:** 353, 354
Rape, **3:** 58, 61, 62; **5:** 334; **17:** 118
Rapin-Thoyras, Paul de, **10:** 33
Rash, Em, **6:** 40
—— Joan, **6:** 40
Rashley, Rev. Thomas, **25:** 16, 22
Ratcliffe. *See also* Radcliffe.
—— Alexander. *See* Radcliffe
—— Alice, wife of John, **24:** 65
—— Elizabeth, daughter of John, **24:** 65
—— John, **24:** 65, 66
—— Rev. John (*d* 1775), **24:** 35
—— Philip, **3:** 60
—— Rev. Robert, **12:** 124; **18:** 376; **20:** 25; E. P. Merritt speaks on, **24:** 34
—— Thomas, **24:** 65
Rates, town and ministerial, **3:** 40
Rathbone, William, **21:** 74 *n*
Rattlesnakes, **14:** 149, 151, 174, 183, 184; political use of the term, **20:** 231, 235
Rau, Charles, **20:** 305 *n*, 314
Raumer, Karl von, **21:** 147 *n*
Ravell, John, **24:** 340, 420, 427, 432
Ravenscroft, Samuel, **21:** 358
—— Thomas, **1:** 232, 234, 235, 237
Ravis, Christian, **14:** 114
Rawbottom, Capt. ——, **8:** 212 *n*
Rawle, William, **8:** 213
Rawley. *See* Raleigh
Rawlin, Rev. Richard, **24:** 4
Rawlins, Rev. Gershom, **15:** 371, 373, 375; **16:** 746; bookplate, biographical note on, by A. Matthews, **24:** 2–8; letter, 4
—— John, **24:** 4
—— Judah, wife of John, **24:** 4
Rawlinson, Sir William, **2:** 29
Rawson, Anne (Glover), wife of William, (*d* 1726), **19:** 346 *n*
—— David, **19:** 346
—— Edward, **1:** 81; **3:** 101, 115, 207, 469; **4**; **5**; **6:** 124 *n*, 284, 285, 325 *n*, 326, 329; **10:** 337 *n*, 378; **14:** 135; **15:** clxvi; **17:** 4, 13 *n*–16 *n*, 112, 115; **19:** 346 *n*; **21**; **24:** 67; errors by, **6:** 81, 82; R. N. Toppan's sketch of, **7:** 271, 280–295; and H. C., **15:** lxxxvii, cviii, 42, 79, 213, 276, 277
—— Rev. Grindall (*d* 1715), **1:** 410, 412, 442; **7:** 281
—— Rev. Grindall (*d* 1777), **16:** 514, 519, 537, 548, 561
—— Rev. Grindall (H. C. 1741), **16:** 687, 693, 704
—— Jonathan, **17:** 277, 283
—— Margaret (Wilson), **7:** 281
—— Mary (Gulliver), wife of David, **19:** 346
—— Rachel (Perne), wife of Edward, **7:** 281

Rawson (*continued*)
—— Rebecca, daughter of Edward. *See* Rumsey
—— William (*d* 1726), **3:** 469; **7:** 294; **16:** 417, 428, 430; **19:** 346 *n*
—— William (H. C. 1703), **15:** 365, 366, 369, 370, 373; **16:** 417
Ray, ——, **13:** 318
—— Ebenezer, **24:** 403, 409
—— Isaac, **24:** 424
—— Joseph, **24:** 403, 416
—— Zebulan, **24:** 320
Rayhly. *See* Raleigh
Rayment, Jonathan, **14:** 396
Raymond, Daniel, **4:** 108
—— John, **24:** 279–282, 290
—— Rev. Miner, **1:** 444
—— Robert, **24:** 402, 408
—— Sir Robert, first Baron Raymond, **2:** 345, 346, 351, 352, 384, 389
—— S., **24:** 320
Raymont, ——, **25:** 323, 324
Raynes, Francis, **5:** 182
Raynham, town, **13:** 243, 244
—— Public Library, **5:** 55 *n*
Raynolds. *See also* Reynolds
—— William Franklin, **8:** 373, 395
Raynor, Rev. John, **18:** 143
Raynsford, Edward, **21:** 353
Rea, Daniel, **13:** 107; **25:** 183 *n*
—— John, **24:** 403, 416
Read. *See also* Reade; Reed
—— Col. ——, **11:** 318
—— Charles French, **10:** 368 *n*
—— Christopher, **15:** 250, 252; **19:** 26
—— Daniel, **24:** 155
—— Deborah. *See* Franklin
—— Elizabeth. *See* Winthrop
—— George, **8:** 284; **13:** 326
—— John, **3:** 396; **24:** 150, 151
—— John (*d* 1749), **3:** 9; **4:** 24; **6:** 174, 183, 206; **8:** 168; **11:** 260; **14:** 99 *n*; **16:** 700, 702
—— Sampson, **20:** 268
—— Sarah Ann Fuller (McLellan), wife of William, **10:** 368
—— Seth, **7:** 256
—— Stacey, **18:** 65
—— William, **4:** 96; **10:** 368; **17:** 278, 283
Read, Duncan, & Co., **24:** 55
Reade, Thomas, **21:** 159 *n*
—— Joseph. *See* Reed, Joseph
Reading, Ellen, or Elinor, wife of Thomas, **5:** 410 *n*
—— Richard, **8:** 113
—— Thomas, **5:** 407, 409–411
Reading, town, **15:** 223
Real estate. *See* Estates
Rebels no Saints, tract, **20:** 238
Recall, in politics, **21:** 411, 425
Recusants, popish, **8:** 337–340; **17:** 75
Red Man, the term, paper on, by A. Matthews, **8:** 149
Redding, surname. *See* Reading
Redding, Ct., **6:** 174
Redemptioners, **5:** 229, 230 *n*; **8:** 216; **17:** 178
Redford, Charles, **20:** 31
—— Hannah. *See* Wainwright
Reding. *See* Reading
Reed. *See also* Read; Reade
—— Capt. ——, **5:** 262 *n*
—— Abigail. *See* Darling
—— Esther (DeBerdt), wife of Joseph (*d* 1785), **13**
—— Isaac, **19:** 293
—— John (*d* 1805), **21:** 452, 453
—— Rev. John (*d* 1831), **23:** 578
—— Jonathan, **17:** 278, 283
—— Joseph (*d* 1785), **7:** 276, 277; **13**
—— Gen. Joseph (*d* 1789), **1:** viii*; **24:** 325, 326
—— Mary Hoes, **11:** 50, 51 *n*
—— Mary (Payne) Downs, **5:** 262
—— Mary (Tarbell), wife of Samuel, **5:** 297 *n*
—— Rebecca, **23:** 547
—— Ruth, **3:** 59
—— Samuel, **4:** 118; **5:** 294, 297 *n*
—— Rev. Solomon, **22:** 312, 342
—— Thomas Brackett, **3:** 360
—— William, **8:** 159; **17:** 278, 283
—— William (*d* 1718), **16:** 429
—— William Bradford, **13**; **20:** 237 *n*
Reeves, Arthur Middleton, **20:** 326 *n*
—— John, **5:** 395 *n*
—— William Peters, **20:** 206
Referendum, **21:** 411, 424
Reflections upon Reflections or more News from Robinson Cruso's Island, **13:** 2
Reformado, The, **7:** 102, 103, 105
Reformation, The, **1:** 229; **6:** 415; **22:** 385, 388
Reformed churches, The, **22:** xx, **14**, 140, 305
Regicides, **1:** 398; **5:** 218, 220; **10:** 6; **17:** 366 *n*, 370
Regnal years (1684–1774), **2:** 1–4

Regulators, of N. C., **6:** 390, 391 *n*; **11:** 28
Rehoboth, town, **1:** 211; **20:** 173; **21:** 426; **22:** 165; Plymouth Colony freemen in, 1675, **24:** 150
Reichenbach, Carl, Freiherr von, **18:** 6
Reid. *See* Read; Reade; Reed
Reinalda, Elardus, **25:** 68
Reiner, ——, **14:** 123
Reisner, George Andrew, **25:** 13
Relations, oral, **23**
Religion, **8:** 144, 145; revivals of, **12:** 279, 280, 299, 300, 303; **22:** 294, 363, 377; **23:** 634; decay of, **22:** 199, 201, 230, 299, 363
Relton, Francis Boyer, **17:** 89 *n*
Remington, Elizabeth, wife of John, **8:** 28
—— Frederic, **1:** 338
—— John, **8:** 28
—— Jonathan (*d* 1700), **3:** 450; **8:** 26–29, 75, 76; **15:** 267
—— Jonathan (*d* 1738), **16:** 548, 635, 647
—— Jonathan (*d* 1745), **8:** 29; **9:** 453; **14:** 396; **17:** 66; **19:** 336; and H. C. **16**; **24:** 84, 96, 97
—— Lucy, daughter of Jonathan (*d* 1745). *See* Hobby
—— Martha (Belcher), wife of Jonathan (*d* 1700), **8:** 28, 29
Remond, Robert, **24:** 412
Remonstrance of New Netherland, 1649, **10:** 269 *n*
Remonstrance of 1646, **21**
Remsen, Henry, **19:** 244 *n*
Rémusat, Jean Pierre Abel, **19:** 121, 147
Renan, Ernest, **5:** 313; **6:** 292, 293, 454; **20:** 354
Rener, William, **21:** 36 *n*
Repplier, Agnes, **8:** 137
Reproductions, of Boston News-Letter, **9:** 15, 74, 422 *n*, 455 *n*; of Boston Gazette, 160, 445, 445 *n*; of New-England Courant, 191, 445 *n*, 456; of New-England Weekly Journal, 200, 445 *n*, 460; of Massachusetts Spy, 361, 494
Repsold, Adolph, **3:** 483, 484
—— Georg, **3:** 483, 484
Republican Party in Me., **5:** 311
Rescinders, **8:** 95 *n*; **19:** 206 *n*; **25:** 48, 337
Restoration, 1660, **3:** 43; **5:** 182, 217, 218 *n*; **6:** 181 *n*
Revere, Joseph Warren, **3:** 399
—— Paul, **3:** 297, 307; **5:** 65 *n*, 211 *n*, 271; **11:** 382; **24:** 269; **25:** 37; A Warm Place — Hell, **25:** 48
Revere Copper Company, **3:** 398, 399
Reverend, the title, **15:** lxiv *n*
Review, pamphlet, **21:** 435 *n*
Review of the State of the British Nation, conducted by Daniel Defoe, **13:** 3–11
Revolution, American. *See* Revolutionary War
Revolution, English. *See* England
Revolutionary War, **1**; **3**; **5**; **6**; **8:** 251 *n*; **10:** 177, 178; effect on Boston Newspapers, **9:** 408, 433, 444, 445, 475, 494, 503; economic disturbances caused by, **10:** 119; Economic Conditions in Massachusetts during the, by R. V. Harlow, **20:** 163–190; political turmoil preceding, **17:** 305; Beverly Privateers in, by O. T. Howe, **24:** 318–435
Rex *v.* Jackson *et al.*, **5:** 404
Reynalds. *See* Rainolds; Reynolds
Reynell, ——, **8:** 212
Reyner, Rev. John, **23**; **25:** 16, 22
Reynolds. *See also* Rainolds
—— ——, **18:** 29
—— Rev. Edward, **20:** 95, 244
—— John, **25:** 138, 139 *n*
—— Maria, wife of James, **17:** 329 *n*
—— Peter, **16:** 637, 691
—— Rev. Peter (*d* 1768), **16:** 519; **19:** 334, 348
Reynolds Pamphlet, **17:** 329 *n*
Reynor, Humphrey, **5:** 117
Rhea, John, **13:** 326, 400, 439; **19:** 199 *n*
Rhode Island, **1**; **2**; **3:** 7, 98, 132 *n*, 412; **4:** 283, 469; **7:** 123, 124, 203, 290; **8:** 14; **11:** 409; **12:** 20, 213; **17:** 8; **19:** 166 *n*; **20:** 40; **21:** 424; **24:** 324; **25:** 168; early banks and currency, **10:** 26, 90, 92; **11:** 387; legislation regarding barberry bushes, 89–93; boundary disputes, **12:** 244; **17:** 121; and non-importation agreement, **19:** 237, 238, 242 *n*
—— Charter, **1:** 227; **3:** 412; **6:** 411–413
—— Constitution, **11:** 45
—— General Assembly, **25:** 373 *n*
—— Records, **3:** 132
Rhode Island College. *See* Brown University
Rhode Island Land Bank, A. McF. Davis communicates copy of document relating to, **6:** 380; text of, 403–414

Rhodes. *See also* Roads
—— James Ford, Resident Member C. S. M., **6:** 256; on Copperheads, **20:** 206, 207 *n*, 208 *n*; on Dr. Olds, 217 *n*
Ribault, Jean, **12:** 256, 257
Ricci, Laurent, **25:** 186–188
Rice, Benjamin, **1:** 109
—— Caleb, **14:** 396; **18:** 83
—— Rev. Caleb (*d* 1759), **18:** 82, 83; **24:** 164
—— Caroline L., **7:** 331, 336
—— Edmund, **17:** 139
—— Rev. Edwin Wilbur, **21:** 264 *n*
—— Eliakim, **4:** 117
—— Franklin Pierce, Resident Member C. S. M., **17:** 160; death, **20:** 279; tribute to, **21:** 405
—— John, **14:** 396
—— Mary (Ward), wife of Caleb, **18:** 83
—— Moses, **4:** 102, 108
—— Nathan, **24:** 162, 164
—— Priscilla, wife of Rev. Caleb, **24:** 164
—— Prudence. *See* Stevens
—— Richard, **12:** 234
—— Samuel, **21:** 361
—— Simeon, **12:** 90
—— Thomas, **6:** 36
—— William, **4:** 117
Rich, Barnabe, **20:** 110
—— Jairus, **17:** 278, 283
—— Sir Henry, first Earl of Holland, **11:** 268 *n*; **12:** 374
—— Sir Nathaniel, **13**
—— Obadiah, **14:** 272, 273 *n*, 275, 277 *n*, 296
—— Robert, second Earl of Warwick, **3:** 412; **6:** 19; **8:** 342; **11:** 317; **13:** 39 *n*, 48. *See also* Warwick Patent
—— Thomas, first Earl of Warwick, **1:** 278
Richard Cœur de Lion, musical composition, **20:** 20, 21
Richard ye Mason (Harrington, Richard), **15:** 11
Richards, Ann (Winthrop), second wife of John (*d* 1694), **21:** 334 *n*
—— Edward, **14:** 118
—— Elizabeth (Hawkins) Winthrop, first wife of John (*d* 1694), **20:** 42
—— James (*d* 1680), **5:** 389
—— James (*d* 1704), **6:** 125
—— John, **4:** 117; **6:** 125; **12:** 177; **15:** 56, 226
—— John (*d* 1694), **3:** 469; **10:** 23–25, 113, 114; **13:** 246; **18:** 371; **20:** 42, 61; **21:** 334 *n*, 75, 77, 81; **24:** 62; and H. C., **1:** 205, 206, 210, 223, 379; **13:** 153, 174; **16**; **20:** 198, 201, 202; **21:** 368, 370, 393, 396, 402; Massachusetts agent, **1:** 223; **10:** 110, 111; Councillor, **2:** 18; **17:** 16, 17, 21, 23, 35, 41, 45, 46; E. Randolph on, **10:** 112; death, **17:** 41 *n*; in fur trade, **18:** 176, 179, 180; autopsy on, **20:** 11
—— Lydia, daughter of John. *See* Procter
—— Mary. *See* Hinckley
—— Sarah, daughter of James. *See* Davis
—— Thomas, **13:** 56
—— Welthean, **6:** 125
Richardson, ——, **15:** lxxxi *n*, 269; **19:** 22
—— Abijah, **17:** 277, 283
—— Amos, **3:** 459 *n*; **11:** 318–321
—— Anna (Bemis), first wife of John (*d* 1837), **17:** 370 *n*
—— Asa, **8:** 85 *n*
—— Hannah (Bemis), second wife of John (*d* 1837), **17:** 370 *n*
—— Horace, **19:** 37
—— Isaac, **16:** 537
—— John, **17:** 278, 283
—— Rev. John (H. C. 1666), **16**; **21:** 368–370, 391, 393, 396, 402
—— John (*d* 1837), **17:** 369
—— Rev. Joseph, **23:** 563, 595, 598, 600
—— Mary Cabell, **6:** 340
—— Moses, **6:** 228 *n*; **16:** 817; **20:** 148; **24:** 283
—— Richard, **14:** 113 *n*
—— Robert, **24:** 345, 419, 425, 432, 435
—— Samuel, **19:** 268
—— Samuel (*d* 1658), **15:** 185, 213
—— Stephen, **20:** 273–276
—— Stephen (*d* 1718), **16:** 429
—— Thomas, **19:** 227 *n*
—— Sir Thomas, **8:** 347–349
—— Thomas (*d* 1721), **16:** 418, 431
—— William Alexander, **20:** 213
Richelieu, Armand Jean du Plessis, Cardinal, Duc de, **1:** 356; **12:** 101, 104; **13:** 227
Richerson, James, **24:** 418
—— Philip, **24:** 408, 432
Richford de Salop, Catharina (Moulston), wife of William, **1:** 353
—— William, **1:** 353

Richie. *See* Ritchie
Richmond. *See also* Ritchmond
—— Capt. ——, **8:** 215
—— Rev. Abel, **23:** 565
—— Rev. Edward, **23:** 585
—— Duke of. *See* Lennox, Charles
—— George H., **21:** 287
—— John, **24:** 155
—— Sylvester, **4:** 16
—— William Ebenezer, **20:** 290
Richmond, Va., Association for Preservation of Va. Antiquities, **25:** 237
—— Formicalo's Tavern, **7:** 396
Richmond's Island, Me., **1:** 289
Richthausen, Johann Conrad von, **21:** 130
Rickard, Giles, **22:** 209; **24:** 152, 153
—— John, **22:** 186; **24:** 153
—— Mary, **22:** 186
—— Rebecca, **22:** 186
Ricketson, Benjamin Tucker, **19:** 42 *n*
—— John, **6:** 156
—— John Howland, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6:** 96; death and tribute to, **7:** 47
—— Sarah Howland, daughter of Benjamin Tucker. *See* Williamson
—— William, **6:** 156
Rider. *See also* Ryder
—— Benjamin, **22:** 246, 365
—— Hannah, **22:** 293
—— Hannah (Barnes), first wife of John, **22:** 275
—— John, **22:** 275
—— Lydia, **22:** 293
—— Samuel, **23:** 547
Ridgway, ——, **11:** 217
—— Abigail (Bell), wife of Joseph, **25:** 145 *n*
—— Joseph, **25:** 145 *n*
Rigby, Alexander, **1:** 282
—— Isabell, wife of John, **14:** 50
—— John, **14:** 50
Right to Coin under the Colonial Charters, by R. N. Toppan, **7:** 263
Riley, Charles Valentine, **20:** 283
—— John, **13:** 382 *n*
—— Patrick, **19:** 186 *n*
Rindge, Daniel, **5:** 174
—— Frederick Hastings, **5:** 85
—— John, **14:** 383
Ring. *See also* King
—— Andrew, **22:** 253; **24:** 152
—— Eleazar, **22:** 205
—— Mary, wife of Eleazar, **22:** 205
Rings, paper on, by J. Noble, **8:** 260–264
Rintoul, Roger, **20:** 20 *n*
Rio de las Animas, Col. *See* Animas River; Purgatory River
Rio Grande del Norte, **8:** 388, 397
Riots, **1:** 179; **4:** 478
Ripley, Capt. ——, **11:** 217
—— Rev. Ezra, **7:** 301; **22:** lix; **23:** 581–583
—— Rev. Samuel, **6:** 220; **7:** 301; **23:** 576, 581, 582, 588; J. B. Thayer's sketch of, **7:** 302, 308
—— Sarah Alden (Bradford), wife of Rev. Samuel, **7:** 308
—— William Putnam, **23**; **24:** 127
Ripton, Ct., **22:** 307
Rishworth, Edward, **1**; **5:** 177 *n*, 178 *n*, 182, 183 *n*, 185; **11:** 264, 287; **15:** 273; **20:** 85; **22:** 78 *n*; difficulties with J. Scottow, **10:** 369, 371 *n*, 372 *n*, 374, 375 *n*, 377 *n*, 378 *n*; on Society of Feoffees, **11:** 271–276
Ritchie, Capt. ——, **24:** 329
—— Rev. William, **23:** 582
Ritchmond. *See also* Richmond
—— Dr. John, **24:** 415
Rittenhouse, David, **11:** 45
Rives, Thomas, **8:** 365, 370
—— William Cabell, **10:** 136, 137; **13:** 102, 103; **21:** 444
Rivington, James, **7:** 111 *n*; **11:** 448–451
Rivington & Miller, **11:** 196 *n*, 197 *n*
Roads. *See also* Rhodes
—— John, **3:** 61
Roanoke Historical Society, **25:** 237
Roanoke Island colony, **25:** 237
Robartes, Charles Bodville, second Earl of Radnor, **8:** 179; **10:** 202 *n*
—— John, first Earl of Radnor, **10:** 202
Robbins, Abigail (Jackson), wife of Daniel, **8:** 253 *n*
—— Rev. Ammi Ruhamah, **22:** 340, 362
—— Rev. Chandler (*d* 1799), **17**; **18:** 78; **21:** 262 *n*; **23**
—— Rev. Chandler (*d* 1882), **22:** lix; **23:** 587, 589, 595, 596, 598, 600, 718
—— Daniel, **8:** 253 *n*
—— Edward Hutchinson, **17:** 335 *n*
—— Hannah (Pratt), wife of Jeduthun, **22:** 282
—— Jane, wife of Rev. Chandler (*d* 1799), **22:** lviii
—— Jeduthun, **22:** 282
—— Mercy, **23:** 547
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1719), **16:** 412; **18:** 83

Robbins (*continued*)
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1795), **16:** 759
—— Rev. Philemon, **18:** 78, 80, 82; **21:** 262 *n*; **22:** xxii *n*, lii *n*, 307, 324, 325
—— Rufus, **23:** 491
—— Rev. Thomas, **17:** 383 *n*, 386 *n*; **21:** 262 *n*; **22:** xlii
Roberts, Bartholomew, **19:** 402
—— Charles, **10:** 244
—— David, **6:** 235 *n*
—— John, **11:** 230; **12:** 90
—— Rev. Joseph, **16:** 693
—— Peter, **24:** 45
—— William, **24:** 408
Roberts *v.* Wetheral, **6:** 302
Robertson, Archibald, **7:** 404 *n*
—— George Croom, **6:** 438
—— William, **4:** 86
—— William (*d* 1793), **19:** 421
Robie, Thomas, **12:** 383; **24:** 156, 158, 310; and H. C., **14:** 178; **16**; **25:** 395 *n*
Robins. *See also* Robbins
—— Jonathan Dorby, **25:** 124
—— Robert, **4:** 109
Robinson, ——, **8:** 167; **17:** 365 *n*; **18:** 38, 42, 53, 54; **21:** 10
—— Anne (Boutineau), wife of John, **11:** 6 *n*
—— Asa, **11:** 391
—— Rev. Charles, **23:** 579, 580
—— Christopher, **10:** 62
—— Rev. David, **16:** 650, 657, 665
—— Ebenezer, **6:** 85 *n*
—— Edward, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **13:** 223
—— Elizabeth. *See* Butler
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. John (*d* 1745). *See* Eliot
—— Ephraim, **11:** 391 *n*
—— Frances. *See* Gould
—— Fred Norris, his translation of one of T. O'Meehan's poems, **13:** 255–257; Resident Member C. S. M., **14:** 134; President, **19:** 7. *Communications:* Poem by T. O'Meehan, **18:** 27; Second Song by T. O'Meehan, 201–206; Arabic version of cherry tree story, **25:** 13
—— Rev. George, **22:** 367
—— George Dexter, **3:** 356
—— George Washington, **13:** 98 *n*
—— Hannah, **6:** 113, 114
—— Henry Cornelius, **7:** 99 *n*
—— Henry Crabb, **6:** 453 *n*
—— Increase **6:** 85 *n*; **24:** 155
—— Increase (*d* 1738), **6:** 85
—— Isaac, **24:** 149
—— J., **13:** 128
—— James, **16:** 514
—— John, **7:** 4 *n*, 16; **8:** 139 *n*; **10:** 139; **11:** 5, 6, 7; **13:** 386; **15:** 270, 279; **16**; **20:** 132, 140, 143, 144, 146
—— Rev. John (*d* 1625), **7:** 80, 81; **8:** 327, 331, 333; **12:** 260; **17:** 324, 361 *n*, 363, 376 *n*, 392; **18**; **21:** 263 *n*; **23**; **24:** 64, 190; **25:** 74; advice to Pilgrims, **24:** 17, 18, 20, 186
—— John (*d* 1723), **24:** 4 *n*, 6
—— Rev. John (*d* 1745), **12:** 276, 279; **20:** 136; **21:** 263 *n*
—— Joseph, **24**; **25**
—— Josiah, **4:** 92–94; **6**; 85 *n*
—— Lemuel, **10:** 253; **13:** 98
—— Mehitable (Williams), wife of Increase, **6:** 85 *n*
—— Robert, **8:** 176
—— Samuel, **16:** 429
—— Sarah (Penniman), wife of Increase, **6:** 85 *n*
—— Tancred, **14:** 110, 113
—— William, **6:** 85 *n*
Robison, John (*d* 1805), index vol., xiii
Robson, Capt, ——, **7:** 4 *n*
Rochambeau, Jean Baptiste Donatien de Vimeur, Comte de, **1:** 248; **7:** 124, 166 *n*, 190; **8:** 121 *n*
Rochester, Bishop of. *See* Atterbury, Francis
Rochester, Earl of. *See* Hyde, Laurence
Rochester, church at, **23**
Rochford, Earls of. *See* Zuylestein
Rock, Miss ——, **8:** 322
—— Joseph, **24:** 178 *n*
—— Mary (Wilson) Danforth, wife of Joseph, **24:** 178
Rocket, Nicholas, **12:** 251
Rockford, ——, **20:** 274
Rockingham, Marquis of. *See* Watson-Wentworth, Charles
Rockingham, N. H., **11**
Rockingham, Vt., **24:** 51, 52
Rock-man, Constant, pseudonym of S. Mather, **18:** 225
Rocks, inscribed, **19:** 57, 94 *n*, 95, 96, 98, 111; **20**. *See also* Dighton Rock
Rockwell, Ebenezer, **3:** 233, 237
Rodd, Thomas, **14:** 272 *n*, 276 *n*, 296

Roden, Robert F., **17:** 116
Rodermel, John, **19:** 184 *n*
Rodgers. *See also* Rogers
—— Rev. John, **11:** 51; **17:** 350
Rodman, John, **21:** 295 *n*
Rodney, Cæsar, **13:** 326, 374; **19:** 268
—— Sir George Brydges, first Baron Rodney, **11:** 225; **24:** 358; **25:** 101, 118
Rodrjego, Peter, **3:** 61
Roe, Cornelius McDermott, **7:** 346, 347, 350
—— Sir Thomas, **10:** 263; **21:** 234, 237, 240, 245, 249
Roebuck, John Arthur, **6:** 433
Römer, Col. Wolfgang William, **1:** 92 *n*; **11:** 253
Roes, Thomas, **24:** 154
Rogers. *See also* Rodgers
—— ——, **14:** 346; **18:** 37, 38; **22:** xxiii, li *n*, 63; **25:** 107
—— Abigail (Bromfield), first wife of Daniel Denison, **5:** 205, 208, 210 *n*; **10:** 77, 240
—— Alice, wife of Thomas, **1:** 373, 374
—— Ann, wife of Jacob, **24:** 269
—— Anna (Foxcroft), wife of Rev. Daniel (*d* 1785), **6:** 217
—— Benjamin, **17:** 275, 283
—— Charles, **11:** 374, 375
—— Rev. Daniel, **12:** 48 *n*, 52 *n*
—— Rev. Daniel (*d* 1652), **25:** 70
—— Daniel (*d* 1722), **25:** 423; and H. C., **15:** 77, 257; **16:** 519, 838
—— Rev. Daniel (*d* 1782), **13:** 238; **18:** 310; and H. C., **16; 25**
—— Rev. Daniel (*d* 1785), **6:** 217, 246; **13:** 238; **18:** 310; **17:** 225, 230 *n*; **19:** 338, 341; and H. C., **16; 25**
—— Daniel Denison (*d* 1825), **5:** 210 *n*, 212; **6:** 216–219; **10:** 240, 242; **13:** 206 *n*; **17:** 158 *n*
—— Eben, **24:** 406
—— Edward, **11:** 374
—— Eleazer, **22:** 201
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Daniel Denison. *See* Slade
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1723). *See* Taylor
—— Elizabeth (Bromfield), second wife of Daniel Denison, **5:** 208, 210 *n*, 214; **6:** 77, 216, 217, 220 *n*, 221, 227 *n*; **10:** 75, 76, 240; **13:** 206; **17:** 158 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Denison), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1684), **3:** 197; **6:** 217
—— Elizabeth (Wentworth) Gould, wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1770), **20:** 15, 16 *n*. *See also* Gould; Perkins
—— Rev. Ezekiel, **1:** 392, 393, 451; **17:** 212; **21:** 52 *n*, 173 *n*; **25:** 16, 21; paper on, by Rev. H. A. Parker, **12:** 48–52; and H. C., **16; 24:** 177 *n*
—— Gamaliel, **9:** 479 *n*. *See also* Rogers & Fowle
—— George, **16:** 454, 462; **17:** 275, 283, 447; **19:** 350; **20:** 16 *n*
—— George Wentworth, **20:** 15 *n*, 16 *n*
—— Hannah, daughter of Daniel Denison. *See* Mason
—— Henry Bromfield, **6:** 218, 220, 227*n*; **10:** 75, 76
—— Jacob, **24:** 269, 283
—— John, **3:** 390; **6:** 220 *n*; **15:** 330; **24:** 150, 151, 153
—— John (*d* 1555), **1:** 229; **5:** 245, 246 *n*
—— Rev. John (*d* 1636), **21:** 225
—— Rev. John (*d* 1684), **3:** 197, 448; **6:** 217; **21:** 183; **24:** 294, 295; and H. C., **16; 18:** 329, 369 *n*, 371; **25:** 245, 423
—— Rev. John (*d* 1686), **7:** 71 *n*
—— John (*d* 1732), **19:** 279
—— John (*d* 1745), **1:** 412; **6:** 197, 217; **21:** 183; **25:** 423, 424; and H. C., **15:** 349; **16:** 505, 514, 599, 600, 845
—— Rev. John (*d* 1745), **1:** 412
—— John (H. C. 1728), **15:** cxxxvi; **16:** 519, 537, 561; **18:** 310
—— Rev. John (*d* 1755), **15:** 369, 374, 376; **16:** 746
—— Rev. John (*d* 1773), **21:** 183; and H. C., **16**
—— Rev. John (*d* 1782), **16:** 652
—— Rev. John (*d* 1789), **15:** cxxxvi; **18:** 310
—— Joseph, **24:** 151
—— Katherine, daughter of Thomas. *See* Elletson; Harvard; Yearwood
—— Lydia (Hutchinson), wife of George, **20:** 16 *n*
—— Margaret. *See* Chapman
—— Margaret, daughter of Rev. John (*d* 1684). *See* Leverett
—— Margaret, daughter of Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1655). *See* Hubbard
—— Margaret (Crane), wife of Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1655), **6:** 216
—— Martha (Whittingham), wife of John (*d* 1745), **6:** 197 *n*, 217; **25:** 423, 424

Rogers (*continued*)
—— Mary, wife of Rev. Ezekiel, **15:** 271; **16:** 844
—— Nathan. *See* Rogers, Nathaniel (*d* 1770)
—— Nathaniel, **17:** 277, 283
—— Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1655), **1:** 394, 395; **6:** 216; **13:** 250; **17:** 341; **18:** 326 *n*, 375; **20:** 87; **25:** 16, 21
—— Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1723), **12:** 283; **15:** 77, 81, 257; **16:** 828; **19:** 350 *n*; **20:** 16 *n*
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1745), **16:** 424, 434, 436, 438
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1770), **19:** 226, 232, 233 *n*, 244 *n*; **20:** 14–16
—— Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1775), **12:** 228, 230, 231; **16**
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1789), **16:** 647, 674
—— Patrick, **6:** 28, 31
—— Richard, **11:** 374
—— Rev. Richard, **12:** 48 *n*
—— Robert, **1:** 325 *n*; **3:** 323; **9:** 489 *n*
—— Samuel, **15:** cxxxvi; **16:** 462, 477, 505, 514, 858, 859; **18:** 310; **25:** 422–424
—— Sarah, daughter of George, **20:** 16 *n*
—— Sarah, daughter of Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1723). *See* Gee
—— Susanna, daughter of John. *See* Peabody
—— Thomas, **11:** 373, 374; **24:** 151
—— Thomas Rindge, **8:** 301
—— Rev. Timothy Foster, **23:** 585
—— William, **2:** 100; **14:** 396
Rogers & Fowle, **3:** 218 *n*, 223, 238; **9:** 449 *n*, 477, 479; **21:** 384 *n*
Rogers's Farm, Waltham, **16**
Rogers's Plantation. *See* Rowley, Mass.
Rolf ——, **8:** 167
Rolfe, Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1708), **12:** 273; **15:** 80; **20:** 153
—— Benjamin (*d* 1738), **1:** 369 *n*; **5:** 10, 11 *n*
—— Benjamin (*d* 1771), **16:** 584
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1708). *See* Checkley
—— Henry, **14:** 396
—— Sarah (Walker), **24:** 33
Rollesby, Eng., **11:** 96
Rollins, ——, **7:** 372, 392, 393, 397; **17:** 183; **18:** 35, 37
—— John Rodman, **24:** 3, 8 *n*
Romaine, Benjamin, **24:** 392 *n*
Roman Catholic Church, **1:** 419, 435, 449; **17:** 46, 47 *n*
Roman Catholics, **2**; **5:** 227 *n*, 252; in Maryland, **3:** 44, 413, 414; doctrine of Purgatory, **6:** 312, 315, 316; in England, **8:** 337; **12:** 261; **17:** 47 *n*; in New England, **21:** 62; **24:** 15
Romanzini, Maria Theresa. *See* Bland
Ronan, Rev. Peter, **25:** 173 *n*, 174 *n*
Rooke, Harry, **17:** 88 *n*
Roosevelt, Theodore, **3:** 365; **8:** 387 *n*; **17:** 293
Root, Dorothy. *See* Phelps
—— Elihu, **8:** 47; Honorary Member C. S. M., **13:** 133
Rootes, Josiah, **1:** 81
Ropes, David, **24:** 383, 385, 386
—— Rev. James Hardy, Resident Member C. S. M., **7:** 295; **17:** 249
—— William, **7:** 216
—— Rev. William Ladd, **11:** 2
Ros, John de, Lord Ros, **11:** 69
—— Margaret (Despenser), wife of John de, **11:** 64, 69. *See also* Wentworth
Rose, Rev. David, **11:** 51
—— John, **8:** 367; **25:** 380
Rosenbach, Abraham S. Wolf, **21:** 287
Rosicrucians, **21:** 125 *n*, 126 *n*, 129, 142, 145
Rosier, James, **12:** 378; **14:** 180
Ross, ——, **5:** 232 *n*; **12:** 97; **19:** 215
—— Alexander, **13:** 379
—— Rev. Alexander (*d* 1654), **14:** 195
—— James, **21:** 309, 316 *n*
—— John, **21:** 316, 333
—— Mary. *See* Beale
Rosse, Mary, **5:** 387
Rossiter, Bray, **19:** 276; **20:** 10 *n*
—— Joanna. *See* Cotton
Roswell, Sir Henry, **2:** 8–14
Rotch, Francis, **8:** 293 *n*, 294 *n*
—— Joseph & Son, **19:** 232 *n*
Rotherfield, Dionisia, **11:** 69, 71 *n*
Rothwell, John, **20:** 96, 240, 247; **25:** 78, 80 *n*
Rotterdam, Holland, **6:** 298, 303; **8:** 222; **13:** 65
Rough, Rev. John, **22:** 132
Roundy, Benjamin, **24:** 417
—— Stephen, **24:** 403
Rouse, Faithful, **15:** 200, 215
—— (Rowse), John, **24:** 150
—— William, **24:** 107
Rousselet, Abbé Louis de, **24:** 298; **25**
Roux de Rochelle, Jean Baptiste Gaspard, **20:** 376
Rovigo, Abraham, **24:** 147

Row, ——, **25:** 111, 123
—— Anthony, **21:** 326
—— Richard, **6:** 63
Rowe, Elizabeth (Singer), **14:** 219 *n*
—— Rev. John (*d* 1677), **11:** 338
—— John (*d* 1787), **5:** 275; **7:** 3 *n*; **13:** 98 *n*; **14:** 321; **18:** 116; **19;** **20:** 14, 165 *n*; **21:** 419; **25:** 37
—— Joseph, **12:** 335 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **15:** cxiii *n*
Rowland, Rev. David Sherman, **13:** 329
—— Edward, **24:** 337, 418
—— Thomas, **22:** 133 *n*
Rowlandson, Rev. Joseph, **24:** 65
Rowley, **7:** 285; **12:** 48; **17:** 212; and H. C., **16**; **24:** 177
Rowley, Eng., **12:** 51
Rowly, Anna Blossom, wife of Henry, **20:** 106 *n*
—— Henry, **20:** 106
Roxbury, **1:** 121; **5:** 60 *n*; **8:** 53; **10:** 128; **12:** 57, 76, 113 *n*; **17:** 265; **19:** 190, 192; **21:** 298; arson in, **6:** 324, 326, 330, 333; and H. C., **16**
—— East Meeting-House, **4:** 229
—— First Church, **21:** 260, 261
—— Greyhound Tavern, **8:** 97 *n*; **21:** 298
—— Olympia, **25:** 210 *n*
Royal (Royall), Isaac (*d* 1761), **15:** 270
—— Isaac (*d* 1781), **8:** 297; **10:** 49; **17:** 79
—— William, **4:** 20; **16:** 548
Royal College of Physicians and Surgeons, **14:** 156, 157, 160–162
Royal Commissions and Instructions. *See under* Massachusetts
Royal Society of London, **14**; **18**; **19:** 48, 57, 58, 62
Royal Society of Northern Antiquaries of Denmark, **19:** 124; **20:** 289–295, 314, 372, 373
Rozer, ——, **18:** 41
Rozier, Rev. John, **10:** 274
Ruck, Abigail. *See* Wentworth
—— Thomas, **6:** 53 *n*
Ruddock, Abiel, **25:** 37
—— John, **4:** 117; **13:** 352 *n*; **21:** 419; **25:** 35
Ruge, Sophus, **20:** 326 *n*
Rugg, Arthur Prentice, Resident Member C. S. M., **13:** 223; his address at dedication of Hutchinson memorial, **19:** 376, 414, 428, 429–431; Vice-President, **20:** 257
Ruggles, ——, **16:** 441; **19:** 349
—— Henry Stoddard, **11:** 68 *n*
—— John, **17:** 69 *n*
—— Martha (Woodbridge), wife of Samuel, **1:** 415
—— Mary. *See* Hammond
—— Samuel, **21:** 361
—— Rev. Thomas, **6:** 190; **16:** 829, 831
—— Rev. Timothy (*d* 1768), **15:** 378; **19:** 360; **22:** 226
—— Timothy (*d* 1795), **14:** 14; **25:** 48, 49
Rule Britannia, song, **17:** 346, 348
Rulers, sermon on, by Rev. J. Davenport, **10:** 1*–16*
Rum, Sir Richard, Indictment and Tryal of, a tract, **17:** 234–239, 241
Rum, **1:** 442; **17:** 242; **24:** 202 *n*; Indians and, **14:** 189, 190; at H. C., **15:** 143, 148; trade in, **6:** 363; **19:** 382, 386
Rumford Count. *See* Thompson, Benjamin
Rumney Marsh. *See* Chelsea
Rumsey, James, **7:** 136, 352, 353; **17:** 183, 191, 192; **18:** 49, 51
—— Rebecca (Rawson), wife of Thomas, **7:** 294
—— Thomas, **7:** 294
—— Walter, **7:** 120
Runamo Rock, Sweden, **20:** 305 *n*, 358
Runnels, Daniel, **11:** 390, 397, 398
—— Daniel, Jr., **11:** 397
Rupert, Prince, **8:** 118; **12:** 109; **13:** 164; **21:** 178
Ruscelli, Girolamo, **10:** 206
Rush, Dr. Benjamin, **6:** 378; **11:** 39, 40, 42
Rushworth, Edward. *See* Rishworth
Ruskin, John, **12:** 361
Rusling, James Fowler, **7:** 118; **8:** 396
Russell, Abigail (Corwin), wife of James (*d* 1709), **25:** 46
—— Andrew Leach, **23:** 591, 715
—— Benjamin, **17:** 307, 348, 371 *n*; **25:** 183, 193
—— Catherine Elliott, **17:** 299 *n*; **24:** 129
—— Chambers, **5:** 74; **8:** 159; **11:** 344; **13:** 295; **14:** 14, 17, 19; **16:** 740
—— Sir Charles, first Baron Russell of Killowen, **10:** 62
—— Charles (*d* 1780), **10:** 231 *n*; **15:** 328
—— Charles C., **25:** 169
—— Daniel, **17:** 277, 283
—— Daniel (*d* 1679), **16**

Russell (*continued*)
—— Daniel (*d* 1763), **6:** 47 *n*, 91; **11:** 345 *n*; **14:** 19 *n*; **17:** 80
—— Elias Harlow, Resident Member C. S. M., **10:** 114, 145
—— Elizabeth (Henley), first wife of Thomas (*d* 1796), **1:** 219 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Watson), third wife of Thomas (*d* 1796), **3:** 199; **11:** 344; **25:** 205
—— Elliott, **23:** 716, 717
—— Faith (Phillips) Savage, wife of Daniel (*d* 1763), **6:** 46
—— George, **24:** 154
—— George Robert, **13:** 81
—— J., **24:** 130
—— James (*d* 1709), **2:** 18; **3:** 469; **6:** 41, 46; **10:** 113, 378; **17**; **20:** 53, 60, 61, 66, 71, 75, 77, 81; **21:** 357 *n*; **25:** 46; and H. C., **15:** xlii *n*, clxvi, 76, 255, 381; land grants to, **15:** 278; **21:** 357
—— James (*d* 1798), **8:** 297 *n*; **11:** 344–346; **14:** 13
—— Jason, **24:** 289, 290
—— John, **6:** 130 *n*; **12:** 190; **15:** 366; **17:** 132; **24:** 152; **25:** 289
—— John (*d* 1680), **15:** 18, 53, 216, 252
—— Rev. John (*d* 1692), **1:** 398, 451; **21:** 450
—— John (*d* 1759), **19:** 336, 363
—— John (*d* 1765), **16:** 799, 804, 817
—— John (*d* 1795), **17:** 278, 283
—— John, fourth Duke of Bedford, **13:** 382
—— Lord John (*d* 1878), first Earl Russell, **6:** 431, 433
—— Jonathan, **13:** 81
—— Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1711), **1:** 412; **3:** 453, 454; **22:** 158, 168, 252, 253
—— Joseph, **4:** 102; **11:** 230; **17:** 324, 327, 330, 334, 336; **19:** 293 *n*
—— Kiniard, **12:** 190
—— Mary (Nevill), second wife of Richard, **12:** 190
—— Mary (Wainwright), wife of Chambers, **14:** 19 *n*
—— Mary H., **23:** 603
—— Mehitabel, daughter of Daniel (*d* 1679). *See* Woodbridge
—— Nathaniel, **18:** 21, 22; **23**
—— Rev. Noadiah, **18:** 328, 330, 371 *n*; and H. C., **16**; **18:** 327, 408
—— Prudence. *See* Hancock
—— Rebecca (Chambers), wife of Daniel (*d* 1763), **14:** 19 *n*
—— Richard (*d* 1676), **3:** 453; **5:** 116, 118; **6:** 14, 17 *n*, 26, 49, 52; **11:** 340; **12:** 190; **19:** 11; **21:** 29 *n*, 38 *n*, 55 *n*; and H. C., **16**
—— (Russel), Rev. Samuel (*d* 1731), **6:** 175, 187, 190, 201
—— Rev. Samuel (Y. C. 1712), **6:** 188 *n*
—— Sarah, daughter of Thomas. *See* Sullivan
—— Thomas, **3:** 199; **7:** 221 *n*; **11:** 218, 219, 226, 227, 344; **25:** 205
—— Thomas Graves. *See* Graves, Thomas Russell
—— Thomas Walley, **19:** 293
—— William, **1:** 315; **8:** 154 *n*; **12:** 190
—— William (H. C. 1735), **16:** 680
—— Rev. William (*d* 1761), **6:** 201 *n*
—— Gov. William Eustis (*d* 1896), Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115; death, **3:** 274; Memoir by C. C. Everett, **5:** 83–93
—— William Goodwin (*d* 1896), **1:** 1; **5:** 43, 46
—— William Shaw (*d* 1863), **17:** 302 *n*, 307 *n*, 335 *n*, 351 *n*; **22:** xlix *n*, l *n*, liii, 603, 714 *n*, 715
—— families, Eng., **12:** 190
Russell & Cutler, **13:** 157 *n*
Russia, **5:** 379; **13:** 416; **19:** 354 *n*
Rust, Enoch, **24:** 325
—— Henry, **24:** 356, 412
—— Rev. Henry (*d* 1749), **16:** 860
—— Nathaniel, **16:** 674
—— William, **16:** 753; **17:** 276, 283
Rust, on wheat and barberry bushes, paper by A. McF. Davis, **11:** 73–97
Rutherfurd, John, **10:** 362
—— Lewis Morris, **3:** 482, 484
—— Rev. Samuel, **21:** 74 *n*, 91
Rutland, **16**; **19:** 354, 355, 362
Ruttenber, Edward Manning, **11:** 9 *n*
Ryan, Catharine, daughter of James, **25:** 228
—— James, **25:** 228
—— Margaret, daughter of James, **25:** 228
—— Mary, daughter of James, **25:** 228
—— Thomas, **17:** 178, 179; **19:** 41
—— William, **19:** 365, 366; **24:** 419, 420, 433
Ryder. *See also* Rider
—— Joseph, **24:** 149
—— Samuel, **24:** 153
Rye, Walter, **11:** 62 *n*, 68 *n*
Rymer, ——, **11:** 10, 11

Ryswick, Peace of, **10:** 201; as affecting land claims in America, **24:** 218, 219, 224, 231, 236

S. P. C. K. *See* Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge
S. P. G. *See* Society for Propagation of Gospel
S., G., **25:** 79 *n*
S., M., **4:** 298. *See also* Simmons, Matthew
S., T. *See* Savage, Thomas
Sabbath. *See* Sunday
Saberry, Samuel. **24:** 153
Sabin, Jeremiah, **24:** 155
—— Joseph, **6:** 84 *n*; **7:** 5 *n*; **12:** 140 *n*, 162; **13:** 3, 12; **14:** 276 *n*; **18:** 221, 222 *n*; **19:** 14; **25:** 187
Sabine, Rev. James, **17:** 297 *n*, 300 *n*
—— Lorenzo, **5:** 75 *n*, 262, 269; **6:** 121, 130, 391 *n*, 393, 394 *n*
—— Samuel, **24:** 151
—— William, **24:** 150
Sable, John, **8:** 175
Sacheverell, Rev. Henry, **1:** 178; **10:** 346
—— William, **13:** 119, 202
Sacket, ——, **7:** 142
Sackville, Edward, fourth Earl of Dorset, **11:** 208 *n*; **22:** 86, 88
—— Lionel Cranfield, first Duke of Dorset, **2**
—— Viscount. *See* Germain, George Sackville
Saco, Me., **1:** 288; **7:** 286; **8:** 127; **15:** 263, 273; **21:** 312; **22:** 197
Saco patent, **21:** 16, 63, 65
Sacrament Certificate, A, 1673, paper by A. Matthews, **13:** 119–126; Gov. Shirley's, **3:** 194; **13:** 126
Sacramentum academicum. *See* Oaths, of obedience
Sacraments, **12:** 322, 324, 325; **13:** 84, 85; **23.** *See also* Baptism; Lord's Supper
Sadler, Anne, sister of John. *See* Harvard
—— John, **11:** 378, 379
—— Richard, **21:** 33, 35
—— Rev. Richard, **25:** 16, 21
—— Rev. Thomas, **6:** 435, 446
Saeckma, Johannes, **25:** 63, 64 *n*
Saffery, Solomon, **17:** 113, 115; **24:** 41
Saffin, Benjamin, **1:** 361, 362
—— Elizabeth (Scannon) Lidget, wife of John (*d* 1710), **1:** 86 *n*, 87 *n*
—— Grace (Garrett), wife of Simon, **1:** 360
—— John (*d* 1661), **1:** 358, 361, 362
—— John (*d* 1678), **1:** 361, 362
—— John (*d* 1710), **1:** 161 *n*, 201 *n*; **5:** 80 *n*; **6:** 88; **19:** 32; and Slave Adam, by A. C. Goodell, Jr., **1:** 84–112; and family, 358–363
—— Joseph (*d* 1676), **1:** 361, 362
—— Joseph (*d* 1687), **1:** 361
—— Josiah, **1:** 361
—— Martha (Willett), first wife of John (*d* 1710), **1:** 86 *n*, 358–362
—— Rebecca (Lee), third wife of John (*d* 1710), **1:** 86 *n*; **5:** 80 *n*
—— Simon, **1:** 360
—— Simon (*d* 1678), **1:** 361, 362
—— Thomas (*d* 1687), **1:** 86 *n*, 361
Saffin *v.* Green, **1:** 86 *n*
Safford, John, **24:** 319
Sagadehock, territory of, **24:** 217, 218, 232, 233, 236, 244, 245
Sainneville, Marquis de, **25:** 175
Sainsbury, William Noel, **1:** 375; **5:** 112, 182 *n*
St. Barbe, Capt. ——, **24:** 367
St. Castin, Baron de, **1:** 289
St. Christopher, island of, **18:** 73; **22:** 203; **24:** 118
St. Elmo's fire, **14:** 223, 247
St. Estatia. *See* St. Eustatius
St. Étienne, Charles, **1:** 188
St. Eustatius, island of, **24:** 358 *n*
Saintfair, Jeremiah, **25:** 37
St. Firmin, Jean François Greste, **24:** 413
St. Germain-en-Laye, Treaty of, **12:** 106
St. Helena, island of, **13:** 191; **17:** 224
Saint-John, Henry, first Viscount Bolingbroke, **5:** 78, 79; **10:** 203, 289, 309; **12:** 127
St. John, J. Hector. *See* Crèvecœur
St. John's, Canada, **7:** 255–259
St. Leger, Barry, **8:** 277
St. Loe, George, **20:** 26
St. Mary's, Md., **8:** 17; **17:** 371
St. Mary's, island of, **12:** 387, 388, 390
St. Michael, island of, **12; 13:** 228, 229, 231, 232
St. Patrick's Purgatory, Ireland, **21:** 115, 116
Saint Pierre, West Indies, **25:** 119
Saint Simon, Louis de Rouvroy, Duc de, **10:** 202 *n*
St. Sulpice, Seigniory of, **1:** 294

Sainted Shades, ode, **17:** 326, 328, 330, 335 *n*
Sakonnet, R. I. *See* Little Compton
Sal. *See* Cape Verde Islands
Salaries, of ministers, **3:** 221, 356; of Massachusetts governors, 226, 227, 361, 362; of judges and customs officers **19:** 178. *See also* Wages
Salee (Sallee), Morocco, **10:** 192
Salem, **1;** **3:** 44; **5:** 359–361; **8:** 32; **9:** 498, 501 *n*; **10:** 258 *n*; **11:** 35 *n*; **12;** **18:** 120; **20:** 172; **21:** 265 *n*, 426, 428; **23:** 576; **24:** 341; **25:** 366 *n*; county court at, **3:** 52; **5:** 370; **10:** 152, 153 *n*; House of Representatives meets at, **4:** 226, 227, 289, 361, 362, 477; commerce, **5:** 361, 372; **8:** 31, 36; witchcraft, **5:** 370; **8:** 32; **10:** 13; Rev. G. Burdett at, **8:** 358, 371; and H. C., **16;** land grants, **17:** 209, 212; early ministers, 367; pre-Revolutionary activities, **19**
—— Essex Institute, **1:** 40; **5:** 362; **10:** 141
—— First Church, **1:** 77, 78; **22:** 67, 291; early covenant, **13:** 276, 277
—— Latin School, **5:** 363, 364; **8:** 33
Salem Union League, **24:** 139, 140
Salem Village, **1:** 62; **17:** 212
Sales, Francis, **6:** 229 *n*; **24:** 170 *n*
Salisbury, Stephen, **1:** 46
—— Sylvester, **18:** 188, 191
Salisbury, town, **4:** 240; **15:** 179, 223; **17:** 253, 263; **21:** 431
Salisbury, Eng., **6:** 207
Salkeld, William, **6:** 302
Salley, Alexander Samuel, **9:** 411 *n*
Salmon, Lucy Maynard, **5:** 228
—— William, **14:** 157
Salmon Falls, N. H., **20:** 84
Salt, Benjamin, **12:** 288
Salt, manufacture of, **1:** 201 *n*; **24:** 371 *n*
Salter, ——, **3:** 155; **15:** 297 *n*; **19:** 357
—— Jabez, **8:** 253 *n*
—— John, **19:** 340
—— Mary, daughter of Jabez. *See* Jackson
—— Richard, **20:** 62
—— Rev. Richard (H. C. 1739), **21:** 183
—— Thomas, **4:** 87, 102, 113, 114
Salter's Company, London, **8:** 243 *n*
Saltonstall, Dorothy (Parnel) Frizell, wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1739), **16:** 673. *See also* Frizell
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel (*d* 1707). *See* Cotton; Denison
—— Grace (Kaye), **11:** 66 *n*
—— Rev. Gurdon (*d* 1724), **6:** 197 *n*, 198, 202–204; **18:** 208; **25:** 423, 424; letters, **6:** 185, 186, 193, 197; and H. C., **16;** **25:** 424 *n*, 425 *n*
—— Gurdon (*d* 1785), **19:** 249, 381
—— Henry, **5:** 364, 369; **18:** 210 *n*, 309 *n*; and H. C., **15:** cxl *n*, 4, 11, 12
—— Leverett (*d* 1782), **8:** 85 *n*
—— Leverett (*d* 1845), **5:** 360, 362, 363; **10:** 260
—— Leverett (*d* 1895), Vice-President C. S. M., **1:** 11; a founder, **12;** death, **3:** 78; tributes to, by P. H. Sears, 78; E. G. Porter, 79; G. S. Hale, 80; H. H. Edes, 81; H. Williams, 84; Memoir by J. H. Choate, **5:** 358–385. *Communication:* Memoir of F. L. Ames, **1:** 258–264
—— Mary (Whittingham) Clarke, third wife of Rev. Gurdon, **1:** 405; **6:** 197 *n*; **25:** 423; gifts to H. C., **3:** 46; **6:** 175; **16;** **25:** 424
—— Muriel, daughter of Richard (*d* 1694), **10:** 356
—— Muriel (Gurdon), wife of Richard (*d* 1694), **7:** 71 *n*; **8:** 193 *n*, 203 *n*; **10:** 356, 357; **14:** 116 *n*; **17:** 156
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1707), **1:** 310; **3:** 469; **5:** 364; **7:** 200 *n*; **10:** 378; **24:** 175; Councillor, **2:** 18, 38; **17;** and H. C., **15:** cxxxix *n*, 212, 255
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1739), **20:** 204; **25:** 424; and H. C., **15:** clix, clx, 356, 357, 365, 366, 368
—— Nathaniel (H. C. 1727), **16:** 554, 583
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1815), **8:** 85 *n*
—— Sir Richard (*d* 1658), **1:** 310; **2:** 10–14; **3:** 81, 408; **5:** 359, 360, 364, 370; **6:** 175; **7:** 71 *n*; **8:** 193 *n*; **11:** 66 *n*, 340 *n*, 377; **12:** 12 *n*; **15:** cxl *n*; **18:** 309 *n*; **19:** 392; **21:** 172 *n*; **25:** 16, 20, 21
—— Richard (*d* 1694), **1:** 197; **5:** 116, 123; **7:** 71 *n*; **8:** 203 *n*; **10:** 356, 357; **13:** 290; **14:** 116 *n*; **15:** 38; **17:** 156; **18:** 176; **20:** 113 *n*; **21:** 16 *n*, 33 *n*, 38; paper, by J. Noble, on Saltonstall's unnamed candidate for President of H. C., **8:** 193–198; further mention of the matter, **11:** 336, 337, 340; **21:** 369 *n*; and H. C., **15:** 38, 185, 198, 212, 214; at Cambridge University, **25:** 17, 21
—— Richard (*d* 1756), **3:** 229; **4:** 14; **5:** 71; **6:** 53 *n*

—— Richard (*d* 1785), **12:** 292
—— Richard Middlecott (*d* 1922), Resident Member C. S. M., **3:** 240; death, **25:** 39; tribute to, 87
—— Robert, **5:** 130
—— Silence, wife of Richard, **5:** 385
—— Wye, **13:** 228
Salvation Army, **1:** 139, 314
Samond, John, **15:** 298
—— Robert, **15:** 298
Sample (Sampel), William, **3:** 380
Sampson. *See also* Samson
—— Abraham, **24:** 153
—— Henry, **24:** 153
—— John, **23:** 573
—— Priscilla, wife of John, **23:** 573
—— Samuel, **24:** 153
—— Zabdiel, **22:** 571, 572
Sampson, Loring &, **11:** 231
Samson. *See also* Sampson
—— Capt. ——, **24:** 424
—— Rev. Ezra, **22:** 345, 384
—— Jonathan, **22:** 302, 331
—— Lydia (Barnes), wife of Jonathan, **22:** 302, 303, 331
Sanborn, Alvan Francis, **5:** 241
—— Franklin Benjamin, **18:** 130 *n*
Sanborn-Perris Map, **3:** 68
Sancroft, William, **11:** 377; **17:** 32 *n*
Sandelands, Annika (Kyn), wife of James, **1:** 114 *n*. *See also* Baynton
—— James, **1:** 114 *n*
Sandeman, John Glas, **8:** 76
—— Robert, **11:** 196
—— Rev. Robert (*d* 1771), **6**; **8:** 76; **11:** 196; **18:** 225. *See also* Sandemanians
—— Robert Grover, **6:** 131 *n*
—— Thomas, **6:** 131 *n*
Sandemanian Society, Boston, **5:** 270, 271; **12:** 100; The Places of Worship of, in Boston, paper by H. H. Edes, **6:** 109–123
Sandemanians, **6:** 126, 130, 131; **19:** 182 *n*
Sanders. *See also* Saunders
—— ——, **7:** 129, 131, 132
—— Charles, **5:** 368
—— Edward, **3:** 58; **15:** 296
—— John, **14:** 396
—— Thomas, **20:** 133, 135, 139
—— Thomas (*d* 1774), **13:** 295
Sanderson, ——, **7:** 134, 169; **17:** 169, 177, 178
—— Anna, daughter of Robert. *See* West
—— Esther (Woodward), wife of Robert, **7:** 91 *n*
—— Jonathan, **15:** 301
—— Robert, **7:** 91, 93
—— Robert (*d* 1693), **6:** 122 *n*, 123 *n*; **7:** 91 *n*
—— Sir William, **11:** 282
—— family, **7:** 91 *n*
Sandford. *See also* Sanford
—— ——, **14:** 377
—— Dorothy. *See* Henley
—— Ezbon, **15:** 272
—— Robert, **8:** 25
—— Thomas, **1:** 304
Sandforth, Peter. *See* Sanford, Peleg
Sands. *See also* Sandys
—— Viola. *See* Hazard
Sandwich, Earl of. *See* Montagu, John
Sandwich, **19:** 130, 192 *n*; **20:** 105; **25:** 272 *n*, 343, 344 *n*; church at, **22:** 70, 176, 235, 291; **23:** 560, 586, 715; Plymouth Colony freemen in, 1675, **24:** 154
Sandy, Bithia, **22:** 252, 255
Sandys, Edwin, **22:** 133
—— Sir Edwin (*d* 1629), **22:** 31 *n*, 32, 37, 38
—— Samuel, first Baron Sandys of Ombersley, **24:** 224
Sanford. *See also* Sandford
—— ——, **18:** 47
—— Ann (Weeden), wife of John, **7:** 201 *n*
—— Bridget (Hutchinson), second wife of John (*d* 1653), **7:** 203
—— Daniel Sammis, **3:** 244
—— Elias Benjamin, **7:** 97
—— Elizabeth, daughter of William (*d* 1760), **7:** 203
—— Elizabeth (Coggeshall), wife of Richard, **7:** 199 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Webb), first wife of John (*d* 1653), **7:** 203
—— Francis (Clark), wife of John, **7:** 199 *n*
—— George, **7:** 203
—— Grissel (Sylvester), wife of William, **7:** 200
—— Hope (Sisson), wife of William (*d* 1760), **7:** 203
—— John, **7:** 199 *n*, 201, 202
—— John (*d* 1653), **7:** 203; **17:** 41 *n*
—— John (*d* 1687), **7:** 199 *n*, 203; **17:** 32, 35, 37 *n*, 41
—— John Eliot, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 265; death and tribute to, **11:** 331
—— Joseph, **7:** 203, 204

Sanford (*continued*)
—— Margaret, daughter of John, **7:** 201
—— Mary, daughter of John (*d* 1687). *See* Durfie
—— Mary, daughter of William (*d* 1760). *See* Shearman
—— Mary (Gorton), wife of John (*d* 1687), **7:** 199 *n*
—— Peleg, **1:** 369 *n*; **7:** 201 *n*, 202; **17:** 33
—— Richard, **7:** 199, 203, 204
—— Robert. *See* Staniford
—— Ruth, daughter of Richard, **7:** 199
—— Ruth, daughter of William (*d* 1760), 199 *n*, 203
—— Samuel, **7:** 203
—— Sarah, daughter of William (*d* 1760), **7:** 203
—— Sarah (Waddell), wife of Samuel, **7:** 203
—— Thomas. *See* Staniford
—— William, **7:** 200 *n*, 203, 204
—— William (*d* 1760), his manuscript entries in a copy of Titan's New Almanack for 1729, **7:** 198–202; Note on, by H. W. Cunningham, 203
Sanger, Eleanor Whitney (Davis), **25:** 264
—— Rev. Ralph, **23:** 569, 582, 600, 601
—— Richard, **17:** 278, 283
—— Rev. Zedekiah, **22:** 370, 463; **23:** 542, 555, 560
Sangre de Cristo, Colo., **8:** 393
San Jacinto, **6:** 425
San Joaquin River, **8:** 393
San Luis Park, Colo., **8:** 388, 396
Santa Fé trail, **8:** 392 *n*
Santen, Lucas, **17:** 42 *n*
Sapper, Thomas, **1:** 86 *n*
Saratoga, N. Y., **7:** 112 *n*; **8:** 123, 241
Sargeant, Nathaniel Peaslee, **5:** 10 *n*; **12:** 292
Sargent. *See* also Sergeant
—— Daniel (*d* 1801), **19:** 293
—— Daniel (*d* 1806), **19:** 204 *n*
—— Epes (*d* 1762), **8:** 98 *n*; **16:** 862; **17:** 275, 283
—— Epes (*d* 1779), **8:** 95, 98, 101; **19:** 204 *n*
—— Epes (*d* 1822), **8:** 99 *n*
—— George Henry, **10:** 314–316, 319, 320
—— Henry, **17:** 336
—— John, **13:** 318
—— John Singer, Honorary Member C. S. M., **24:** 318
—— Jonathan, **14:** 396
—— Lucius Manlius, **1:** 367; **21:** 281
—— Peter. *See* Sergeant
—— William, **24:** 149
—— Winthrop, **19:** 204 *n*
Sarmiento, Don Domingo Faustino, **3:** 483
Sarum. *See* Salisbury, Eng.
Sassan, F., **20:** 370
Saugus River, **12:** 113 *n*
Saunders. *See also* Sanders
—— Charles, **5:** 122
—— Sir Charles, **7:** 332
—— James, **11:** 399
—— John, **5:** 128, 175 *n*
—— John (*d* 1670), **5:** 175 *n*; **6:** 64
—— Laurence (*d* 1555), **1:** 229
Saunderson. *See* Sanderson
Saurin, Jacques, **1:** 429
Savage, Arthur (*d* 1735), **6:** 47 *n*; **8:** 184; **12:** 281; 282, 299
—— Arthur (*d* 1765), **6:** 29, 47
—— Edward, **8:** 266 *n*; **19:** 405
—— Elizabeth (Scottow), wife of Thomas (*d* 1705), **6:** 39 *n*; **10:** 370
—— Ezekiel, **6:** 47
—— Faith (Phillips), wife of Arthur (*d* 1735), **6:** 47 *n*. *See also* Russell
—— George, **7:** 352
—— Habijah (*d* 1668), **6:** 38 *n*
—— Habijah (*d* 1746), **6:** 23, 24, 47, 52 *n*; **8:** 110; **14:** 403; **24:** 90–93
—— Habijah (*d* 1806), **6:** 47, 53, 54, 55, 58
—— Hannah (Phillips) Anderson, wife of Habijah (*d* 1746), **6:** 46, 47
—— Hannah (Tyng), wife of Habijah (*d* 1668), **6:** 38 *n*
—— James (*d* 1873), **1:** 17, 18, 29 *n*, 131, 205 *n*; **5:** 173; **7:** 222 *n*; **12:** 4, 106 *n*, 113 *n*, 199 *n*; **18:** 319 *n*; **20:** 152, 239
—— James (H. C. 1854), **10:** 392
—— John, **6:** 47, 53–59; **24:** 403, 416
—— Lydia, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1705). *See* Prout
—— Margaret, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1720). *See* Alford
—— Margaret (Lynde), wife of Thomas (*d* 1720), **6:** 37 *n*, 39 *n*
—— Rachel (Clough), wife of Arthur (*d* 1765), **6:** 47
—— Sarah, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1760), **6:** 47
—— Thomas (*d* 1668), **20:** 238, 239
—— Thomas (*d* 1682), **1:** 129, 200 *n*; **5:** 406; **6:** 38 *n*, 124 *n*; **18:** 176; **25:** 81

—— Thomas (*d* 1705), **6:** 39 *n*; **10:** 370, 371 *n*; **21:** 303
—— Thomas (*d* 1720), **6:** 37 *n*, 38 *n*, 39 *n*, 47 *n*, 128; **11:** 98
—— Thomas (*d* 1721), **6:** 38 *n*
—— Thomas (*d* 1760), **6:** 47, 56
Savannah, Ga., **19:** 68, 192, 220
Savell, ——, **8:** 91 *n*
Savery, Elizabeth, **23:** 547
—— Joseph, **19:** 349
—— Thomas, **23:** 541
Savil, Elisha, **16:** 704, 721
Savile, Sir George, **13:** 358
Savill, Lawrence, **25:** 352, 353
Savoury, Thomas, **17:** 89 *n*
Sawbridge, George, **20:** 94
Sawtell, Josiah, **24:** 38, 40
Sawtelle, William Otis, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **25:** 361. *Communication:* Sir Francis Bernard and his Grant of Mount Desert, **24:** 197–254
Sawyer, Sir Robert, **1:** 223
Saxby, ——, **19:** 224 *n*
Saxton, Rev. Peter, **25:** 17, 22
Saybrook, Ct., **6:** 173; **12:** 55; **15:** 179
Saybrook Platform, **6:** 176, 200 *n*
Saybrook Synod, **6:** 176, 200 *n*
Saye and Sele, Lord. *See* Fiennes, William
Sayer, Robert, **13:** 293 *n*
—— William, **1:** 287
Sayle (Sayles), William, **12:** 172; **13:** 54; **21:** 33, 34 *n*
Sayre, Stephen, **13**
Sayward, Samuel, **5:** 173
Saywell, Capt. ——. *See* Sewall, Samuel
Scales, Rev. James, **16:** 592, 598, 604, 608
Scammell, Alexander, **17:** 342 *n*, 301
Scammon, James, **10:** 322 *n*
Scandal, **23**; trials for, **3:** 60, 65
Scarborough, Me., **1:** 277, 289; **10:** 371, 372, 374–376; **15:** 223; **19:** 192 *n*; **21:** 293, 332; and land grants, **21**
Scarecrow, **8:** 299
Scarlet, Humphrey, **12:** 285, 302
—— family, **12:** 285, 302
Scarlet days, **8:** 361; **14:** 46 *n*
Scarlett, John, **15:** 69, 243, 246, 252
—— Robert, **3:** 56; **10:** 194
—— Samuel, **16**
Schaw, John, **19:** 183 *n*
Schele de Vere, Maximilian, **20:** 222
Scherpenhayzon, ——, van, **11:** 98 *n*
Schipano, Mario, **21:** 234
Schlosser, George, **11:** 51
Schmidt, Alexander, **10:** 10 *n*
—— Elizabeth Bromfield (Slade), wife of Henry, **6:** 219
—— Henry, **6:** 219 *n*
Schmieder, Karl, **21:** 144, 145 *n*
Schminck, Peter, **1:** 317
Schmuck, Peter, **19:** 183 *n*
Schneidewin, Friedrich Wilhelm, **6:** 100
Schoepf, Johann David, **11:** 94
Schoolcraft, Henry Rowe, **7:** 244; **20**
Schools. *See* Education
Schotanus, Henricus, **25:** 60 *n*, 61 *n*, 68
Schott, Charles Anthony, **12:** 386, 387, 396, 397
Schouler, James, **12:** 340
Schroeder, Wilhelm, Freiherr, von, **21:** 137
Schulenburg, Countess Ehrengard Melusina von der, **10:** 204 *n*
Schurz, Carl, **3:** 354
Schutte, Mary, **1:** 319
Schuyler, Philip, **7:** 193, 249; **11:** 350; **24:** 180; **25:** 128
—— family, **24:** 46–48
Schwab, John Christopher, **19:** 50 *n*
Schweinitz, Edmund de, **21:** 148
Schynesborough. *See* Skenesborough
Scituate, **21:** 313, 427; church at, **23**; freemen in, 1675, **24:** 154
Sclopis de Salerano, Paolo Federigo, Conte, **12:** 3
Scobell, Henry, **4:** 298
Scollay, Anna Wroe. *See* Curtis
—— James, **8:** 168; **17:** 276, 283
—— John, **5:** 210 *n*; **7:** 239; **8:** 234 *n*
—— Mary (Greenleaf), wife of John, **5:** 210 *n*
—— Mercy, daughter of John, **5:** 209 *n*, 210; **8:** 234, 235
—— William, **5:** 213; **6:** 397 *n*; **8:** 234 *n*
Scollay *v.* Dunn, **8:** 166
Scolly. *See* Scollay
Scot, Thomas, **3:** 58
Scotchford (Scocthford), John, **12:** 235
Scotland, **22:** 14, 154, 205
—— Bank of, **10:** 280
Scott, ——, **7:** 365; **18:** 292 *n*
—— Benjamin, **17:** 362, 376–378, 382, 383 *n*
—— Dorothy (Quincy) Hancock, wife of James, **6:** 319 *n*; **8:** 84 *n*; **13:** 332 *n*; **14:** 350 *n*. *See also* Hancock
—— Edward John Long, **13:** 132 *n*; **14:** 209–211; **18:** 277, 283

Scott (*continued*)
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Thomas. *See* Smith; Williams
—— James, **6:** 317–319; **7:** 4 *n*; **8:** 84; **13:** 332–334, 343; **14:** 341, 350; **19:** 224 *n*
—— James, Duke of Monmouth, **11:** 64
—— John, **11:** 230 *n*
—— John Morin, **6:** 5
—— Rev. Jonathan, **22:** 342
—— Mary, daughter of Robert. *See* Emmons
—— Robert, **7:** 175
—— Ruth Moore, wife of John, **11:** 230 *n*
—— (Scot), Thomas, **11:** 288; **20:** 238
—— Rev. Thomas, **13:** 314 *n*
—— Thomas (*d* 1654), **5:** 175
—— Walter, **7:** 117
—— Sir Walter, **1:** 315, 316; **3:** 288; **6:** 290; **7:** 117; **10:** 287–289, 293, 305, 307, 310
—— William, **7:** 138, 139, 352
—— William (*d* 1729), **17:** 119 *n*
—— William (*d* 1735), **17:** 119
Scott & Gill, **19:** 183 *n*
Scottow, Elizabeth, daughter of Joshua. *See* Savage
—— Joshua, **1:** 287 *n*; **6:** 93; **10:** 369, 374, 377 *n*; **11:** 303, 310, 313; **12:** 272; **13:** 217; **14:** 156; **15:** 166, 278; **17:** 367; **21:** 310, 318; **25:** 45; sketch of, **10:** 370
—— Lydia, daughter of Joshua. *See* Checkley; Colman; Gibbs
—— Mary, daughter of Joshua. *See* Checkley
—— Rebecca, daughter of Joshua. *See* Blakeman
—— Thomas, **10:** 370, 371; **11:** 303, 305; **15:** 166
—— Thomasine, **10:** 370; **11:** 303
Scrooby, Eng., Separatist Church at, **17:** 384 *n*; **18:** 133; **22:** xv; **24:** 16
Scrope (Scroope), Adrian, **11:** 288; **20:** 238
Scruggs, Thomas, **17:** 210
Scudder, Eliza, **8:** 142
—— John, **24:** 150
Scull, Gideon Delaplaine, **8:** 205
Seabury, Samuel, **17:** 275, 283
—— Rev. Samuel, **7:** 133; **19:** 320 *n*
Seacomb (Seecomb), Richard, **21:** 309, 316, 324
Seaconnet River, R. I., **1:** 140
Seager, Charles, **18:** 254, 255 *n*; **19:** 81, 91; **20:** 383, 425
—— Henry, **15:** 250, 252
Seale, Margaret, **3:** 62
Seals, **3:** 118, 128. *See also* Harvard College; Massachusetts
Search, Anna, **12:** 331
Searle, Fanny, daughter of George (*d* 1796), **7:** 218–226
—— George (*d* 1796), **7:** 218
—— George (*d* 1858), **7:** 221 *n*
—— Margaret, daughter of George (*d* 1796). *See* Curzon
—— Mary Russell (Atkins), wife of George (*d* 1796), **7:** 218 *n*, 228
—— Susan Cleveland (Perkins), first wife of George (*d* 1858), **7:** 221 *n*
—— Susan Coffin (Marquand) Hooper, second wife of George (*d* 1858), **7:** 221 *n*
Sears, Rev. ——, **23:** 591
—— Davis, **11:** 235–237
—— David (*d* 1871), **6:** 80; **10:** 397
—— Rev. Edmund Hamilton, **8:** 139; **17:** 376
—— Isaac, **19:** 174 *n*, 244
—— Joshua Montgomery, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13; death, **10:** 146
—— Philip Howes, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 20; on Council, **3:** 375; death, **5:** 341; tribute to, 342–344. *Communications:* Tribute to L. Saltonstall, **3:** 78; to B. A. Gould, 286; to G. S. Hale, **5:** 45–47
—— Rebecca, **23:** 547
—— Richard, **5:** 342; **24:** 149
Seaver, James, **11:** 234
—— James Edward, **7:** 93; **20:** 393
Seawall, Samuel. *See* Sewall
Secarrabbig, Me., **5:** 15
Seccombe, Rev. Joseph, **12:** 278; **16:** 571, 625, 626; **19:** 334, 359
—— Thomas, **21:** 45 *n*
Secretaries of Province of Massachusetts Bay, commissions, **2:** 315–330
Secretary and Register of Territory and Dominion of New England, commissions, **2:** 311–314
Sedaine, Michel Jean, **20:** 20 *n*, 21
Sedgwick, Arthur George, **12:** 346, 347
—— Charles, **5:** 321; **8:** 238
—— Elizabeth (Howe), wife of William, **3:** 156
—— Henry Dwight, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 182; death, **8:** 237; tribute to, by C. S. Rackemann, 237–243. *Communication:* Robert Sedgwick, **3:** 155–173

—— Johanna, wife of Robert (*d* 1656), **3:** 156, 174
—— John (*d* 1638), **3:** 174
—— John (*d* 1820), **3:** 174
—— John (*d* 1864), **3:** 173, 174
—— Rev. Obadiah, **20:** 89
—— Pamela (Dwight), wife of Theodore, **5:** 319
—— Robert (*d* 1656), **1:** 196, 197; **5:** 117, 118, 125, 129, 131; **8:** 237, 241; **11:** 302; **14:** 126; **15:** 17, 21; **18:** 173, 174 *n*; **19:** 397; **21:** 15 *n*, 29 *n*; paper on, by H. D. Sedgwick, **3:** 155–173; documents relating to, communicated by F. L. Gay, **10:** 141, 142; gifts to H. C., **15:** xxii, 24, 176, 209, 215, 264
—— Theodore, **3:** 174; **5:** 319, 321; **8:** 238, 242
—— William, **3:** 156
Sedjuke. *See* Sedgwick
Sedley, Muriel. *See* Gurdon
Seeley, Rev. Raymond Hoyt, **1:** 434
Segotea Island. *See* Eleuthera
Seile, Henry, **20:** 88
Sejourné. *See* Sigourney
Selby, Elizabeth, first wife of Thomas, **11:** 254
—— Jane, daughter of Thomas. *See* Garret; Melvil
—— Mehitable (Bill), second wife of Thomas, **11:** 251, 255, 257
—— Thomas, **11:** 257
—— Thomas (*d* 1727), **11:** 246, 247, 251, 254–257
Selden, John, **12:** 128; **16:** 672
Self-denying agreement in Boston, 1767, **19:** 192–198
Selfridge, Thomas Oliver, **12:** 335 *n*
Selike. *See* Sellick
Seller, John, **19:** 406
Sellick, David, **11:** 314
—— John, **17:** 10 *n*
Selling of Joseph, pamphlet, **8:** 287
Selman (Sellman), Capt. J., **24:** 325, 327, 410, 433
Sendivogius, Michael, **21:** 125
Senex, John, **11:** 254; **12:** 392
Senf, William, **17:** 182, 183
Sentiments of an American Woman, an article, **10:** 252
Separatist churches, **8:** 326; **18:** 132; **22:** 117, 120 *n*, 129, 131–133
Separatists, **1:** 236, 398; **8:** 326–328; **12:** 160; **17.** *See also* Dissenters; Independents; Nonconformists
Sequel of Commencement, poem, **18:** 338 *n*
Sergant, ——. *See* Sargent, Epes (*d* 1762)
—— Mehitable Cooper. *See* Sergeant
Sergeant. *See also* Sargent
—— John (*b* 1632), **5:** 178 *n*
—— Rev. John (Y. C. 1729), **16:** 754, 756, 791, 799, 850
—— Mary (Spencer) Phips, second wife of Peter, **13:** 248; **19:** 152
—— Mehitable Cooper, third wife of Peter, **5:** 15; **13:** 248
—— Peter, **2:** 18; **10:** 373; **13:** 250; **17;** **19:** 152; **20:** 31, 198, 201; and Province House, **6:** 270 *n*; **10:** 243, 245; **13:** 248; and H. C., **15:** 223, 224, 246, 251; **16:** 403, 404, 406
—— Tabitha Bull, **8:** 114
—— Thomas, **15:** 59, 60, 229, 231
Sergent, Antoine François, **7:** 330
Serjeant. *See* Sargent
Sermons. *See* Election Sermons
Servants, indentured, **4:** 423; **12:** 40, 153, 154; **17:** 178, 266; paper on, by A. Matthews, **5:** 225–256. *See also under* Harvard College
Sesso. *See* Yezo
Seton, George, fifth Earl of Winton, **10:** 193
Setten, John, **5:** 262
Seutter, Matthäus, **12:** 392
Sever, Abigail, daughter of Shubael. *See* Hews
—— Ebenezer, **19:** 339
—— John, **16:** 806
—— Rev. Nicholas, **19:** 341, 356; and H. C., **16;** **18:** 372, 373; **21:** 380–382, 388, 389 *n*, 392
—— Shubael, **19:** 339
Sewall, Rev. Charles Chauncy, **23:** 586
—— David, **5:** 10 *n*; **6:** 15, 19–21, 54, 55; **8:** 107; **12:** 292
—— Rev. Edmund Quincy, **23:** 588, 590, 595, 598–600
—— Eliza. *See* Tuck
—— Elizabeth (Walley), wife of Rev. Joseph, **19:** 337, 344
—— Hannah (Hull), first wife of Samuel (*d* 1730), **20:** 268; gifts to H. C., **1:** 162; **15:** 272, 278, 279; **16:** 846
—— Jonathan, **5:** 66 *n*; **8:** 297; **14:** 326 *n*; **16:** 760
—— Jonathan Mitchell, **10:** 252
—— Rev. Joseph, **1:** 413; **3:** 87; **6:** 276; **8:** 353; **9:** 447 *n*; **10:** 230 *n*, 231; **12:**

Sewall, Rev. Joseph (*continued*) 275, 277, 298–300; **14:** 405; **17:** 122, 224; **18:** 214; **19**; **21:** 183, 184, 430; **25:** 26, 249, 395; views on Sunday-keeping, **1:** 415, 416; and H. C., **6:** 270, 271 *n*, 276; **16**; **18:** 376 *n*; **25:** 25, 248; degree from Glasgow, **15:** 314; **18:** 211–213
—— Judith, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1730). *See* Cooper
——Margaret (Mitchell), wife of Stephen (*d* 1725), **15:** cxi *n*, cxii *n*
—— Mitchell, **16**
—— Rebecca (Dudley), wife of Samuel (*d* 1750), **14:** 294
—— Rebecca (Wigglesworth), wife of Rev. Stephen (*d* 1804), **10:** 38
—— Rufus King, **12:** 371; **20:** 351
—— Judge Samuel (*d* 1730), **1**; **2:** 18; **3**; **4:** 219; **5:** 10, 11 *n*; **6**; **7:** 293, 294; **8**; **9:** 447 *n*, 452, 453; **10**; **11:** 245, 254, 257, 296, 313, 314, 321; **12**; **13:** 210, 249–251; **14**; **17**; **18**; **19:** 65 *n*, 109, 152, 276; **20**; **21:** 183, 184, 293, 369 *n*; **24**; **25:** 40, 75, 230; and H. C., **16**; on J. Cotton, **22:** xxxi–xxxii
—— Samuel (*d* 1750), **4:** 147, 162, 163, 225; **13:** 251, 253; **14:** 294; **17:** 266
—— Stephen (*d* 1725), **3:** 71, 77; **15:** cxii *n*; **18:** 312 *n*; **19:** 266
—— Stephen (*d* 1760), **3:** 229; **4:** 238 *n*; **17:** 79, 80; **19:** 338, 341; and H. C., **6:** 277; **16**; **25:** 250; note on, by Rev. S. Bradstreet, **24:** 24, 26
—— Rev. Stephen (*d* 1804), **7:** 326 *n*; **10:** 38–40, 416; **14:** 6; **20:** 151; and Dighton Rock, **18:** 258 *n*, 294; **19**; **20:** 293, 300, 376
Seward, William, **10:** 228 *n*
—— William Henry, **6:** 433; **17:** 298 *n*, 387, 390; **20:** 213
Sewel, William, **10:** 343
Sewell, William, **12:** 97
Sexton, Joseph, **20:** 379 *n*
Seymour, ——, **11:** 75, 76; **17:** 274, 283
—— Benjamin, **17:** 308, 351 *n*
—— Sir Edward, **13:** 120, 121
—— Horatio, **6:** 382
—— Rev. Richard, **17:** 300 *n*
—— Thomas, **5:** 98, 104
—— William, first Marquis of Hertford, **13:** 164
Shackelford, Richard, **17:** 278, 284
Shaddock, William, **15:** 255
Shadwell, Thomas, **10:** 293–295, 304
Shaftesbury, Earl of. *See* Cooper, Anthony Ashley
Shaftesbury Papers, **8:** 207
Shakespeare, Edmund, **11:** 374
—— John, **11:** 374
—— Mary (Arden), wife of John, **11:** 374
—— Richard, **11:** 374
—— William, **1:** 316, 428; **7:** 114 *n*; **8:** 50; **10:** 195, 303 *n*; **11:** 372–375, 379; **12:** 161; **13:** 232; **20:** 362, 433
Shakespearean Club. *See* Boston, Clubs
Shambly. *See* Chambly
Shand, David. **19:** 224 *n*
Shannon, Richard Cutts, **11:** 383
Shapleigh, Nicholas, **5:** 176 *n*, 185; **10:** 369, 374, 377 *n*; **14:** 396
Sharp, ——, **11:** 100; **18:** 37
—— Rev. Daniel, **1:** 431; **21:** 452 *n*
—— Sarah. *See* Sumner
—— Thomas, **12:** 27
Sharpe, Horatio, **8:** 265
—— John, **14:** 377
—— Mary. *See* Willard
Sharrot, Paul, **8:** 165 *n*
Shattuck, Rev. Benjamin, **15:** 384, 387, 390
—— Dr. Frederick Cheever, Resident Member C. S. M., **20:** 24
—— George Cheyne, **12:** 334
—— George Otis, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 157; death of, **3:** 406; tribute to, by G. S. Hale, 406; Memoir by E. H. Hall, **8:** 7–12
—— John, **16:** 411
—— Moses, **17:** 276, 284
—— William, **15:** 387; **16:** 409, 411
Shaw, ——, **17:** 342
—— Rev. Bezaliel, **7:** 404 *n*
—— Charles, **5:** 23
—— Darius, **17:** 278, 284
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Bezaliel. *See* Craigie
—— Elizabeth (Hammond), wife of Rev. Bezaliel, **7:** 404 *n*
—— George, **18:** 261 *n*
—— Henry Wheeler (Josh Billings), **17:** 372 *n*
—— Ichabod, **4:** 118
—— James, **24:** 152
—— John, **7:** 396
—— Rev. John (*d* 1791), **16:** 571; **22:** 242, 319, 330, 342, 345, 359; **25:** 73
—— Rev. John (*d* 1844), **23:** 555
—— John Angier, **14:** 265, 266
—— John Hayward, **17:** 278, 284

—— Jonathan, **22:** 186, 277, 279; **24:** 153
—— Lemuel, **5:** 365, 366; **6:** 385, 402 *n*; **7:** 404 *n*; **21:** 380 *n*; **25:** 73
—— Nancy, **7:** 406 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **19:** 381
—— Rev. Oakes, **7:** 407 *n*; **23:** 545, 554
—— Persis, **22:** 186
—— Quincy Adams, **1:** 116, 148, 153, 154, 336, 382
—— Robert Gould (*d* 1863), **10:** 186
—— Robert Gould, Resident Member C. S. M., **20:** 280
—— Samuel, **1:** viii*, 244 *n*, 250; **3:** 144
—— Samuel Savage, **7:** 404 *n*
—— Sarah (Angier), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1791), **25:** 73
—— Thomas, **12:** 26 *n*
—— William, **7**; **17**; **18:** 33, 36
—— Rev. William (*d* 1816), **17:** 385, 390; **22:** lxii; **23:** 541, 542, 560, 563
Shawomett (Somerset), R. I., **21:** 301
Shawshin, **16**
Shays, Daniel, **8:** 274
Shays's Rebellion, **1:** 429; **11:** 382; **17:** 253; causes, **20:** 188, 190, 192; **21:** 428
Shea, John Gilmary, **25**
Sheaf, Mary, wife of William, **16:** 444
—— William (*d* 1718), **16:** 432, 444
Sheafe, Edward, **4:** 23, 70–72, 82; **13:** 327, 334, 377, 387, 398; **19:** 191 *n*
—— Henry, **17:** 278, 284
—— Jacob, **14:** 134, 135
—— Jacob (*d* 1760), **4:** 98, 121; **6:** 39 *n*
—— James, **8:** 301
—— Sampson, **17:** 33
—— Samson, **16**
—— William (*d* 1771), **16:** 458, 462, 477
Shearman. *See also* Sherman
—— Alice, daughter of Thomas, **7:** 204
—— Mary, daughter of Thomas, **7:** 204
—— Mary (Sanford), second wife of Thomas, **7:** 200 *n*, 203, 204
—— Sarah (Sisson), first wife of Thomas, **7:** 200
—— Thomas, **7:** 200, 203
Sheath, ——, **11:** 314
Shed, Daniel, **15:** 54, 216
Shed's Neck. *See* Germantown
Sheffield, Deliverance, **25:** 73 *n*
Shelburne, Earl of. *See* Petty
Sheldon, Thankful. *See* Barnard
Shelley, Henry Charles, **11:** 374, 378, 380; **12:** 44, 45
—— Robert, **24:** 150
Shells, **14:** 153, 154; **17:** 327 *n*, 330 *n*; of oysters, **11**. *See also* Feast of shells
Shelly, ——, **13:** 318 *n*
Shepard. *See also* Sheppard
—— Anne (Tyng), wife of Rev. Thomas, **12:** 10
—— Hannah, **1:** 109
—— James, **15:** lix *n*. *See* Shepard, Rev. Jeremiah
—— Rev. Jeremiah, **1:** 414; **16**; **19:** 26
—— Joanna (Hooker), second wife of Rev. Thomas (*d* 1649), **15:** cxi *n*
—— Margaret (Boradile), third wife of Rev. Thomas (*d* 1649), **12:** 136, 137; **15:** cxi *n*; **19:** 26 *n*. *See also* Mitchell
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1668), **15:** cliv, clv, clviii, clix
—— Samuel (*d* 1673), **3:** 420, 427, 454; **15:** lxxi–lxxiii, 17–19, 21
—— Sarah, **1:** 109
—— Thomas, **1:** 88, 90, 101, 103–105, 107
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1649), **1:** 410; **3:** 416 *n*, 420 *n*, 421, 454; **8:** 330, 331; **12**; **13:** 224, 225, 274–276; **14:** 44, 176, 191, 192, 196; **17:** 211, 213, 215, 362 *n*; **19:** 26 *n*, 273; **21:** 74 *n*; **25:** 17, 21; his Election sermons, **1:** 391, 392, 410, 448, 451; and H. C., **15:** xxxiii, lxx *n*, lxxii *n*, cxi *n*; **17:** 124, 125, 211; **18:** 320 *n*, 321 *n*; **21:** 170 *n*; writings, **20:** 90, 96, 241, 246, 247
—— Thomas (*d* 1677), **1:** 393, 400, 401, 410, 417; **3:** 422 *n*; **11:** 340; **12:** 10; **14:** 191–198; **19:** 396; **20:** 240, 248; **24:** 168; and H. C., **16**; **21:** 368 *n*, 396, 402
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1685), **14:** 191–198; **15:** 76, 255; **20:** 241
Shepardson, William, **8:** 244; **19:** 301, 306
Shepherd. *See* Shepard
Shepherdson, William, **16:** 528
Sheppard. *See also* Shepard
—— Andrew, **12:** 92
—— John, **19:** 184 *n*
—— Thomas, **21:** 312
Sherborn, town, **21:** 314; **22:** 581
Sherburn, Henry, **7:** 254, 255
Sherburne, Andrew, **24:** 392 *n*
—— Henry, **10:** 93 *n*; **14:** 382; **16:** 784; **25:** 30
Sherland, Christopher, **11:** 273, 274
Sherley. *See also* Shirley
—— ——, **14:** 126
—— James, **22:** 52

Sherman. *See also* Shearman
—— ——, **15:** 53; **19:** 264
—— Elizabeth, wife of Richard, **1:** 392; **12:** 117
—— James, **19:** 310, 319, 320; **25:** 166 *n*
—— Rev. John (*d* 1685), **1:** 393; **5:** 391; **8:** 195; **21:** 311; **25:** 17, 22; and H. C., **3:** 461; **16**; **18:** 370
—— John (*d* 1691), **15:** clxi, 212
—— Mary (Launce), second wife of Rev. John, **21:** 311
—— Roger, **8:** 236; **19:** 247 *n*
—— Samuel, **22:** 353
—— William Tecumseh, **7:** 118; **11:** 355; **12:** 354
Sherman *v.* Keayne, **21:** 415
Sherondel, ——, **25:** 126
Shertleff. *See* Shurtleff
Sherwood, ——, **19:** 166 *n*
Shillaber, Robert, **24:** 394 *n*
—— William, **24:** 421
—— William Green, **9:** 421 *n*; **10:** 312–314, 316, 317
Shine, John, **1:** 112 *n*
Shipley, John, **14:** 396; **15:** 280
Shipman, Carolyn, **14:** 274
Shippee, John, **11:** 255
Shippen, Edward, **20:** 266; **21:** 302, 303, 332
—— William, **15:** 330
Shippie, Mabel. *See* Townsend
Shipping, Acts granting tonnage of, **4:** 371, 392, 425
Ships, **10:** 284; **14:** 147; **22:** 409; Abigail, **12:** 163; **21:** 159; Abigail, or Les Trois Amis, **8:** 179, 181; Active, **24**; Adventure, **11:** 231; **24:** 354, 405, 429, 431; Alabama, **6:** 429, 431, 433; Albion, **25:** 98; Alert, **24:** 429, 432, 433; Alexandra, **6:** 433; Alfred, **24:** 337; **25:** 97; Allegiance, **24:** 383, 386 *n*; Alliance, 389 *n*, 390; **25:** 141 *n*, 144, 147 *n*, 152–154; Ambrose, **12**; America, **11:** 235, 236; **24:** 428; Amphitrite, 346, 411; Amsterdam, 385; Ann, **5:** 282; **11:** 226, 243, **17:** 67, 68 *n*, 178; **22:** xv; **25:** 98; Ann Cleve, **21:** 10; Anna and Eliza, **24:** 349; Anna Maria, 336; Annabella, 327; Anne (Ann), **17:** 300 *n*, 363, 365; Anny, **24:** 341; Antelope, **11:** 210; Apollo, **24:** 401; Appledore, **25:** 121; Arbella, **3:** 99, 322; **5:** 17, 26, 359; **6:** 86; **12**; **13:** 161 *n*; **14:** 115; Arent, **21:** 163; Arundel, **17:** 50; Asia, **11:** 232, 233; Assurance, **24:** 346, 411; Astrea, **7:** 110; Astrée (Astrea), **24:** 383, 384, 386, 423; Batchelder, 421; Beaton, **25:** 121; Bedford, **13:** 417; Belisarius, **24:** 388, 414; Bellona, 431, 433; **25:** 107; Bennington, **24:** 434; Betsey, **7:** 5 *n*; **19:** 224 *n*; Betsy, **13:** 404, 406; Betty, **24:** 330 *n*, 346, 406, 429; Beverly, 370; Bickford, 347, 406; Black Prince, 347, 348, 353, 406, 425, 433; Black Princess, 403; **25:** 104; Blackbird, **24:** 402, 428; Blanford, **17:** 73; Blessing, **14:** 278 *n*; Blonde, **24:** 382–385, 398, 412; Bloodhound, **8:** 212 *n*; Blossom, **25:** 354; Bombay, **11:** 233; Bon Homme Richard, **24:** 390; **25:** 144 *n*, 152–154; Boston, **3:** 237; **11:** 235; **23:** 627; **24:** 384; Bowdoin, 432, 433; Boyne, **18:** 91; Brandywine, **24:** 350; Britannia, **19:** 224 *n*; British Queen, **20:** 379 *n*, 380 *n*; Brother's Adventure, 71; Brutus, **24:** 427; **25:** 113–116; Buccanier, **24**; Buckram, 434; Bunker Hill, 431; Cambria, 130; Canterbury, **3:** 231, 236, 237; Cæsar, **17:** 177; Carolina, **24:** 379, 380; Caroline, **5:** 378; Cato, **24:** 372, 375, 406, 427, 428, 434; Centaur, **25:** 101; Centipede, **24:** 346, 347, 406, 429; Central America, 136; Centurion, **12:** 198; **17:** 54; **24:** 428; Ceres, 427; Chance, 359, 381, 388, 406, 424, 428; Charles, **3:** 72–75; **12:** 202 *n*, 203 *n*; Charlestown, **24:** 383, 384, 386 *n*; Charming Polly, 368; Chatham, **11:** 219; **24:** 352, 362, 377, 404, 407, 414; Cicero, **24**; Comet, **6:** 260 *n*; **25:** 105; Commerce, **19:** 224 *n*, 253 *n*; **24:** 379, 404, 407, 423, 424, 434; Concord, 330 *n*; Conqueror, 403; Constitution, **10:** 277; **11:** 235; Content, **24:** 365, 407, 429; Cornwell, 407, 425, 427; Count D'Estaing, 378, 407, 432, 433, 435; Crawford, 357; Cumberland, 327, 430; Cygnet, **6:** 388; Daniel, **24:** 358, 425; Daphne, **25:** 364; Dartmouth, **8:** 293 *n*; **20:** 26; Defence, **24**; **25:** 100, 101, 108; Deptford, **20:** 25 *n*; Despatch, **24:** 331, 429; D'Estaing. *See* Count D'Estaing; Diamond, **24:** 403, 418; Diana, **24**; Digby, 372; Diomede, **7:** 110; Dolphin, **19:** 343; **24:** 323, 357, 361, 408, 429, 430; Dolton, 389; Dorothy, **17:** 102 *n*; Dorset, **13:** 52; Dove, **24:** 340, 341, 408; **25:** 107; Dover Prize, **20:** 43; Dragon, 29 *n*, 132–134, 137, 138, 143, 145, 146; Dreadnought, **18:** 87; **24:** 432; Driver, 375, 408, 424,

429; Duc de Duras, **25:** 154 *n*; Dulwich, **11:** 99; Dunkirk, 99 *n*; Dunmore, **24:** 400; Dunwich, **11:** 99 *n*; Eagle, **3:** 138; **8:** 316; **24:** 356, 402, 408, 427–429, 432; Earl of Halifax, **19:** 245; Earl Warwick, **13:** 42 *n*; Egmont, **25:** 99; Elizabeth, **1:** 133; **5:** 274; Elizabeth and Sarah, **11:** 343; Emerald, 210; English, **24:** 402; Enterprise, 358, 413; Essex, 355, 356, 401, 402, 408, 426, 430; **25:** 100, 101; Exchange, **13:** 29; **24:** 428; Experiment, English ship, 356; Experiment, of Beverly, 373, 374, 409, 432; Fair American, 346, 372; Fair Lady, 420; Fair Play, **10:** 229; Falcon, **24:** 333; Fanny, English ship, 340, 402, 420, 428; Fanny, of Beverly, 377, 404, 409, 430, 431, 433, 435; Favorite, 429; Fellowship, **13:** 165; Fish Hawk, **24:** 353, 354, 402, 404, 409, 428, 431; Flora, **19:** 224 *n*; Fly, **24:** 346, 399, 410, 430, 431; Foresight, **20:** 25 *n*, 29 *n*; Fortune, **17:** 363, 365; **20:** 35, 62; **24:** 323, 374, 402, 410, 425, 427, 429, 431; **25:** 118; Four Sisters, **17:** 365; Fox, **24:** 387, 410, 429, 432; Francesco di Paula, 349, 350; Franklin, **24;** **25:** 98, 113, 114; Freedom, **24;** Friendship, **17:** 206; **24:** 369, 370, 373, 389, 401, 411, 427; **25:** 111, 112; Garland, **13:** 21 *n*; **25:** 120; Gaspée, **3:** 133 *n*; **11:** 38 *n*; Gates, **24:** 421, 432; Gen. Gates, 336, 404, 420; Gen. Lincoln, 426; Gen. Pickering, 425; Gen. Putnam, 434; Gen. Wayne, 404, 411, 425, 426, 430, 432; Generous Friends, **11:** 227–230; George, **13:** 169; **20:** 145; **24:** 327, 382; George and Ann, **11:** 9; George and James, **6:** 110; George Barclay, **11:** 235, 236; George Law, **24:** 136; Gift, **12:** 18, 203 *n*; **14:** 115 *n*; Gilbert, 136, 136 *n*; Glasgow, **5:** 68 *n*; **6:** 75 *n*; **7:** 3 *n*; Gloucester Packet, **24:** 328 *n*; Gold Wire, 349; Good Content, 401; Good Hope, **8:** 164 *n*; Good Intent, **19:** 217 *n*, 224 *n*, 227 *n*; **24:** 338; **25:** 100–103; Good Man Richard, **24:** 390 *n*; Goodspeed, **20:** 33, 56, 72, 74; Gosport, **17:** 53 *n*; **18:** 84, 86–90, 92; Governor Carver, **17:** 309; Governor Sullivan, **7:** 221 *n*; Grafton, **20:** 25 *n*; Grand Monarch, **11:** 218; Grand Turk, **24:** 433; Greyhound, 390; Griffin, **13:** 94; Growler, **3:** 138; Hague, **24:** 327, 430; Halker, **25:** 113, 114, 116; Hammond, **24:** 394 *n*, 402, 432, 434; Hampden, 344, 397, 401, 411, 424, 425, 434; Hancock, **1:** 310; **24:** 327, 390, 430, 431; Handmaid, **12:** 203 *n*; **17:** 363; Hannah, **6:** 298, 303, 304; **23:** 666; **24:** 324, 325, 327, 330, 331, 364; Happy Return, **20:** 25 *n*; Harlequin, **24:** 336, 420; Harriet Selvyl, 368 *n*; Harrison, **9:** 429; Harvard, **7:** 407 *n*; Hawk (Hawke), **24;** Hayley, **8:** 84 *n*; Heart, **20:** 29 *n*; Hector, **17:** 245; **24:** 367, 373, 412, 424, 426; **25:** 175 *n*; Henry and Ann, 363 *n*, 364 *n*; Herald, **11:** 234, 234 *n*; **25:** 144, 169; Herbert, **8:** 220; Hercules, **11:** 227; **25:** 109, 112; Hermione (Hermionné), **24:** 383, 384, 386; Hero, 361, 362; Heroine, **11:** 233; Hiram, **24:** 337; Honest Piper, **13:** 405; Hope, **9:** 480, 481 *n*; **11:** 218; **21:** 163; **24:** 360, 361, 404, 412, 427, 429, 435; **25:** 106, 199 *n*; Hopewell, **12:** 202 *n*, 203 *n*; **24:** 349, 362, 426, 427; Hunter, 389; Independence, 424, 425; Indus, **11:** 237–238; Industry, 226; **19:** 369; **24:** 330, 337, 401, 424, 427; Intrepid, 411; Isaac, 333; Jack, 383–386, 427; Jacob, **8:** 157; James, **24:** 254; Jane, 424; Jason, 327, 428, 430; Jersey, 388, 389, 391–393; Jewel, **12:** 101–103, 191, 194, 197, 201, 202 *n*; Jinny, **24:** 330 *n*; John, **5:** 232 *n*; **11:** 209; **17:** 131; **19:** 228 *n*; John and Sweet, 368, 369; Joseph, 356 *n*; Joyce, **8:** 221 *n*; Julius Cæsar, **14:** 191; Junius Brutus, **24:** 346, 356, 412, 426, 430; Juno, **7:** 12; Katherine, **8:** 179; King of Prussia, **5:** 227 *n*; Kings-Fisher, **17:** 7 *n*; Klock, **21:** 163 *n*; Langdon, **24:** 433; Lark, **3:** 237; **13:** 27; Larramore Galley, **3:** 76; Laurel, **19:** 370; Lee, **24:** 327, 331, 429; Leopard, **20:** 25 *n*; **24:** 424; Levant, 339; Liberty, **13:** 349 *n*; **25:** 36; Light Horse, **24:** 423 *n*; Lion, **12:** 18, 202 *n*, 203 *n*; Lion's Whelp, **1:** 190; Little James, **17:** 363, 365; Little Vincent, **24:** 431; Lively, **11:** 218; **17:** 86 *n*; **24;** Liverpool, **25:** 106; Lord Cambden, **19:** 224 *n*; Lord Dartmore, **24:** 336; Lord Howe, 352; Lord Sandwich, 350; Loving Unity, **8:** 222; Lusitania, **17:** 65; Lydia, **7:** 4 *n*, 13, 15; **13:** 332–334; Lynch, **24:** 325; Lyon, **1:** 118; **21:** 157 *n*; **24:** 359, 382, 383, 398, 404, 412, 426, 434; Macaroni, **25:** 114, 116; Maccaroni, **24:** 346; Maine, **5:** 404; Marquis la Fayette, **24:** 426, 427,

Ships (*continued*)
434; **25:** 121; Mars, **24:** 350, 375, 412, 413, 427, 435; Mary, **20**; **24:** 350, 351, 368; Mary & Francis, **13:** 92; Mary and James, **24:** 338; Mary and John, **11:** 348; **12:** 202 *n*, 203 *n*; Massachusetts, **24:** 433; **25:** 365; Mayflower, **1:** 64 *n*; **3:** 82; **7:** 399–402; **12:** 202 *n*, 203 *n*; **17**; **18:** 142; **22:** xv, xli, 43, 48–50; **24:** 10, 111; Mercury, **3:** 234, 236, 237; **6:** 75 *n*; **24:** 368, 379, 380; Mermaid, **12:** 47 *n*; **17:** 64 *n*, 77, 78 *n*; Merrimack, **20:** 34, 38, 59, 70, 72, 76; Merry Meeting, 133, 139, 143, 145, 146; Miles Standish, **17:** 309; Milford, **24:** 333; Minerva, **5:** 203, 273; **24:** 428; **25:** 106; Modesty, **24:** 434; Mohawk, **25:** 109, 112; Mohock (Mohawk), **24**; Montgomery, 425, 426; Morning Star, 432; Nancy, 330 *n*; Nathaniel, **3:** 383; **11:** 227, 228; Nautilus, **1:** 327; **24:** 334; Neptune, English brig, **17:** 365 *n*; **24:** 352 *n*, 357; **25:** 121, 124, 175 *n*; Neptune, of Beverly, **24:** 401, 413, 421, 424, 430, 435; Neustra Senora de Merced, 349; New Adventure, 413, 432; New Cambridge, **19:** 305, 310; New Industry, **8:** 244; New Jersey, **24:** 403; Nightingale, **17:** 80 *n*, 90 *n*; Nonesuch, **11:** 342, 343; **17:** 44; Norris, **8:** 221 *n*; North Briton, **24:** 329; Norwich, **17:** 90 *n*; Observer, **24:** 383, 385, 386; Oliver Cromwell, **24**; Pacific, **24:** 404; Palatine, **1:** 114, 366; **8:** 217, 219, 222, 224 (*see also* Palatine light); Pallas, **24:** 349; Pandora, **11:** 218; **24:** 387, 401; Paoli, **7:** 5 *n*; **13:** 370, 371; Patience and Judith, **17:** 102; Patty, **24:** 428, 434; **25:** 118; Pearl, **11:** 210; Pegasus, **25:** 118; Peggy, **5:** 270; **8:** 244; **24:** 400; **25:** 107, 108; Pelican, **24:** 403; Penguin, 428; Penobscot, **25:** 112; Peregrine, **17:** 365; Philadelphia, **3:** 330; Phœnix, **11:** 228; **17:** 60; **24:** 428; Pickering, **11:** 234, 235; Pilgrim, **17:** 365, 366 *n*; **24**; **25:** 94, 95; log of Beverly privateer Pilgrim, 1781–1782, 96–124; Pluto, **24:** 420–433; Polly, 330 *n*, 336, 432; **25:** 121, 128; Port Mahon, **17:** 77 *n*; Portsmouth, **20:** 25 *n*, 29 *n*; Porus, **24:** 346, 370, 426; **25:** 113, 114, 116, 118; Poultney, **3:** 231, 237; Pratt, **13:** 363, 365; Prince Edward, **24:** 360, 361, 372, 412; Prince William Henry, **25:** 112; Princess Royal, **24:** 391; Progress, **8:** 154 *n*; Prospect, **24:** 432; Protector, 333; Prothee, **25:** 118; Providence, Continental sloop, **24:** 358; Providence, English brig, 377, 409; Province Sloop, **20:** 41, 47; Province Snow, **17:** 74; Quebec, **7:** 110; Queen Charlotte, **24:** 355, 356, 408; Queen of Bohemia, **11:** 317; Race Horse, **17:** 83 *n*; Rainbow, **24:** 390; **25:** 122; Rambler, **17:** 365 *n*; **24**; **25:** 100–103; Ranger, **24:** 382, 412, 433; Reasonable, 389; Rebecca, **21:** 254, 256; Recovery, **11:** 232, 233; Regulator, **22:** lix; **25:** 107; Renoma, 103; Renown, **11:** 216, 217; Reprisal, **24:** 337, 338, 415; Republic, 331, 365, 428; Resolution, **20:** 34, 57, 58; **24:** 421, 430, 432, 434; Resource, 354, 377, 402, 403, 415, 427, 431, 434; Retaliation, 336, 337, 401, 402, 416, 428, 432, 433; Revenge, 336, 353, 354, 416, 432, 434, 435; Revolution, 358, 359, 381, 391, 416; Rhodes, 421; Rippon, **17:** 84; Rising Empire, **24:** 400; Roebuck, **11:** 210; Romney, 27; **19:** 177; Rose, **8:** 162; **11:** 38; **14:** 216, 227; **17:** 4 *n*, 5 *n*, 11 *n*, 65; **20**; Rover, **24:** 337, 338, 416, 425, 428; Russell, **23:** 692; St. Jacob, **11:** 343; St. Lucie, **24:** 337; St. Mary's Packet, **11:** 224, 225; **24:** 430; Salem Packet, 358; Sally, **11:** 226; **24**; **25:** 120; Sally Rose, **20:** 43; Samson, **3:** 111; Samuel Smith, **11:** 235; Sarah, **6:** 91; Sarah and Samuel, **8:** 178; Sarah Ann, **24:** 338; Saratoga, 336 *n*, 372, 416, 427, 428, 431, 432, 434; Satisfaction, 425, 433; Saucy Jack, 384; Scammell, 361, 384–386; Scarborough, **8:** 244; **12:** 286, 287; Scorpion, Beverly privateer, **24**; Scorpion, English ship, 389; Scourge, 357, 359, 417, 432; **25:** 111, 112, 118; Sea-flower, **13:** 17 *n*; **18:** 92; Seaford, **24:** 411; Sea Horse, **17:** 66–68; **20:** 128 *n*; Sebastian, 373, 404, 417, 423, 424, 427, 428, 430; Sensible, **25:** 152 *n*; Serapis, **24:** 390; **25:** 153, 154; Severn, **12:** 198; Shaker, **24:** 360, 417, 430; Shark, **11:** 228; Sharpe, **19:** 223, 224 *n*; Shirley, **3:** 233, 237; Sibyl, **24:** 402; Siren, 433; Snake, **17:** 365 *n*; **24:** 368; **25:** 101; Snapper, **24:** 368; Snow, **11:** 212; Solebay, 209–211, 215; Somerset, **6:** 247; **24:** 269; Sophia, **11:** 228–230; South Carolina, **7:** 110; Spanish Packet, **24:** 382, 417, 427; Speedwell, **6:** 37; **7:** 82;

18: 141, 142; **19:** 224 *n*; **22:** 43, 48, 49; Spitfire, **11:** 218; **24:** 404, 432; Spring Bird, 432; Squirrel, **8:** 163, 179, 180; Stagg, **25:** 98; Starks, **24:** 334, 370, 418, 428, 431, 432; Strombol, 389; Sturdy Beggar, 337, 338, 418, 428, 430; Success, **12:** 202 *n*, 203 *n*; **24;** Suffolk, **25:** 116, 118; Summer Islands, **13:** 42 *n*; Supply, **21;** Surprise, **24:** 428; Susan & Ellen, **10:** 356, 358; Susannah, **20:** 132, 134, 138; Susannah and Thomas, **14:** 214; Swallow, **24:** 361, 418, 433, 435; Swan, **11:** 343; Swett, **24:** 427, 430; Swift, **24; 25:** 109; Talbot, **12:** 101, 103, 191, 192, 201, 202 *n*; Tartar, **11:** 212, 224, 225; **24:** 426, 428; Terrible, **11:** 217; Terrible Creature, **24:** 344, 345, 419, 425, 426, 432, 435; Thames, **10:** 205 *n*; Thomas, **13:** 27, 28 *n*; **24:** 400, 431; Thomas and Elizabeth, **19:** 343; Thomas and Francis, **7:** 76; **15:** lxx *n*; Thompson, **24:** 383; Three Brothers, 349; Three Friends, 367; **25:** 97; Three Sisters, **24:** 343; Thunder, **8:** 151; **13:** 51, 68; Tiger, 164, 165; Tom, **24:** 340, 370, 401, 411, 420; Trades Increase, **6:** 38; Trenton, **24:** 430; Trial, **12:** 202 *n*, 203 *n*; **13:** 396; **17:** 174; Tristram, **19:** 223, 224 *n*; Trois Amis, Les, or Abigail, **8:** 179, 181; Trowe (Trou), **21:** 162, 163; True American, **24:** 341, 342, 419, 426, 434; True Blue, **24:** 425, 427, 429; Truelove, **12:** 170; Tryall (Tryal), **24:** 366, 396, 424, 435; Two Friends, 359, 419; Tyger, 426; Tyrannicide, 331, 425, 426, 428, 430, 431, 434; Unicorn, **20:** 29 *n*; Union **24:** 366, 367, 373, 412, 416, 425, 426, 429; Unity, 324, 341; Valenciano, 350; Valiant, 419, 425, 427, 430; Vengeance, 425; Vernon, 383; Viper, 378, 427; Virginian, **18:** 78 *n*; Volant, **24:** 424; Vulture, 383, 386 *n*; Warren, **24**; Warwick, **3:** 232; Washington, **6:** 76 *n*; **24**; Welcome, **23:** 688; Whale, **12:** 202 *n*, 203 *n*; Wilkes, **24:** 361; William, **11:** 209; 210; **25:** 123; William and Francis, **12:** 202 *n*, 203 *n*; **13:** 92, 128; Willing Maid, **11:** 215, 216; Winchelsea, 210; Wolf, **19:** 224 *n*; Wolfe, **18:** 85; Yankee Hero, **8:** 316, 316 *n*; **24:** 400

Shipwrecks, **22:** 409; **23:** 630, 688, 692

Shirley, ——, **8:** 322

—— Frances, daughter of William (*d* 1771). *See* Bollan

—— Frances (Barker), first wife of William (*d* 1771), **8:** 244; **11:** 344 *n*

—— Harriet, daughter of William (*d* 1771). *See* Temple

—— James, **17:** 364

—— Washington, **12:** 47 *n*; **17:** 77 *n*

—— William (*d* 1755), **8:** 244, 265; **12:** 94; **17:** 64 *n*

—— Gov. William (*d* 1771), **2; 3; 4:** 53, 264, 267, 378, 383; **5:** 7, 74, 236; **6:** 175, 212, 297, 299, 304, 406; **7:** 89, 90; **8:** 162, 222 *n*, 252 *n*, 265; **11:** 344, 413, 414; **12:** 46, 47, 274; **13:** 126; **14:** 386*n*; **17; 18:** 305, 306; **19:** 160, 310 *n*, 366, 405; **20:** 103 *n*; **21:** 434; **24:** 53, 56, 59, 199 *n*, 249, 438; **25:** 37; commissions, **2:** 128–136, 237–246; family, **8:** 243, 244; **12:** 45; and H. C., **16; 18:** 341 *n*

Shirley, town, **6:** 317 *n*

Shivorick, Nathaniel, **8:** 164

Shoemakers' Guild, **1:** 197, 198

Short, Dudley, **12:** 180

—— Henry, **5:** 123

—— James, **10:** 236

—— Rev. Matthew, **15:** 371, 373

—— Richard, **11:** 342; **17:** 48; **20:** 43

—— Thomas, **25:** 347

Shorthand, entries in, **16; 22:** 420 *n*, 422 *n*

Short Narrative of the Horrid Massacre in Boston, **7:** 16 *n*, 211

Shotwell, John, **3:** 57

Shove, Edward, **14:** 396; **19:** 50, 52; **20:** 129 *n*, 134 *n*, 135, 145

—— George, **24:** 154

—— Rev. George (*d* 1687), **15:** 20; **17:** 274, 284; **20:** 156, 382

—— George Anthony, **18:** 263 *n*; **20:** 382, 389, 397

Shrewsbury, Duchess of. *See* Talbot, Adelhida

—— Duke of. *See* Talbot, Charles

Shrimpton, Epaphras, **20:** 39, 41

—— Henry, **11:** 314; **20:** 41

—— Mary Hawkins, wife of Henry, **20:**41

—— Samuel, **15:** 49, 211; **16:** 410, 412, 413; **17; 20; 21:** 352

Shurt (Shurd), Abraham, **6:** 19, 49, 50

Shurtleff, Benjamin, **12:** 317, 320

—— Nathaniel, **22:** 360

—— Nathaniel Bradstreet, **3:** 99–104, 114, 115; **11:** 313

—— William (*d* 1730), **22:** 179, 198, 256, 279

—— Rev. William (*d* 1747), **20:** 133

Shute, Barrington, **17:** 63 *n*
—— Rev. Daniel, **1:** 421; **16:** 713
—— Martha. *See* Burbeck
—— Richard, **20:** 28
—— Samuel, **4:** 207; **6**; **8:** 167, 168, 179–182; **11:** 247, 248; **13:** 2, 145, 280; **14:** 136, 362 *n*, 363, 371 *n*, 389; **17**; **20:** 128, 133 *n*, 266; **24**; **25:** 5 *n*, 386; commissions, **2:** 101–109, 228; and H. C., **3:** 402, 403; **16**; controversy with General Court, **3:** 402, 403; **4:** 214; **14:** 389, 390
Shuttleworth, Hannah, **1:** 44
Sibbes, Rev. Richard, **11:** 271, 275 *n*; **20:** 95; **24:** 68
Sibet (Sibi). *See* Sidi
Sibley, Rev. John-Langdon, **5:** 339; **14:** 192 *n*; **19:** 61, 63; **22:** xxxii *n*, lv *n*; **24:** 3, 8 *n*; **25:** 80; and H. C., **16**; **17:** 125, 128, 232; **18:** 313 *n*, 315, 317, 326 *n*; **21:** 364, 366 *n*, 374, 376 *n*
Siccadam, John, **20:** 32, 38, 39, 72, 74, 77, 82
Sickterdam, John, **3:** 62
Sidi, Sheikh, **19:** 354–356
Sidney, Algernon, **12:** 209, 210, 213; **24:** 2, 317
—— Samuel, **6:** 143 *n*
Sieyès, Emmanuel Joseph, Comte, **18:** 3
Sigourney (Sejourné), André, **3:** 337
—— Andrew, **3:** 201, 242, 337
—— Anthony, **5:** 344; **10:** 182 *n*
—— Charles, **18:** 128
—— Lydia (Huntley), wife of Charles, **5:** 216; **18:** 126, 128
—— Mary (Waters), wife of Anthony, **10:** 182 *n*
—— Susannah, daughter of Andrew. *See* Brimmer
Sill, Joseph, **3:** 452
Silsbee, Nathaniel, **24:** 406
Silver, Mary, wife of Thomas, **20:** 153. *See also* Wainwright
—— Thomas, **20:** 153
Silver, **12:** 37, 38. *See also under* Harvard College
Silver Bank of 1740, **1:** 378; **3:** 7, 14, 15, 17, 33; **4**; **5:** 315; **6:** 168; **10:** 98; **14:** 373. *See also* Land Bank
Silver Scheme. *See* Silver Bank
Silvester. *See also* Sylvester
—— Joseph, **24:** 154
Simcox, Bathshuba, **5:** 201 *n*
—— John, **5:** 201 *n*
Simmond, Capt. ——, **24:** 360, 361
Simmons, Lemuel, **23:** 560, 561
—— Matthew, **20:** 240, 246, 247
—— Thomas, **24:** 343, 366, 367, 413–415, 424, 433
Simms, Charles, **18:** 28, 43, 45, 47
Simon, Benjamin, **20:** 238
—— John, **20:** 103, 104 *n*
Simon the Tanner, possible pseudonym of Rev. Thomas Prentice (*d* 1782), **25:** 361
Simonds. *See* Symonds
Simpkins, Rev. John, **23:** 558, 560
—— Nicholas, **1:** 199 *n*; **5:** 233
Simple Cobbler of Agawam, pseudonym of Rev. Nathaniel Ward, **1:** 392
Simpson. *See also* Simson
—— Benjamin, **24:** 69
—— David, **20:** 27
—— Gilbert, **17:** 166; **18:** 34
—— John, **19:** 161 *n*
—— Joseph, **25:** 370
—— Savill, **6:** 268 *n*; **21:** 354, 355
Sims. *See also* Symmes
—— ——, **11:** 118
Simsbury, Ct., **17:** 253, 268
Simson, Cudbert, **22:** 133
Sinding, Paul Christian, **20:** 326
Singer, Elizabeth. *See* Rowe
Singleterry, alias. *See* Dunham, Jonathan
Singleton, Capt. ——, **18:** 42, 43
—— Mary. *See* Pelham
Sion College, Eng., **8:** 344 *n*
Sisson, Benjamin P., **23:** 593
—— George, **7:** 203
—— Hope, daughter of George. *See* Sanford
—— John, **1:** 141
—— Sarah, wife of George, **7:** 203
—— Sarah. *See* Shearman
Size (sizes, sizings), **16**
Skeat, Rev. Walter William, **14:** 268
Skeleton in Armor, Fall River, **20:** 292 *n*, 313, 323, 330
Skelton, Rev. ——, **6:** 376
—— Rev. Samuel, **12:** 120, 168, 325; **17:** 368, 370; **22:** xxxvii, 67; **25:** 17, 21
Skene (Skeene), Philip, **6:** 79; **24:** 54
Skenesborough (Whitehall), N. Y., **7:** 249 *n*
Skerrett, Clement, **5:** 54 *n*
Skerry, George L., **24:** 141
Skiffe, James, **24:** 154
—— Stephen, **24:** 154
Skilling, John, **21:** 329, 346, 348

Skinner, ——, **7:** 142, 143; **14:** 348 *n*
—— David, **24:** 393
—— George, **19:** 300
—— Henrietta (Dana), **6:** 340
—— Richard, **11:** 255
—— Robert, **5:** 194 *n*; **11:** 255, 257
—— Rev. Warren, **1:** 447
Skrellings, **20:** 304, 305, 307–309, 325, 328
Skye, Island of, **10:** 192
Slade, Dr. Daniel Denison, on Council C. S. M., **1:** 11; a founder, 12; death, **3:** 196; tributes to; by B. A. Gould, 196; by G. S. Hale, 198; by E. Wheelwright, 201; by J. Lowell, 203; Memoir by E. Wheelwright, **6:** 214, 215–248. *Communications:* Daniel Denison, **1:** 116–132; remarks on Louisburg Cross on Gore Hall, 269
—— Denison Rogers, Resident Member C. S. M., **5:** 186; Corresponding Member, **10:** 407; death, **17:** 286. *Communications:* Henry Pelham, the Half-Brother of John Singleton Copley, **5:** 193–211; letter of Lord Lyndhurst, 212; letters of J. Lovell, and S. Adams, **6:** 74–79; of Gov. Shirley, **7:** 89; reads paper on portraits of Montcalm, **7:** 330; list, 330; documents from papers of Richard Clarke, **8:** 78–90; letters to and from H. Bromfield, **10:** 71, 72, 73; paper on Copley's portrait of Mrs. Bromfield, 74–77; letter from Mrs. Abigail Rogers, 240–243; marriage settlement between J. Willard and Mrs. Clarke, **12:** 163; R. Clarke's will, **13:** 204; letter of J. T. Slade, **17:** 156
—— Elisha, **19:** 105 *n*; **20:** 386, 389, 403, 409
—— Elizabeth (Rogers), wife of Jacob Tilton, **6:** 215–217, 219, 220; **17:** 158 *n*
—— Jacob Tilton, **6:** 215–217, 219, 220; **17:** 158 *n*; letter of, 156
—— Margaret Bromfield, daughter of Daniel Denison, **5:** 211
—— William Adams, **20:** 389
Slafter, Rev. Edmund Farwell, **11:** 42 *n*, 66; **20:** 326 *n*
Slamon, William. *See* Slemmons
Slarrow, Matthew, **13:** 279
Slate Island, **5:** 154 *n*, 160
Slater, Samuel, **21:** 275 *n*
Slattery, Right Rev. Charles Lewis, Resident Member C. S. M., **25:** 263
Slaughter, John, **21:** 326
Slavery, **1:** 85, 417, 433, 439; **5:** 235, 254, 374; **6:** 361, 421; **8:** 288; **13:** 320; **17:** 296, 337 *n*; in Great Britain, **5:** 236; in New England, **1:** 173, 293, 439 *n*; **3:** 123, 129, 137, 138, 143; **6:** 88, 363, 365, 367; **17:** 266; **19:** 152; A. Matthews on early protests against, in Massachusetts, **8:** 287; in South, **6:** 344, 347, 359, 362, 365, 368; **17:** 337; Notes on Proposed Abolition of, in Virginia in 1785, by A. Matthews, **6:** 370–380; in West Indies, **24:** 132; G. W. Briggs on, **24:** 125, 127. *See also* Civil War, U. S.; Negroes; Slave-trade
Slave-trade, **1:** 85 *n*; **6:** 361, 365, 369; of Brazil, **11:** 229, 230; under non-importation agreements, **19:** 216, 219, 221
Slemmons, William, **13:** 280 *n*
Sligo, Isabelle Raymonde (de Peyronnet) Browne, Marchioness of, **14:** 387
Sloan, William, **25:** 35
Sloane, Sir Hans, **10:** 295 *n*; **14:** 110; **18:** 250, 277
Slocum, Avis (Stanton), wife of Giles, **7:** 201 *n*
—— Frederick, **20:** 299 *n*
—— Giles, **7:** 201 *n*
—— Martha. *See* Lawton
—— (Socum), Peleg, **7:** 201
Sloughter, Henry, **1:** 290; **17:** 43 *n*; **19:** 277
Small, Robert, **20:** 50
—— Sarah. *See* Tompson
Smallcorn, Samuel, **24:** 415
Small-pox, **1:** 419, 447; **4:** 229; **7:** 71, 76, 253, 256, 257; **8:** 306, 322; **14:** 2, 3 *n*, 230, 282; **16**; **18:** 331, 344, 349, 355; **19:** 167 *n*; **22:** 154, 162, 260, 268; **25:** 25, 164; inoculation for, **3:** 221; **6:** 193; **7:** 247, 253, 254, 404 *n*; **8:** 312; **12:** 227, 250 *n*; **14:** 284, 285, 287; **20:** 13; discussion of inoculation by Rev. C. Mather, W. Douglass and others, **3:** 221; **14**; **18:** 223; **19:** 48
Smart, John, **20:** 33, 56
—— Thomas, **8:** 178
Smeath, Rev. Simon, **13:** 39 *n*
Smedley, Baptist, **12:** 235
Smedly, John, **12:** 235; **15:** 224
Smibert, Allison, daughter of John, **18:** 273 *n*
—— John, **5:** 96, 211, 349; **6:** 39 *n*, 89; **10:** 74, 75; **13:** 133; **18:** 266, 271, 272, 274; **19:** 56, 75, 109, 405, 406; **20:** 375

Smibert (*continued*)
—— Nathaniel, **18**: 273
—— Williams, **18**: 272, 273; **25**: 37
Smit, Michael, **10**: 22
Smith, ——, **11**: 42; **13**: 320; **15**: 297 *n*, 359; **16**: 566, 597; **18**: 34; **22**: 133; **25**: 120
—— Capt. ——, **11**: 219, 220, 224; **17**: 184; **24**: 403; **25**: 101, 102
—— Dr. ——, **7**: 174
—— Aaron, **17**: 276, 284
—— Abigail. *See* Adams
—— Abigail, daughter of Deliverance, **7**: 201
—— Adam, **6**
—— Amos, **12**: 334
—— Rev. Arthur Warren, **21**: 276 *n*
—— Benjamin, **15**: 294, 296; **25**: 288, 289, 294, 309, 322
—— Buckingham, **20**: 433, 354, 412
—— Charles Card, **5**: 17; **10**: 353 *n*
—— Christopher, **24**: 393
—— Daniel, **17**: 32, 35, 42; **24**: 150
—— David, **25**: 268 *n*, 288, 289
—— Deliverance, **7**: 200, 201
—— Ebenezer, **4**: 108
—— Edward, **24**: 419
—— "Elephant." *See* Smith, Francis
—— Elias, **24**
—— Elizabeth (Sanford), **7**: 203, 204
—— Elizabeth (Scott) Williams, second wife of William (*d* 1769), **13**: 314 *n*, 315
—— Eunice, daughter of Sergeant. *See* Pike
—— Ezra, **24**: 433
—— Francis, **8**: 215; **24**; **25**: 352, 354
—— George G., **11**: 232, 233
—— George Girdler (*d* 1878), **24**: 177
—— Gideon B., **20**: 283
—— Goldwin, **5**: 216; **6**: 434; **19**: 416, 423
—— Hannah, wife of John, **24**: 164
—— Henry, **12**: 59, 62, 63; **24**: 150
—— Rev. Henry, (*d* 1648), **12**: 59 *n*; **25**: 17, 22
—— Henry Boynton, **19**: 84 *n*
—— Isaac, **11**: 218; **19**: 164
—— Rev. Isaac (*d* 1829), **5**: 287; **10**: 54, 57
—— J. D., **25**: 417
—— J. de Bernière, **17**: 402
—— James, **1**: 91, 370; **8**: 170, 174, 175; **17**: 191; **19**: 340
—— Sir James, **14**: 46
—— Jeremiah, **8**: 109
—— Jeremiah, Gov. of N. H., **5**: 291; **14**: 333, 335; **15**: cxxxix *n*; **17**: 277, 284
—— Jeremiah (*d* 1921), Resident Member C. S. M., **5**: 186, 348. *Communication:* Tribute to J. B. Thayer, **7**: 310–315
—— Dr. Jerome Van Crowninshield, **20**: 398 *n*, 404, 423
—— John, **1**: 370; **5**: 123; **13**; **15**: 279, 299 *n*; **18**: 113; **19**: 27; **21**; **24**: 164, 239; **25**: 342
—— Rev. John (*d* 1612), **17**: 392; **18**: 132; **22**: 14, 21, 125, 134; sketch of, 137–138
—— John (*d* 1631), **3**: 186, 189; **12**: 32 *n*, 200 *n*, 269; **13**; **17**: 350; **18**: 161; **20**: 90; **25**: 427
—— John (*d* 1695), **17**: 18, 21, 23; **20**: 75, 77
—— John (*d* 1699), **1**: 161 *n*, 368, 369, 370; **21**: 295, 296, 299–301, 315
—— John (*d* 1706), **20**: 276
—— Rev. John (*d* 1820), **19**: 78, 83–93; 246 *n*; **20**: 376
—— John Chaloner (*d* 1895), **5**: 96
—— John Edward, **18**: 279 *n*
—— Jonathan, **5**: 291; **21**: 452
—— Joseph, **25**: 288, 289, 309
—— Joseph (*d* 1717), **3**: 118
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1736), **15**: 344, 348
—— Joseph (*d* 1770), **14**: 372 *n*
—— Joshua Toulmin, **20**: 321, 405
—— Rev. Josiah, **16**: 561; **24**: 310, 312
—— Justin Harvey, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **13**: 133
—— Lydia, **23**: 547
—— Margaret, daughter of John (*d* 1699), **1**: 370
—— Maria Catherine, daughter of Thomas, **25**: 80
—— Mary. *See* Glover; Hinckley
—— Mary, daughter of John (*d* 1699), **1**: 370
—— Mary, wife of Rev. Ralph, **22**: 63
—— Mary, wife of Thomas, **1**: 370
—— Mary (Het), first wife of William (*d* 1769), **13**: 314 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **4**: 103
—— Rev. Peter Thacher, **18**: 219 *n*
—— Polly, **8**: 312
—— Rev. Ralph, **18**: 143; **22**: xxiii, li, 63, 64, 73; **25**: 17, 21
—— Rebecca, daughter of John (*d* 1699). *See* Budd

—— Rebecca (Glover), wife of Thomas (*d* 1688), **13:** 249, 250
—— Richard, **1:** 88, 107; **10:** 244, 269
—— Richard (*d* 1692), **17;** **20:** 276
—— Samuel, **1:** 86 *n*; **4:** 118, 120; **10:** 364; **14:** 383, 385; **21:** 452; **24:** 155
—— Samuel (*d* 1776), **11:** 443, 444, 445
—— Samuel (*d* 1827), **24:** 161, 162, 164
—— Rev. Samuel Abbot, **7:** 27; **24:** 285 *n*
—— Sarah, **3:** 64; **22:** 364; **23:** 547
—— Sarah (Sanford), **7:** 204
—— Sergeant, **14:** 27 *n*
—— Sidney Lawton, **11:** 252
—— Susanna, wife of John (*d* 1699), **1:** 370
—— Rev. Sydney, **7:** 116; **13:** 78; **14:** 280
—— Capt. T., **19:** 336
—— Thomas, **1:** 370; **11:** 320; **15:** 224; **16:** 418, 430; **17:** 166; **24:** 407; **25:** 80, 81, 319, 324, 325, 337, 341
—— (Smythe), Sir Thomas (*d* 1625), **22:** 38
—— Thomas (*d* 1688), **13:** 242, 243, 249
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1788), **16:** 501, 504; **22:** 312
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1795), **1:** 420; **20:** 132
—— William, **3:** 396; **15:** 255, 330; **16:** 409, 411, 416, 428
—— William (*d* 1769), **6:** 191, 197; **13:** 310, 444
—— Rev. William (*d* 1783), **24:** 310, 312
—— William (*d* 1793), **13:** 314
—— Rev. William Burritt, **24:** 138
—— Zoheth, **15:** 626
Smith & Douglas, **7:** 384
Smithfield, R. I., **7:** 91 *n*
Smollett, Tobias George, **7:** 121; **19:** 268
Smuggling, **19:** 208; **20:** 191
Smybert. *See* Smibert
Smyth, Elizabeth Bradford (Dwight), wife of Rev. Egbert Coffin, **11:** 2
—— Ralph Dunning, **1:** 447 *n*
Snapper, Thomas, **1:** 86 *n*
Snecanus, Gellius, **25:** 68
Sneek, Jelle Hotzes van. *See* Snecanus, Gellius
Snell, Charles, **4:** 104
—— George, **5:** 184 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **16:** 683, 692
Snelling, Jonathan, **3:** 387, 388
Snelling & Simons, **12:** 337 *n*
Snickers, ——, **18:** 51
Snorre, **20:** 305, 307, 309, 328, 353
Snorre Thorbrandson, **20:** 304, 328
Snow, ——, **11:** 215
—— Anthony, **24:** 150
—— Charles Armstrong (*d* 1920), Resident Member C. S. M., **3:** 271; death, **24:** 111; tribute to, 113
—— Charles Henry Boylston, **1:** 321; **3:** 301; **6:** 225
—— John, **14:** 396
—— Jonathan, **4:** 107
—— Mark, **24:** 151
—— Nicholas, **24:** 151
—— Stephen, **24:** 151
Snyder, H. W., **21:** 258
—— Paul, **17:** 277, 284
—— Samuel Thomas, **3:** 398, 399
Sobriquets applied to Washington, paper on, by A. Matthews, **8:** 275–287
Social Libraries in Boston, paper on, by C. K. Bolton, **12:** 332–338
Society for Encouraging Trade and Commerce within the Province of Massachusetts Bay, **19**
Society for Promoting Christian Knowledge, **14:** 135, 136 *n*
Society for Promoting the Gospel in New England, **6:** 202, 203; **7:** 286, 293; **12:** 190; **13:** 420; **14:** 126; **16;** **20:** 196, 199 *n*, 203; **21:** 187, 188; history and titles of, **6:** 180 *n*, 183 *n*
Society for Promoting Theological Education, **6:** 421 *n*
Society for Propagation of Gospel, **3:** 44, 45; **6:** 180 *n*; **16:** 796; **24:** 1, 32; **25:** 5, 6, 34
Society for the Collegiate Instruction of Women, **1:** 162, 351
Society in Scotland for Promoting Christian Knowledge, **13:** 420, 421, 461 *n*
Society of Antiquaries, **18;** **20:** 375
Society, Worshipful, of Apothecaries. *See* Apothecaries
Society of Arts and Commerce, **10:** 415
Society of Arts and Sciences, **1:** 427
Society of Friends. *See* Quakers
Society of Merchants, **5:** 104
Society of Physicians Anti-Inoculation, **14:** 284–289, 400
Society of the Feoffees, **11:** 267–277
Society of Young Men, **8:** 117
Socrates, **6:** 444 *n*; **22:** 7
Socum. *See* Slocum
Sodarstrom, Richard, **7:** 129
Sodbury, Eng., **10:** 263
Sohier, William Davies, **11:** 360

Sohier *v.* Trinity Church, **3:** 266
Soldiers, **1:** 157; **4:** 309, 478; **7:** 3 *n*, 6, 7, 20, 22 *n*; **20:** 214 *n*; **24:** 396
Solemn League and Covenant, 1643, **3:** 43; **5:** 260 *n*, 261 *n*, 269, 270; **6:** 114 *n*, 129, 132 *n*; **21:** 28, 40, 85; 1774, paper on, by A. Matthews, **18:** 103–122
Soley, Edward, **21:** 184 *n*
Solis, Abraham, **25:** 169
Solly, Richard, **25:** 5 *n*
Solms, Count de, **11:** 30 *n*
Solomon, Abraham, **5:** 263
Some Considerations upon the Several Sorts of Banks propos'd as a Medium of Trade, pamphlet, **8:** 288
Some Observations upon the French Tongue, 1724. *See* Le Mercier, Rev. Andrew
Some Reflections on the Disputes between New-York, New-Hampshire, and Col. John Henry Lydius, 1764, **24:** 52, 53 *n*
Somers, Sir George, **1:** 218
—— John, first Baron Somers, **2:** 29 *n*; **14:** 212
Somers, Ct., **24:** 43
Somers Islands, **1:** 218
Somersby, Henry, **24:** 107
Somerset, John. *See under* Indians
Somerset (Shawomett), R. I., **21:** 301
Somerset, the name, **6:** 61, 68 *n*, 70; **12:** 368 *n*. *See also* New Somerset
Somerset Cove, Me., **6:** 68 *n*
Somerset Island, Me., **6:** 65–70
Somerset Point, Me., **6:** 69
Somersetshire, Eng., **8:** 347–351
Somes, Abraham, **24:** 201 *n*
—— Thomas, **17:** 278, 284
Sons of Liberty, **20:** 163; Albany, N. Y., **11:** 26 *n*; Boston, **8:** 99 *n*; **11:** 27, 32, 33, 37 *n*; **12:** 243; **13:** 98 *n*, 317; **19:** 233 *n*, 240; **25:** 286 *n*, 347; Charlestown, S. C., **19:** 223, 239, 241, 248; Newport, R. I., **8:** 96 *n*; New York, **11:** 37 *n*, 350; **19:** 233 *n*, 237, 240, 244, 245; Philadelphia, **19:** 240; Wilmington, N. C., **19:** 223, 248
Sons of renowned Sires, ode by J. Davis, **17:** 307, 309, 332 *n*
Sons of the Pilgrims, feast of the, **17**. *See also* Forefathers' Day
Sophia, wife of Ernest Augustus, Elector of Hanover, **2**; **17:** 75; paper on portrait of, by J. H. Tuttle, **20:** 96–103
Sorel, Canada, **7:** 247, 252, 257, 258, 261
Soubise, Charles de Rohan, Prince de, **13:** 425
Soule, George, **24:** 153
Soulsby, Basil Harrington, **11:** 250; **14:** 387
Soumien, Samuel, **3:** 270
Southack, Cyprian, **13:** 292, 293; **19:** 402; **20:** 266
Southampton, Eng., **12:** 101, 191, 202 *n*, 203
Southampton, L. I., **3:** 98
Southboro, church at, **23:** 597
South Carolina, **3:** 39 *n*; **4:** 283; **6:** 336, 343; **7:** 275; **8:** 15, 18, 21; **11:** 414; **19:** 187 *n*, 193 *n*, 217, 225 *n*; **24:** 128, 324
—— Archives, **3:** 96, 98; **17:** 150 *n*
Southcott, Thomas, **2:** 9–14
Souther, Daniel, **25:** 363–366
Southerton, Rev. Valentine, **11:** 276 *n*
Southerton, Ct., **15:** 199, 275–277. *See also* Pawcatuck
Southey, Robert, **5:** 205 *n*
Southgate, William Scott, **6:** 64 *n*; **12:** 369, 370, 372
South Malling, Eng., **11:** 381
South Park, Colo., **8:** 388, 389 *n*, 390 *n*, 392 *n*, 394, 396. *See also* Bayou Salade
South Sea Company, **3:** 26; **10:** 280, 283, 287, 288, 295
Southwark, London, Eng., **11:** 374, 375, 381
—— St. Saviours Church, **10:** 200; **11:** 375, 376
Southwell, Sir Robert, **17:** 114; **21:** 116
Southwick, James M., **20:** 283
—— Solomon, **18:** 23
Southworth, ——, **17:** 277, 284
—— Alice (Carpenter), wife of Edward. *See* Bradford
—— Constant, **14:** 269; **15:** 20; **18:** 249 *n*; **24:** 153
—— Edward, **22:** xv; **24:** 153
—— George Champlin Shepard, **6:** 143 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **14:** 396; **24:** 153
—— Thomas, **10:** 336; **22:** 110, 145
Sow business, **1:** 392, 393; **12:** 117
Soward, ——, **8:** 113
Sowdon, Robert, **5:** 183 *n*
Spademan, Rev. Thomas, **13:** 40 *n*
Spaight, Richard D., **7:** 165
Spain, **3:** 218 *n*, 223; **6:** 205, 299, 300, 313 *n*, 365; **8:** 68; **13:** 423, 432, 437 *n*, 439, 440; **20:** 2, 3; **22:** 25, 29, 196
—— Archives, **3:** 95
Spalding, Rev. Martin John, **25:** 213, 227
—— Rev. Sampson, **16:** 594

Spanish-American War, **6:** 455; **11:** 360
Sparhawk, Catherine, wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1815), **6:** 395 *n*
—— Elizabeth (*d* 1800), daughter of Nathaniel (*d* 1815). *See* Spooner
—— John, **22:** 244, 290, 293
—— John (*d* 1747), **16:** 445
—— John (*d* 1755), **6:** 129; **18:** 82, 83
—— Nathaniel, **6:** 129; **17:** 278, 284
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1647), **15:** 17, 18; **20:** 149
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1732), **25:** 37, 38
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1815), **6:** 395 *n*
Sparke, Michael, **13:** 228
Sparks, Jared, **5:** 201; **6:** 104; **7:** 5 *n*; **11:** 409 *n*, 419; **14:** 221 *n*; **18:** 6, 367; **19:** 37; **21:** 392 *n*
Sparrow, ——, **13:** 316
—— Rev. Anthony, **13:** 121
—— Jonathan, **24:** 151
—— Samuel, **19:** 364
Spavin, Robert, **11:** 287, 289
Speakman, Thomas, **16:** 720; **17:** 276, 284
Spear, ——, **13:** 405
—— Nathaniel, **4:** 21
—— Thomas, **16:** 484; **17:** 275, 284
Spearing, ——, **12:** 96, 98
Specie payment, 1733, **10:** 90, 92, 93
Speck, Frank Gouldsmith, **20:** 359
Speculation, A Search for Beginnings of Stock Speculation, by A. McF. Davis, **10:** 278–310
Speed, John, **12:** 393
Spegall, John Peters. *See* Pegall
Speir, Capt. ——, **19:** 224 *n*
Spence, James, **6:** 428
Spencer, Asa, **6:** 5 *n*
—— Charles, third Earl of Sunderland, **6:** 193
—— Rev. Elihu, **16:** 850
—— Herbert, **6:** 423
—— John, **7:** 285; **21:** 320
—— Josephine. *See* Gay
—— Michael, **16**
—— Rebecca (Sweetman), wife of Michael, **15:** lxxxvii *n*
—— Robert, second Earl of Sunderland, **2:** 292; **14:** 217, 218
—— William, **12:** 71
Spenser, Edmund, **1:** 316, 388
Spirit, the, of Liberty, by Junius Junior, **11:** 294
Spiritualists' Progressive Union Church, **5:** 55 *n*
Spofford, Dr. ——, **24:** 325
—— Walter Richardson, **14:** 264
Spooner, Dr. ——, **25:** 111, 112
—— Allen Crocker, **17:** 387, 390
—— Andrew, **6:** 395, 400, 401
—— Andrew (*d* 1802), **6:** 394, 395, 400
—— Ann (Howard), wife of Andrew (*d* 1802), **6:** 387, 394, 395, 400
—— Ann Howard, daughter of Andrew (*d* 1802). *See* Jarvis
—— Bourne, **23:** 592
—— Elizabeth, **22:** 364
—— Elizabeth Sparhawk, daughter of Andrew (*d* 1802). *See* Jarvis
—— Elizabeth (Sparhawk), second wife of Andrew (*d* 1802), **6:** 395
—— Ephraim, **18:** 21, 22, 157; **23**; **24:** 411
—— John (*d* 1763), **6:** 395
—— John (*d* 1769), **6:** 394
—— Margaret (Oliver), wife of John (*d* 1769), **6:** 394, 395
—— Mary, **23:** 547
—— Walter, **5:** 13 *n*; **10:** 131
—— Thomas, **22:** 306, 315, 317, 321, 343
—— William, **24:** 152
—— William (*d* 1836), **6:** 400, 401
—— Zilpha H., **17:** 351 *n*
—— family, **6:** 395, 400
Sports and games, **1:** 425; **8:** 339, 344, 346; **12:** 158; **14:** 150, 181; **15:** 142; **18:** 61, 367, 368; **22:** 274, 286; **23:** 514, 535, 536; playing field, **15:** lxxxviii *n*, 401; **16:** 656. *See also* Book of Sports
Spotswood, Alexander, **7:** 139; **9:** 466, 467; **14:** 60
—— Elizabeth (Washington), wife of Alexander, **14:** 60
—— Henrietta, daughter of Alexander. *See* Washington
—— John, **12:** 91, 92
—— William, **7:** 395, 397
Spragg (Spragge), John, **6:** 66; **17:** 12 *n*, 35, 42, 43 *n*
Spragge, Sir Edward, **13:** 172, 173
Sprague, ——, **17:** 276, 284; **19:** 359, 360
—— Anthony, **3:** 469
—— Benjamin, **24:** 402, 408, 409
—— Charles, **5:** 219
—— Charles Franklin, **3:** 371
—— Esther Harrison, wife of John, **19:** 371
—— Hannah (Phipps), wife of Jonathan, **14:** 20 *n*

Sprague (*continued*)
—— John, **17:** 278, 284; **19:** 371; **24:** 153. *See also* Spragg, John
—— John (H. C. 1730), **16:** 571, 580
—— John (H. C. 1737), **16:** 635, 646, 656
—— Jonathan, **14:** 20
—— Joseph, **14:** 20 *n*; **24:** 416
—— Josiah, **5:** 82
—— Lawrence, **19:** 371
—— Mary, **11:** 205
—— Noah, **19:** 349
—— P., **11:** 79, 81
—— Peleg, **5:** 42; **17:** 373 *n*, 387, 390
—— Richard, **13:** 161 *n*
—— Richard (*d* 1668), **16**
—— Richard (*d* 1703), **16:** 838; **17:** 18, 24
—— Samuel, **8:** 201; **14:** 396; **17:** 29 *n*; **24:** 150
—— Sarah (Stedman), wife of Joseph, **14:** 20 *n*
—— Susan. *See* Copeland
—— Timothy, **4:** 109
—— Rev. William Buell, **1:** 449
Spraug. *See* Spragg
Sprig, ——, **18:** 29
—— Richard, **11:** 277
—— Richard (*d* 1795), **18:** 29
Spring, Ephraim, **16:** 601
Springfield, **3:** 108 *n*; **10:** 122; **11:** 352, 353; **15:** 179, 223; **17:** 260; **18:** 162, 167; **21:** 432 *n*; Secession of, from Connecticut, by S. E. Baldwin, **12:** 55–82
—— First Church, **10:** 166
Spring-Rice, Sir Cecil Arthur, **19:** 414, 426, 428 *n*
Sproat (Sprout), Rev. James, **23**
Sproul, Robert, **8:** 111–113
Sprowle, Andrew, **19:** 248 *n*
Spry, William, **8:** 160
Spunker Club, **19:** 285, 286, 288, 289; remarks on, by A. Matthews, **20:** 462, 463
Spur, Thomas, **4:** 117
Spurr, John, **12:** 330
—— Thomas Jefferson, **7:** 58
Spurwink, Me., **1:** 289. *See also* Falmouth, Me.
Spurzheim, Carl Theodor Heinrich, **10:** 79 *n*
—— Gaspard, **10:** 79. *See* Spurzheim, Johann Caspar
—— Johann Caspar, letter regarding death of, communicated by H. H. Edes, **10:** 77–81
—— Willibrod, **10:** 79 *n*
Spy Pond, **15:** 217, 253; **21:** 353
Squamacack Neck, R. I., **21:** 294
Squier, Ephraim George, **18:** 238 *n*, 239 *n*; **19:** 105 *n*, 106 *n*; **20**
Squire, Stephen, **16:** 412
Squires, Daniel, **11:** 212
Stables, Edward, **13:** 294 *n*
—— Susanna (De Berdt), wife of Edward, **13:** 294 *n*
Stacey. *See also* Stacy
—— Ephraim, **16:** 758
—— Rev. Joseph, **22:** lv
Stacke, ——, **14:** 123
Stackhouse, Richard, **1:** 81
Stackpole, Ann, wife of William, **25:** 367
—— John, **4:** 101
—— Nancy, daughter of William, **25:** 367
—— William, **12:** 335 *n*; **25:** 367
Stacy. *See also* Stacey
—— John, **8:** 167
—— Samuel, **24:** 360, 417
Stacy's Creek, **18:** 247, 248 *n*
Staff, Rebecca, **22:** 293, 296, 298
Stafford, ——, **14:** 182
—— Rev. John, **13:** 299
Stagg, Capt. ——, **21:** 79
Staines, Richard, **1:** 200 *n*
Stalebrass, ——, **10:** 195
Stales, Robert, **8:** 180
Stallam, Mrs. ——, **14:** 123
Stamp Act, Parliamentary, **3:** 323; **4:** 458–460; **5:** 229; **8:** 104; **9**; **11:** 20, 431, 444; **12:** 243, 290; **13**; **19:** 165, 168, 180, 195 *n*; J. Adams on, **1:** 378; repeal, **4:** 463; **8:** 96 *n*; **9:** 429, 490 *n*; **14:** 323; **20:** 13; opposition to, **8:** 90, 120 *n*; **9:** 418; **11:** 26; **19:** 198, 259; **21:** 437; action of newspapers, **9:** 429; **11:** 423–432
Stamp Act, Provincial, **9:** 424–426
Stamp Act Congress, **13**; **19:** 190
Stanard, William Glover, **8:** 118 *n*
Stanbridge, E., **19:** 300
Standen, ——, **25:** 5 *n*
Standford, Col. ——, **20:** 275
—— Robert, **8:** 173, 174
Standish, Alexander, **24:** 153
—— Josias, **24:** 153
—— Myles, **12:** 39; **17**; **18:** 134, 137, 149, 152, 246 *n*, 247 *n*; **22:** xxix, 61, 75; **24:** 20, 63; and Massasoit, **7:** 399–402
Standish Guards. *See* under Plymouth
Standly, Joseph, **24:** 414 *n*
—— Robert, **24:** 400
—— Willis, **24:** 406

Stanhope, Rev. George, **17:** 221 *n*
—— James, first Earl of Stanhope, **8:** 179; **14:** 365–368; **17:** 154
—— Mary, daughter of Rev. George. *See* Burnet
—— Philip Dormer, fourth Earl of Chesterfield, **13:** 326
—— Philip Henry, fifth Earl of Stanhope, **3:** 346
—— William, first Earl of Harrington, **19:** 363
Staniford, John, **17:** 275, 284; **20:** 267
—— (Sanford), Robert, **21:** 316
—— (Sanford), Thomas, **21:** 316
Stanley, ——, **17:** 277, 284
—— Rev. Arthur Penrhyn, **5:** 359; **14:** 208
—— Christopher, **6:** 93
—— Hans, **2:** 357 *n*
—— Henry, fourth Earl of Derby, **8:** 345
—— Thomas, **7:** 82
Stanly, Edward, **24:** 413
—— Robert, **24:** 415, 418
Stanniford, John, **16:** 690
Stanning, Mary, **14:** 124
Stansbury, Howard, **17:** 353 *n*
—— Thomas, **11:** 312
Stansfeld, Sir James, **6:** 429
Stanton, Avis, daughter of Benjamin. *See* Slocum
—— Benjamin, **7:** 201 *n*
—— Daniel, **20:** 273, 275, 276
—— John, **14:** 331
—— Martha, wife of Benjamin, **7:** 201 *n*
Stanyan, Anthony, **1:** 276
Staples. *See also* Stables
—— Rev. Robert, **13**
—— William Read, **20:** 290
Staresmore, ——, wife of Sabine, **22:** 41
—— Sabine, **22:** 37, 40
Stark, James Henry, **14:** 327 *n*
—— John, **19:** 130
—— John (*d* 1822), **6:** 260 *n*; **7:** 246, 257; **8:** 277
Starkey, George. *See* Stirk, George (*d* 1665)
Starlin. *See* Startin
Starr, Rev. Comfort, **16**; **21:** 396
—— Ebenezer, **17:** 278, 284
Startin, Charles, **5:** 200, 201 *n*, 208 *n*, 209; **13:** 205
—— Sarah, wife of Charles, **5:** 208, 209 *n*; **13:** 205
—— William, **5:** 201 *n*
State House, the Term, paper on, by A. Matthews, **8:** 14–26
State of the Trade, 1763, **19:** 379–390
Stationers' Company, **11:** 75, 76
Staughton. *See* Stoughton
Stavers, John, **19:** 214 *n*
Stayner, Abigail, **6:** 114
Stead, Edward, **4:** 120
Stearns, Rev. Daniel Munroe, **23:** 591
—— Rev. David, **16:** 555, 561
—— John, **4:** 120; **16:** 412
—— Rev. Oliver, **23:** 598
—— Samuel, **15:** 301; **17:** 239
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1834), **23:** 548
—— Thomas, **6:** 229, 230
—— Rev. William Augustus, **1:** 435, 436
Stede, Sir Edwin, **20:** 62
Stedman, Charles, **24:** 260 *n*, 264
—— Charles Ellery, **19:** 37
—— Ebenezer, **16:** 713, 716
—— John (*d* 1693), **15:** 18, 185, 213
—— John (*d* 1728), **11:** 252; **15:** xciii *n*
—— John Gabriel, **11:** 98
—— Sarah. *See* Sprague
Steel, Samuel, **16:** 667, 670–672; **17:** 275, 284
—— Thomas, **8:** 160, 182, 183
—— Thomas (*d* 1776), **16:** 626; **25:** 426
Steel, **10:** 217
Steele, John, **12:** 68, 72
—— Sir Richard, **7:** 121; **11:** 377; **14:** 256, 257
Steeven, ——, **15:** 18
Steinmetz, John, **19:** 243 *n*
Stephen, ——, **25:** 361
—— Adam, **12:** 91
—— Henry, **15:** 166
—— Sir James Fitzjames, **7:** 311
—— Sir Leslie, **8:** 209 *n*
Stephens. *See also* Stevens
—— Abigail. *See* Davis
—— Erasmus, **20:** 27
—— I., **20:** 243
—— John, **15:** 291; **24:** 321
—— John & Thomas, **24:** 321
—— Lemuel, **25:** 281 *n*
—— Philip, **20:** 89
—— Phœbe. *See* Cotton
—— Thomas, **24:** 319, 322, 400, 402, 416, 433
Stephenson. *See also* Stevenson
—— (Stevenson), David, **24:** 420, 433
—— Hugh, **17:** 166
—— Rebecca, **23**
—— Richard, **12:** 90, 93

Steptoe, Anne. *See* Washington
—— Elizabeth. *See* Lee
Sterling. *See also* Stirling
—— James, **10**: 361
Sterling, church at, **23**: 601
Sterne, Rev. Laurence, **7**: 114 *n*, 183
Sternhold, Thomas, **1**: 230
Sternhold and Hopkins's version of the Psalms, **1**: 228, 230–238
Stetson, Rev. Caleb, **23**: 579, 585, 589, 595, 596, 716
—— Robert, **18**: 398
—— Rev. Seth, **17**: 386, 390
Steuart, Andrew, **11**: 445 *n*
—— George, **17**: 241
—— Sir John, **17**: 241 *n*
Steuben, Friedrich Wilhelm August Heinrich Ferdinand, Baron von, **1**: 249, 250; **7**: 193; **10**: 328
Stevens. *See also* Stephen; Stephens
—— ——, **4**: 115; **11**: 216; **15**: 297 *n*; **20**: 276
—— Rev. Benjamin, **1**: 420; **6**: 52 *n*, 54–59; **16**: 740, 741, 772, 788; **19**: 339
—— Benjamin Franklin, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **7**: 262; death, 321; A. McF. Davis speaks on, 321
—— Ciprian, **19**: 26
—— Daniel, **25**: 381 *n*
—— Ebenezer, **4**: 16; **5**: 317; **7**: 253; **10**: 99 *n*
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel, **4**: 62
—— Elizabeth (Stevens), wife of Phinehas, **6**: 260 *n*, 261
—— Elizabeth (Thacher) Jackson, **23**: 554
—— George Alexander, **25**: 58 *n*
—— Hannah, daughter of Samuel, **4**: 62
—— Henry, **14**: 273 *n*; A. McF. Davis on, **7**: 321
—— Henry, Son, & Stiles, **14**: 387
—— Jacob, **15**: 297 *n*
—— James, **8**: 168
—— Jeremiah, **14**: 396
—— John, **24**: 397, 433
—— John (1727), **16**: 554, 583
—— John Austin, **10**: 327; **11**: 420, 421, 439, 440; **18**: 182 *n*
—— Joseph, **6**: 260 *n*; **17**: 278, 284; **25**: 153 *n*
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1721), **16**; **24**: 87, 107
—— Mary (Wilder), wife of Simon, **6**: 260 *n*
—— Rev. Phineas (*d* 1755), **16**: 592, 597, 608, 623
—— Phinehas (*d* 1756), **3**: 220; **4**: 102; **6**: 59, 260 *n*; **24**: 51
—— Prudence (Rice), wife of Joseph, **6**: 260 *n*
—— Reuben, **5**: 255
—— Samuel, **4**; **14**: 396
—— Simon, **6**: 260 *n*
—— Thomas, **24**: 408, 418
—— Timothy, **4**: 53, 61–63, 66, 67
—— Rev. Timothy (H. C. 1687), **21**: 184
—— William, **21**: 425
Stevens & Brown, **14**: 209
Stevenson. *See also* Stephenson
—— Jonathan, **24**: 410
—— Jonathan Greely, **10**: 80 *n*; **24**: 176 *n*, 177 *n*
—— Joseph, **20**: 193 *n*, 199 *n*
—— Margaret, **3**: 268
—— Mary. *See* Hewson
Steverson, Cornelius, **18**: 188, 191
Steward, James, **16**: 620
—— John, **15**: 294
—— Robert, **5**: 235
Stewart, ——, **25**: 112
—— Richard, **7**: 136, 352; **17**: 183, 191; **18**: 50
Stewert, Joseph, **24**: 397, 401
Stickey, John, **3**: 63
Stickney, Jonathan, **17**: 277, 284
Stiles, Elizabeth, daughter of Rev. Ezra, **19**: 156
—— Rev. Ezra, **1**: 392; **5**: 238; **6**: 132; **7**: 125 *n*, 327; **8**: 235; **10**: 9, 10, 12; **11**: 37, 195 *n*; **12**: 231 *n*, 292; **14**: 181, 182; **15**: ciii *n*, 306, 322; **17**: 366 *n*, 370 *n*; **18**; **19**; **20**; **21**: 123, 126; **25**: 185, 212 *n*, 373 *n*, 418 *n*, 419 *n*
—— George, **11**: 235
—— Henry Reed, **24**: 392 *n*
—— Rev. Isaac, **8**: 235 *n*
—— Jeremiah, **11**: 391 *n*
—— John, **14**: 124
—— Mary, daughter of Rev. Ezra. *See* Holmes
—— Nehemiah, **15**: 279
—— Richard, **24**: 425
—— Ruth, daughter of Rev. Ezra. *See* Gannett
Stillman, Rev. Samuel, **1**: 440, 427; **7**: 93; **19**: 286
Stilson, James, **6**: 65–68
—— Margaret, daughter of James. *See* Hilton

—— Margaret (Gould), wife of James, **6:** 65 *n*, 67. *See also* Pittman
Stimpson, Rev. Joseph, **12:** 279, 303
Stinson, David, **17:** 277, 284
Stirk, Rev. George (*d* 1637), **21:** 100; paper on, by G. L. Kittredge, **13:** 16–59; and family, 52–55
—— George (*d* 1665), **8:** 265; **13;** **14:** 164; **15:** 9, 180; **18:** 210 *n*; **21**
Stirling, James, **11:** 256
—— John, **15:** 309; **18:** 384
—— Earls of. *See* Alexander
Stirling, island of. *See* Long Island
Stith, Robert, **17:** 173, 174; **18:** 52
—— Rev. William, **19:** 25
Stitson, William, **3:** 159, 174; **12:** 250, 253
Stoakes, Thomas. *See* Stokes
Stock, ——, **14:** 123
—— Rev. Richard, **11:** 273
Stock speculation, **1:** 213; A Search for the Beginnings of Stock Speculation, by A. McF. Davis, **10:** 278–310
Stockbridge, Joseph, **22:** 235
Stockbridge, town, **8:** 240, 241; **25:** 35
Stocken, John Jabez, **3:** 93
Stoddard, ——, **15:** 21; **24:** 361, 384
—— Anthony (*d* 1687), **6:** 286 *n*, 327, 328; **11:** 310, 321, 323; **12:** 115; **19:** 91
—— Anthony (*d* 1748), **12:** 282; **15:** clx, 366; **19:** 351, 352, 362; **24:** 44
—— Rev. Anthony (*d* 1760), **12:** 282 *n*; **15:** clx *n*
—— Esther (Warham) Mather, wife of Rev. Solomon, **18:** 335 *n*
—— John, **17:** 276, 284
—— John (*d* 1748), **4:** 239; **14:** 396; **20:** 129 *n*, 130 *n*, 154; **24:** 107
—— Lydia, daughter of Anthony (*d* 1687). *See* Turell
—— Martha, daughter of Anthony (*d* 1748). *See* Fitch
—— Martha (Belcher), wife of Anthony (*d* 1748), **12:** 282 *n*; **19:** 351 *n*
—— Mary, first wife of Simeon, **20:** 11, 12 *n*
—— Patience, daughter of Thomas. *See* Capen
—— Richard, **17:** 276, 284
—— Simeon, **11:** 322, 323; **12:** 283 *n*; **14:** 287 *n*, 403; **15:** 381; **16:** 418, 430; **20:** 12 *n*
—— Rev. Solomon, **1:** 411; **16;** **17:** 255; **18:** 335; **20:** 115
—— Tabitha (Hodgden), wife of Thomas, **5:** 298 *n*
—— Thomas, **5:** 298; **12:** 273 *n*
—— William, **3:** 19, 20, 33 *n*, 46, 48; **4;** **10:** 96; **19:** 334, 345
Stoddert, ——, **7:** 185
Stoicks, John, **19:** 279
Stokes, David, **12:** 173 *n*
—— Thomas, **13:** 24 *n*, 25 *n*, 30
Stone, ——, **25:** 326
—— Rev. Andrew Leete, **1:** 436
—— Benjamin, **11:** 395, 401
—— Ebenezer, **9:** 453; **24:** 104
—— Edwin Martin, **24:** 371
—— Gregory, **15:** 265, 457; **16:** 429, 436
—— Hugh, **3:** 62; **20:** 68
—— Jacob, **11:** 208 *n*
—— Rev. James, **16:** 475, 509
—— Jemima (Miller), wife of Jacob, **11:** 208 *n*
—— John, **1:** 81; **12:** 16 *n*
—— Jonas, **11:** 387
—— Micah, **17:** 278, 284
—— Rev. Nathan, **16:** 505; **22:** 452
—— Nathaniel, **1:** 81; **17:** 81; **25:** 341
—— Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1755), **19:** 365; **20:** 131
—— Rev. Richard, **23:** 589, 595
—— Richard French, **19:** 282 *n*
—— Robert, **16:** 644, 689, 747, 752; **24:** 408, 409
—— Samuel, **16:** 417; **17:** 275, 284; **24:** 409, 433
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1663), **1:** 391; **12:** 41, 65, 67; **13:** 94; **20:** 11; **21:** 163 *n*; **25:** 17, 21
—— Simon, **20:** 131
—— Susannah, daughter of Simon. *See* Goddard
—— William, **4:** 117; **14:** 396
—— William, Gov. of Md., **10:** 273 *n*
—— William Leete, **17:** 371
—— Zachariah, **24:** 407
Stoneham, Joseph, **25:** 37
Stoner, John, **7:** 104
Stonington, Ct. *See* Southerton
Stony Point, N. Y., **8:** 279
Storah. *See* Storer; Storre
Storer, ——, **15:** 18
—— Ebenezer, **7:** 11, 19, 21; **10:** 324, 416; **15:** clvii, 331, 332; **18:** 365 *n*; **20:** 151 *n*; **25:** 233
—— John, **1:** 300
—— Rev. John Parker Boyd, **23:** 582
—— Joseph, **1:** 279, 288–291
—— William. *See* Storre
Storey. *See also* Storer; Storre; Story

Storey (*continued*)
—— Moorfield, **1:** 1; **3:** 352, 355
—— Thomas, **3:** 62; **20:** 39, 77
Stork, Samuel, **25:** 5 *n*
Storke, Mary (Wilkes), wife of Samuel, **13:** 343 *n*
—— Samuel, **13:** 343 *n*
Storm, Gustav, **20:** 316
Storr. *See* Storer; Storre
Storre, Augustine, **1:** 273, 275, 276, 279
—— Marie. *See* Wheelwright
—— Susanna (Hutchinson), wife of Augustine, **1:** 275 *n*
—— Rev. Thomas, **1:** 271
—— William, **1:** 279
Storrow, Ann (Appleton), wife of Thomas, **3:** 177 *n*
—— Ann Gillam, daughter of Thomas, **3:** 177
—— Louisa, daughter of Thomas. *See* Higginson
—— Thomas, **3:** 177 *n*
Storrs, Rev. Richard Salter, **17:** 386, 390
Story. *See also* Storey; Storre
—— Bradstreet, **17:** 278, 284, 285 *n*. *See also* Bradstreet, Dudley Story
—— Charles, **3:** 118
—— Elisha, **16:** 417, 428; **25:** 37
—— Joseph, **5:** 291 *n*, 365; **7:** 226
—— Sarah (Hankredge), wife of William, **1:** 305
—— William, **1:** 305; **4:** 142, 463; **14:** 330–332, 345; **17:** 278, 284; **19:** 264; **21:** 419; **25:** 36
—— William Wetmore, **15:** cxxx *n*
Stoughton, Israel, **1:** 274; **15:** xxxiii, 21, 22, 175, 176, 209; **16:** 851; **17:** 124, 125; **18:** 320 *n*, 321 *n*; **21:** 26 *n*
—— Rebecca, daughter of Israel. *See* Taylor
—— Thomas, **16:** 851
—— William, **1**; **2**; **3:** 76 *n*, 469; **6:** 267 *n*; **8:** 157; **10:** 23–25, 110, 380; **11:** 340, 343; **13:** 246; **17**; **18:** 210 *n*, 323 *n*; **19:** 11, 27; **20:** 276; **21:** 293, 304 *n*; **22:** 180; and H. C., **12:** 400; **16**; **18:** 330; **24:** 82, 89, 169–171; commission, **17:** 151; land grants to, **21:** 304, 313, 314, 356
Stoughton, town, **4:** 472, 474; **21:** 438
—— Doty Tavern, **11:** 52 *n*
Stout, Jacob, **11:** 228
Stow, ——, **15:** 10
—— John, **7:** 103, 104
—— Samuel, **15:** 4, 7, 11
Stoward, Moses, **24:** 351
Stowe, Rev. Calvin Ellis, **6:** 288
—— Harriet Beecher, **20:** 214 *n*
Strachey, William, **14:** 172, 179, 180
Strafford, Earls of, second creation, **11:** 63. *See also* Wentworth, Sir Thomas; Wentworth, William
Strafford, Eng., **11:** 62
Strafford, N. H., **11:** 395
Strahan, William, **21:** 290 *n*
Strahlenburg, Philip Johan, **19:** 76
Straitsmouth Island, **12:** 201 *n*
Strange, John, **20:** 83
Stranguish, ——, **15:** 200
Stratford, Samuel, **25:** 183
Stratford, Ct., **15:** 180
Stratford-on-Avon, Eng., **11:** 372, 373, 374, 380
—— Holy Trinity Church, **11:** 375
Stratton, John, **15:** 255
Streate. Rev. Nicholas. *See* Street
Street, Rev. George Edward, **24:** 234 *n*
—— Rev. Nicholas, **10:** 265, 266; **25:** 18, 23
Streeter, Louis Packard, **6:** 116 *n*
Strickland, Capt. ——, **19:** 224 *n*
—— Agnes, **12:** 368 *n*, 381
Strode, Essex, **13:** 173
—— Sir George, **13:** 162
—— John, **13:** 171
—— Mary (Strode), Holworthy, wife of Essex, **13:** 162, 171–173
—— Sir Nicholas, **13:** 171, 172
Strong, Caleb, **1:** 430; **17:** 313, 315; **18:** 365 *n*
—— Rev. Jonathan, **17:** 385, 391; **23:** 555
—— Josiah, **11:** 50, 51
—— Lydia, daughter of Josiah, **11:** 51
—— Mary (Young), wife of Josiah, **11:** 50, 51
—— Simeon, **12:** 278
—— Rev. Thomas Campbell, **11:** 252
Strother, Anthony, **12:** 90, 98
Strout, Jacob, **24:** 388, 393
Strype, John, **7:** 103 *n*
Stuart, ——, **7:** 135; **11:** 149
—— Alexander, **14:** 103, 105–107, 291
—— Charles, **25:** 147 *n*
—— David, **7**; **11:** 150, 182; **17:** 164, 173, 194, 195; **18:** 34, 47, 48, 52
—— Eleanor (Calvert) Custis, wife of David, **7:** 130 *n*, 141, 189, 349, 390, 392; **17:** 194, 195; **18:** 47, 48, 52
—— Frederick D., **10:** 137
—— Gilbert, **5:** 290; **7:** 218 *n*; **10:** 74, 259; **11:** 30 *n*; **13:** 254

—— Isaac William, **7:** 95 *n*, 98, 99, 119, 125
—— James Francis Edward the Old Pretender, **2; 5:** 79; **6:** 180; **10:** 191, 202 *n*, 203, 346; **14:** 366 *n*; **17:** 75
—— John, third Earl of Bute, **8:** 90
—— Ludovick, second Duke of Lennox, **12:** 380
—— Rev. Moses, **1:** 431
—— Nanny, daughter of David, **7:** 141
—— Richardson. *See* Stewart, Richard
—— Sarah (Windship), wife of Charles, **25:** 146, 147 *n*
—— William, **7:** 365, 392
Stuarts, the, **12:** 208; **13:** 436
Stubbe, Henry, **14:** 161 *n*; **21:** 110
Stubbs, ——, **8:** 268, 271
—— William, **11:** 264
Studely, Robert, **17:** 91 *n*
Studley, Daniel, **17:** 392
Studson, Robert, **24:** 154
Stukes, ——, **19:** 224 *n*
Sturges, ——, **25:** 198
—— Thomas, **8:** 176
Sturgis, Edward, **24:** 149
—— John, **7:** 216 *n*
—— Julian, **25:** 272
—— Lucretia, *See* Bates
—— Richard Clipston, Resident Member C. S. M., **18:** 308; designs Hutchinson memorial, **19:** 376, 432; on alphabets used in 1500, **20:** 416 *n*; designs Edes memorial, **25:** 256
—— William, **10:** 81 *n*; **12:** 336; **25:** 309, 322
Sturtevant, Mercy, **22:** 186
—— Samuel, **6:** 23; **22:** 173, 186, 270, 282
—— Sarah, **22:** 293
Stuteville, Sir Martin, **12:** 105 *n*
Stutson (Studson), Joseph, **4:** 101, 104
Stuyvesant, Peter, **3:** 109; **10:** 269 *n*, 272, 273 *n*, 276 *n*; **21:** 161–163; and New England fur traders, **18:** 167 *n*, 171, 178–180, 182, 183 *n*
Succotash, **17:** 299 *n*, 315, 330
Suchten, Alexander von, **21:** 128, 129
Sudbury, **7:** 76 *n*; **15:** 179, 222; **17:** 250
Suffield, Ct., **12:** 81, 82; **24:** 46
Suffolk Bar, **5; 12:** 347
Suffolk County, **6:** 13 *n*
—— Court Files, **5:** 24; **8:** 27, 117; **10:** 377 *n*; The Early Court Files of Suffolk County, Paper by J. Noble, **3:** 317–326; Calendar of Land Bank Papers in, **4:** 83–121
—— Court Room, **5:** 14 *n*
—— Courts, **5:** 21–23, 73; **10:** 153 *n*
—— Prison, **3:** 338
Suffolk County Convention, 1774, **1:** 165, 166, 176, 180, 181; **11:** 52 *n*
Suffolk Resolves, **11:** 52 *n*
Suffrage, **7:** 291; **20:** 9; right of, restricted to church members, **7:** 290; **10:** 164, 165, 171; **12:** 56
Sugar, **13:** 447; **21:** 255; **24:** 337
Sugar Act. *See* Molasses trade
Sugar Loaf Islands, Me., **25:** 428
Sugars, Mary. *See* Townsend
Sugden, George, **24:** 414 *n*, 433; **25:** 108
Sullivan, Capt. ——, **7:** 168
—— Benjamin, **14:** 139
—— Daniel, **14:** 139 *n*
—— George, **7:** 221 *n*; **12:** 335 *n*
—— James, **1:** 27; **5:** 10 *n*, 12 *n*, 13 *n*, 288 *n*; **6:** 64 *n*, 67; **7:** 219, 221 *n*, 224 *n*; **11:** 402; **12:** 372; **14:** 137, 139 *n*, 344; **20:** 167; **25:** 166 *n*; on name Maine, **12:** 367, 369, 370, 372
—— John (*d* 1795), **14:** 137–140
—— Maj.-Gen. John (*d* 1795), **3:** 127, 128, 131, 133 *n*; **7:** 108, 246, 257, 261; **11:** 385, 402, 403; **14:** 137, 139 *n*, 351; **25:** 128, 367; in Revolution, **8:** 122, 123, 124, 319; and Rockingham Convention, **11:** 391–393, 401
—— John Langdon, **7:** 221–223, 227
—— Margery (Brown), wife of John, **14:** 137–140
—— Mehitable, daughter of James. *See* Amory; Cutler
—— Richard, **7:** 219, 221 *n*, 225, 227; **12:** 335 *n*
—— Sarah (Russell), wife of Richard, **7:** 221 *n*, 227
—— Sarah Bowdoin (Winthrop), wife of George, **7:** 221 *n*, 227
—— Sarah Webb (Swan), wife of William, **7:** 221 *n*, 222, 227
—— Thomas Russell, **14:** 140
—— Rev. Thomas Russell (*d* 1862), **7:** 222 *n*; **24:** 132
—— William, **6:** 127, 385 *n*; **7:** 221 *n*, 222 *n*, 225, 227; **10:** 366 *n*; **17:** 386, 391
Sully, James, **21:** 271 *n*
Sulte, Benjamin, **3:** 378; **6:** 261–265; **8:** 186
Summersant, Summerset, Sumorset. *See* Somerset
Sumner, Benjamin, **3:** 125

Sumner (*continued*)
—— Charles, **3:** 440; **5:** 42, 188, 311; **8:** 344 *n*; **12:** 342, 343; **15:** cxxx *n*; **17:** 376, 387 *n*, 391; **18:** 3 *n*; **21:** 449 *n*; **24:** 135
—— Davies, **17:** 277, 284
—— Elizabeth (Hyslop), wife of Increase (*d* 1799), **14:** 19 *n*
—— George, **7:** 81, 82
—— Increase, **14:** 19 *n*
—— Increase (*d* 1799), **12:** 116; **14:** 19; **17:** 311, 313, 325; 332 *n*
—— Rev. Joseph, **23:** 513
—— Sarah (Sharp), wife of Increase, **14:** 19 *n*
—— William, **14:** 165
—— William Graham, **10:** 95, 97
—— William Hyslop, **12:** 335 *n*; **17:** 63 *n*; **21:** 89 *n*, 281
Sunday, **15:** 136; **16:** 576, 593; observance, **1:** 415, 416; **8:** 340; in England, **8:** 343–348; on Continent, 344; in Plymouth, **23**; Jewish Sabbath, **8:** 344; T. Shepard on, **12:** 142–145, 156, 161; Saturday evening regarded as part of, **15:** 136; **16:** 576; **17:** 301 *n*, 345. *See also* Book of Sports
Sunday school, **7:** 64; Early Sunday Schools in Boston, by A. Matthews, **21:** 259–285. *See also* Catechizing of Children
Sunderland, Earls of. *See* Spencer, Charles; Spencer, Robert
Superiour Court of Judicature, paper by J. Noble, **5:** 5–26
Superstitions, **21:** 122 *n*
Supreme Court of the United States. *See under* United States
Surgeons, **14:** 146, 147, 159, 160, 162
Surrey, Earl of. *See* Howard, Henry
Surveyors in New England, **17:** 112
Susa, Treaty of, **12:** 101, 104–106
Suspension, at H. C., **16**; at Plymouth Church, **23**
Sutcliffe, Matthew, **25:** 67 *n*
Sutton, Ebenezer, **24:** 202 *n*
—— George Frederick, **12:** 255
Sutton, town, **18:** 115; **21:** 314 *n*, 428 *n*
Sutton's Hospital, **1:** 191
Sutton's Island, Me., **24:** 202 *n*
Svinin, Paul Petrovich, **14:** 265, 266
Swaden, Philip, **6:** 21, 26
Swain, ——, **25:** 116
—— Benjamin, **24:** 408
—— Rev. Joseph, **16:** 721, 744
Swan, Gershom, **16:** 418, 431
—— Hepzibah (Clarke), wife of James, **1:** 251; **6:** 398 *n*
—— James, **7:** 221 *n*
—— John, **21:** 235, 242, 245, 246, 249, 250
—— John (*d* 1708), **15:** 54, 216
—— John (*d* 1752), **15:** 268; **16:** 547, 610, 677
—— Rev. Joshua Augustus, **5:** 92
—— Rev. Josiah, **21:** 186
—— Sarah Webb, daughter of James. *See* Sullivan
—— Thomas, **6:** 324, 326–328
Swanley, Robert, **12:** 111 *n*
Swansea, church at, **22:** 146, 155; freemen in, 1675, **24:** 152
Swanwick, Anna, **6:** 453
Swarton, John, **21:** 296
Swasey, Joseph, **24:** 357, 407
—— Nathaniel, **24:** 357, 377, 405, 407, 434
Swayne, Bennet, **16:** 833
—— Jeremiah, **20:** 75, 77
—— Richard, **5:** 120
Swearingen, ——, **12:** 93
Sweden, **8:** 210; **18:** 167, 168, 175; **20:** 2
Sweeney, Lawrence. *See* Sweeney, Samuel
—— Samuel, **11:** 437, 438, 440
Sweet, Rev. John Davis, **23:** 595, 598
—— Temperance, **12:** 328
Sweetman, John, **6:** 227 *n*
—— Rebecca, daughter of Thomas. *See* Spencer
—— Samuel, **15:** 64, 234
—— Thomas, **15:** lxxxvii *n*, 265, 266; **17:** 134
Sweetser, Sarah (Lynde) Clark, wife of Seth (*d* 1731), **6:** 39 *n*, 47, 52 *n*, 53 *n*
—— Seth (*d* 1731), **6:** 39 *n*, 47, 53 *n*
—— Seth (*d* 1778), **6:** 47, 53–59; **8:** 301 *n*; **16:** 460, 477
—— Rev. Seth (*d* 1878), **6:** 54 *n*
Sweny, Roscoe, **19:** 185 *n*
Swett, Elizabeth D., wife of Samuel, **19:** 371
—— John Barnard, **16:** 859
—— Samuel, **19:** 371
—— William, **24:** 347
Swift, Dr. ——, **7:** 158
—— Jane, **23:** 547
—— Jireh, **19:** 360
—— Rev. John, **1:** 416; **20:** 135; **21:** 186
—— Jonathan, **7:** 311, 312; **10:** 204 *n*; **14:** 290

—— Joseph, **19:** 253 *n*
—— Joshua, **22:** 343
—— Lindsay, Resident Member C. S. M., **3:** 179; death and tribute to, **24:** 303. *Communications:* The Massachusetts Election Sermons, **1:** 388–451; tribute to H. Williams, **7:** 207–209; John Davenport's Election sermon, **10:** 1–6; the truth in history, 101–107; Memoir of S. Butler, 180–189; remarks on distinction between earlier public libraries and those of today, **12:** 132, 133; Memoir of Stanley Cunningham, 306, 307-310; remarks on copy of Winslow's Good Nevves from New England, **17:** 120–122; Use of Manuscripts in Public and Quasi-public Institutions, **18:** 153–156; remarks on John Adams library, **19:** 267–269
—— Samuel, **12:** 290
—— Samuel (H. C. 1735), **16:** 640
—— Rev. Seth Freeman, **23:** 576, 586
—— Susanna, **23:** 547
—— William, **24:** 154
Swinburne, Louis, **17:** 352 *n*
Swineoke, ——, **17:** 274, 284
Sydserfe, Walter, **18:** 234
Syls, Capt. ——, **20:** 275
Sylvester. *See also* Silvester
—— ——, **7:** 200 *n*
—— Elizabeth, **22:** 293
—— Grissel. *See* Cotton; Sanford
—— Hannah, **22:** 293
—— Hannah (Bartlett), wife of Joseph, **22:** 269
—— Herbert Milton, **20:** 351
—— Joseph, **22:** 269
—— Joseph (H. C. 1733), **16:** 595, 602
—— Solomon, **22:** 293
Symes, Col. ——, **7:** 189
Symmes, Huldah, daughter of Rev. Zechariah (*d* 1671). *See* Davis
—— Susanna (Winslow). *See* Wentworth
—— Rev. Thomas, **15:** 356
—— Rev. Timothy, **16:** 584, 598, 602, 608
—— Rev. William (H. C. 1750), **16:** 781, 816; **19:** 260; **25:** 250, 356
—— William (H. C. 1780), **19:** 294
—— Rev. Zechariah (*d* 1671), **1:** 395, 451; **3:** 160, 422 *n*; **6:** 124; **12:** 8, 9 *n*, 20, 41; **14:** 124; **15:** 16; **25:** 17, 21
—— Rev. Zechariah (*d* 1708), **15:** cliv, clvi, clviii, clix
Symmons, Constant, **4:** 117
Symonds, ——, **15:** 17
—— Harlakenden, **1:** 287 *n*
—— Samuel, **1:** 126, 197; **18:** 176; **21:** 16 *n*
—— Samuel (*d* 1768), **1:** 287 *n*; **5:** 116, 123, 144, 145; **6:** 26; **7:** 22–24; **15:** clxv, 54, 219; **19:** 25
—— Thomas, **11:** 209, 210
—— William, **1:** 287, 288
Symons, ——, **17:** 275, 284
—— Henry, **25:** 44, 45
—— John, **24:** 153
—— Moses, **24:** 154
Symonson, Moses, **24:** 153
Sympkins. *See* Simpkins
Synods, **8:** 330; **23:** 117; in New England, **8:** 328; **22:** xxxvii, xxxviii; of Dort, **5:** 238; **13:** 66; **25:** 69, 75 *n*

TABOR, Philip, **1:** 141
Tadhg Gaolach O Suilebhâin. *See* O'Sullivan, Timothy
Taft, Caleb, **17:** 276, 284
—— Henry Walbridge, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 216; death, **8:** 400
—— Rev. Moses, **16:** 817
—— William Howard, Honorary Member C. S. M., **14:** 311
Taggard, Mary Trow (Welch), second wife of William, **14:** 352
—— William, **14:** 352
Tailer. *See also* Tayler; Taylor; Taylour
—— Abigail (Gillam) Dudley, second wife of Lt.-Gov. William, **6:** 268 *n*
—— Gillam, **16:** 598, 608, 623, 635
—— James, **12:** 175 *n*
—— Sarah (Byfield), first wife of Lieut.-Gov. William, **6:** 267 *n*
—— Rebecca (Stoughton), wife of William (*d* 1682), **6:** 267 *n*, 268 *n*
—— William (*d* 1682), **6:** 267 *n*, 268 *n*
—— Lt.-Gov. William, **2**; **4:** 206; **5:** 80 *n*; **6:** 190, 270 *n*, 280, 281; **9:** 453, 454; **10:** 384; **14:** 361, 363 *n*, 394, 397 *n*; **17**; **18:** 212 *n*; **19:** 308; **20:** 129 *n*, 130 *n*; **21:** 357 *n*; **24:** 88, 89, 90, 94, 100, 103; commissions, **2:** 297; **17:** 152–154; sketch of, **6:** 267; and H. C., **16**
Talamy, John, **16**
Talbie, Dorothy, **3:** 60
Talbot, Capt. ——, **11:** 215, 216
—— Adelhida, wife of Charles, Duke of Shrewsbury, **14:** 368

Talbot(*continued*)
—— Charles, Duke of Shrewsbury, **5:** 79; **17:** 27; **20:** 65
—— J., **23:** 713
—— Thomas, **10:** 111
Talcott, Joseph, **5:** 101, 102; **6;** **10:** 89; **16:** 577; **17:** 93
—— Matthew, **19:** 243 *n*
Talier, William, **12:** 235
Talleyrand-Périgord, Charles Maurice de, Prince de Bénévent, **17:** 326
Talman, Charles Fitzhugh, **18:** 124
Tanfield, Sir Laurence, **8:** 351 *n*
Tankerville, Earl of. *See* Bennet, Charles
Tanner, Nicholas, **24:** 152
—— William, **12:** 46
Tansley, Alice, wife of John, **11:** 67
—— Cecilia, daughter of John. *See* Wentworth
—— John, **11:** 66, 67
Tant, William, **11:** 216
Tantousq (Sturbridge), **21:** 10, 113
Tapin. *See* Tappan
Tappan, Rev. David, **13:** 135, 136, 137; **22:** xlii, lviii, lxii *n*; **23:** 540, 542, 548, 550
—— Jacob, **17:** 41 *n*
Tar and feathers, **8:** 90, 93 *n*, 104; **19:** 222
Tarbell, Anna, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1776). *See* Edes; Haskell
—— Deborah, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1776). *See* Pierce
—— Elizabeth (Woods), wife of Thomas, 3d, **5:** 296 *n*
—— Eunice, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1776), **5:** 297 *n*
—— Hannah (Longley), wife of Thomas (*d* 1678), **5:** 296 *n*
—— Lydia, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1776). *See* Farwell
—— Lydia (Farnsworth), wife of Samuel (*d* 1776), **5:** 296
—— Martha, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1776). *See* Phelps
—— Mary, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1776). *See* Reed
—— Samuel (*d* 1776), **5:** 277, 293–296
—— Samuel (*d* 1796), **5:** 275, 276–282, 293–297; **11:** 239–242
—— Sarah, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1776). *See* Boynton
—— Sybil, daughter of Samuel (*d* 1776). *See* Moors
—— Thomas (*d* 1678), **5:** 293, 296 *n*
—— Thomas (*d* 1715), **5:** 293, 296
Tarbox, Rev. Increase Niles, **17:** 380, 383 *n*
—— Jonathan, **3:** 235, 237
Tarleton, Sir Banastre, **8:** 278
Tarrah, Robert, **25:** 363 *n*
Tartars, **14:** 147, 166, 168; **18:** 275
Tarte, ——, **7:** 129
Tate, Rev. James, **13:** 278
—— Nahum. *See* Tate and Brady
Tate and Brady's version of the Psalms, **1:** 234; **22:** xxix, 332, 336, 366
Tauler, John, **1:** 136
Taunton, **1:** 163, 181; **7:** 92; **10:** 264, 265, 267, 268; **18:** 241, 245; **19:** 193 *n*; **20:** 371 *n*; church at, **10:** 265, 266, 267 *n*; **22:** 162, 240, 261; **23:** 585; freemen in, 1675, **24:** 154
—— Old Colony Historical Society, **1:** 43; **20:** 374, 389, 393, 402
Taunton, Eng., **14:** 45, 46 *n*
Taunton River, **18:** 241, 248 *n*, 251, 289, 291
Taututtipoag (taututtipang, cranesbill), **14:** 185, 186
Taverns, Coffee Houses, etc., **1:** 422; **3:** 75; **7:** 252, 253 *n*, 396, 397; **8:** 28, 97 *n*; **11:** 52 *n*, 238, 238 *n*; **13:** 98 *n*; **14:** 20 *n*; **15:** 141; **17:** 203; **18:** 51, 53; **19:** 252, 253 *n*; **21:** 298; **22:** 153, 158, 255, 274, 295; **24:** 286. *See also under* Boston; London, Coffee Houses
Taxation, **19:** 180; troubles concerning, **17:** 253 *n*, 258, 259, 260, 264, 265; **21:** 413; without representation, **3:** 454
Taxes, **1:** 39, **4;** commodities received for, **3:** 7, 10; circular letter of Massachusetts House of Representatives on 1768, **8:** 95 *n*; Country rate, **12:** 24, 25; and H. C., **16**
Taxil, Léo. *See* Jogand-Pagès, Gabriel Antoine
Tay, Isaiah, **14:** 396
—— Jeremiah, **8:** 164 *n*
Tayler, ——, **17:** 189
—— John James, **6:** 418, 419, 422
Taylor. *See also* Tailer, Tayler; Taylour
—— ——, **7:** 128, 168; **11:** 156, 157, 171; **12:** 89; **24:** 368 *n*
—— Abigail, daughter of James (*d* 1716), **12:** 181 *n*
—— Ann, daughter of James (*d* 1716), **12:** 181 *n*

—— Bayard, **3:** 80; **8:** 395
—— Charles, **12:** 176
—— Christopher, **12:** 175, 176, 178–180
—— Eldad, **5:** 13 *n*
—— Elizabeth, first wife of James (*d* 1716), **12:** 175, 181 *n*
—— Elizabeth, daughter of James (*d* 1716), **12:** 180, 181
—— Elizabeth (Jackson) Grant, wife of John, **8:** 255 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Rogers), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1749), **12:** 283, 299
—— George, **24:** 389
—— Henry Osborn, **25:** 240 *n*
—— Jacob, **6:** 76
—— James, **12:** 181; **17:** 112–114
—— James (*d* 1716), **12:** 174, 175, 178, 179, 254; **15:** clxvi; family, **12:** 175, 178, 180, 181
—— James (*d* 1703), **17:** 112
—— Rev. Jeremy, **11:** 377; **22:** 124
—— John, **7:** 201; **8:** 255 *n*; **19:** 232, 244 *n*; **24:** 408
—— John (*d* 1653), **24:** 314
—— John (*d* 1683), **15:** 10, 11, 49, 50, 210
—— John (*d* 1701), **15:** 364
—— Rev. John (*d* 1750), **12:** 228–231, 283, 299; **16**
—— John Lord, **14:** 59
—— Joseph, **13:** 245
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1682), **15:** 49, 50, 210, 211, 221, 226
—— Keziah. *See* Eldredge
—— Mary, **22:** 245, 246
—— Mary, daughter of James (*d* 1716), **12:** 180, 181 *n*. *See also* Payne
—— Mary, wife of Sebread, **10:** 25
—— Mercy, daughter of James (*d* 1716), **12:** 181 *n*
—— Randolph, **14:** 248 *n*
—— Rebecca, daughter of James (*d* 1716), **12:** 181
—— Rebecca, daughter of William. *See* Orne
—— Rebecca (Clarke), second wife of James (*d* 1716), **12:** 175, 180, 181 *n*
—— Rebecca (Stoughton), wife of William (*d* 1682), **21:** 357
—— Richard, **15:** 24, 176, 286
—— Rowland, **11:** 229
—— Samuel, **12:** 181
—— Samuel Harvey, **7:** 56
—— Sarah. *See* Bacon
—— Sarah, daughter of James (*d* 1716), **12:** 181 *n*
—— Sarah (Burrill), wife of William, **12:** 176 *n*
—— Sebread, **10:** 25
—— Silas, **14:** 175
—— William, **15:** 176. *See* Taylor, Richard
—— Col. William, **17:** 91 *n*. *See* Tailer, Lt.-Gov. William
—— William, **19:** 264; **24:** 322; **25:** 37, 303–305, 335
—— William (*d* 1682), **21:** 357 *n*
—— William (*d* 1769), **12:** 176, 181 *n*
Taylour, Christopher, **8:** 163
—— William, **8:** 163
Taynter, Simon, **16:** 412
Tea, **11:** 33; **19:** 194, 195; **25:** 346; tax on, and resulting troubles, **5:** 61 *n*, 63; **6:** 157, 164, 338; **8**; **12:** 36; **13:** 348, 349, 382, 383, 396, 397, 399; **19:** 235 *n*, 239, 255 *n*. *See also* Boston Tea Party
Teach, Edward. *See* Thatch
Teacher, church, **22:** xix, xxiv, 9, 98, 99, 120. *See also* Elders
Teal, William, **16:** 784
Teatte, Rev. James. *See* Tate
Teleki, Paul, Count, **14:** 171
Tellicheri, British India, **11:** 228
Temperance, **1:** 433; **8:** 351; early tracts and sermons on, in New England, **17:** 234–240. *See also* Rum, Sir Richard
Tempest, Capt. ——, **13:** 187, 188
Temple, ——, **24:** 440
—— Elizabeth (Bowdoin), wife of Sir John, **10:** 414
—— Elizabeth (Watson) Russell, wife of Sir Grenville, **3:** 199; **11:** 344
—— Sir Grenville, **3:** 199; **11:** 344
—— Harriet (Shirley), wife of Robert, **8:** 244 *n*; **11:** 344
—— John, **1:** 330
—— Sir John (*d* 1798), **11:** 344; **19:** 255
—— Mehitable (Nelson), wife of Robert, **8:** 301 *n*
—— Sir Richard, Viscount Cobham, **8:** 179; **10:** 193; **17:** 93 *n*
—— Robert, **8:** 301 *n*, 244 *n*; **11:** 344
—— Sir Thomas, **1:** 224; **10:** 6; **11:** 318; **12:** 122; **15:** 200; **18:** 178; **20:** 201; **21:** 171; **24:** 217
—— Sir William, **11:** 290
Temple Papers, **10:** 397
Templeton, James, **14:** 334
Ten Eick, Peter, **5:** 236
Teneriffe, island of, **12:** 391–393

Teney, John, **21:** 327
Tennent, Rev. Gilbert, **22:** 294
—— William, **15:** 330
Tenney, ——, **4:** 19
—— Elizabeth, wife of Nathaniel, **24:** 164
—— Nathaniel, **24:** 164
—— Samuel, **14:** 396
—— Samuel (*d* 1816), **24:** 161, 162, 164
Tenny, ——, **11:** 255
Tennyson, Alfred, **5:** 43; **8:** 137; **19:** 423
Tenor, Middle, **3:** 8; **16:** 686; New, **3:** 8; **5:** 100; **10:** 94; **16**; Old, **3:** 8; **5:** 58, 100; **10:** 94; **16**. *See also* Bills of Credit
Tenterden, Lord. *See* Abbott, Charles Stuart Aubrey
Terceira, island of, **12:** 103, 194, 390, 392, 398
Ternaux-Compans, Charles Henri, **14:** 272 *n*, 276 *n*
Ternay, Charles Henri d'Arsac, **25:** 175 *n*
Terrey, Thomas, **14:** 396
Territory and Dominion of New England. *See* New England, Territory and Dominion of
Test Act, 1673. *See under* England
Test Act, 1776. *See under* Massachusetts
Tetard, Frances (Elliston) Dupuy, wife of Rev. John Peter, **24:** 78
—— Rev. John Peter, **24:** 78
Tew, Henry, **19:** 110 *n*
—— Thomas, **19:** 110 *n*
Thacher. *See also* Thatcher
—— (Thatcher), Anthony, **25:** 309, 322, 345
—— David, **25:** 319, 320, 337, 341
—— Elisha, **25:** 309, 322
—— Elizabeth, sister of James. *See* Stevens
—— Dr. James, **17:** 297 *n*, 320 *n*; **19:** 283; **22:** xxxii, 265 *n*; **23**; **24:** 275; and Morton's Memorial, **18:** 18, 21, 22, 25, 26
—— Jethro, **25:** 309, 322, 334, 345
—— John, **16:** 771; **24:** 149; **25:** 309, 322, 334
—— Judah, **24:** 149
—— Mary, **18:** 256 *n*
—— Mary, daughter of Rev. Peter (*d* 1744), **19:** 332 *n*, 348, 351, 355
—— Mary (Prince), wife of Rev. Peter (*d* 1744), **19:** 332, 351
—— Moses, **1:** 429
—— Oxenbridge (*d* 1765), **19:** 343
—— Oxenbridge (*d* 1772), **14:** 14; **15:** 366; **19:** 343
—— Peter, **12:** 335 *n*
—— Rev. Peter (*d* 1727), **16**; **18:** 221; **20:** 269; **22:** 235; **25:** 395
—— Rev. Peter (*d* 1739), **1:** 442; **13:** 237; **15:** 366; **16:** 453; **19**
—— Rev. Peter (*d* 1744), **19**; **22:** 226, 230, 235, 289
—— Rev. Peter (*d* 1785), **16:** 635; **19:** 332 *n*, 334, 341, 351; **22:** 298
—— Rev. Peter (*d* 1802), **6:** 317; **18:** 365 *n*; **23:** 541, 542
—— Rodulphus, **24:** 153
—— Rev. Roland, **22:** 340
—— Samuel, **19:** 332 *n*
—— Susanna, daughter of Rev. Peter (*d* 1744), **19:** 332 *n*, 351
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1678), **11:** 340; **14:** 270; **19:** 283 *n*; and H. C., **3:** 461; **15:** 221, 232, 236, 237
—— Rev. Thomas Cushing, **10:** 322 *n*
Thacker, Elias, **22:** 115, 123
Thanksgiving days, **3:** 65; **19:** 361; **23**; proclamations, Maine, **5:** 167–186; **10:** 108–114
Thatch (Teach), Edward, **19:** 110
Thatcher. *See also* Thacher
—— Henry Knox, **1:** 239 *n*
Thaxter, Joseph, **20:** 34, 57, 58
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1827), **23:** 558
—— Robert, **12:** 317, 320; **18:** 67
—— Samuel, **6:** 270 *n*, 279–281; **14:** 397 *n*; **15:** 280; **16:** 453; **20:** 130 *n*, 131 *n*; **24:** 96
—— Thomas, **10:** 118
Thayer, ——, **4:** 20
—— Alexander, **17:** 276, 284
—— Andrew E., **12:** 220
—— Rev. Christopher Toppan, **21:** 279
—— Cornelia (Van Rensselaer), **3:** 368 *n*
—— Cornelius, **12:** 220; **25:** 129, 211
—— Daniel, **4:** 98–100
—— Eben T., **24:** 408
—— Rev. Ebenezer (*d* 1733), **1:** 416; **15:** 389
—— Rev. Ebenezer (*d* 1792), **19:** 261; **25:** 251
—— Ezra Ripley, Resident Member C. S. M., **8:** 29; death and tribute to, **18:** 99
—— Gideon, **1:** 314
—— James Bradley, on Council C.S.M., **1:** 11; a founder, 12; Vice-President, **5:** 34; death, **7:** 296; tributes to, by J. Noble, 297; by A. McF. Davis, 298–302; by S. L. Thorndike, 303–306;

by W. C. Williamson, 306; by Rev. E. H. Hall, 307–310; by J. Smith, 310–315; by J. B. Ames, 315; by H. H. Edes, 317; memorial meeting for, **8:** 2. *Communications:* Lady Mowlson scholarship, **1:** 20; tribute to B. A. Gould, **3:** 284; to D. E. Ware, **3:** 438–445; Memoir of D. E. Ware, **5:** 36, 38–39; tribute to G. O. Shattuck, **8:** 10
—— Rev. John, **25:** 189, 191 *n*, 200, 205 *n*, 210 *n*, 211 *n*; Bibliographical Notes on the Conversion of the Rev. John Thayer, by E. P. Merritt, 129–140; work at Holy Cross Church, Boston, 194–199, 202–208, 211; proposes to go on mission to Indians, 209; Sketch of, by E. P. Merritt, 211–229
—— John Eliot, Resident Member C. S. M., **5:** 186
—— Lydia (Turell), wife of Cornelius, **12:** 220
—— Nathan, **21:** 410
—— Nathaniel, **3:** 368 *n*; **24:** 415; **25:** 131, 133, 140
—— Rev. Nathaniel, **5:** 202 *n*; **23:** 579
—— Richard, **21:** 302
—— Sarah (Plaisted), wife of Cornelius, **25:** 129, 211
—— William Roscoe (*d* 1233), Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115; **17:** 150; death, **25:** 255; tribute to, 257. *Communications:* Paper on John Hay (not printed), **18:** 27
—— Zechariah, **24:** 69
Theatre. *See* Boston Theatre
Thelby, ——, **13:** 318
Theocracy, **12:** 147; **25:** 279; Was the Government of the Massachusetts Bay Colony a Theocracy? Paper by H. E. Ware, **10:** 151–181
Theology, **1:** 134; **8:** 148
Thermometer, **14:** 149, 177, 178
Thierot. *See* Thurot
Thing, ——, **25:** 106
Thissel, Hezekiah, **24:** 402, 408
Thomas, ——, **15:** 18; **17:** 275, 284
—— Adonijah, **19:** 222 *n*
—— Alban, **14:** 113 *n*
—— Briggs, **23:** 541
—— Cyrus, **20:** 339, 340, 348, 392, 423
—— Rev. Daniel, **23:** 579
—— Edmond, **24:** 224
—— George Clifford, **21:** 287
—— Gideon, **8:** 173
—— Isaiah, **1:** 14; **7:** 115 *n*; **9**; **11**; **18:** 109 *n*, 115, 158, 228 *n*, 409; **19:** 13; **21:** 285; **24:** 65, 298 *n*; and American Antiquarian Society, **1:** 34, 35, 38; **10:** 320; **19:** 325 *n*; on first American newspaper, **10:** 314, 315, 319
—— Jesse, **19:** 294
—— John (*d* 1776), **6:** 136; **7:** 245, 246 *n*, 253, 254, 257, 261
—— John (*d* 1823), **17:** 342 *n*
—— John Boice, **23:** 569, 592
—— Joshua, **11:** 205; **12:** 317; **17:** 320 *n*, 321 *n*; **18:** 18; **22:** 383, 384
—— Mary, **22:** 364
—— Nathaniel, **24:** 150
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1738), **22:** 205, 242, 289, 292; **24:** 96
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1838), **22:** 382
—— Rev. Nehemiah, **23:** 564
—— Priscilla, wife of Nathaniel (*d* 1838), **22:** 382
—— Rebecca, **20:** 41
—— Robert Bailey, **1:** 317; **11:** 76–78
—— Thomas, **24:** 425
—— William, **11:** 216; **24:** 130 *n*, 151, 419, 434
—— William (*d* 1651), **22:** 71
Thomas à Kempis, **1:** 393
Thomas & Andrews, **6:** 123 *n*; **19:** 325, 326, 328 *n*; **25:** 376 *n*
Thomas's Cellar, Wells, Me., **1:** 283 *n*
Thomason, George, **14:** 236; **17:** 117; **21:** 45 *n*, 46, 236 *n*
Thomason Catalogue, **20:** 86–96
Thomond, Earl of. *See* O'Brien
Thompson. *See also* Thomson; Tompson; Tomson
—— Rev. ——, **7:** 130, 131
—— Abigail (Emerson), **11:** 242 *n*
—— Benjamin, Count Rumford, **1:** 51; **5:** 297; **24:** 33
—— Daniel, **11:** 218
—— Ebenezer, **11:** 242
—— Edward, **12:** 90, 94
—— Edward Kinnecutt, **17:** 277, 284
—— Elias, **25:** 37
—— Francis, **24:** 411
—— Jacob, **24:** 403, 415, 416
—— Rev. James William, **23:** 582, 715
—— John, **24:** 152
—— Sir John, **10:** 62
—— Joseph, **16:** 839
—— Richard, **16:** 417, 428
—— Robert, **11:** 242 *n*; **15:** 385; **16:** 836; **21:** 304

Thompson (*continued*)
—— Samuel, **10:** 10
—— S. A. & P., **20:** 20 *n*
—— Samuel N., & Co., **6:** 235 *n*
—— Sarah (Walker) Rolfe, wife of Benjamin, **24:** 33
—— Simon, **5:** 174
—— Thomas, **24:** 179
—— William, **7:** 365; **24:** 418
—— Rev. William, **1:** 300
—— William (*d* 1781), **7:** 246, 248, 253, 256–258, 261
—— Zadock, **6:** 139, 140; **11:** 15
Thomson. *See also* Thompson; Tompson; Tomson
—— Adam, **19:** 282 *n*
—— Charles, **8:** 284
—— Rev. James, **13:** 278
—— Morris, **12:** 107 *n*
—— Samuel, **20:** 94, 96
—— William (H. C. 1653), **15:** 180
—— William (*d* 1796), **7:** 112 *n*; **18:** 76
Thor, George, **21:** 132
Thoreau, Cynthia (Dunbar), wife of John, **10:** 40 *n*
—— Henry David, **10:** 40 *n*
—— John, **10:** 40 *n*
Thoresby, Ralph, **14:** 83, 110–113, 135
Thorfinn, Karlsefne, **19:** 115, 147; **20**
Thorhall Gamlason, **20:** 304–306, 327
Thorn, Nathan, **24:** 403, 416
—— Richard, **24:** 403, 416
Thorn, Germany, **6:** 203, 205
Thornbrough, Edward, **24:** 382–387
Thorndike, Abigail. *See* Woodberry
—— Albert, **3:** 488
—— Andrew, **24:** 321 *n*, 372, 403, 404, 415, 424, 434
—— Anna (Morgan), wife of Andrew, **24:** 321 *n*
—— Charles, **10:** 391
—— Ebenezer, **24:** 434
—— Henry, **24:** 320, 370
—— Isaac, **24:** 320
—— Israel, **12:** 336
—— Israel (*d* 1825), **24**
—— Jeremiah, **24:** 409
—— John, **1:** 81; **24:** 390 *n*
—— Larkin, **24**
—— Mary Quincy (Gould), **3:** 285, 488
—— Nicholas, **24:** 322, 403, 415, 416
—— Osmond (Osman), **24:** 400, 409, 418
—— Samuel Lothrop, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 75; on Council, **6:** 255; death, **14:** 69; tribute to, 70. *Communications:* Psalmodies of Plymouth and Massachusetts Bay, **1:** 228–238; tribute to B. A. Gould, **3:** 295–298; Memoir of Gould, 475, 476–488; tribute to Judge Lowell, **5:** 41–45; letter of Washington, and note of C. C. Harrison on it, 221; tribute to E. Wheelwright, **7:** 35–37; to C. C. Everett, 64–67; to J. B. Thayer, 303–306
Thorne, Peregrine Francis, **5:** 50, 51, 53; **24:** 268 *n*
—— William, **11:** 41
Thorner, Robert, **15:** xxxix, 290; **16:** 832, 833
Thornton, ——, **1:** 160; **12:** 98; **13:** 321
—— Anna, daughter of Rev. Thomas. *See* Hall
—— John Wingate, **1:** 389, 400; **6:** 17 *n*, 50 *n*; **13:** 157 *n*
—— Mildred. *See* Washington
—— Presley, **18:** 52
—— Priscilla, **13:** 240 *n*
—— Rev. Thomas, **13:** 245, 246; **15:** 20
—— Timothy, **8:** 155
Thorowgood, Thomas, **14:** 178; **18:** 259; **20:** 89, 96
Thorp, Giles, **22:** xxix
Thorpe, ——, **7:** 187, 393, 397; **17:** 181
—— Rev. William T., **25:** 182 *n*, 224 *n*
Thorstein Ericson, **20:** 304
Thorwald Ericson, **20:** 304, 310
Thorward, **20:** 304
Threeneedles, Sarah, **3:** 64
Three Rivers, Canada, **7:** 257, 258, 263
Three Turks' Heads, **12:** 199, 200
Threlfell, Capt. ——, **25:** 116
Throat distemper, **16:** 695–697; **18:** 343
Throckmorton, ——, **17:** 185
Throgmorton, John, **10:** 269
—— Sir William, **10:** 303
Throop, William, **24:** 96, 107
Thurot, François, **13:** 418
Thursday Lecture, **1:** 446; **17:** 215
Thurston, Abijah, **16:** 771, 789
—— William, **21:** 267, 268
Thwaites, Josiah, **17:** 102 *n*
—— Reuben Gold, **17:** 185 *n*
Thwing, Rev. Charles Franklin, **25:** 60 *n*
—— Samuel, **24:** 420
Thynne, Thomas, third Viscount Weymouth, **13:** 407; **18:** 70 *n*
Tibbets, Capt. ——, **24:** 361
Tichenor, Isaac, **17:** 315

Ticknor, George, **5:** 40; **6:** 99, 101; **11:** 207; **12:** 364
Ticonderoga, N. Y., **7:** 247, 262; **13:** 413; **19:** 24
Tidd, Joseph, **16:** 412
Tidyman, Philip, **19:** 224 *n*, 227 *n*
Tiebout, Cornelius, **10:** 259
Tienhoven, Cornelis van, **10:** 269 *n*
Tiffany, Rev. Francis, **23:** 714, 718
Tilden, Abigail (Parrott), **6:** 53 *n*
—— Christopher, **6:** 53 *n*
—— Samuel Jones, **5:** 377; **10:** 6
—— Rev. William Phillips, **23:** 599
Tileston. *See also* Tyleston
—— John, **17:** 155, 156
—— Thomas, **24:** 49
Tilestown, Thomas, **14:** 396
Tiley, Sir Joseph, **10:** 299
Tilghman, Col. ——, **7:** 386
Tillden. *See* Tilden
Tilley, William, **5:** 120, 123
Tillinghast, Caleb Benjamin, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 331; death and tribute to, **12:** 353; Memoir, by C. K. Bolton, 358, 359–362; relations with A. C. Goodell, **17:** 395
—— William Hopkins, **10:** 413; **15:** xxviii, clxii; **17:** 218 *n*, 226, 227
Tillotson, John, **14:** 345
Tilson, Ephraim, **24:** 153
—— Sarah, **22:** 364
Tilton, Abraham, **24:** 49
—— Peter, **17:** 23
—— Susanna. *See* Slade
Timbs, John, **11:** 97
Time-keepers, marine, **12:** 192, 397; **13:** 197
Timmings, John, **6:** 394
Timmins, Mary, **6:** 394
Tinge. *See also* Tyng
Tinkham, Ephraim, **24:** 153
—— Jane, **22:** 335, 336
Tippet, Mary, wife of Nicholas. *See* Davis
—— Nicholas, **6:** 125
Tisbury, church at, **22:** 548
Tisdal, Ebenezer, **4:** 113
Tisdale, Henry, **20:** 324 *n*
—— Mary (Avery), **14:** 165
—— Nathan, **16:** 771
—— William, **17:** 276, 284
Tisdall, James, **15:** 247; **24:** 155
—— John, **24:** 154, 155
Tissot, Samuel Auguste André David, **25:** 347
Titan's New Almanack, 1729, **7:** 198–202
Titles, of honor, **8:** 207; **10:** 259; of newspapers, **9**
Titon, Francis, **20:** 94
Tittle, John, **24:** 372, 379, 416, 419, 424, 434
Titus, Rev. Anson, **8:** 352 *n*; **18:** 302 *n*
—— John, **24:** 151
—— Timothy, **6:** 136
Tiverton, R. I., **1:** 141; **21:** 300 *n*; **22:** 298
Toasts, **17**; **18:** 64, 66
Tobacco, **6:** 344; **8:** 15; **10:** 201; **13:** 23; **14:** 150, 180; **21:** 112; cultivation, **6:** 350, 354, 365, 366; **11:** 103, 160, 191, 192; laws concerning, **12:** 34, 35 *n*; salaries paid in, **13:** 28 *n*, 44, 49–51; at H. C., **15:** 28, 190; pipes for, 150, 153, 180, 181
Tobago, West Indies, **25:** 109
Tobey, Elisha, **16:** 698, 713, 728
—— Samuel, **16:** 584, 602
—— Thomas, **23:** 541
Tobias, Rabbi, **21:** 126 *n*
Tobin, John, **17:** 343 *n*
Toby, Benjamin, **25:** 343
—— Cornelius, **25:** 342
Tocqueville, Charles Alexis Henri Maurice Clérel de, **6:** 367, 368 *n*
Todd, ——, **12:** 91, 95, 96
—— Anthony, **3:** 269; **19:** 245 *n*
—— John, **15:** 294
Todtenfeld, Johann Ferdinand Hertodt von, **21:** 135–137, 143
Toledo, Spain, **12:** 392, 393
Toleration, **1:** 145, 400, 401, 403; **21:** 3, 23, 47, 88
Toleration Act, **19:** 153 *n*
Tolman, Daniel, **15:** 279
—— Jonas, **15:** 279
—— Thomas, **15:** 271
Tolshant Becknam, Eng., **16:** 780, 839
Tombes, Rev. John, **25:** 355
Tomblin, William, **20:** 68
Tomlins, Richard, **20:** 94
Tomlinson, John, **14:** 377, 380
—— Rev. Russell, **24:** 130, 131, 133
Tompkins, Abel, **11:** 251
—— Samuel, **24:** 151
Tompson. *See also* Thompson; Thomson; Tomson
—— Anna (Hubbard), wife of Rev. William (*d* 1759), **14:** 68
—— Benjamin, **21:** 127
—— Rev. Edward, **15:** 68, 242, 346; **22:** 179

Tompson (*continued*)
—— Rev. John, **14:** 35, 68
—— Rev. Samuel, **15:** 378; **16:** 860–862
—— Sarah (Allen) Morrill, second wife of Rev. John, **14:** 68
—— Sarah (Small), first wife of Rev. John, **14:** 68
—— Rev. William (*d* 1666), **18:** 319; **25:** 18, 22
—— Rev. William (*d* 1759), **14:** 68; **16:** 436
Tomson. *See also* Thompson; Thomson; Tompson
—— Jacob, **22:** 197
—— John, **5:** 176 *n*
Tonge, Richard Peter, **24:** 386 *n*
—— Thomas, **11:** 62, 63 *n*, 66
Tooke, John Horne, **1:** 387
Tookey, Job, **10:** 23
Toothaker, Mary, **10:** 25
Toppan, Abraham, **7:** 264, 282, 283, 288
—— Rev. Amos, **17:** 225 *n*
—— Rev. Benjamin, **16:** 715, 727
—— Rev. Christopher, **14:** 107 *n*; **15:** 339; **16:** 828, 831
—— Edmund, **16:** 448
—— Robert Noxon (*d* 1901), Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 75; on Council, **5:** 354; death and tribute to, **7:** 231; Memoir, by A. McF. Davis, 262, 263–273. *Communications:* Item on Lady Mowlson, **1:** 161; Right to Coin under the Colonial Charters, 216–227; English friends of colonists at outbreak of Revolution, 386; Failure to Establish an Hereditary Political Aristocracy in the Colonies, **3:** 407–415; First and Second Writs of Quo Warranto, against the Connecticut charter, **5:** 340; omission in records by E. Rawson, **6:** 81, 82, 96; Navigation Laws, **6:** 305; speaks on E. G. Porter, 340; Cardinal Carvajal, 414; Edward Rawson, **7:** 271, 280–295
—— Sarah Moody (Cushing), wife of Robert Noxon, **7:** 267; **8:** 401, 404
Toppan Prize, **7:** 268
Topsfield, **15:** 223
Tordesillas, treaty of, **20:** 2
Tories, American, **5:** 14 *n*; **7:** 277; **9:** 480; **11:** 390, 395; Some Massachusetts Tories, by J. Noble, **5:** 257–297; English, **6:** 428 *n*; **10:** 202. *See also* Loyalists
Torke, John, **12:** 285, 302
Torrey, E., **19:** 332
—— Elizabeth, **23:** 554
—— Hannah. *See* Winslow
—— Haviland, **23**
—— Henry Warren, **6:** 105; **7:** 268
—— James, **24:** 154
—— John, **14:** 396
—— John (*d* 1776), **23**
—— Josiah, **10:** 245, 246
—— Rev. Josiah (*d* 1723), **10:** 246; **15:** 354, 356
—— Josiah (*d* 1783), **16:** 687
—— Micajah, **10:** 244, 245 *n*
—— Rev. Samuel, **1**; **11:** 408; **22:** 144; and H. C., **16**; **17:** 275, 284
—— Sarah (Batt), wife of Micajah, **10:** 244, 245 *n*
—— Sarah (Wilson) Batt, wife of Josiah, **10:** 245
—— William (*d* 1690), **1:** 81; **5**; **7:** 284; **10:** 245, 378; **11:** 408; **15:** cviii, 276; **21:** 58 *n*; **24:** 154
—— Rev. William Turner, **17:** 386, 391; **23:** 570, 666, 668
Torrington, Lord. *See* Byng
Tortola, **24:** 346; **25:** 113
Tory, William. *See* Torrey
Tory, the word, **10:** 139; **17:** 377 *n*; **22:** xxxix, 355
Totems, Indian, **20:** 329–331, 343, 346
Totman, Joseph, **25:** 322
Touche. *See* La Touche
Touches, Chevalier de, **1:** 248
Toulmin, Rev. Joshua, **14:** 45, 46 *n*
Touzel, Susannah. *See* Towzell
Tower, Charlemagne, **8:** 76
—— Gideon, **7:** 91 *n*, 92 *n*
Town Hall, or Town House, **8:** 22, 23. *See also* State House
Town Mandates, New England, paper by K. Colegrove, **21:** 411–449
Town meeting, **10:** 175; **12:** 268. *See also* Town Mandates
Towne, Peter, **15:** 267; **17:** 138
—— William, **17:** 132
Towns, **1:** 192, 193, 195, 211; **21:** 421; **22:** xxvi; **25:** 34; arguments against abolition of town government in Boston, **10:** 346, 347, 350–352; frontier, **17:** 252. *See also* Townships
Townsend, ——, **14:** 323
—— David (*b* 1693), **6:** 122
—— David (*d* 1829), **6:** 122; **8:** 234; **19:** 287, 288
—— Elizabeth, daughter of David (*d* 1693). *See* Peck

—— Gregory, **21:** 451
—— Horatio, **21:** 451
—— James, **16:** 788, 804, 822, 852, 853
—— Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1762), **16:** 708; **21:** 449–453
—— Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1776), **16:** 687, 692, 693, 704, 708, 709
—— Joseph, **20:** 59
—— Mabel (Shippie), wife of David (*d* 1693), **6:** 122
—— Mary. *See* Devens
—— Mary, daughter of Horatio. *See* Derby
—— Mary (Sugars), wife of Rev. Jonathan (*d* 1762), **21:** 451
—— Nathan, **16:** 584
—— Penn, **1:** 89, 94, 106; **6:** 85 *n*; **9:** 452, 453; **14:** 397 *n*; **17:** 18, 24, 57, 59, 66; **20:** 116, 269; and H. C., **16**
—— Samuel, **24:** 269
—— Rev. Shearjashub Bourne, **23:** 581
—— Shippie, **6:** 113 *n*, 116, 122; **18:** 225 *n*
Townsend, town, **15:** 210, 280, 291; **16:** 620, 717
—— Turkey Hills, **6:** 266; **16:** 575
Townshend, Charles, second Viscount Townshend, **2:** 345, 346, 351, 352, 384, 385, 389; **6:** 199, 210; **13:** 324 *n*; **18:** 341 *n*
—— Charles, third Viscount Townshend, **13:** 324 *n*
—— Charles (*d* 1767), **11:** 292; **13:** 318, 324, 325, 329; **19:** 166; **24:** 231
—— George (*d* 1769), **18:** 341 *n*
—— George, fourth Viscount and first Marquis Townshend, **25:** 50 *n*
—— Thomas (*d* 1780), **13:** 324
—— Thomas (*d* 1800), first Viscount Sidney, **13:** 324
Townshend Acts, **6:** 161; **14:** 323; **19**
Township grants, **24**
Township Number Four (Charlestown, N. H.), **3:** 220; **6:** 259, 260 *n*, 264, 265; **8:** 186; **24:** 51, 52
Townships, **11:** 264, 265; **19:** 271; in Penobscot region, **24**
Towor, Capt. ——, **8:** 215
Towzell, Susannah (English), **10:** 19, 20
Toy, Mercy, **14:** 231 *n*
—— Nancy (Saunders), **24:** 148
Tracy, Capt. ——, **24:** 400
—— John, **24:** 153
—— Nathaniel, **8:** 316, 317, 319; **25:** 150, 151
—— Patrick, **8:** 254 *n*
Tracys, privateers, **20:** 192
Trade, **2:** 333, 334; **4:** 320, 454, 455; **6:** 306; **7:** 188, 190, 291; **10:** 132; **12:** 18, 65, 66, 105, 107 *n*; **19:** 159–161, 170 *n*; **21:** 15; letter of Gov. Shirley on, **6:** 297; of W. Bollan, 299–305; oaths taken to observe acts of, **17;** in fur, A. H. Buffinton on, **18:** 162–192; prior to the Revolution, **19:** 168–191; State of the, 1763, paper, by C. M. Andrews, 379–390; during the Revolution, **24:** 362–366, 375. *See also* England, Board of Trade
Trading companies, **10:** 278, 300, 301, 303
Trail, John, **19:** 352
—— Robert, **8:** 162
Trainband, **15:** 26, 30, 188
Training-day, **1:** 442; **22:** 169
Transilvanus, Filodexter, pseudonym of Benjamin Woodbridge (*d* 1684), **17:** 130
Transubstantiation, oath concerning, **17:** 46
Transylvania, **5:** 312
Trapier, Benjamin Foissin, **17:** 278, 284
Trappers, **8:** 373, 374, 388, 389, 392
Trask, ——, **24:** 354
—— Abigail (Parkman), wife of John, **1:** 305
—— Daniel, **24:** 405
—— Isaac, **24:** 345
—— Israel, **24:** 405
—— Israel Eliot, **17:** 278, 284
—— John, **1:** 305
—— Joseph, **24:** 434
—— Nathaniel, **24:** 386, 404, 409
—— Philip, **24:** 434
—— Samuel, **24:** 430, 432
—— William, **1:** 305; **17:** 210; **20:** 261
Traske, Osmond, **1:** 81
Travel, expense of, 1687, **20:** 271–277
Travis, Daniel, **12:** 382, 383
Treadwell, Daniel, **12:** 336
—— James Parker, **1:** 321
Treason, **13:** 379, 382, 461; **17:** 118
Treat, Abigail (Willard), **13:** 253
—— Rev. Richard, **15:** 330
—— Robert (*d* 1710), **17;** 34, 35, 43; **20:** 277
—— Robert (*d* 1770), **6:** 176 *n*
—— Rev. Samuel, **1:** 413, 414, 451; **15:** 20; **22:** 85, 147, 168
Trecothick, Barlow, **5:** 70 *n*; **7:** 12; **13:** 360 *n*
—— John, **20:** 15 *n*

Trelawny, Edward, **3:** 221, 236
—— Robert, **3:** 112, 113 *n*; **6:** 64
Trench, William, **15:** 7
Trenchard, George, **13:** 180
—— Sir John, **11:** 343
Trenholm, Esther, wife of William, **22:** 333
—— William, **22:** 333
Trent, William, **11:** 415, 419
Trenton, N. J., **8:** 284; **10:** 363
Trerice, Nicholas, **7:** 72; **21:** 29 *n*
Trescot, Joseph, **5:** 82
Trescott, John, **16**
—— William, **16:** 429
Trethersly, ——, **6:** 25
Trevett *v.* Weeden, **3:** 247 *n*
Trevor, Sir John, **2:** 29
—— Thomas, first Baron Trevor of Bromham, **2:** 344, 345, 350, 351, 384, 388, 389
Trewant, Morris, **24:** 150
Treworgie, John, **12:** 109
Trial, A, in 1685, for "Frequenting the College [Harvard] contrary to Law," paper by J. Noble, **3:** 448–470
Trick, ——, **8:** 113
Trigg, Jonathan. *See* Tyng
Trimingham, John, **13:** 54
Trinidad, Col., **6:** 313
Triplett (Triplet), William, **7:** 133; **18:** 38, 39, 42, 44, 47, 53, 54
Troccoli, Giovanni B., **25:** 79
Trollet, Michael James, **17:** 276, 284; **19:** 263
Tropater, John, **24:** 408
Trott, Bernard, **20:** 69, 70
—— Lemuel, **16:** 548
Troutbeck, Rev. John, **20:** 14 *n*, 15 *n*
—— Sarah (Gould), wife of Rev. John, **20:** 14 *n*, 15 *n*
Trow, ——, **18:** 45
Trowbridge, Rev. Caleb, **15:** 391
—— Edmund, **5:** 67 *n*, 70, 73, 75–77; **11:** 344–346; **14:** 13, 14, 17, 32, 34; **16**
—— James, **15:** lviii *n*, 250, 252
—— John, **25:** 236
—— John, Resident Member C. S. M., **13:** 272; on Council, **14:** 309. *Communications:* Franklin as a Scientist, **18:** 1–12; letter of Washington, 27
—— Lydia (Lidia), daughter of Thomas. *See* Dana
—— Mary, daughter of Thomas, **5:** 75
—— Mary (Goffe), second wife of Thomas, **5:** 74; **15:** cxliv
—— Mary (Goffe), wife of Edmund, **11:** 344
—— Thomas, **5:** 74; **15:** cxliv
True, Rev. Henry, **16:** 781, 798, 816
—— James, **19:** 294
True Relation of the Passages of God's Providence, etc. *See* Peters, Rev. Hugh
True State, A, of the Proceedings In the Parliament, etc., **7:** 4 *n*
Truebody, Anne. *See* Henley
Trufant, Joseph. **8:** 125 *n*
Trumbull, David, **7:** 101 *n*
—— Faith, daughter of Jonathan (*d* 1785). *See* Huntington
—— James Hammond, **1:** 392; **3:** 4 *n*; **5:** 111; **8:** 333; **10:** 268, 312 *n*, 313 *n*; **13:** 3, 12, 13, 15, 207, 212; **14:** 180, 274, 276 *n*; **18:** 241 *n*, 248 *n*; **19:** 13
—— John, **3:** 124, 137
—— John (*d* 1831), **7:** 101 *n*; **8:** 278; **14:** 322
—— John (*d* 1843), **5:** 198, 215; **6:** 80; **7:** 101 *n*, 102 *n*; **10:** 417; **18:** 274 *n*
—— Jonathan, **7:** 125 *n*
—— Jonathan (*d* 1785), **7**; **10:** 416, 417; **11:** 49, 350; **21:** 78, 127 *n*; **24:** 262 *n*, 278 *n*, 380; **25:** 355
—— Jonathan (*d* 1809), **1:** 254 *n*; **7:** 100 *n*, 183; **10:** 416; **17:** 313, 315; **24:** 379; **25:** 355–360
—— Joseph, **6:** 80; **7:** 101 *n*; **10:** 417
—— Mary, **24:** 206, 207
Truro, **19:** 192 *n*; **21:** 105
Trusdale, William, **20:** 201
Trusedale, Katharine, wife of Richard (*d* 1676), **24:** 63
—— Mary, wife of Richard (*d* 1671), **24:** 63
—— Richard (*d* 1671), **24:** 62, 63 *n*
—— Richard (*d* 1676), **24:** 62 *n*, 63
—— William, **15:** 224, 252; **24:** 62 *n*
—— William, **24:** 162. *See* Trusedale, Richard (*d* 1671)
Trusty, Samuel, **10:** 96 *n*
Truth, the, in history, paper by L. Swift, **10:** 101–107
Tryon, William, **6:** 342, 357, 390, 391; **7:** 107; **12:** 244; **19:** 221
Tubbs, William, **24:** 153
Tuck, Eliza (Sewall), wife of William, **24:** 382 *n*
—— Henry, **24:** 402, 408
—— John, **24:** 402, 408, 418
—— Sewell, **24:** 354

—— Thomas, **1:** 81
—— William, **24:** 382 *n*
—— William (*d* 1784), **24**
Tucker, ——, **1:** 297; **18:** 47, 48; **19:** 185 *n*, 349
—— Charles Rollins, **20:** 393
—— Daniel, **13:** 17 *n*, 19, 20
—— George Fox, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 157. *Communications:* Extracts from Diary of J. R. Anthony, **6:** 259; Bartholomew Gosnold and his Landing at Cuttyhunk, **7:** 321; name of town of Barnstable, **10:** 115; Gov. Bellingham's will, **12:** 113–116; Paul Cuffee, **17:** 1
—— Henry St. George, **13:** 101
—— John, **21:** 332
—— Rev. John, **1:** 424
—— Joshua, **13:** 247
—— Richard, **5:** 176 *n*; **6:** 62, 64 *n*
—— Samuel, **24:** 327; **25:** 152 *n*
—— Samuel Marion, **20:** 195 *n*
—— Timothy, **20:** 60
—— Rev. William Jewett, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **5:** 340
Tuckerman, Edward, **3:** 184; **14:** 180
—— Rev. Joseph, **23:** 576
—— Richard. *See* Tucker, Richard
Tuckney, Rev. Anthony, **20:** 91, 92
Tudor, Col. William (*d* 1819), **5:** 259; **17:** 310 *n*, 340, 341
—— William (*d* 1830), **7:** 222 *n*, 225
Tuer, Andrew White, **13:** 267, 268
Tufts, Cotton (H. C. 1749), **16:** 771, 781, 798
—— Cotton (H. C. 1777), **12:** 321
—— John, **5:** 260; **24:** 417
—— Jonathan, **4:** 109
—— Rev. Joshua, **16:** 649
—— Peter, **25:** 402
—— Simon (H. C. 1724), **24:** 310, 312
—— Simon (H. C. 1744), **16:** 745
—— Thomas (H. C. 1701), **16:** 417, 428
—— Thomas (H. C. 1732), **25:** 426
Tufts College, **1:** 49; **12:** 362
Tulasne, Louis René, **11:** 86
Tulley, John, his almanacs, 1687–1702, by A. B. Page, **13:** 207–223
Tunbridge, Lord. *See* Zuylestein, William Nassau de
Tunes, **1:** 229, 232, 234, 235, 237; **8:** 139; **17:** 310 *n*, 326, 328, 330, 332 *n*, 337, 338, 340. *See also* Music; Psalmody
Tunis, Rev. John, **24:** 124 *n*
Tunison, Garret, **18:** 188, 191
Tunstall, Cuthbert, **1:** 226
Tupper, Eldad, **16:** 850
—— Rev. Elisha, **22:** 292
—— Rev. Elisha (*d* 1787), **16:** 850
—— Martin Farquhar, **7:** 118
—— Thomas, **24:** 154
Turell, Colburn, **20:** 37
—— Rev. Ebenezer, **12; 18:** 79, 221 *n*; **24:** 158, 309
—— Jane (Colman), first wife of Rev. Ebenezer, **12:** 283, 284, 298
—— Lucy (Davenport), second wife of Rev. Ebenezer, **12:** 284
—— Lydia. *See* Thayer
—— Lydia (Stoddard), wife of Samuel, **12:** 283 *n*
—— Samuel, **12:** 283 *n*; **16:** 745, 750
Turfrey, George, **21:** 359
Turgot, Anne Robert Jacques, Baron d'Aulne, **18:** 2, 3
Turk, Rev. George, **13:** 52. *See* Stirk, Rev. George
Turnbull, Dr. ——, **25:** 380
—— Thomas, **17:** 278, 284
Turner, ——, **1:** 391; **13:** 172, 173; **14:** 344; **15:** 212; **17:** 314, 315
—— Amos, **20:** 130 *n*, 145
—— Rev. Caleb, **22:** 345, 359, 370
—— Charles, **11:** 170
—— Rev. Charles (*d* 1818), **1:** 425; **17:** 304, 385, 391; **22:** 301
—— Daniel, **6:** 198, 201, 203
—— Rev. David, **5:** 283 *n*
—— Ezekiel, **4:** 117; **20:** 12
—— Frederick Jackson, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6:** 156; Resident Member, **13:** 146; President, **17:** 291. *Communications:* Documents on W. Blount's conspiracy, **8:** 357; First Official Frontier of the Massachusetts Bay, **17:** 249–270
—— Hannah. *See* Barker
—— Henry Edward, **17:** 38 *n*
—— Humphrey, **20:** 63
—— John, **13:** 299 *n*; **24; 25:** 98
—— John (*d* 1742), **14:** 397 *n*; **20:** 129 *n*, 130 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **18:** 168
—— Ralph, **21:** 308
—— Robert, **1:** 197
—— Robert (*d* 1664), **5:** 118, 145; **11:** 299–303
—— Thomas, **14:** 396; **17:** 275, 284; **24:** 96
—— William, **3:** 300; **10:** 244

Turner (*continued*)
—— Rev. William, **10:** 221
—— William (*d* 1676), **24:** 38
Turner's Falls, **24:** 38
Turnoor, Sir Edward, **3:** 93
Tusculum, N. J., **3:** 433
Tutchin, John, **20:** 244
Tuthill. *See also* Tuttle
—— Zechariah, **6:** 281; **14:** 98 *n*
Tuttle. *See also* Tuthill
—— Charles Wesley, **12:** 372, 373, 375, 381, 382; **17:** 37 *n*
—— Jacob, **16:** 762
—— Julius Herbert, Resident Member C. S. M., **12:** 2. *Communications:* Extract from Rev. C. Mather's Diary, **13:** 139; William Whiston and Cotton Mather, 197–204; early New England libraries, 288–292; library of Dr. William Ames, **14:** 63–66; Rev. T. Weld, 121–126; Early Manuscript Maps of New England, **17:** 112–115, manuscript relating to Elijah Corlet and Daniel Weld, 140–142; his paper on Rev. J. Phillips, 208–215; on Peter Prudden's Company, 244–248; early clubs and societies at Harvard College, **18:** 79–84; letters of I. and C. Mather, **19:** 149–153; letters of Dr. N. Ames and his son N. Ames, 259; Capt. C. Harrison, 370–371; note on portrait of Electress Sophia of Hanover, **20:** 96–103; on entries in Judge Sewall's Diary in Gov. Andros's time, and account of Andros's journey to Connecticut, 1687, 270–278; early surnames in Bay Colony, **21:** 258; Land Warrants under Andros, 292–363; on book owned by R. Keayne, **24:** 8; letters of C. Phelps, **25:** 50
Tweeddale, Lord. *See* Hay, John
Twing, Mrs. ——, **19:** 345
Twisden, John, **5:** 177 *n*
Twisleton, John, **21:** 97
Twisse, Rev. William, **8:** 196
Tyas, Joan (Jane). *See* Wentworth
Tydye, Robert, **21:** 326
Tyler, Abby Little (Hitchcock), **1:** 425
—— Andrew, **5:** 193
—— Daniel, **11:** 36
—— Edward, **11:** 218
—— Hannah, **10:** 23
—— Hopestill, **10:** 23
—— John, **16:** 505
—— Pres. John, **21:** 444
—— John Ford, **10:** 186
—— Lyon Gardiner, **15:** ciii *n*
—— Mary, wife of Hopestill, **10:** 23
—— Moses Coit, **20:** 88, 248; Corresponding Member, **6:** 380; death, **7:** 83; tribute to, 234
—— Royall, **4:** 70, 77; **7:** 112, 117; **14:** 13, 17
—— William, **8:** 114
Tyleston. *See also* Tileston
—— James, **3:** 237
Tyley, Samuel, **3:** 260, 263; **5:** 10; **6:** 41
Tylor, Edward Burnett, **20:** 342
Tymberten, Capt. ——, **8:** 223 *n*
Tyndal, Sir John, **5:** 142
—— Margaret, daughter of Sir John. *See* Winthrop
Tyndale, William, **1:** 228
Tyng, Col. ——, **4:** 21
—— Dudley Atkins, **3:** 175; **15:** cxliv; **18:** 361 *n*
—— Edward (*d* 1682), **1:** 285 *n*; **3:** 459 *n*; **6:** 26; **11:** 307; **24:** 67; and H. C., **3:** 461; **15:** 54, 200, 221, 232, 236, 237, 245, 252
—— Edward (*d* 1701), **2:** 38; **3:** 113 *n*; **15:** 278; **17:** 6 *n*, 30, 32, 35, 43; **21:** 308, 311, 344, 348
—— Edward (*d* 1755), **17:** 74
—— Eleazer, **14:** 396
—— Eunice, daughter of Edward (*d* 1682). *See* Willard
—— Hannah, daughter of Edward (*d* 1681). *See* Savage
—— John, **4:** 162; **16:** 831
—— Jonathan, **2:** 38; **17:** 30–32, 35, 43; **20:** 276; **21:** 351
—— Rev. Stephen B., **6:** 426. *See* Tyng, Rev. Stephen Higginson
—— Rev. Stephen Higginson, **6:** 426 *n*
—— William, **1:** 196, 199 *n*; **3:** 88; **5**; **6:** 93; **11:** 315; **14:** 122, 126; **15:** clxvi, 21; **18:** 174; **21:** 15 *n*, 180; his estate, **11:** 309, 311, 327; his library, **11:** 311; **13:** 289
Tyrians, **19:** 125, 127
Tyrker, **20:** 310
Tyson, Edward, **14:** 175

Uffington, Thomas, **13:** 305 *n*
Ulmer, John, **6:** 37
Umberger, David, **13:** 103
Underhill, John, **3:** 159; **5:** 246; **10:** 270, 276; **11:** 305; **12:** 39 *n*
—— Thomas, **20:** 95

Underwood, Joseph, **15:** 268
—— William, **12:** 235
Unitarian, the word, **23:** 584, 592, 593, 595; in Plymouth church records, **22:** xlvi, xlvii, xlviii; **23:** 579
Unitarian Book and Pamphlet Society, **24:** 133 *n*
Unitarian Churches, **5:** 312
Unitarian Review, **6:** 441 *n*
Unitarianism, **5:** 361; **8:** 32; **17:** 296, 386 *n*; **18:** 77; J. Martineau on, **6:** 418, 421, 442, 452, 453; **8:** 144
United Colonies of New England, Commissioners of. *See* Commissioners of the United Colonies of New England
United Fires, the sixteen, **17:** 332
United States, **3:** 96; **5:** 258, 259, 279, 372; **6:** 98, 99, 313 *n*, 418, 432; **7:** 128 *n*; **8:** 46; **10:** 138; **13:** 97 *n*; **24:** 130; status of servants, paper by A. Matthews, **5:** 225–256; treaty with Great Britain, **8:** 68–72. *See also* Civil War; Slavery
—— Articles of Confederation, **21:** 438
—— Board of Fortification, **8:** 47
—— Coast and Geodetic Survey, **12:** 386 *n*, 393–397; **13:** 231
—— Congress, **1:** 35; **3:** 249; **5:** 371, 372, 379; **8:** 286; **9:** 506; **10:** 135, 136, 277; **17:** 188, 190; **18:** 64; **24:** 328, 394; and national parks, **8:** 379 *n*, 381 *n*, 382–387
—— Constitution, **3:** 246, 249, 362, 470 *n*; **5:** 375; **6:** 434; **8:** 136, 284, 285; **12:** 213; **17:** 325, 337 *n*; **20:** 9
—— Constitutional Convention, **8:** 273, 283
—— District Court for Massachusetts, **8:** 169
—— Electoral Commission, 1876, **5:** 378
—— Endicott Board. *See* Board of Fortification
—— Forest Reserves, **8:** 378 *n*
—— Hydrographic office, **12:** 191
—— Navigation Law, **5:** 372; **10:** 61
—— Navy, **1:** 49 *n*
—— President, **8:** 378 *n*
—— Secretary of the Interior, **8:** 377 *n*, 378
—— Secretary of War, **8:** 379, 380
—— Senate, **24:** 180
—— Supreme Court, **8:** 40, 383, 386; Marbury *v.* Madison, **3:** 246, 249
University Alumni Founders of New England, by J. G. Bartlett, **25:** 14–21
Updike, Daniel Berkeley, **24:** 7 *n*, 78, 80
Upham, Abigail, daughter of Jabez. *See* Barnard
—— Rev. Caleb, **16:** 744
—— Rev. Charles Wentworth, **10:** 13
—— Rev. Edward, **16:** 595
—— Jabez, **14:** 27 *n*
—— Joshua, **8:** 95
—— Joshua Nichols, **17:** 278, 284
—— William Phineas, **1:** 77; **3:** 101, 103, 246 *n*, 319, 327; **5**; **19:** 83, 92, 93
Upsall, Nicholas, **12:** 331
Upton, Charles Barnes, **6:** 444, 445, 447
Urbiger, Baron, **21:** 143
Urmstone, John, **5:** 249
Uromcon, Barret, **24:** 58
Urquhart, James, **5:** 203 *n*
Usher, Abraham, **19:** 253 *n*, 254 *n*
—— Bridget (Lisle) Hoar, wife of Hezekiah (*d* 1697), **10:** 196 *n*; **11:** 291
—— Hezekiah (*d* 1676), **4:** 297; **5:** 390; **6:** 124 *n*; **14:** 135, 190 *n*; **15:** 185, 213; **20:** 266
—— Hezekiah (*d* 1697), **11:** 291 *n*; **21:** 172; **24:** 66
—— James, **12:** 128; **21:** 117; **24:** 186
—— John (*d* 1726), **2:** 38; **4:** 302, 304; **10:** 3; **12:** 123; **13:** 216–218; **14**; **15:** xxv, clxvi; **16:** 604, 827; **17**; **19**; **20:** 26, 49, 271, 272; **21:** 295 *n*, 353
—— Rev. John (*d* 1775), **16:** 761; **24:** 5; **25:** 26
—— Rev. John (*d* 1804), **16:** 761
Utah, **8:** 396
Utie, Nathaniel, **10:** 273
Utrecht, Treaty of, **6:** 361; **10:** 201, 202 *n*; **11:** 99, 100; **19:** 272; as affecting claims in America, **24:** 216–218, 224, 236, 238, 248
—— University of, **6:** 173; **13:** 462; **15:** 305, 307; **18:** 210 *n*
Uzuld, Azariah, **14:** 191

VAGAN, Thomas de. *See* Vaughan, Thomas
Vail, Eugène A., **20:** 349
Valentine, John, **8:** 174, 175, 181
—— Samuel, **3:** 390, 391; **8:** 167
Vallancey, Charles, **5:** 204 *n*; **18:** 260, 267, 269, 291; **19:** 72, 76, 109; **20:** 293 *n*, 294 *n*, 308, 423, 424, 426
Vallandigham, Clement Laird, **20**

Valle, Pietro della, **21:** 234, 250
Valle Salado. *See* Bayou Salade
Valnais, Eunice (Quincy) de, wife of Joseph, **10:** 358
—— Joseph Dupas de, **10:** 358; **14:** 260; **15:** 331; **18:** 357
Van Alstyne, Lawrence, **11:** 51
Vanbraam, Jacob, **12:** 90
Vanbruck, Peter, **14:** 46
Van Buren, John, **20:** 212
—— Martin, **13:** 102, 103, 270, 271
Van Cortlandt, John, **19:** 185 *n*
—— Philip, **19:** 181 *n*, 184 *n*, 189, 190 *n*
—— Pierre, **11:** 46
—— Stephen, **17:** 10 *n*, 35, 38, 42 *n*, 43 *n*
Van Cortlandt, Manor of, **3:** 412
Vandeput, Sir Peter, **16:** 833
Vanderwort, Peter, **19:** 244
Vane, Sir Henry, **11:** 65; **22:** 86, 88
—— Gov. Sir Henry (*d* 1662), **1;** **3:** 408 *n*; **7:** 74; **8:** 372; **10:** 26; **11:** 298, 319, 369, 370, 380; **12;** **13:** 90, 91; **15:** clxiv; **17:** 381; **19:** 408, 417 *n*; **20:** 267; **25:** 18 *n*
—— Henry de Vere, Baron Barnard, **19:** 417 *n*
—— W., **19:** 183 *n*
Vanhorne, Abraham, **17:** 222 *n*
—— David, **19:** 174 *n*
—— Mary, daughter of Abraham. *See* Burnet
Van Ness, Cornelius Peter, **3:** 138
Van Rensselaer, Cornelia. *See* Thayer
—— Killian, **24:** 48
—— Richard, **18:** 188
—— William Bayard, **6:** 105
—— family, **3:** 412; **13:** 268
Van Schaack, Peter, **5:** 238
Van Schaick, Anthony, **24:** 48
Vans, Hugh, **19:** 350
Van Vorst, Simon, **8:** 186 *n*
Varkens Kill (Salem, N. J.), **18:** 168
Varlo, Charles, **8:** 205 *n*, 211–213
Varney, George Jones, **12:** 369, 371, 372
—— James Hobbs, **6:** 68 *n*
Varnum, ——, **4:** 17; **19:** 356
—— James Mitchel, **17:** 277, 284
Vassall, Henry, **7:** 404 *n*
—— John (*d* 1747), **7:** 404 *n*; **15:** cxxxix *n*; **16:** 651, 770; **24:** 169, 170 *n*, 172, 174
—— John (*d* 1797), **6:** 128
—— Leonard, **16:** 610–612, 615, 674; **19:** 336, 350
—— Samuel, **2:** 10–14
—— William, **2:** 10–14; **20:** 268; **21;** and H. C., **15:** cxxxix *n*; **16:** 610–612, 651, 738, 823; **19:** 281; **24:** 169, 170 *n*, 172
Vassall estate, **7:** 404
Vattel, Emmerich, **10:** 238; **20:** 5–9
Vaudreuil, Pierre de Rigaud, Marquis de, **3:** 96
Vaughan, ——, **17:** 275, 284; **24:** 310–312
—— Benjamin, **12:** 338 *n*
—— Charles, **6:** 396 *n*, 399 *n*
—— Elliott, **16:** 667; **17:** 275, 284
—— Frances Western (Apthorp), wife of Charles, **6:** 396 *n*, 397 *n*, 399 *n*
—— Francis Wales, **6:** 385, 396 *n*, 399 *n*
—— George, **1:** 271 *n*, 273 *n*
—— Henry, **21:** 141
—— John, **25:** 37
—— Sir John (*d* 1674), **1:** 191; **13:** 119
—— Thomas (*d* 1665), **21**
—— William, **15:** 272 *n*
—— Sir William, **11:** 293
—— William (*d* 1719), **10:** 385, 386
Vaughn, Capt. ——, **25:** 101
Vaux, ——, **25:** 254
Veazey. *See* Veazie; Veazy; Vesey
Veazie, Joseph, **6:** 114, 118, 131
—— Rev. Samuel, **16:** 623; **22:** 299
—— William, **14:** 247 *n*; **21:** 335
Veazy, William, **15:** 246, 250, 251
Ven, ——, **15:** cxl *n*, 207; **24:** 167, 175
—— John, **2:** 10–14; **24:** 167 *n*
—— Thomas, **24:** 167 *n*
Venables, Robert, **3:** 163, 164, 168
Venezuela, **6:** 315, 316
Venezuela incident, **5:** 379
Venn, John, **25:** 14, 19
—— John Archibald, **25:** 14
Venner, Thomas, **11:** 306–308
Venning, Rev. Ralph, **11:** 341
—— William Marshall, **6:** 181 *n*
Vergennes, Comte de. *See* Gravier
Verhel, Arnoldus, **25:** 63
Vermont, **1:** 447; **11:** 44–48; name of, **11:** 15, 44, 53; land grants in, by Massachusetts, **24:** 35–59; controversies over territory of, **25**
—— Constitutional convention, **10:** 256
—— Records, **3:** 99, 134–139
Vernon, Edward, **7:** 217
—— Caroline, **17:** 243 *n*
—— Fortescue (*d* 1778), **19:** 294 *n*
—— Fortescue (*d* 1790), **19:** 294
—— Francis, Viscount Orwell and Earl of Shipbrook of Newry, **24:** 231

—— James, **17:** 51
—— Jane (Cowell), wife of Fortescue (*d* 1778), **19:** 294 *n*
—— William, **19:** 294 *n*
Vernon, Vt., **24:** 36, 38, 39
Verplanck, Gulian Crommelin, **17:** 336 *n*
Verrazano, Giovanni da, **20:** 356
Verres, Caius, **21:** 81, 82
Very, Benjamin, **24:** 397, 401
Vesey, William, **3:** 65
—— Rev. William (*d* 1746), **18:** 210 *n*; **24:** 5
Viall, Benjamin, **15:** cxxxvii *n*; **17:** 275, 284; **18:** 82, 83
—— John, **18:** 83
—— Mary. *See* Holyoke
—— Samuel, **18:** 83
—— Susannah (Flint), wife of Samuel, **18:** 83
Vicars, John, **20:** 85 *n*
Vice-admiralty, courts of, **6:** 298; **10:** 379–386; **19:** 178
Vickory, Herbert, **24:** 415
—— John, **24:** 420, 434
Vicksburg, Miss., **8:** 380
Vierevant, J. Evers, **24:** 80 *n*
Vignaud, Henry, **20:** 326 *n*
Vigo, Spain, **10:** 193
Vila, James, **17:** 337–339, 341 *n*
Villegagnon, Nicolas Durand de, **3:** 111
Villers (Villa, Villan, Viller), Rev. John, **18:** 276, 279, 282, 293, 294
Villiers, George, first Duke of Buckingham, **11:** 376; **12:** 374 *n*; **13:** 163
—— George, second Duke of Buckingham, **10:** 287, 288
—— George Bussy, fourth Earl of Jersey, **13:** 407
Vimont, Barthélemy, **14:** 172
Vinal, Elijah, **4:** 96
—— John, **4:** 96, 121
—— Rev. William, **12:** 275; **16:** 665, 683, 692, 693
Vinall, John, **24:** 154
—— Stephen, **24:** 154
Vincennes, Ind., **7:** 331, 334, 335
Vincent, Augustine, **1:** 353
—— Henry, **24:** 149
—— John, **24:** 149
—— Rev. Philip, **8:** 359
—— Thomas, **4:** 20; **20:** 238
Vindex, pseudonym of Samuel Adams, **7:** 22 *n*; **11:** 17, 23
Vindication of the British Colonies, etc., **6:** 389 *n*
Vines, Richard (*d* 1651), **5:** 179 *n*; **6:** 51 *n*, 62–64; **21:** 16, 63, 111
—— Rev. Richard (*d* 1656), **8:** 194; **20:** 95
Vinland, **3:** 192; **19:** 124; **20**
Vintners, of Boston, **1:** 198
Vintners' Company, Eng., **1:** 161 *n*
Vinton, Rev. Alexander Hamilton, **1:** 433
Virgil, **8:** 276; **10:** 234; **15:** 134; **24:** 188
Virginia, **1**; **3:** 42, 43, 408, 409; **4:** 283; **5:** 227; **6**; **7:** 74; **8:** 15, 16, 21, 23, 25; **10:** 133, 258 *n*, 273 *n*, 304 *n*; **11:** 410 *n*; **12:** 194, 366 *n*; **13:** 97, 228, 229, 231, 346; **14:** 175, 180; **17:** 252, 259 *n*, 337, 339; **19:** 23, 193 *n*, 215, 367
—— Charters, **1:** 184, 216; **3:** 408
—— Convention, 1776, **8:** 267, 268; **25:** 373 *n*
—— Council, **3:** 408
—— General Assembly, **5:** 388 *n*; **6:** 371, 376, 377; **8:** 15; **17:** 295
—— House of Burgesses, **5:** 224; **12:** 268; **25:** 270 *n*
—— House of Delegates, **6:** 378, 379
Virginia Company, **19:** 278, 303; **13:** 61 *n*; **22:** 31–42
Virginia Gazette, **8:** 268 *n*; **11:** 418
Visscher, Hugo, **25:** 77, 79
—— Nicholas, **12:** 391
Vixon, Robert, **24:** 151
Voax or Noax, Mary, **5:** 264
Voltaire, François Marie Arouet de, **12:** 253
Vose, Elijah, **7:** 247 *n*
—— Rev. James Gardiner, **7:** 247 *n*
—— Joseph, **7:** 245, 246; Journal of, communicated by H. W. Cunningham, 248–262
—— Moses, **24:** 414 *n*
—— Sarah (Howe), wife of Joseph, **7:** 246
—— Solomon, **24:** 163
—— William, **24:** 414 *n*
Voting, by proxy, **18:** 57; **21:** 413 *n*
Vynes. *See* Vines

W., J., **11:** 403, 406; **14:** 248, 253. *See also* Wiswall, Rev. Ichabod
Waddell, ——, **7:** 355, 356
—— Sarah, daughter of William. *See* Sanford
—— William, **7:** 203
Waddington, Rev. John, **17:** 377

Wade, Humphrey, **19:** 360
—— Rev. John, **15:** 346, 349
—— Jonathan (*d* 1684), **5:** 120, 121
—— Jonathan (*d* 1689), **19:** 27; **21:** 297
—— Nathaniel, **19:** 28
—— Thomas, **5:** 120; **24:** 154
—— Winthrop Howland, Resident Member C. S. M., **8:** 186
Wadhams, Abigail (Beebe) Allen, wife of Solomon, **11:** 16
—— Solomon, **11:** 16 *n*
Wadland, ——, **17:** 10 *n*
Wadsworth, ——, **16:** 660
—— Alexander, **3:** 391 *n*
—— Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1737), **5:** 249; **10:** 55; **19:** 334, 338, 341, 342; and H. C., **6**; **12:** 7; **14:** 313, 314 *n*, 316, 317; **16**; **18:** 83 *n*, 211, 314, 328; **21**; **24**; **25:** 247–249, 395, 423–425
—— Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1826), **10:** 55
—— Christopher, **24:** 153
—— James, **6:** 189
—— John, **22:** 235; **24:** 153
—— John (*d* 1734), **14:** 396
—— Rev. John (*d* 1766), **16:** 475, 502, 510, 525
—— John (*d* 1777), **8:** 309, 320; **18:** 369 *n*
—— Joseph, **12:** 130; **24:** 153
—— Peleg, **17:** 299
—— Recompense (*d* 1679), **15:** 64, 65, 234, 235; **17:** 275, 284
—— Recompense (H. C. 1708), **15:** 374, 376, 378, 383; **16:** 860
—— Ruth (Bordman), wife of Benjamin (*d* 1737), **6:** 272, 273; **15:** cxviii, cxix; **16:** 653, 660
—— Samuel, **6:** 272 *n*
Wager, Sir Charles, **8:** 180
Wages, Act for establishing, **4:** 373; fixing of, in Massachusetts Colony, **12:** 16; paid by Washington, **17:** 171; **18:** 32, 33; during Revolution, **10:** 123; **20:** 177 *n*; on privateers, **24:** 335, 353; of ordinary seamen, 353 *n*
Waggit, ——, **10:** 222
Waggoner, ——, **20:** 40, 83
Wagstaffe, William, **14:** 290, 291
Wainwright, Anne, daughter of John (*d* 1708). *See* Winthrop
—— Anne (Pierce, Peirce), second wife of Simon, **20:** 153, 155
—— Christian (Newton), wife of John (*d* 1739), **20:** 154, 155
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Simon. *See* Breck
—— Elizabeth (Norton), wife of John (*d* 1708), **20:** 152, 154
—— Francis (*d* 1692), **20:** 152, 153
—— Francis (*d* 1711), **3:** 450; **15:** cxxxix *n*, 73, 78, 249; **20:** 152–155; **24:** 168
—— Francis (*d* 1722), **14:** 19 *n*, 294; **20:** 152, 154, 155
—— Hannah, second wife of Francis (*d* 1692), **20:** 152
—— Hannah (Redford), wife of John (*d* 1721), **20:** 155
—— John (*d* 1708), **20:** 152–154
—— John (*d* 1708), **17:** 275, 284; **20:** 154, 155
—— John (*d* 1721), **15:** 395, 396; **18:** 341 *n*; **20:** 152 *n*, 153, 155
—— John (*d* 1736), **20:** 154, 155
—— John (*d* 1739), **10:** 94 *n*; **14:** 396; **17:** 67; **20**
—— John (*d* 1764), **16:** 720; **20:** 155
—— Rev. Jonathan Mayhew, **1:** 431, 432
—— Mary, daughter of Francis. *See* Russell
—— Mary (Eveleth), wife of John (*d* 1764), **20:** 154, 155
—— Mary Dudley, wife of Francis (*d* 1722), **14:** 294; **20:** 154, 155. *See also* Atkins
—— Mary Silver, third wife of Simon, **20:** 153
—— Philippa, first wife of Francis (*d* 1692), **20:** 152, 153
—— Robert Dewar, **17:** 278, 284
—— Sarah (Gilbert), first wife of Simon, **20:** 153, 155
—— Sarah (Whipple), wife of Francis (*d* 1711), **20:** 153, 154
—— Simon, **20:** 152, 153, 155
—— family, **12:** 214; **20:** 152–156
Wait, Elizabeth. *See* Ball
—— John, **15:** cvii
—— Joseph, **3:** 129
—— Martha, **22:** 286
—— Return, **22:** 286
—— Samuel, **8:** 300 *n*
—— Samuel (*d* 1720), **16:** 429
—— William Cushing, **7:** 89; Resident Member C. S. M., **3:** 475
Waite, Arthur Edward, **21:** 142 *n*, 145
—— Richard, **1:** 369 *n*
—— Thomas, **5:** 194 *n*; **21:** 299 *n*, 300

Wake, John, **12:** 89
—— William, **2**
Wakefield, John, **15:** 273
—— Mary, **15:** 273
Wakely, Andrew, **12:** 391
—— Thomas, **21:** 348
Wakeman, Rev. Jabez, **15:** 348, 354, 364
—— Rev. Samuel, **11:** 408; **17:** 274, 284
Wakes, **8:** 339, 348, 349, 350
Waldenses, **7:** 59; **10:** 105; **11:** 371
Walder, Friedrich von, **7:** 129
Waldern, Walderne. *See* Waldron
Waldo, Faith (Peck), **6:** 92
—— Hannah. *See* Fayerweather
—— Jonathan, **12:** 178; **15:** 279; **16:** 597
—— Samuel (*d* 1759), **3:** 250, 251; **4:** 57; **6:** 129; **12:** 178; **15:** 299 *n*; **17:** 81; **19:** 160; **24:** 245 *n*; suit *v.* Haskell, **5:** 15, 16 *n*
—— Samuel (*d* 1770), **16:** 736
Waldren, ——, **19:** 21
Waldron, Rev. Daniel Wingate, **1:** 437, 450
—— John, **11:** 391 *n*
—— (Waldern, Walderne), Richard (*d* 1689), **1:** 285 *n*; **5:** 119, 120; **10:** 372 *n*
—— Richard (*d* 1745), extracts from his College Customs, **25:** 244–253
—— Richard (*d* 1753), **9:** 466; **15:** 398
—— William, **5:** 182; **16:** 687, 692, 693, 698, 704; **17:** 276, 284
—— Rev. William (*d* 1727), **5:** 250; **12:** 274
Wales, Prince of, **13:** 191; **14:** 361; **16:** 481; **17:** 92 *n*, 154; **25:** 386. *See also* George II
Wales, Rev. Atherton, **16:** 537
—— Elkanah, **3:** 102
—— Rev. John, **16:** 561; **22:** 325
Wales, **10:** 296
Walford, Emma Mary, **5:** 112
—— Thomas, **12:** 18, 24, 26
Walker, ——, **17:** 276, 284
—— Amasa, **3:** 316
—— Benjamin, **3:** 469; **18:** 271 *n*
—— Dorothy, daughter of James (*d* 1691), **20:** 371
—— Francis Amasa, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13; death, **3:** 313; tributes to, by J. Lowell, 313; by G. S. Hale, 315
—— George, **14:** 124
—— Rev. George, **11:** 290
—— Rev. George Leon, **13:** 274
—— Hannah, daughter of James (*d* 1691). *See* Jones
—— Henry, **20:** 85
—— Sir Hovenden, **15:** 396; **18:** 341 *n*; **20:** 155
—— Isaac, **19**
—— Jacob, **15:** 299 *n*
—— James (*d* 1691), **18:** 286 *n*; **20:** 371; **24:** 154
—— Rev. James (*d* 1874), **1:** 431, 448; **3:** 442, 477, 486; **5:** 46; **6:** 97 *n*, 102; **7:** 266; **10:** 66, 400, 401; **11:** 238; **17:** 404; **21:** 380 *n*; **23:** 582; **25:** 406
—— Joseph, **15:** 269
—— Philip, **24:** 150
—— Richard, **5:** 116, 117, 120 *n*, 131. *See also*, Waldron, Richard (*d* 1689)
—— Sarah. *See* Thompson
—— Susannah (Collins), wife of Thomas, **6:** 328, 329
—— Thomas, **6:** 326–328; **14:** 46
—— Thomas Oliver, **11:** 207
—— Rev. Timothy (*d* 1782), **3:** 121
—— Timothy (*d* 1822), **3:** 124, 138
—— William, **24:** 151
—— Rev. Williston, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **8:** 77; death and tribute to, **25:** 86
—— Rev. Zechary, **17:** 275, 284
Walking, disorderly, **23**
Wall, John, **21:** 79
—— Mary (Greene) Lewis. *See* Lewis
—— Patrick, **5:** 260
Wallace, ——, **7:** 380, 382; **17:** 180, 181, 184
—— George Riddle, **3:** 431
—— James, **11:** 38
—— John William, **6:** 378 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **24:** 404
Wallass, William, **19:** 339
Walle, John, **20:** 266
Waller, Richard, **10:** 295 *n*; **14**; **18:** 260, 261 *n*
Walley, Abiel, **6:** 44
—— Elizabeth. *See* Sewall
—— John (*d* 1712), **1:** 100, 411; **2:** 18; **10:** 373; **15:** xlii *n*; **17:** 32, 35, 43, 46; **20:** 116; **21:** 299 *n*
—— Rev. John (*d* 1784), **16:** 607, 623
—— Thomas, **3:** 382, 393; **24:** 149
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1678), **15:** 20; **22:** 144
Wallin, Edward, **25:** 5 *n*
—— John, **13:** 194

Wallis, John (*d* 1690), **21:** 330, 340 *n*, 349
—— Lindley, **19:** 314
—— Nathaniel, **24:** 419
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1709), **21:**339, 341, 349
—— Samuel, **12:** 214, 217
—— William, **3:** 109
—— William Wait, **5:** 82
Wallker, George, **14:** 383
Walmesley, Right Rev. Charles, **25:** 178 *n*
Walpole, Robert, first Earl of Orford, **2:** 345, 346, 351, 352, 384, 385, 389; **6:** 199, 205; **18:** 341 *n*; **19:** 354 *n*, 363; **21:** 423
—— Horace, fourth Earl of Orford, **8:** 276; **18:** 3, 272 *n*
Walpole Historical Society, **6:** 213
Walsh, Benjamin Dann, **20:** 283
Walter, Arthur Maynard, **17:** 278, 284
—— Increase, **15:** 390, 392; **16:** 861
—— Sir John, **8:** 347, 348, 351 *n*
—— Rev. Nathaniel, **16:** 537, 543; **19:** 334, 339
—— Rev. Nehemiah, **1:** 413; **16**; **17:** 140; **19:** 334, 339, 347, 364; **22:** 169
—— Thomas, **14:** 97, 100 *n*; **15:** 390, 392, 397; **16:** 406, 862
—— Rev. William, **11:** 261; **25:** 146 *n*, 157 *n*, 164–166
Walters, Thomas, **8:** 156
Waltham. *See* Rogers's Farm
Walton, Capt. ——, **18:** 88, 91
—— Brian, **12:** 127, 128, 132
—— Ephraim, **24:** 415
—— Jacob, **19:** 244 *n*
—— John, **13:** 112
—— Rev. William, **5:** 119; **25:** 17, 22
Walver, ——, **17:** 274, 285
—— Rev. Abraham, **15:** 6
Walz, John Albrecht, **24:** 293
Wampum, as currency, **1:** 220; **18:** 163, 178
Wandsworth, Eng., **11:** 381
Wannerton, Thomas, **6:** 51 *n*
Wanton, Gideon, **6:** 388 *n*
—— John G., **6:** 388
Wapping, Eng., **10:** 262, 263
War and Washington, poem, **10:** 252 *n*
War of 1812, **1:** 430; **6:** 455
Waranoco. *See* Westfield
Warburton, William, **3:** 81, 82
Ward, Albert Longley, **20:** 393
—— Artemas, **14:** 43; **20:** 149; **24:** 331; **25:** 55, 57
—— Artemus. *See* Browne, Charles Farrar
—— Benjamin, **10:** 181
—— Daniel, **4:** 109
—— Deborah Bolton, wife of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1640), **13:** 39 *n*
—— Edward, **8:** 257; **11:** 415
—— Edward (*d* 1731), **7:** 120; **14:** 190, 257
—— Enoch, **16:** 626
—— George Atkinson, **5:** 211; **6:** 129
—— Hannah, daughter of John (*d* 1704). *See* Greenwood
—— Hannah (Jackson), wife of John (*d* 1704), **8:** 251 *n*, 254 *n*, 255, 257 *n*
—— Henry, **20:** 111
—— Henry (*d* 1797), **6:** 393; **11:** 38
—— James, **15:** 176, 283; **18:** 210 *n*
—— John, **8:** 257 *n*; **13:** 38 *n*; **20:** 150
—— John (*d* 1656), **15:** 53, 200, 214, 216
—— Rev. John (*d* 1693), **13:** 39 *n*; **25:** 17, 22
—— John (*d* 1704), **8:** 251 *n*, 254, 255, 257, 259
—— Rev. Joseph, **13:** 40 *n*
—— Joshua, **24:** 356, 412, 418
—— Lydia (Gray), wife of Thomas Wren, **10:** 78 *n*
—— Martha (Proctor), wife of William, **10:** 78 *n*
—— Mary. *See* Rice
—— Mary Augusta (Arnold), wife of Thomas Humphry, **6:** 446
—— Mary Butler, wife of Benjamin, **10:** 181
—— Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1653), **1:** 273, 392, 396 *n*, 451; **8:** 24; **12:** 166, 167; **13:** 38 *n*, 40 *n*, 41 *n*; **16**; **17:** 264; **25:** 17, 22, 74; his Body of Liberties, **4:** 295; **7:** 23, 24; **17:** 116; **25:** 385 *n*
—— Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1667), **12:** 167; **13**
—— Richard, **1:** 186
—— Richard (*d* 1763), **6:** 393; **14:** 396
—— Samuel, **7:** 119; **13:** 40 *n*; **24:** 419
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1640), **13:** 38–41
—— Samuel (*d* 1686), **15:** 224, 247, 269; **16:** 410, 413, 415, 537
—— Samuel (*d* 1776), **6:** 405
—— Samuel (*d* 1800), **17:** 277, 285
—— Thomas, **2:** xix *n*
—— Thomas Wren (*d* 1858), **10:** 78, 79, 80; **12:** 336
—— William, **4:** 12–15; **8:** 254 *n*; **10:** 78 *n*

Warde, William, **10:** 206
Wardell, William, **1:** 284
Warden, David Bailie, **19:** 123, 147; **20:** 308, 376
—— James, **19:** 164
Wardwell, Lydia (Perkins), wife of Eliakim, **5:** 387
—— Mercy, **10:** 24
—— Sarah, **3:** 64; **10:** 24
Ware, Darwin Erastus, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 75; death, **3:** 438; tributes to, by J. B. Thayer, 438–445; by J. Noble, 445–448; Memoir, by J. B. Thayer, **5:** 36, 38–39; tribute to, by C. F. Adams, 356. *Communication:* Tribute to B. A. Gould, **3:** 291
—— Harriet, daughter of Rev. Henry (*d* 1845). *See* Hall
—— Rev. Henry, Jr. (*d* 1843), **5:** 38; 46; **6:** 289, 454; **8:** 139; **10:** 66; **22:** lix; **23:** 569, 587, 595, 596
—— Rev. Henry (*d* 1845), **3:** 176; **5:** 38, 206 *n*, 310; **6:** 288, 289; **10:** 66; **12:** 317; **17:** 403; **18:** 77, 373; **23:** 570
—— Horace Everett, Resident Member C. S. M., **10:** 26; on Council, **14:** 75; gift and recommendation, **19:** 2; death, **20:** 280; tribute to, **21:** 405; bequest, **24:** 81, 112. *Communications:* Was the Government of the Massachusetts Bay Colony a Theocracy? **10:** 151–180; letter of E. W. Allen, on wheat rust, **11:** 95; An Incident in Winthrop's Voyage to New England, **12:** 101–113, 193; Winthrop's Course across the Atlantic, 191–203; A Forgotten Prime Meridian, 382–398; Observation with the Dipping Needle at Boston in 1722, **13:** 183–197; Supplement to "A Forgotten Prime Meridian," 226–234; Memoir of F. H. Lincoln, **14:** 128, 129–133; Observation with the Dipping Needle, 135; notes on term Indian summer, **18:** 123–128; Note on the Periodical Cicadas, **20:** 104–107; Note on Winthrop's Course across the Atlantic, 278; Additional Note on the Periodical Cicadas, 280–285
—— John, **17:** 206
—— John (H. C. 1813), **10:** 80 *n*
—— Rev. John Fothergill Waterhouse, **23:** 718; **24:** 133
—— Lucy Clark, daughter of Rev. Henry (*d* 1845). *See* Allen
—— Mary Lovell (Pickard), wife of Rev. Henry (*d* 1843), **6:** 447, 448
—— Thornton Marshall, Resident Member C. S. M., **8:** 324; death, **14:** 359; tribute to, **17:** 144
—— Rev. William, **23:** 579
Ware, town, **24:** 43
Wareham, church at, **22:** 362; **23:** 568, 569
Wareyn, Rev. Robert. *See* Warren
Warham, Rev. John, **11:** 348; **25:** 18, 23
Warley, James, **13:** 42 *n*
Warner, Daniel, **14:** 383
—— Daniel (*d* 1792), **17:** 278, 285
—— Dorothy (Phelps), wife of Lemuel, **25:** 50 *n*
—— Herman Jackson, **6:** 71, 72
—— John, **21:** 44 *n*
—— Jonathan, **6:** 71–73
—— Lemuel, **25:** 50 *n*, 51
—— Seth, **3:** 138; **10:** 256; **11:** 48
—— (Warriner), Thomas, **5:** 407, 409–411
—— William Augustus, **6:** 72
Warrants, **2:** xxii, xxiii; of distress, **4;** to survey lands, **22:** 292–363
Warren, Ambrose William, **5:** 215 *n*
—— Ann (Winthrop), wife of Dr. John Collins (*d* 1856), **7:** 227 *n*
—— Benjamin, **14:** 396; **22:** 289, 296; **23:** 545, 547; **24:** 336, 344, 411, 414, 416, 434
—— Rev. Charles Jarvis, **23:** 677
—— Cornelius, **5:** 235
—— Edward (*d* 1878), **19:** 285–288; **20:** 462
—— Edward Henry, **13:** 76, 77
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph (*d* 1775). *See* Welles
—— Emily, daughter of Dr. John Collins (*d* 1856). *See* Appleton
—— Rev. Henry White, **1:** 444
—— Sir Herbert, **19:** 426, 427
—— James (*d* 1715), **22:** 197, 203, 205
—— James (*d* 1808), **1:** 387; **3:** 383; **4:** 77; **5:** 12 *n*, 321; **6:** 349; **7:** 239; **10:** 416; **20:** 169, 170, **25:** 284 *n*, 288
—— James Sullivan, **12:** 337 *n*
—— Rev. John (*d* 1749), **16:** 514; **18:** 212 *n*; **24:** 310, 312
—— Dr. John (*d* 1815), **5:** 287 *n*; **11:** 36, 44; **12:** 318, 319, 321; **19:** 286, 288, 289 *n*; **20:** 462, 463; **25:** 159, 161 *n*, 162; medical work of, **19:** 285, 289; **20:** 12

Warren (*continued*)
—— Dr. John Collins (*d* 1856), **6:** 231, 234; **10:** 81 *n*; **12:** 334, 335, 338
—— Dr. John Collins (H. C. 1863), **10:** 81 *n*; **11:** 252; **12:** 334 *n*; **20:** 463
—— Dr. Jonathan Mason, **6:** 234
—— Joseph, **17:** 278, 285; **22:** 279
—— Joseph (*d* 1775), **1:** 65 *n*, 87 *n*, 172; **3:** 307, 381, 389; **5**; **7:** 11, 215; **8:** 234, 310; **10:** 55 *n*, 418; **11**; **12:** 334; **13:** 97; **14:** 330 *n*; **18:** 104; **19:** 268, 423; **20:** 18; **25:** 36, 346
—— Joseph (*d* 1790), **8:** 234 *n*
—— Mary, **22:** 364; **23:** 553
—— Mary, daughter of Richard. *See* Bartlett
—— Mary, daughter of Joseph (*d* 1775). *See* Lyman; Newcomb
—— Mercy (Otis), wife of James (*d* 1808), **5:** 321, 322; **7:** 327 *n*; **8:** 276; **14:** 321; **19:** 270
—— Nathaniel, **23:** lii *n*
—— Sir Peter, **3:** 226; **5:** 211, 319, 320; **16:** 813
—— Richard (*d* 1628), **14:** 130
—— Richard (*d* 1696), **17:** 364; **18:** 134, 137
—— Richard (*d* 1793), **8:** 234 *n*, 235
—— Rev. Robert, **10:** 357
—— William, **3:** 62; **20**
—— Rev. William Fairfield, **25:** 60 *n*, 66 *n*
—— Winslow, **24:** 131
—— Winslow, **1:** 1; Resident Member C. S. M., **18:** 27. *Communications:* The Pilgrims in Holland, **18:** 130–152; The Pilgrim Spirit, **24:** 10–23
Warren, R. I., **18:** 239 *n*
Warrin, John, **16:** 416, 428
Warriner. *See* Warner
Warwell, Michael Angelo, **17:** 342 *n*
Warwick, Earls of. *See* Rich
Warwick, Eng., **10:** 201
Warwick Patent, **12:** 55, 59, 60, 79, 80
Washburn, Artemas, **17:** 278, 285
—— Charles Grenfill, Resident Member C. S. M., **14:** 388
—— Eben, **23:** 541
—— Emory, **1:** 205 *n*; **8:** 40, 152, 159, 162; **12:** 241; **19:** 420, 429
—— John, **24:** 151, 153
Washington, ——, daughter of William Augustine, **14:** 62
—— Anne (Aylett), wife of Augustine, **14:** 60
—— Anne (Blackburn), wife of Bushrod (*d* 1829), **7:** 137–139, 343, 344
—— Anne (Steptoe), fourth wife of Samuel, **8:** 271 *n*
—— Augustine, **7:** 137 *n*; **8:** 268 *n*; **11:** 110 *n*; **14:** 60; **17:** 162 *n*
—— Augustine (*d* 1743), **5:** 222 *n*
—— Augustine (*d* 1798), **14:** 59, 60, 62, 63
—— Bushrod (*d* 1829), **7:** 137, 138, 139, 343, 344; **8:** 267–269; **13:** 135 *n*; **14:** 63 *n*; **17:** 189
—— Bushrod (*d* 1830), **14:** 59, 60, 62, 63
—— Charles, **12:** 92; **17:** 164 *n*; **18:** 29 *n*, 52 *n*
—— Corbin, **7:** 137, 138; **8:** 268 *n*; **14:** 61
—— Elizabeth. *See* Lewis
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Augustine. *See* Spotswood
—— Elizabeth (Foote), wife of Lund, **18:** 29, 48
—— Ferdinand, **7:** 173, 174
—— Frances (Bassett), wife of George Augustine, **7**; **11**; **17:** 168, 169, 178, 180, 187; **18:** 29, 33, 49, 51–53
—— George, **1**; **3:** 133 *n*, 136, 328, 344, 346, 370 *n*, 371 *n*; **5**; **6**; **7**; **8**; **10**; **11:** 350, 352, 363, 399, 415, 418; **12:** 253, 254, 269, 333; **13**; **14:** 58, 59, 60, 141, 198, 199, 347 *n*; **15:** cxx; **17:** 325, 331, 333, 334, 341, 369; **18**; **19**; **20:** 362, 364, 367, 423; **22:** lviii; **23:** 465; **24**; **25:** 158 *n*, 181 *n*, 355, 366; visits to Boston and vicinity, **3:** 240; **6:** 212; **8:** 265; **13:** 107; **25:** 375 *n*; letters, **6:** 72; **7:** 181–196; **10:** 73 *n*; **11:** 103–195; **13:** 110; **14:** 60, 408; portraits, **6:** 137; **7:** 239; **8:** 266 *n*; **11:** 30 *n*; **13:** 254; Diary, **7:** 128–181, 341–398; **17:** 162–205; **18:** 28–54; degree from H. C., **7:** 322, 326 *n*, 328; **8:** 266; **10:** 252; **15:** 330; **18:** 207 *n*; birthday celebrations, remarks on, by A. Matthews, **10:** 253–258; **12:** 254; **13:** 96, 126; **14:** 199; **18:** 62–68; extracts from Ledger of, communicated by W. C. Ford, **12:** 88–99; and Potomac Company, **17:** 190; **18:** 29, 30, 49
—— George Augustine, **7**; **11**; **17**; **18**
—— George Steptoe, **7:** 158, 163, 176; **11:** 105, 115; **18:** 28 *n*, 47, 48
—— Hannah, **17:** 185
—— Hannah (Bushrod), wife of John Augustine, **7:** 137 *n*; **8:** 267–269, 271; **14:** 60, 62

—— Hannah (Fairfax), wife of Warner, **5:** 221, 222
—— Hannah (Lee), wife of Corbin, **7:** 137 *n*, 182; **8:** 268 *n*
—— Harriott, daughter of Samuel, **11:** 105; **18:** 28, 36, 47 *n*
—— Henrietta (Spotswood), wife of Bushrod (*d* 1830), **14:** 60
—— Henry, **8:** 119 *n*
—— Jane, daughter of John Augustine and wife of William, **7:** 137–139, 367; **8:** 268 *n*, 271; **14:** 60, 62, 63
—— Jane (Champe), first wife of Samuel, **8:** 271 *n*
—— John (*d* 1677), **8:** 119
—— John (*d* 1746), **5:** 222 *n*
—— John (*d* 1787), **8:** 118, 119
—— John Augustine, **7:** 137; **8:** 118 *n*, 267, 268; **12:** 90, 92, 94, 95; **14:** 60, 61 *n*, 63 *n*; **17:** 167, 168, 189 *n*; **18:** 50, 51; letter, **8:** 267, 268
—— John Territt, **8:** 119 *n*
—— Kitty, **7:** 135, 138, 165, 176, 352, 353, 356; **17:** 185
—— Lawrence, **7:** 143, 365, 366; **17:** 169, 195, 196
—— Lawrence (*d* 1676), **8:** 119
—— Lawrence (*d* 1697), **5:** 222 *n*
—— Lawrence Augustine, **7:** 157, 158, 163; **11:** 105; **18:** 47
—— Louisa Ffossaker, daughter of John (*d* 1787), **8:** 119 *n*, 121
—— Lucy, (Chapman), third wife of Samuel, **8:** 271 *n*
—— Lund, **7**; **17:** 164, 173, 200, 201; **18:** 29, 38, 39, 47–50; wife of, **7:** 135, 341, 389
—— Martha (Dandridge) Custis, wife of George, **5:** 224, 349; **6:** 137 *n*; **7**; **8:** 279; **10:** 72, 252, 253; **11**; **13:** 110, 111, 134; **14:** 61; **17:** 168, 169; **18:** 49; **19:** 368; **22:** 463; **25:** 375 *n*
—— Mary (Ball), **7:** 395; **14:** 141
—— Mary Constantine, daughter of John (*d* 1787), **8:** 119 *n*, 121
—— Mildred, daughter of John Augustine, **7:** 137, 139. *See also* Lee
—— Mildred (Thornton), second wife of Samuel, **7:** 271 *n*
—— Mildred (Thornton), wife of Charles, **18:** 52 *n*
—— Nancy. *See* Hungerford
—— Robert, **7:** 143
—— Robert (*d* 1765), **8:** 119
—— Robert Townshend, **8:** 119 *n*
—— Samuel, **7:** 173 *n*; **8:** 271; **11:** 105 *n*; **18:** 47 *n*; **20:** 362
—— Sarah, daughter of John (*d* 1787). *See* Harper
—— Sarah, wife of Robert (*d* 1765), **8:** 119, 121
—— Susannah Perrin, fifth wife of Samuel, **8:** 271 *n*
—— Thomas Lund, **8:** 119
—— Thornton, **7:** 371
—— Warner, **5:** 222
—— William, **17:** 162, 163
—— William Augustine, **7:** 137–139, 367; **8:** 268 *n*, 269, 271; **11:** 110, 159, 163, 175, 190; **14:** 59–62; **17:** 162 *n*; letters, **14:** 60, 61
—— William Henry, **8:** 119 *n*
Washington, D. C., **1:** 431; **8:** 376 *n*; **13:** 269
—— White House, **13:** 270
Wasson, John, **19:** 339
Wassonet. *See* Assonet
Waterbury, Conn., **17:** 253
Waterford, N. Y., **7:** 248 *n*
Waterhouse, Dr. Benjamin, **12:** 321; **17:** 302 *n*; **18:** 157; **25:** 159 *n*, 161
—— David, **17:** 16, 17, 24
—— Samuel, **20:** 15 *n*
—— Rev. Thomas, **25:** 17, 22
Waterman, Anna, wife of John, **22:** 186, 282
—— John, **22:** 186, 282; **24:** 153
—— Rev. Jotham, **23:** 554, 558, 563
—— Richard, **5:** 237 *n*
Water-power, early, **1:** 202 *n*
Waters, Capt. ——, **24:** 327
—— Benjamin, **24:** 370, 373, 374
—— Daniel, **24:** 434
—— Henry Fitz Gilbert, **1:** 77, 160, 352; **3:** 174; **6:** 215 *n*; **11:** 367, 373, 374, 378, 381
—— John, **24:** 354, 403, 416
—— Mary. *See* Bethune
—— Mary. *See* Sigourney
—— Thomas, **3:** 63, 64
—— Rev. Thomas Franklin, Resident Member C. S. M., **11:** 1, 331. *Communications:* records relating to John Humfrey and family, **14:** 117–120; letter written by five Quakers, July, 1658, 388
Waters & Crafts, **14:** 17
Waterston, Rev. Robert Cassie, **23:** 599
Waters-Winthrop Map, **17:** 115

Watertown, **1:** 58; **4:** 289, 478–480; **8:** 312 *n*, 313; **9:** 433, 444, 449, 503; **12:** 55–57, 113 *n*, 250, 252; **15**; **16**; **17:** 208; **19:** 213; **21:** 311, 353, 413
Waterville, N. H., **8:** 388 *n*
Watkins, John, **20:** 33
Watshone, ——, **15:** 304 *n*
Watson, ——, **11:** 160; **17:** 164, 275, 285
—— Benjamin Marston, **7:** 278; **13:** 135-139; **14:** 299; **17:** 299 *n*
—— Eliza (Oliver), wife of George, **3:** 198; **8:** 98 *n*; **22:** lvi
—— Elizabeth, daughter of George (*d* 1800). *See* Russell; Temple
—— Elizabeth, wife of William (*d* 1815), **22:** 364
—— Elkanah (*b* 1656), **22:** 265 *n*
—— Elkanah (*d* 1804), **22:** 330
—— George, **3:** 119; **24:** 152
—— George (*d* 1800), **3:** 198, 199; **8:** 86 *n*, 98 *n*; **23**; **25:** 270 *n*
—— Isaac, **4:** 108
—— James, **6:** 390
—— John (*d* 1731), **3:** 199; **22:** 230
—— John (*d* 1826), **13:** 205; **17:** 320 *n*, 321, 342 *n*; **22:** 374
—— John Fanning (*d* 1860), **5:** 239; **17:** 371
—— Leonard, **11:** 285
—— Lucia, wife of John (*d* 1826), **22:** 374
—— Mary, daughter of George (*d* 1800). *See* Hutchinson
—— Paul Barron, **20:** 326 *n*
—— Sarah, daughter of George. *See* Brimmer
—— William, a founder of C. S. M., **1:** 12; bequest to C. S. M., **18:** 98; **19:** 2; death, **18:** 99. *Communication:* Remarks on B. A. Gould, **3:** 310
—— William, **17:** 277, 285
—— William (*d* 1815), **22:** 364, 367, 381, 383, 386
Watson-Wentworth, Charles, second Marquis of Rockingham, **4:** 282; **13:** 308, 319, 350, 388, 431 *n*; **24:** 31, 51
Watt, Alexander, **10:** 205 *n*, 236; **13:** 339
—— Robert, **14:** 271, 275
Watts, Capt. ——, **3:** 155
—— Hannah. *See* West
—— Henry, **21:** 319
—— Isaac (*d* 1737), **16:** 833
—— Rev. Isaac (*d* 1748), **5:** 191; **13:** 422; **16:** 510, 666; **18:** 223 *n*, 283 *n*; **19:** 363; **22:** xxx, xxxix, 332, 351, 366; **25:** 5 *n*, 6
—— John, **3:** 63; **19:** 182 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **5:** 255
—— Samuel, **3:** 20, 25, 26, 33 *n*, 46, 48, 62; **4:** 8, 21, 40, 83, 106, 137, 142; **10:** 96 *n*; **17:** 79, 80; **20**
—— Samuel (H. C. 1738), **16:** 726
Waunerton. *See* Wannerton
Way, Richard, **15:** 255; **16:** 409, 412, 416
Way River. *See* Weir River
Wayne, Anthony, **3:** 137; **7:** 260; **8:** 122, 124, 279
Wayte, John, **10:** 378
—— Richard, **12:** 329, 330
Wear, Capt. ——, **14:** 154
—— Robert, **13:** 279
Weare, Mary (Davis), wife of Peter, **5:** 180, 181 *n*, 183
—— Meshech, **3:** 131, 138; **11:** 400; **16:** 616, 626; **25:** 249
—— Peter, **5:** 181, 182, 183
Weare Papers, **24:** 34
Weavor, Edward, **5:** 21
Webb, ——, **8:** 131; **25:** 122, 123
—— Benjamin, **16:** 704, 721, 733
—— Christopher, **15:** 54, 216
—— Daniel, **24:** 439
—— Elizabeth. *See* Sanford
—— George, **7:** 396
—— Henry, **7:** 203; **10:** 261 *n*; **11:** 307; **16**; **21:** 13, 14
—— Rev. John, **1:** 417, 418, 446; **8:** 353; **13:** 237, 240; **14:** 405; **16:** 450, 453; **17:** 224; **19**
—— Joseph (*d* 1698), **15:** 255, 285; **16:** 409, 411; **17:** 23; **25:** 37
—— Rev. Joseph (H. C. 1684), **15:** xx, 68, 70–72, 242, 244, 247
—— Matthew, **8:** 367
—— Rev. Nathan (*d* 1772), **16:** 514; **24:** 310, 312
—— Nathan (*d* 1853), **13:** 110; **18:** 55 *n*
—— Richard, **1:** 197
—— Sarah. *See* Lincoln
—— Stephen, **24:** 359, 372, 379, 404, 407, 416, 434
—— Dr. Thomas Hopkins, **18:** 254 *n*; **19:** 57, 61, 63, 80, 91, 94 *n*, 119, 124; **20**
Webber, Mrs. ——, **12:** 299
—— Joseph, **21:** 324
—— Mary, **21:** 324 *n*, 325
—— Rev. Samuel, **3:** 176, 177, 179; **5:** 206 *n*; **8:** 290; **12:** 317; **15:** cxx; **18:** 77; **20:** 151; **21:** 258

Webster, Daniel, **1:** 55 *n*, 204 *n*; **5:** 291, 374, 375; **7**; **10:** 389, 391; **17:** 298 *n*, 320, 328 *n*, 374, 381, 386, 391; **19:** 298; **24:** 34, 160
—— Ezekiel, **24:** 34
—— Grace (Fletcher), wife of Daniel, **7:** 227
—— James, **7:** 109
—— John White, **19:** 65
—— Mary, **10:** 22
—— Noah, **6:** 138, 139, 141; **7:** 143, 144; **25:** 212 *n*
—— Mrs. Prentiss, **6:** 340
—— Redford, **8:** 324 *n*
—— Sir Richard, **10:** 62
—— Rev. Samuel, **1:** 426, 427
—— Stephen, **4:** 102
Wedderburn, Alexander, **12:** 83, 84, 86, 87
Wedel, Georg Wolfgang, **21:** 141, 143
Wedford, Richard, **13:** 169
Weed, ——, **17:** 275, 285. *See* Weld, Thomas (H. C. 1701)
Weeden, Ann. *See* Sanford
—— William Babcock, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **8:** 186; death, **14:** 298; tribute to, 305; on Dutch fur trade, **18:** 166 *n*
Weekly Memorials for the Ingenious, **24:** 314
Weekly News-Letter. *See* Boston News-Letter
Weekly Pacquet of Advice from Rome, **24:** 315, 316
Weekly Rehearsal, **9:** 219–225
Weeks, Clement, **24:** 161; his note-book, communicated by W. C. Lane, **10:** 33–59
—— Elinor, wife of William, **24:** 161
—— John, **22:** 91
—— John Wingate, **25:** 428
—— Joseph, **24:** 405
—— Rev. Joshua Wingate, **25:** 370, 371 *n*
—— William, **19:** 296; **24:** 161
—— William (*d* 1843), **10:** 33
Weir, John Ferguson, **7:** 125 *n*
Weir River, **14:** 386
Weiss, Rev. John, **24:** 132
Weisse, Jane Lee (Hunt), wife of John Adam, **10:** 390 *n*
—— John Adam, **10:** 390
—— Nicholas, **10:** 390 *n*
Welby, Robert, **1:** 271
Welch. *See also* Welsh
—— Charles, **3:** 91, 93
—— John, **18:** 92
—— Mary Trow. *See* Taggard
—— Nathaniel, **15:** 78, 79
Weld. *See also* Weles; Welles
—— Rev. Abijah, **16:** 448, 454, 462, 477
—— Dr. Charles Goddard, Resident Member C. S. M., **3:** 282; death, **14:** 69; tribute to, 70
—— Daniel, **17:** 141, 142
—— John, **14:** 123; **15:** 4, 7; **17:** 274, 285; **21:** 29 *n*
—— Joseph, **3:** 46–50; **4:** 84, 87–89, 121
—— Margaret, first wife of Rev. Thomas (*d* 1662), **13:** 129
—— Martha (Child), wife of Joseph, **3:** 46
—— Samuel, **21:** 298
—— Stephen Minot, **5:** 38; **6:** 220; **8:** 9; **12:** 339
—— Rev. Thomas (*d* 1662), **1:** 273 *n*; **3:** 332, 418 *n*; **12:** 41 *n*; **17:** 217; **19:** 396; **25:** 17, 22; and H. C., **1:** 158, 354; **15:** xxxiii, lxxii *n*, 4, 17, 18, 21, 175; **17:** 124, 125; **18:** 320 *n*, 321 *n*; letter of, communicated by F. L. Gay, **13:** 128–132; Rev. T. Weld's Receipts and Disbursements, by J. H. Tuttle, **14:** 121–126
—— Rev. Thomas, (H. C. 1671), **18:** 314 *n*; **21:** 298
—— (Welde), Thomas (H. C. 1701), **15:** 361, 363, 364, 369, 373; **18:** 314 *n*
—— Thomas (H. C. 1738), **16:** 680
—— William Gordon, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13; death, **3:** 274; Memoir, by J. H. Allen, 328, 329–336. *Communication:* Land Bank documents, **3:** 46–48
Weles. *See also* Weld; Welles; Wells
—— ——, **15:** 175
Welles. *See also* Weld; Weles; Wells
—— Arnold (*d* 1802), **19:** 165 *n*
—— Arnold (*d* 1827), **8:** 234 *n*; **19:** 295
—— Elizabeth (Warren), wife of Arnold (*d* 1827), **8:** 234 *n*
—— Rev. Samuel (Y. C. 1707), **15:** 387
—— Samuel (*d* 1770), **3:** 33 *n*, 208; **4:** 147, 162, 163
—— Thomas, **11:** 353; **12:** 61, 66, 76, 77
Wellesbourne, Eng., **13:** 124, 125
Wellesley, Marianne (Caton) Patterson, wife of Richard Colley, **7:** 117
—— Richard Colley, Marquis Wellesley, **7:** 117
Wellesley College, **3:** 434

Wellfleet, **20:** 173, 177
Welling, John, **11:** 11 *n*
Wellington, Isaac, **17:** 278, 285
—— Mary. *See* Lane
—— Palsgrave, **15:** 269
Wellman, Adam, **24:** 338 *n*
—— Rev. Richard, **16:** 721, 733, 740, 744
Wells. *See also* Weles; Welles
—— Dorothy, wife of Rev. Samuel, **10:** 205
—— Edgar Huidekoper, Resident Member C. S. M., **14:** 359; Corresponding Member, **17:** 143
—— Rev. Edward, **12:** 392
—— Rev. George Wadsworth, **23:** 583
—— Joseph, **18:** 92
—— Philip, **21:** 294, 296, 301, 311, 313–361; **22:** 265 *n*
—— Samuel, **8:** 115
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1678), **10:** 205
—— Samuel (*d* 1903), Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13; death, **8:** 188; tribute to, 189; Memoir by C. M. Green, **10:** 26, 27–31. *Communication:* Tribute to B. A. Gould, **3:** 282
—— Thomas, **1:** 300
—— Rev. Thomas. *See* Weld
—— Thomas (*d* 1750), **14:** 396; **20:** 130 *n*, 131 *n*, 138, 145; **24:** 38
Wells, Me., **1**; **7:** 286; **8:** 127, 129; **17:** 252, 257; **19:** 192 *n*; **21:** 445; attacks on, **3:** 377; **6:** 90, 265; **22:** 172, 197, 281
Wellsboro, Me., **19:** 192 *n*
Welsh. *See also* Welch
—— Louis Abraham, **25:** 180 *n*
—— Mary, wife of Thomas, **24:** 164
—— Thomas, **24:** 164
—— Thomas (*d* 1831), **24:** 161, 162, 164
Welsh, the, **3:** 331; **22:** 71
Welsteed, William, **14:** 403
—— Rev. William (*d* 1753), **1:** 418; **12:** 275, 279, 303; **14:** 403; **19:** 334, 339, 345, 354, 362, 363; and H. C., **6:** 277; **16**; **21:** 380, 388, 392
Wenborne, John, **17:** 275, 285
Wendell, Barrett, **14:** 375; Resident Member C. S. M., 267; on Puritans and Rev. C. Mather, **24:** 183, 184, 185, 188; death and tribute to, 302. *Communication:* Remarks on smugglers' holes, **20:** 190
—— Cornelius, **10:** 136, 137
—— Elizabeth. *See* Quincy
—— Jacob, **12:** 164; **17:** 79, 80, 221, 224; **19:** 338, 340, 341
—— Katherine. *See* Gannett
—— Mary (Jackson), wife of Oliver, **8:** 254 *n*
—— Oliver, **5:** 268; **8:** 254 *n*; **11:** 31; **18:** 365 *n*; **20:** 149
—— Rebecca. *See* Bowes
—— Sarah, daughter of Oliver. *See* Holmes
Wenham, **12:** 234 *n*; **15:** 223; **21:** 431
Wensley, John, **14:** 119
Wentworth, —— (Beaumont), wife of John, **11:** 69
—— Abigail (Ruck), first wife of Benning (*d* 1770), **25:** 35
—— Agnes (Dronsfield), wife of John, **11:** 66, 68, 69
—— Beatrix, daughter of Matthew. *See* Kaye
—— Benning, **17:** 276, 285
—— Benning (*d* 1770), **3:** 120, 121, 128, 129, 138, 177 *n*; **6:** 215 *n*; **9:** 468; **16:** 717; **20:** 16 *n*, 17 *n*; **24:** 31, 32, 33, 51; **25**
—— Sir Butler Cavendish, **11:** 63
—— Cecilia (Tansley), wife of Richard (*d* 1449), **11:** 66, 67
—— Sir Charles Mary, **11:** 63
—— Charles Watson, second Marquis of Rockingham. *See* Watson-Wentworth, Charles
—— Edward (*d* 1767), **5:** 262
—— Edward (*d* 1794), **5:** 257, 260, 262
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel. *See* Gould; Perkins; Rogers
—— Elizabeth (Woodruffe), wife of Matthew, **11:** 66
—— Frances (Wentworth) Atkinson, wife of Sir John (*d* 1820), **11:** 344 *n*; **20:** 17 *n*
—— Frederick Thomas, third Earl of Strafford, **11:** 63
—— George Albert, **7:** 57
—— Godfrey, **11:** 63
—— Hannah, daughter of John (*d* 1730). *See* Atkinson
—— Baroness Henriette Maria, **11:** 64
—— Henry, **17:** 276, 285
—— Hugh, **12:** 170; **13:** 26 *n*
—— Hugh (*d* 1787), **11:** 63
—— Hunking, **10:** 93 *n*; **14:** 383, 384
—— Isabel (FitzWilliam), wife of Richard (*d* 1488), **11:** 66
—— Joan (Tyas), wife of John, **11:** 69
—— John, **9:** 465 *n*; **11:** 64–69

—— John (*d* 1730), **3:** 118, 177 *n*; **5:** 290 *n*; **16:** 567; **20:** 14 *n*, 133–135, 143; **24:** 31
—— Sir John (*d* 1820), **3:** 121, 124, 177 *n*; **11:** 63, 344 *n*; **12:** 133; **20:** 17 *n*; **24:** 31–33; **25:** 125, 127
—— Keziah (Blackman), wife of Edward (*d* 1767), **5:** 262
—— Margaret (Despencer) Ros, wife of Roger, **11:** 64, 69
—— Mary, daughter of John (*d* 1773), **3:** 177 *n*. *See also* Appleton
—— Mary (Payne) Downs Reed, second wife of Edward (*d* 1794), **5:** 262
—— Matthew, **11:** 66, 67
—— Peregrine, **11:** 63
—— Richard (*d* 1449), **11:** 66, 67
—— Richard (*d* 1488), **11:** 66, 67
—— Roger, **11:** 69
—— Samuel, **5:** 290 *n*; **20:** 14 *n*, 17 *n*; **25:** 36
—— Sarah, daughter of Samuel. *See* Apthorp
—— Susanna (Winslow) Symmes, first wife of Edward (*d* 1794), **5:** 262
—— Sir Thomas, **11:** 64, 66
—— Sir Thomas (*d* 1641), first Earl of Strafford, **8:** 344 *n*; **11:** 62, 64, 65, 368, 378; **21:** 8 *n*, 117
—— Thomas (*d* 1667), first Earl of Cleveland, **11:** 63, 64
—— Thomas (*d* 1739), third Earl of Strafford, **20:** 103, 104 *n*
—— Thomas Hanford (*d* 1849), **5:** 262 *n*
—— William, **1:** 275, 276, 279; **11:** 64, 67
—— William, second Earl of Strafford, **11:** 63, 65; **21:** 115
—— family, **1:** 275 *n*; **6:** 215 *n*; The English Wentworth Family, paper by Rev. H. A. Parker, **11:** 61–71
Wentworth Manor, **5:** 290
Wentworth-Woodhouse, Isabel (Pollington), wife of William, **11:** 69
—— Sir Thomas, **11:** 65
—— William, **11:** 64
—— family, **11:** 63–65
Wesley, Rev. John, **6:** 370, 372, 373; **21:** 262 *n*, 371 *n*
—— Rev. Samuel, **14:** 254
Wessagussett, **24:** 15
West, ——, **7:** 391; **15:** 272
—— Abigail (Leonard), second wife of David, **6:** 123 *n*
—— Abigail Leonard, daughter of David. *See* Cunningham
—— Anna, daughter of John (*d* 1741). *See* Green
—— Anna (Sanderson), wife of Richard, **6:** 122 *n*
—— Benjamin (*d* 1813), **12:** 383 *n*
—— Benjamin (*d* 1820), **5:** 215 *n*; **11:** 30 *n*
—— Rev. Charles E., **24:** 392 *n*
—— David, **6:** 122 *n*, 123 *n*
—— Edie, wife of John, **5:** 410
—— Eunice, daughter of John (*d* 1741). *See* Butler
—— Francis, **24:** 153
—— Hannah (Watts), first wife of David, **6:** 123 *n*
—— John, **5:** 175 *n*; **6:** 122 *n*
—— John (*d* 1663), **5:** 175 *n*, 410
—— John (*d* 1691), **6:** 66 *n*; **10:** 159; **17:** 12, 15 *n*; **20:** 28, 48, 274, 277; **21:** 313, 314, 359
—— John (*d* 1741), **6:** 114 *n*, 122 *n*
—— John (*d* 1827), **6:** 123 *n*
—— Judah, **22:** 296
—— Keziah, daughter of John (*d* 1741). *See* Linklester
—— Mary, daughter of John (*d* 1741), **6:** 114, 122 *n*
—— Mary (Avery), wife of Sanderson, **6:** 122 *n*
—— Mary (Eldredge), wife of John (*d* 1741), **6:** 122 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **24:** 344, 345, 347, 406, 419, 435
—— Richard, **6:** 122 *n*
—— Samuel, **24:** 153, 414, 435
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1807), **1:** 426; **17:** 373, 385, 391; **19:** 56, 78, 84, 85, 88, 91, 92; **20:** 376; **21:** 126 *n*; **22:** 316
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1808), **19:** 84 *n*; **25:** 197
—— Sanderson, **6:** 122 *n*
—— Sarah (Presbury), wife of David, **6:** 122 *n*
—— Rev. Stephen, **22:** 311
—— Thomas (*d* 1790), **6:** 267; **16:** 791, 850; **22:** 340
—— Thomas (*d* 1801), **11:** 237
—— W., **19:** 253 *n*
—— William, **5:** 253
—— family, **6:** 122
West, Company of the, **10:** 281–283
West Bridgewater, church at, **23:** 589
Westbrook, Thomas, **6:** 29
Westerly, R. I., **21:** 294, 295
Western, Charles (*d* 1771), **11:** 345

Western (*continued*)
—— Charles Callis, Baron Western of Rivenhall, **11:** 345
—— Frances Shirley (Bollan), wife of Charles, **11:** 344, 345
Western Monthly, **8:** 375 *n*
Westfall, Abel, **7:** 390
Westfield, **12:** 79–81; **15:** 223; **17:** 253; **21:** 431
Westford, **18:** 103, 109, 110
West India Company, Dutch, **3:** 412; **8:** 17; **10:** 270 *n*, 272; **18:** 166, 178; **21:** 162 *n*
West Indies, **5:** 127; **6:** 183 *n*, 342, 351, 352, 363, 364; **12:** 194; **24:** 132; **25:** 109–124
Westminster, Duke of, Marquis of. *See* Grosvenor
Westminster, town, **8:** 28; **18:** 111 *n*
Westminster, Vt., **24:** 45, 50, 52
Westminster Assembly, **1:** 138; **8:** 327, 328; **25:** 69, 72; its catechisms, **1:** 134; **14:** 359, 409; **17:** 126; **22:** xx, xxxi, 154, 175
Westmoreland, Earl of. *See* Fane, Thomas
Westmoreland County, Va., **8:** 267 *n*
Weston, Coomer, **17:** 319
—— Edmond, **24:** 153
—— Rev. Isaiah, **23:** 548
—— Rebecca (Baynton), wife of Thomas, **1:** 114 *n*
—— Richard, first Earl of Portland, **22:** 86, 88
—— Sir Richard (*d* 1652), **21:** 103 *n*
—— Sir Richard (*d* 1681), **11:** 286, 287
—— Robert Dickson, Resident Member C. S. M., **10:** 246
—— Thomas, **1:** 114 *n*; **17:** 364
Westwood, William, **12:** 61
Wetherell (Wethrell). *See also* Witherell
—— ——, **17:** 301, 309, 312
—— Jeremiah, **4:** 101
—— (Witherell), Rev. William, **15:** 20; **25:** 17, 21
Wethersfield, Ct., **12:** 58, 74; **19:** 213
Wetmore, William, **3:** 394
—— William (*d* 1830), **12:** 248; **24:** 162
Weyman, William, **11:** 197 *n*
Weymouth, George, **3:** 188; **12:** 257, 378; **18:** 161; **25:** 427
—— Viscount. *See* Thynne, Thomas
Weymouth, town, **10:** 268 *n*; **15:** 179, 222; **21:** 438
Weysemitt, **21:** 351, 352 *n*
Whale Cove, Me., **6:** 69 *n*
Whales, **8:** 169–178; **21:** 243; **22:** xxviii; **25:** 151
Whaley, William, **17:** 166, 167
Whaling industry, **8:** 169; **19:** 272; **22:** 211
Whalley, Edward, **1:** 398; **5:** 218, 340, 349; **8:** 193 *n*; **11:** 291 ; **17:** 366 *n*; **21:** 449
—— Jane. *See* Hooke
Wharton, Richard, **1:** 201 *n*; **12:** 115; **15:** xxv, 255, 278; **16:** 409, 411, 416, 428, 432, 567, 588; **17:** 30, 32, 35, 44; **20:** 26
—— Samuel, **19:** 199 *n*
—— Thomas, **11:** 442
Whatcoat, Richard, **6:** 371
Whately, Richard, **3:** 81
Wheat, Moses, **12:** 235
—— Richard, **20:** 13 *n*
—— Samuel, **19:** 264
Wheat, **6:** 350–352, 358; **16.** *See also* Grain
Wheatland, Henry, **1:** 42 *n*; **5:** 96
—— Richard, **11:** 237
—— Stephen Goodhue, **3:** 78
Wheaton, Henry, **3:** 480
Wheeler. *See also* Wheler
—— ——, **7:** 136, 351; **19:** 345
—— Alexander Strong, **1:** 75 *n*
—— Charles, **17:** 278, 285
—— Charles Stearns, **6:** 97, 98
—— Elizabeth. *See* Cunningham
—— Elnathan, **17:** 278, 285
—— Sir Francis. *See* Wheler
—— George, **12:** 235
—— John, **21:** 426
—— John Hill, **6:** 391
—— Joseph, **5:** 268; **12:** 235; **13:** 218
—— Joseph, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **7:** 203; death, **10:** 247; tribute to, by G. L. Kittredge, 247; materials collected by, for vindication of Gen. Hull, 366 *n*, 409
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1793), **6:** 4
—— Obadiah, **12:** 235
—— Ralph, **14:** 404
—— Thomas, **12:** 235
—— Timothy, **12:** 234
—— William, **4:** 87; **16:** 429
—— Rev. William Willard, **23:** 553
Wheelock, Abigail. *See* Pomeroy
—— Rev. Eleazar, **3:** 121; **13:** 298, 323 *n*, 376, 414 *n*, 461 *n*; **22:** 307, 311, 324; **24:** 32; De Berdt's letters to, **13:** 410–428; letter of J. Smith to, 427 *n*

—— Ralph, **25:** 17, 21
Wheelwright, Mrs. ——, **5:** 213
—— Aaron, **1:** 302 *n*
—— Abraham, **1:** 302 *n*
—— Andrew Cunningham, Resident Member C. S. M., **3:** 271; death, **12:** 182
—— Rev. Charles Apthorp, **1:** 302 *n*
—— Daniel, **1:** 301, 302 *n*
—— Edmund March, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 182; death, **14:** 298; tribute to, 304. *Communications:* A Frontier Family [the Wheelwrights], **1:** 271–303; Memoir of J. F. Andrew, **3:** 351–374; letter relating to Indian attack on Saco and Cape Porpoise, **8:** 127
—— Edward, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13; on Council, **3:** 150; President, 375; death, **7:** 31; meetings in honor of, 31–44; tributes to, by A. C. Goodell, 35; S. L. Thorndike, 35; A. McF. Davis, 37; C. S. Rackemann, 39; H. H. Edes, 39; Council, 45; bequest to C. S. M., 40, 46, 63, 235; **8:** 134; **11:** 335; **17:** 288; **24:** 301; W. M. Hunt's portrait of, presented to C. S. M., **17:** 123. *Communications:* Memoir of F. Parkman, **1:** 304–350; tribute to D. D. Slade, **3:** 201, to B. A. Gould, 298–303; Letters written by an American Loyalist [Martin Gay] and his Wife, 379–400; tribute to J. Lowell, **5:** 2; to G. M. Lane, 3; to G. S. Hale, 3; to P. H. Sears, 342; to S. Butler, 344; to F. V. Balch, 187; to J. H. Allen, 310; remarks on presenting photograph of letter of Washington, **6:** 71; Memoir of D. D. Slade, 215–248; tribute to S. Johnson, 258; to E. G. Porter, 337; to E. J. Phelps, 381; incident of battle of Lexington, **7:** 26
—— Esther, **1:** 295
—— Esther, daughter of John (*d* 1745), **1:** 294
—— Esther, wife of Samuel (*d* 1700), **1:** 293, 297 *n*
—— Rev. George, **1:** 302 *n*
—— Hannah, daughter of John (*d* 1745). *See* Plaisted
—— Henry Augustus, **7:** 29, 32
—— Henry Blatchford, **19:** 36
—— Isaphine Moore (Luyster), wife of Edward, **7:** 32
—— Jeremiah, **1:** 297, 301, 302; **5:** 213 *n*
—— Job, **1:** 302
—— John, **1:** 301 *n*, 302 *n*; **24:** 338, 415
—— Rev. John (*d* 1679), **1;** **3:** 117, 123; **6:** 64; **7:** 79, 203; **8:** 129; **10:** 270, 374 *n*; **12:** 13, 16, 19, 20; **13:** 93; **18:** 174 *n*; **25:** 17, 22
—— John (*d* 1745), **1;** **6:** 90; **8:** 128, 129; **16:** 453, 476; **20:** 130 *n*, 131 *n*
—— John (*d* 1760), **1:** 302; **4:** 48, 79; **14:** 397 *n*
—— John (H. C. 1745), **16:** 749
—— Rev. John Bourne, **1:** 277 *n*
—— John Tower, **7:** 28
—— John Tyler, **10:** 187
—— Joseph, **1:** 277 *n*, 300, 302
—— Lot, **7:** 28, 29
—— Marie (Storre), first wife of Rev. John, **1:** 275 *n*
—— Mary (Hutchinson), second wife of Rev. John, **1:** 273, 275 *n*, 280
Nathaniel, **1:** 302
—— Samuel, **1:** 299
—— Samuel (*d* 1700), **1;** **5:** 184; **8:** 128, 129; J. Scottow and, **10:** 369, 372 *n*, 374, 376–378
—— Sarah, daughter of Rev. John. *See* Crispe
—— Susanna (Wilson), wife of Lot, **7:** 28, 29
—— Thomas, **1:** 283, 286, 300
—— family, **1:** 302
Wheler. *See also* Wheeler
—— Sir Francis, **11:** 343
Whellen, Richard, **25:** 97, 98, 105, 108, 124
Whetcomb, John, **1:** 387; **5:** 13 *n*
—— Simond, **2:** 8, 10–14
Whetlie, Elizabeth, **19:** 277
Whetstone, Sir William, **18:** 90
Whigs, American, **3:** 440; **5:** 363; **6:** 391 *n*; **9:** 479 *n*; **10:** 254; English, **1:** 386; **13:** 358
Whincop, John, **22:** 42
Whipple, Alice. *See* Davis
—— Charles, **17:** 119 *n*
—— Dana, **24:** 415
—— John, **4:** 118; **20:** 358, 419
—— Rev. Joseph, **16:** 454
—— Mary. *See* Holyoke
—— Matthew, **24:** 96
—— Sarah. *See* Wainwright
—— Silvester Gardiner, **17:** 278, 285
Whiskey Insurrection, **10:** 365
Whiston, Rev. William, **13:** 183, 193, 194, 196; **14:** 135, 136; William Whiston and Cotton Mather, by J. H. Tuttle, **13:** 197–204

Whitaker. *See also* Whittaker
—— Rev. Jonathan, **23:** 573; and H. C., **15:** cxxxviii *n*; **17:** 272, 273
—— Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1730), **6:** 267; **16:** 572, 594
—— Rev. Nathaniel (*d* 1795), **13:** 323 *n*
Whitcomb, Charles Adams, **3:** 287
—— James, **4:** 117
Whitcombe, Benjamin, **13:** 168
White. *See also* Whyte
—— ——, **13:** 425; **15:** 180, 255; **16:** 409, 589; **25:** 369
—— Andrew Dickson, Honorary Member C. S. M., **11:** 347; death, and tribute to, **20:** 254
—— Benjamin, **1:** 387; **4:** 16, 103; **5:** 13 *n*; **13:** 337; **16:** 416; **19:** 339, 340
—— Benjamin (H. C. 1738), **16:** 639, 650, 665, 674
—— Benoni, **6:** 74
—— Catherine. *See* Carver
—— Cornelius, **14:** 24 *n*
—— Daniel, **11:** 284 *n*
—— Daniel (H. C. 1722), **16:** 448, 454, 462, 519
—— Daniel Appleton (*d* 1861), **23:** 714; **24:** 123 *n*, 138, 140
—— Edmund, **15:** 81
—— Edward, **14:** 396; **15:** 256
—— Emanuel, **24:** 149
—— Francis, **1:** 285 *n*
—— Gideon, **14:** 24, 25
—— Rev. Gilbert, **6:** 224
—— Hannah, **22:** 364
—— Hannah (Randall), wife of Cornelius, **14:** 24 *n*
—— Henry, **19:** 174 *n*
—— Henry Orne, **1:** 325
—— Hugh, **5:** 66
—— Sir Ignatius, Marquis of Albeville, **10:** 300
—— Isaac, **24:** 345
—— Jacob, **19:** 293 *n*, 295
—— James, **19:** 295. *See* White, Jacob
—— James. *See* White & Adams
—— Joanna (Howland), wife of Gideon, **14:** 24 *n*
—— John, **6:** 313 *n*; **11:** 31
—— John (*d* 1645), **11:** 264, 272
—— John (*d* 1721), **14:** 363–365, 367; **17:** 63 *n*, 102 *n*; **20:** 97; **24:** 45; and H. C., **6:** 211 *n*; **16**; **24:** 87, 107
—— Rev. John (*d* 1760), **20:** 136
—— Rev. John (*d* 1852), **23:** 581, 582
—— Jonathan, **24:** 415
—— Joseph, **6:** 73; **17:** 373 *n*; **24:** 336, 344, 346, 406, 416, 417, 435
—— Joseph (*d* 1830), **5:** 291; **8:** 33
—— Moses, **6:** 3, 4
—— Nathaniel, **13:** 53; **16:** 462; **21:** 341
—— Rev. Nathaniel, **13**
—— Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1646), **15:** 9, 180
—— Paul, **6:** 17 *n*
—— Peregrine, **6:** 73, 74
—— Peregrine (*d* 1704), **24:** 150; birth of, **1:** 64 *n*; **6:** 73, 74; **17:** 355
—— Peter, **24:** 350
—— Pliny Holton, **1:** 447 *n*
—— Phillips (*d* 1774), **24:** 161, 162, 164
—— Phillips (*d* 1811), **24:** 164
—— Resolved, **24:** 150
—— Robert, **5:** 410
—— Roger, **22:** 61
—— Samuel, **3:** 65; **22:** 235; **24:** 338, 415
—— Samuel (*d* 1758), **16:** 683, 692
—— Samuel (*d* 1769), **4:** 15, 17; **16:** 683, 692, 693
—— Sarah, wife of Joseph, **6:** 73
—— Sarah (Phillips), wife of William, **24:** 164 *n*
—— Susanna (Fuller), wife of William (*d* 1621). *See also* Winslow
—— Rev. Sylvanus, **12:** 228, 231; **16:** 448, 454, 462, 519
—— Rev. Thomas, **8:** 343 *n*, 344 *n*; **17:** 392
—— Timothy, **16:** 448
—— William, **21:** 63 *n*; **24:** 165 *n*
—— William (*d* 1621), **17:** 355 *n*
—— Rev. William (*d* 1836), **5:** 213; **21:** 264 *n*, 274 *n*; **25:** 164 *n*, 362, 373 *n*, 375 *n*
—— Rev. William Hunt (*d* 1853), **23:** 579
—— Rev. William Orne, (*d* 1911), **24:** 23
White & Adams, **9:** 506, 507, 508
Whitefield. *See also* Whitfield
—— Edwin, **11:** 251
—— Rev. George, **3:** 178 *n*; **5:** 250, 283 *n*; **11:** 30; **12:** 279; **13**; **22:** lv *n*, 301; and H. C., **16:** 750; **17:** 227–231
Whitegift, John. *See* Whitgift
Whitehall, N. Y., **7:** 249 *n*
Whitehaven, Eng., **18:** 202
Whitehead, Rev. James, **8:** 141
—— William Adee, **3:** 97
Whitelocke, Sir Bulstrode, **11:** 282
White Man's Brook, **19:** 108
White Spring, **19:** 108

Whiteworth. *See also* Whitworth
—— Charles, **5:** 260 *n*, 261
Whitfield. *See also* Whitefield
—— ——, **13:** 324
—— Edward Tertius, **6:** 427
—— Rev. Henry, **25:** 18, 23
Whitgift, John, **11:** 267; **22:** 127
Whiting, Anthony, **11:** 192, 193; letters from Washington to, 106–195
—— Benjamin, **22:** 554, 555, 557, 558, 564, 587
—— Joanna (Gay), wife of Nathaniel, **20:** 239
—— John, **15:** 268
—— Rev. John (*d* 1689), **15:** 19
—— Rev. John (*d* 1697), **15:** 69, 73, 75, 243, 248, 254
—— Rev. John (*d* 1752), **16**; **25:** 3
—— John (*d* 1766), **6:** 185, 193 *n*
—— Joseph (*d* 1717), **6:** 185 *n*, 193
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1723), **15:** cliv, clv, clviii, clix
—— Nathan, **23:** 547
—— Nathan (Y. C. 1743), **17:** 276, 285
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1679), **12:** 168; **14:** 118, 120; **25:** 17, 21, 22; and H. C., **15:** xxxiv *n*; **18:** 322, 323 *n*, 375; **21:** 167 *n*; **25:** 357
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1713), **15:** 19
—— Thurston, **17:** 277, 285
—— Timothy, **6:** 3
—— William, **12:** 75
Whitman, Capt. ——, **19:** 237 *n*
—— Rev. Jason, **23:** 589, 600
—— Rev. Levi, **23:** 554
—— Rev. Nathaniel, **23:** 581, 600, 601
—— William Henry, **23:** 717
—— Rev. Zechariah, **15:** 214
Whitmarsh, Rufus, **11:** 346 *n*, 347
Whitmore, Rev. Benjamin, **23:** 577
—— Brewer Goddard, paper on E. Goddard's Journal, **20:** 128–132
—— John, **16:** 403, 404
—— Martha W., **20:** 282
—— William Henry, **1:** 54, 133; **3**; **4:** 292, 295; **5**; **6:** 96; **7:** 25, 26; **10:** 74, 311, 312, 317; **19:** 12; **20:** 103; **21:** 251, 252; his edition of J. Dunton's Letters from New England, **14**
Whitney, Rev. Aaron, **14:** 29 *n*
—— Abel, **17:** 276, 285
—— Alice, daughter of Rev. Aaron. *See* Man
—— Amos, **15:** 281, 291
—— Benjamin, **15:** 282; **16:** 515, 842
—— Daniel, **14:** 25, 43
—— David Rice, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 216; death, **17:** 402; tribute to, **18:** 99
—— Edward Farley, **13:** 175
—— Elisha, **24:** 372, 401
—— Rev. George, **23:** 590
—— James Edward, **13:** 257
—— James Lyman, Resident Member C. S. M., **5:** 412. *Communication:* on early history of Yale College, **6:** 210
—— Job, **22:** li *n*, 313–316
—— John, **15:** 282; **16:** 515, 842
—— Jonathan, **4:** 15
—— Josiah Dwight, **3:** 480; **6:** 104, 139, 140, 311; **8:** 376 *n*, 383 *n*, 384, 387
—— Lydia (Bowes), second wife of Rev. Phinehas, **6:** 316, 320
—— Peter (*d* 1816), **18:** 302, 305; **23:** 513
—— Rev. Peter (*d* 1843), **23:** 589, 590, 595
—— Rev. Phinehas, **6:** 316, 319–321
—— Susan, **3:** 348
Whiton, Priscilla. *See* Dudley
Whitridge, Joshua Barker, **17:** 351 *n*
Whittaker. *See also* Whitaker
—— Richard, **24:** 155
—— Thomas, **8:** 164
Whittell, Elizabeth (Burling) Curzon, wife of Richard, **7:** 218 *n*
—— Richard, **7:** 218 *n*
Whittelsey, Lois, daughter of Rev. Samuel (Y. C. 1705). *See* Hall
—— Rev. Samuel (Y. C. 1705), **5:** 202; **6:** 191
—— Rev. Samuel (Y. C. 1729), **16:** 600
Whittemore, Rev. Aaron, **16:** 616, 623
—— Benjamin, **15:** 280
—— Edward Lloyd, **25:** 309
—— Joseph, **16:** 752, 784, 785
—— Nathaniel, **12:** 383
—— Samuel, **21:** 384 *n*
—— Samuel (*d* 1726), **16:** 429
—— Samuel (*d* 1793), **24:** 287, 288 *n*
Whittier, John Greenleaf, **1:** 32; **5:** 44, 192; **7:** 107; **8:** 217 *n*, 219, 224; **14:** 294; **17:** 372; **21:** 74 *n*
Whittingham, ——, **17:** 275, 285
—— Elizabeth. *See* Appleton
—— Martha, daughter of William (*d* 1672). *See* Rogers
—— Mary, daughter of William (*d* 1672). *See* Saltonstall
—— William, **6:** 217; **15:** 62, 73, 230, 249; **24:** 167, 168; **25:** 423
—— William (*d* 1579), **1:** 229, 231; **22:** 8

Whitton, Henry, **11:** 254, 257
Whittredge, Elijah, **24:** 408
—— Joseph, **24:** 415
—— Livermore, **24**
—— Mary (Buckley), **10:** 13
—— William, **24:** 322 *n*
Whitwell, Samuel, **25:** 47
—— Rev. William, **17:** 276, 285
—— Rev. William Augustus, **23:** 582
Whitworth. *See also* Whiteworth
—— John Dean, **5:** 261 *n*, 264, 269
—— Miles, **5:** 261, 269
Whole Duty of Man, **14:** 240 *n*, 241 *n*
Whyte. *See also* White
—— Rev. Alexander, **13:** 224, 225
Wibert, Thomas, **14:** 383
Wibird, Richard, **14:** 383
Wiclif, John, **1:** 228; **5:** 241 *n*
Wiggan, Andrew, **14:** 383, 385
Wiggin, ——, **7:** 29
—— James, **1:** 285
—— Sarah (Barefoot), wife of Thomas, **5:** 183 *n*
—— Thomas, **5:** 183 *n*
Wigglesworth, Rev. Edward (*d* 1765), **3:** 197, 348 *n*; **6:** 84, 276; **10:** 38, 230 *n*, 231; **18:** 210 *n*; **19:** 341; **21:** 384 *n*, 385 *n*; **25:** 11, 36, 356, 395; and H. C., **16**; **25:** 25; his controversy with G. Whitefield, **17:** 227–231
—— Rev. Edward (*d* 1794), **3:** 197, 348 *n*; **10**; **13:** 113; **14:** 316; his discourse on Prof. J. Winthrop, **7:** 325–327; and H. C., **16**; **18:** 362, 363 *n*, 373
—— Edward (*d* 1876), **3:** 348 *n*; **10:** 79
—— Dr. Edward (*d* 1896), Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 75; death, **3:** 196; tributes to, by B. A. Gould, 197; by C. M. Green, 204; Memoir by H. P. Quincy, 328, 348–350
—— George, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 13
—— Rev. Michael, **1:** 406, 410, 451; **3:** 197, 348 *n*; **16**; **18:** 325; **20:** 115; **25:** 239
—— Rebecca, daughter of Edward (*d* 1765). *See* Sewall
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1768), **1:** 417; **16**
—— Samuel (*d* 1800), **16:** 816
—— Sarah (Leverett), wife of Rev. Edward (*d* 1765), **15:** xxix *n*, cxii *n*, cxvi *n*
Wight, Rev. Ebenezer, **6:** 112 *n*; **19:** 365
Wigs, Sewall and Noyes on, paper by W. C. Ford, **20:** 109–119; reprint of N. Noyes's essay, 120–128
Wilberforce, Albert Basil Orne, **14:** 203–205, 209; **18:** 279 *n*
Wilbert, Richard. *See* Wibird
Wilbore, Anna. *See* Merrick
Wilbraham, **1:** 167
Wilbur, George King, **20:** 395
—— James Benjamin, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **24:** 309
Wilcocks, Mary, **3:** 232 *n*
Wilcox (Wilcok), Daniel, **1:** 140, 141; **21:** 299
—— John A. J., **24:** 249 *n*, 250
Wild, Edward Augustus, **1:** 334; **3:** 287
—— John, **21:** 230 *n*
—— Jonathan, **4:** 102
Wildbore, John, **15:** 272
Wilde, John, **8:** 342
—— Silent, **11:** 34
Wilder, ——, **15:** 297 *n*
—— James H., **24:** 143
—— Joseph, **4:** 94; **14:** 396
—— Mary. *See* Stevens
—— Nathaniel, **3:** 61
Wildgosse, Thomas, **10:** 308
Wilkes, John, **11:** 27; **13:** 196, 343 *n*; **17:** 96 *n*; **25:** 403; his North Briton, No. 45, **8:** 96 *n*; **25:** 48 *n*
—— Mary. *See* Hayley; Jeffrey; Storke
Wilkins, Comfort, daughter of Richard, **14**
—— Rev. Daniel, **16:** 746
—— John, **1:** 91, 108; **10:** 365; **24:** 404, 407
—— Richard, **14:** 216, 217, 219, 220, 232 *n*
Wilks, Francis, **3:** 22, 23, 26, 27; **4:** 16; **6:** 167; **19:** 361 *n*; **20:** 101; petition of, concerning New Hampshire Notes, **14:** 375–377, 380–383
Willard, ——, **4:** 17
—— Abel, **17:** 277, 285
—— Abigail, daughter of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1707). *See* Treat
—— Abijah, **14:** 332
—— Benjamin, **14:** 27 *n*
—— Daniel, **1:** 101; **15:** 297 *n*
—— Elizabeth (Dunster), second wife of Simon (*d* 1676), **3:** 415 *n*
—— Emma, **8:** 139
—— Eunice, daughter of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1707), **19:** 358
—— Eunice (Tyng), second wife of Rev. Samuel (*d* 1707), **12:** 163 *n*; **20:** 114, 115

—— Hannah (Appleton) Clarke, second wife of Josiah (1756), **8:** 78 *n*, 79 *n*; **19:** 342 *n*; marriage settlement of, **12:** 163–166
—— Henry, **15:** 297 *n*
—— James, **17:** 136
—— John (H. C. 1690), **3:** 415 *n*; **15:** 339; **16:** 829, 831
—— John (*d* 1726), **15:** 298 *n*
—— Rev. John (*d* 1807), **16:** 798, 804
—— Rev. John Barstow, **1:** 44 *n*
—— Jonathan, **15:** 267, 281; **16:** 694
—— Jonathan (*d* 1706), **15:** 297 *n*
—— Joseph, **17:** 103. *See* Willard, Josiah (*d* 1756)
—— Rev. Joseph (Y. C. 1714), **15:** 297 *n*
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1804), **3:** 415; **5:** 206 *n*; **8:** 290, 296; **10**; **12:** 278, 305, 315; **13**; **14:** 27 *n*; **22:** xlii; **23:** 540; and H. C., **15:** cxx, clii, 122 *n*, 326; **18:** 67, 364, 365 *n*; **19:** 81 *n*; **21:** 258 *n*; **25:** 250; sketch of, 250 *n*
—— Rev. Joseph (*d* 1828), **14:** 26, 27 *n*, 29, 33; **25:** 250 *n*
—— Joseph (*d* 1865), **3:** 415 *n*; **8:** 223 *n*; **25:** 279 *n*, 280 *n*
—— Joseph (*d* 1908), **12:** 235
—— Josiah, **15:** 297 *n*
—— Josiah (*d* 1750), **19:** 336
—— Josiah (*d* 1756), **1:** 420; **2**; **3:** 239, 240; **4**; **5:** 13, 21, 153; **6:** 27, 52, 212; **8:** 79 *n*; **9:** 453, 454; **14:** 392, 394, 395, 398 *n*; **17**; **19:** 342, 348, 353, 356–358; **20:** 114, 129 *n*, 130 *n*; **21:** 388–390, 399; **24:** 39, 41, 199 *n*; marriage settlement, **12:** 163–166; and H. C., **16**
—— Katharine (Allen), first wife of Josiah (1756), **12:** 164 *n*
—— Mary (Dunster), third wife of Simon (*d* 1676), **3:** 415 *n*
—— Mary (Sharpe), first wife of Simon (*d* 1676), **3:** 415 *n*
—— Richard, **17:** 275, 285
—— Robert, **3:** 415
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1707), **1:** 404, 413, 442, 448; **3:** 87, 415 *n*; **10:** 373 *n*; **12:** 163 *n*; **19:** 358 *n*; **20:** 112, 115; **22:** 169; and H. C., **1:** 208; **6:** 272; **13:** 253; **16**; **18:** 368 *n*, 377 *n*; **20:** 204; **21:** 183; **25:** 391
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1741), **3:** 415 *n*; **12:** 278; **15:** 297 *n*; **16:** 448, 477
—— Samuel (*d* 1752), **6:** 145; **19:** 354
—— Samuel (*d* 1848), **17:** 278, 285
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1859), **23:** 578
—— Sarah (Brooks), wife of Benjamin, **14:** 27 *n*
—— Sidney, **10:** 37 *n*; **14:** 114
—— Simon (*d* 1676), **3:** 415 *n*; **5:** 117, 119; **6:** 48; **12:** 133, 134, 164 *n*, 232, 234–236; **15:** 232; **25:** 390 *n*
—— Simon (*d* 1712), **15:** 339, 344, 348; **20:** 115
—— Susanna, daughter of Joseph (*d* 1865), **13:** 112, 113
—— Sylvester David, **12:** 134
—— Theodora, daughter of Robert, **3:** 415; **13:** 113
Willes, Sir John, **3:** 29, 30
—— Stephen, **6:** 136
Willet, Rev. Andrew, **8:** 258
—— Francis, **16:** 595, 604
—— John, **15:** lxxvi, xciii, 200
Willett, James, **1:** 359; **24:** 152
—— Thomas, **1:** 86 *n*, 358; **21:** 162; **22:** 155; his family, **1:** 359, 360
Willey, Aaron C., **8:** 218, 219
William, **16:** 862. *See* Williams, Rev. Elisha (*d* 1755)
William I, of England, **3:** 331; **12:** 370; **13:** 94, 125
William III, of England, **1:** 375, 420; **2**; **3:** 43, 65; **4:** 326, 327; **6:** 180 *n*; **8:** 130; **10**; **12:** 130, 131; **14:** 100 *n*; **15:** xxxix, xliv, xlv, 355, 356, 364; **17**; **19:** 303; **20**; **25:** 66
William and Mary, of England, **2:** 7, 30, 69, 83, 206, 372; **3:** 22, 250; **4:** 313, 314; **5:** 69; **6:** 96; **8:** 151; **10:** 164 *n*, 289, 309, 386; **13:** 214 *n*; **14:** 390, 397, 398; **15:** 338; **16:** 588, 766; **17**; **20:** 30, 49, 101; **24**
William, Martin, **20:** 68
William and Mary College, **3:** 433; **15:** ciii *n*; **21:** 169 *n*
Williams, ——, **7:** 158, 171; **20:** 275
—— Abigail, wife of Joseph, **5:** 61 *n*
—— Rev. Abraham, **1:** 421; **16:** 788
—— Ann. *See* Noyes
—— Anna (Klapp), wife of Langdon, **20:** 157
—— Benjamin, **4:** 117; **11:** 226
—— Charity, **3:** 64
—— Charles, **25:** 145 *n*, 146 *n*, 149 *n*, 156 *n*, 157 *n*
—— Rev. Daniel, **6:** 180, 182 *n*; his library, **14:** 276 *n*; **20:** 193, 199 *n*; and H. C., **16**
—— David, **7:** 402

Williams (*continued*)
—— Deborah (Wiswall) Cheney, wife of Ebenezer, **6**: 334 *n*
—— Desire (Barker) Bell, wife of Charles, **25**: 145 *n*, 146 *n*, 149 *n*
—— Ebenezer, **6**: 334 *n*
—— Edward, **14**: 408
—— Edward Payson, **7**: 250, 255
—— Rev. Eleazar, **15**: 373, 376, 378
—— Elijah, **16**: 574
—— Rev. Elisha, **6**: 175, 184, 206, 207; **13**: 314 *n*; **15**: 392; **16**: 862
—— Elizabeth (Scott), wife of Rev. Elisha, **13**: 314 *n*
—— Ephraim, **8**: 256 *n*
—— Ephraim (*d* 1755), **7**: 207; **8**: 252 *n*, 256 *n*, 260 *n*; **24**: 57
—— Eunice (Mather), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1729), **6**: 244
—— George, **20**: 178; **24**
—— George Frederick, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 115
—— (alias Cromwell), Henry, **13**: 169
—— Henry, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 20; death, **7**: 205; tributes to, by J. Noble, 205; by L. Swift, 207. *Communications:* Incorporation of Quincy Historical Society, **1**: 182; tribute to L. Saltonstall, **3**: 84; the Charter Oak, **5**: 216–220
—— Isaac, **8**: 256
—— Israel, **16**: 523, 540, 584; **17**: 81; **19**: 196 *n*, 211 *n*
—— Israel, & Son, **19**: 244 *n*
—— James, **3**: 207
—— Rev. James, **22**: xxvi, 111
—— Jeremiah, **7**: 250 *n*
—— John, **13**: 181 *n*; **23**: 714; **24**: 154
—— Rev. John (*d* 1729), **6**: 244, 245 *n*; **14**: 285 *n*; **15**: 80, 262, 392
—— John (*d* 1774), **16**: 573; **24**: 310, 312
—— Rev. John (*d* 1899), **5**: 216
—— Rev. John Adams (*d* 1872), **23**: 578
—— Jonathan, **4**: 106; **11**: 257, 323; **12**: 301
—— Joseph, **5**: 61 *n*; **24**: 155
—— Joseph (*d* 1798), **5**: 60, 63
—— Martha (Park), wife of Isaac, **8**: 256 *n*
—— Martin, **3**: 60
—— Mehitable. *See* Robinson
—— Molly, **10**: 130
—— Rev. Moses (*d* 1742), **14**: 110
—— Moses (*d* 1882), **11**: 5 *n*
—— Moses, Resident Member C. S. M., **1**: 13; death and tribute to, **21**: 405. *Communication:* Tribute to F. V. Balch, **5**: 189
—— Nathaniel, **3**: 469; **17**: 275, 285; **24**: 155
—— Rev. Nathaniel (H. C. 1693), **15**: xlii *n*; **19**: 362, 364
—— Richard, **12**: 287 *n*; **24**: 154
—— Robert, **8**: 256 *n*
—— Rev. Roger, **1**: 30, 42 *n*, 353; **3**: 132 *n*, 192, 194, 430; **5**: 228, 237; **7**: 285, 286; **8**: 24, 25, 280; **11**: 318, 370; **12**: 20, 262, 325; **14**; **18**: 143–145; **19**: 116; **20**: 89; **21**: 74 *n*; **22**: xxiii, li *n*, lv *n*, 64; **24**: 68; **25**: 17, 22
—— Samuel, **24**: 155
—— Rev. Samuel (*d* 1817), **10**: 416; **15**: xcix; **19**: 73; **20**: 150, 151
—— Samuel (*d* 1841), **19**: 295
—— Samuel Gardner, **21**: 148
—— Seth, **14**: 396; **19**: 58
—— Simeon, **17**: 276, 285
—— Smith, **20**: 296
—— Rev. Solomon, **16**: 438, 443
—— Stephen, **19**: 346, 352
—— Rev. Stephen (*d* 1782), **15**: 390, 392; **16**: 406, 862, 863
—— Theodore, **24**: 407, 435
—— Thomas, **7**: 399, 400; **8**: 252 *n*, 256 *n*; **12**: 335 *n*; **17**: 276, 285
—— Timothy, **12**: 334 *n*
—— Rev. Warham, **16**: 438, 445; **25**: 247
—— Rev. William (*d* 1741), **1**: 415, 442, 443; **12**: 280 *n*; **15**: 80, 262; **16**: 523
—— William (*d* 1755), **6**: 261 *n*
—— Rev. William (*d* 1760), **1**: 418; **15**: lxii *n*, lxvi, 399; **16**: 529; **19**: 334, 351; **25**: 395
—— Rev. William (*d* 1784), **11**: 49; **16**: 543
Williams, Bellamy & Williams, **19**: 242 *n*
Williamsburg, Va., **8**: 15, 16
Williamson, Caroline (Cross), wife of Joseph, **8**: 13; **19**: 34, 38
—— David, **7**: 402
—— Grace, daughter of William Cross. See Edes
—— Rev. Hugh, **22**: 320, 321
—— Hugh (*d* 1819), **3**: 269
—— Joseph, **8**: 13; **19**: 34, 35
—— Sir Joseph (*d* 1701), **14**: 46; **18**: 69–71
—— Joseph (*d* 1902), **5**: 169; Corresponding Member C. S. M., 298; death,

8: 13; tributes to, by H. H. Edes, 13; by Council, 189. *Communication:* Paper on "Master Williamson," **7:** 398–403
—— Master, paper on identity of, by J. Williamson, **7:** 398–403
—— Sarah Howland (Ricketson), wife of William Cross, **19:** 42, 44; **25:** 404
—— Timothy, **19:** 34; **24:** 150
—— William Cross, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115; death and tribute to, **8:** 188; Memoir, by Grace W. Edes, **19:** 34–45. *Communication:* Sonnet on J. B. Thayer, **7:** 307
—— William Durkee, **12:** 368, 370, 374; **25:** 404, 430
Willing, Thomas, **19:** 199 *n*, 252
Willing, Morris & Swanwick, **18:** 35
Willinton, ——, **10:** 222
Willis, ——, **15:** 175; **22:** 89
—— Benjamin, **16:** 683, 692
—— Edward, **14:** 216 *n*
—— George. *See* Wyllys
—— Grace. *See* Hall
—— John, **22:** 109; **24:** 151
—— Joshua, **4:** 54
—— Nathaniel, **24:** 151
—— Nathaniel (*d* 1831), **9:** 501 *n*. *See also* Powars & Willis
—— Nathaniel Parker, **8:** 139; **18:** 79
—— Pauline, **14:** 58–60
—— Richard, **18:** 279 *n*
—— Samuel, **4:** 16
—— Samuel (*d* 1709), **15:** cxxxix *n*; **24:** 175
—— Stephen, **15:** cxii; **25:** 47
—— Thomas, **16; 25:** 18, 23, 46
—— William, **8:** 127 *n*; **12:** 369 *n*, 371; **14:** 58 *n*
—— Rev. Zephaniah, **22:** lx; **23:** 541, 548, 564, 579–581; **24:** 131
Williston, Samuel, Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115; **21:** 1; on Council, 408
—— Thomas, **7:** 21
Willmans, Henry, **11:** 193 *n*
Willmott, Robert, **5:** 52–54
—— William, **5:** 54
Willoughby, Francis, **5:** 117, 123, 129; **6:** 41; **8:** 152; **16; 21:** 64
—— Jonathan, **17:** 274, 285
—— William, sixth Baron Willoughby of Parham, **2:** xvii, xx, xxix, xxxii, 200, 202, 205, 377 *n*; **17:** 2; commission as Vice-Admiral, **2:** 187–198, 357–368
—— William (H. C. 1726), **16:** 519, 537
Wills, ——. *See* Welles, Samuel
—— Charles, **8:** 179
—— William, **24:** 154
Willson, Robert Wheeler, **12:** 196
—— William, **14:** 396
Wilmington, Earl of. *See* Compton, Spencer
Wilmington, Del., Historical Society of Delaware, **3:** 96
Wilmington, N. C., **11:** 445 *n*
Wilmot, Montagu, **24:** 199, 236, 237
—— Thomas, **24:** 151
Wilmouth, John, **24:** 155
Wilson, ——, **7:** 169, 355, 356; **12:** 90; **14:** 123; **15:** 16, 199, 215; **17:** 178; **25:** 109, 110
—— Arthur, **8:** 342–344
—— Benjamin, **18:** 4
—— Benjamin (*d* 1788), **24:** 31
—— Sir Daniel, **17:** 363, 373 *n*; **18:** 254 *n*; **19:** 64, 65, 75; **20:** 294 *n*, 326 *n*, 423
—— Deborah (Buffam), wife of Robert, **5:** 387
—— Edmund, **7:** 281
—— Elizabeth (Mansfield), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1667), **7:** 281; **14:** 135
—— Hannah (Jackson), wife of Nathaniel, **8:** 251 *n*, 257 *n*, 259
—— Henry, **11:** 254
—— Isaac, **3:** 450, 458, 459
—— James, **4:** 118; **19:** 246 *n*
—— James Grant, **11:** 76
—— Jeremy, **10:** 9
—— John, **7:** 28, 29; **11:** 12, 13; **13:** 352 *n*
—— Rev. John (*d* 1667), **5:** 202 *n*, 370; **7:** 281, 288; **10:** 243, 265; **11:** 295, 300, 301, 306, 308, 314; **12; 13:** 89, 90; **14:** 134, 135, 401, 407; **15:** xxxiii, 16, 185, 209, 213, 215; **17:** 124, 125, 327, 336, 376 *n*; **18:** 320 *n*, 321 *n*; **20:** 261; **21:** 8, 158, 175 *n*; **22:** 68; **24:** 9; **25:** 17, 22, 70, 74
—— Rev. John (*d* 1691), **10:** 243; **24:** 9, 178
—— John (*d* 1696), **7:** 114 *n*
—— John (*d* 1728), **17:** 275, 285; **24:** 178
—— John (*d* 1848), **24:** 34
—— John (*d* 1868), **8:** 189
—— John (*d* 1903), **8:** 189; **25:** 85, 405
—— Lambert, **19:** 273 *n*
—— Margaret. *See* Rawson
—— Mary, daughter of Rev. John (*d* 1667). *See* Rock

Wilson (*continued*)
—— Nathaniel, **3:** 458; **8:** 251 *n*, 257; **15:** 255; **16:** 409, 411, 432, 444, 468
—— Richard, **3:** 58; **17:** 135
—— Robert, **14:** 334
—— Samuel, **4:** 108; **15:** 225
—— Rev. Samuel, **13:** 278
—— Sarah, **17:** 243 *n*
—— Sarah, daughter of Rev. John (*d* 1691). *See* Batt; Torrey
—— Susanna, daughter of John. *See* Wheelwright
—— Susanna (Payne), wife of John, **7:** 29 *n*
—— Sir Thomas, **12:** 374 *n*
—— William, **17:** 276, 285
—— William Lyne, **3:** 367 *n*
—— Woodrow, **24:** 63, 181
Wilton, David, **15:** 224
Winchell, Rev. James Manning, **21:** 272, 452 *n*
Winchelsea, Earl of. *See* Finch, Daniel
Winchester, Bishop of. *See* Hoadly, Benjamin; Neile, Richard
Winchester, Ebenezer, **16:** 745, 788, 804, 805; **20:** 4
Winchester, N. H., **24:** 36, 37
Winchester, Statute of, **5:** 396, 398, 401
Wincobb. *See* Whincop
Wincoll, John, **1:** 287 *n*; **5:** 184 *n*; **10:** 372 *n*
Wincoln. *See* Wincoll
Windebank, Sir Francis, **11:** 276 *n*; **22:** 86, 88
Windham, Sir Hugh. *See* Wyndham
—— William, **18:** 5
Windham, Ct., **17:** 253; **19:** 192, 194, 238
Window, Richard, **5:** 176 *n*
Wind River Mountains, **8:** 381 *n*, 388
Winds, **14:** 149, 154, 177
Windship, Amos, **15:** cxxxviii *n*; **18:** 339 *n*; paper on, by S. E. Morison, including sketch by A. Matthews, **25:** 141–171
—— George Baker, **10:** 392
—— family, **25**
Windship & Janes, **25:** 163 *n*
Windsor, Mercy, **3:** 64
Windsor, Ct., **11:** 5 *n*; **12:** 56–58, 66, 74, 76; **15:** 179
Wine, **7:** 284; **15:** xx, 67, 196, 197, 241
Winegar, Elizabeth (Doty), wife of John, **11:** 52
—— Garret, **11:** 14, 50
—— John, **11:** 52
Wines, Bridget, wife of Faintnot, **15:** 199, 215; **24:** 63
Winey, Jacob, **19:** 253 *n*
Wing, Ann. *See* Briggs
—— Dorothy, second wife of Jashub, **7:** 199
—— Edward. *See* Tyng
—— Elisha, **19:** 349, 360
—— Jashub, **7:** 199
—— Jedidiah, **19:** 360
—— Jehosabeth, **8:** 98 *n*
—— John, **1:** 403; **11:** 312, 313
—— family, **7:** 199 *n*
Wingate, Paine, **10:** 418; **15:** xcviii *n*; **24:** 175; **25:** 355, 356, 359
Winkley, Rev. Samuel Hobart, **23:** 601
Winlock, Joseph, **6:** 104
Winlowe, Margery, daughter of Richard. See Bernard
—— Richard, **24:** 198
Winnissimet. *See* Chelsea
Winship, Edward, **15:** 267; **25:** 142
—— George Parker, Corresponding Member C. S. M., **6:** 256; Resident Member, **18:** 103. *Communications:* Letters written in Boston, 1779, 1780, **7:** 93; controversy between Rev. N. Stone and Rev. S. Osborn, **19:** 365; Memoir of F. L. Gay, 390, 392–409; contemporary English allusions to American colonies, **20:** 21
—— Jason, **24:** 286
—— Rev. Josiah, **23:** 545
—— Lydia. *See* Wyman
—— family, **25**
Winslow, ——, **4:** 17; **15:** 297 *n*; **24:** 441
—— Abigail (Atkinson), wife of John (*d* 1695), **11:** 323
—— Edward, **6:** 127, 130; **18:** 285, 292 *n*; **22:** 289
—— Edward (*d* 1655), **3:** 82; **6:** 59, 60; **8:** 22, 199, 331; **11:** 317; **14:** 122, 175–177; **17**; **18**; **21**; **23**; **24:** 16, 17, 20, 190
—— Edward (*d* 1753), **6:** 125, 127; **19:** 356; **20:** 140; **24:** 174
—— Edward (*d* 1780), **6:** 130; **16:** 711, 746
—— Edward (*d* 1815), **17:** 298 *n*, 301, 342 *n*, 385, 391
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Edward (*d* 1753). *See* Clarke
—— Hannah, daughter of Edward (*d* 1753). *See* Davis
—— Hannah (Torrey), **22:** 374

—— Isaac (*d* 1738), **16:** 453; **17:** 57, 59
—— Isaac (*d* 1777), **3:** 14; **4:** 148; **6:** 113, 120 *n*, 127–130; **10:** 98; **17:** 96
—— Isaac (*d* 1793), **6**; **24:** 39
—— Joanna, **23:** 553
—— John, **20:** 28
—— John (*d* 1674), **6:** 127; **11:** 317, 320
—— John (*d* 1774), **3:** 389; **14:** 17; **17:** 304
—— Jonathan, **24:** 150
—— Joshua, **5:** 262; **6:** 130; **8:** 87
—— Joshua (*d* 1769), **3:** 33 *n*; **4:** 147, 162, 163; **6:** 38 *n*, 39 *n*, 52 *n*, 128, 129; **19:** 164, 175, 363, 381; **24:** 39
—— Josiah (*d* 1674), **1:** 196; **21:** 13 *n*; **22:** 262
—— Josiah (*d* 1680), **3:** 115 *n*; **11:** 408; **15:** 9, 20; **17:** 274, 285; **18:** 249 *n*; **22:** 152, 156; **24:** 150, 152
—— Kenelm, **24:** 149
—— Kenelm (*d* 1783), **25:** 337, 341
—— Mary (Chilton), wife of John (*d* 1674), **6:** 127; **11:** 317; **17:** 297 *n*; **20:** 28
—— Nathaniel, **24:** 150
—— Sarah (Hayward), wife of Josiah, **5:** 262
—— Susanna, daughter of Josiah. *See* Wentworth
—— Susanna (Fuller) White, wife of Edward (*d* 1655), **17:** 355 *n*
—— Thomas, **25:** 341
—— family, **6**
Winsor. *See also* Winzor
—— Justin, **1:** 348; **11:** 249, 407, 433 *n*; **14:** 276 *n*; **18:** 121, 257; **24:** 95 *n*; **25:** 134, 233; on Capt. Smith's map, **13:** 227, 228; and Dighton Rock, **19:** 60, 64; **20**
—— Thomas, **25:** 46
Winter, John, **3:** 112, 113 *n*; **6:** 64; **21:** 305 *n*
—— Sarah, daughter of John. *See* Jordan
Winter Harbor, Me., **1:** 296
Winters, ——, **15:** 17
Winthrop, ——, **17:** 275, 285
—— Adam (*d* 1623), **10:** 388; **21:** 156 *n*
—— Adam (*d* 1652), **20:** 42; **21:** 16 *n*, 158 *n*
—— Adam (*d* 1700), **2:** 18; **6:** 39 *n*; **7:** 286; **17:** 16, 17, 24, 35, 44–46; **20:** 64, 66; **21:** 177 *n*
—— Judge Adam (*d* 1743), **6:** 280; **7:** 325 *n*; **10:** 405; **14:** 397 *n*; **15:** 297 *n*; **16:** 434, 577, 690; **19:** 354, 355, 362; **20:** 154; **24:** 93, 95
—— Adam (*d* 1744), **6:** 52 *n*
—— Adam (*d* 1774), **10:** 55; **24:** 251
—— Ann, daughter of John (*d* 1676). *See* Richards
—— Ann, daughter of Thomas Lindall, **7:** 227
—— Ann (Dudley), wife of John (*d* 1747), **14:** 294
—— Anne (Wainwright), wife of Adam (*d* 1743), **20:** 154 *n*
—— Deane, **5:** 122, 141–143
—— Elizabeth (Hawkins), second wife of Adam (*d* 1652), **20:** 42
—— Elizabeth (Read), second wife of John, Jr. (*d* 1676), **11:** 318
—— Fitz-John, **2:** 38, 39; **11:** 245, 318, 319, 406; **17:** 4 *n*, 15 *n*, 30, 32, 35, 44, 89 *n*; **20:** 273; **21:** 168, 179, 334 *n*
—— Forth, **21:** 156 *n*, 175 *n*
—— Francis Bayard, **21:** 189 *n*
—— Frederic, A. B., Resident Member C. S. M., **25:** 361
—— James, **8:** 131, 320; **10:** 55, 416; **15:** lxix *n*, lxxix *n*, lxxxi *n*, xcix; **19**; **20**
—— Jane, daughter of Thomas Lindall, **7:** 227
—— John (*d* 1649), **1**; **3**; **5**; **6:** 124, 356; **7**; **8**; **10**; **11**; **12**; **13**; **14:** 115, 116, 125; **15:** xxxiii, cxxxii, clxiv, clxv, 22, 167, 200, 283; **17**; **18**; **19:** 394, 395, 417 *n*; **20:** 10, 105 *n*, 106 *n*, 111, 278, 281, 282, 284; **21**; **22:** 67, 68; **25:** 17, 22, 44, 74, 96 *n*
—— John, Jr. (*d* 1676), **1:** 120; **3:** 82, 109, 160; **5:** 116, 132, 141, 143, 218; **7:** 282, 288; **8:** 24; **10:** 6, 388; **11:** 314, 316, 318; **12**; **14:** 271; **17:** 44 *n*, 160, 341 *n*, 366; **18:** 177 *n*; **20:** 106 *n*; **21**; **24:** 295 *n*; **25:** 18
—— John (*d* 1707). *See* Winthrop, Fitz John
—— John (*d* 1747), **10:** 403; **14**; **21:** 128, 131 *n*, 168, 177, 179. *See also* Winthrop v. Lechmere
—— John (*d* 1779), **1:** 387; **4:** 277; **5:** 13 *n*; **8:** 291 *n*, 297 *n*, 320; **10**; **11:** 7; **14:** 4 *n*, 9; **18:** 7, 8, 9, 294 *n*; **19:** 47, 52, 58, 62, 63, 65, 66, 110; **20:** 43, 133 *n*, 375, 376; **21:** 177 *n*; **25:** 36; paper on, by H. H. Edes, **7:** 321–328; and H. C., **8:** 306 *n*; **16**; **18:** 369 *n*, 373; **20:** 150; **25:** 27, 32, 356
—— Joshua, **5:** 140–143
—— Judith, wife of Stephen, **7:** 294; **11:** 318

Winthrop (*continued*)
—— Kate Wilson (Taylor), wife of Robert, **14:** 294
—— Katherine (Brattle) Eyles, wife of Wait Still, **10:** 393, 398–403; **20:** 117
—— Lucy. *See* Downing
—— Margaret, daughter of John (*d* 1676). *See* Curwin
—— Margaret (Tyndal), third wife of John (*d* 1649), **3:** 88; **5:** 142; **10:** 356, 406; **12:** 36 *n*
—— Mariam (Ford), **1:** 278 *n*
—— Martha (Rainsborough) Coytemore, fourth wife of John (*d* 1649), **5:** 141, 142
—— Mary (Luttrell), wife of Adam (*d* 1700), **6:** 39 *n*
—— Richard Charles, **21:** 150
—— Robert Charles (*d* 1894), **1:** 85 *n*, 372; **5:** 359, 365; **7:** 69; **10**; **14:** 188 *n*; **17:** 379, 387, 391; **18:** 317; **20:** 208 *n*; **21:** 150 *n*, 168, 169 *n*; **25:** 251
—— Robert Charles (*d* 1905), **7:** 325 *n*, 327 *n*; gives copies of letters of Gov. J. Winthrop to C. S. M., 68; **19:** 395; bequest, **10:** 145, 149, 405; **19:** 395; Memoir, by H. H. Edes, **10:** 387, 388–406
—— Samuel (*d* 1677), **5:** 141–143; at H. C., **15:** 4, 7, 206; **17:** 274, 285
—— Samuel (*d* 1779), **3:** 233; **5:** 12, 13 *n*, 65 *n*, 69; **6:** 6; **16:** 857
—— Sarah Bowdoin, daughter of Thomas Lindall. *See* Sullivan
—— Stephen, **3:** 87, 89; **10:** 153 *n*; **11:** 315, 316, 318, 320; **21:** 14, 29 *n*, 74 *n*, 114
—— Thomas Lindall, **7:** 221 *n*; **10:** 389; **19:** 295
—— Thomasine (Clopton), second wife of John (*d* 1649), **7:** 69
—— Wait Still, **1:** 414; **2:** 18, 38; **3:** 76 *n*; **8:** 157, 158; **10**; **11:** 245, 319; **14:** 364 *n*; **16**; **17**; **19:** 151; **20**; **21:** 156, 168, 177, 179, 334 *n*; **24:** 88; **25:** 230
—— William, **6:** 400 *n*; **10:** 55; **12:** 231; **24:** 8 *n*
—— William Woolsey, **6:** 156
—— family, **21:** 168, 177, 179
Winthrop *v.* Lechmere, **3:** 247; **10:** 389
Winton, Earl of. *See* Seton
Winton, Statute of, **5:** 402
Winzor. *See also* Winsor
—— Joseph, **7:** 171
Wiquapaug, Ct., **15:** 275
Wire, John, **24:** 247
Wise, Ammi Ruhamah, **3:** 20; **4:** 11
—— Rev. Jeremiah, **15:** 361, 363
—— Rev. John, **1:** 415; **3:** 452–454; **11:** 406
Wisewell, John, **19:** 369
Wishart, Rev. William, **15:** 317
Wisher, William, **19:** 253 *n*
Wisner, Rev. Benjamin Blydenburg, **17:** 386, 391
Wiswall, Deborah, daughter of John (*d* 1687). *See* Cheney; Williams
—— Elizabeth (Oliver), wife of Enoch, **8:** 258
—— Enoch, **8:** 258 *n*; **12:** 281; **21:** 346
—— Esther, daughter of Enoch. *See* Allen
—— Rev. Ichabod (*d* 1700), **8:** 200; **17:** 274, 285; **22:** 70, 155, 156, 164, 168; an Early American Poem, paper by A. B. Page, **11:** 403–408
—— Ichabod (H. C. 1725), **16:** 462, 484, 505, 514
—— Hannah, daughter of John (*d* 1687). *See* Munnings
—— John (*d* 1687), **6:** 334 *n*; **12:** 123, 124; **21:** 254
—— Rev. John (*d* 1812), **13:** 240; **16:** 789
—— Rev. Samuel, **15:** 363, 366; **16:** 641
—— Thomas, **8:** 256, 258
Witchcraft, **1:** 62, 69, 403, 410, 414, 417; **4:** 344; **14:** 182; **17:** 117, 294 *n*, 382 *n*, 384 *n*, 393; **18:** 150, 198, 200; **20:** 117; **21:** 123; trials, **3:** 64, 323; **6:** 95; **13:** 248; Some Documentary Fragments touching the Witchcraft Episode of 1692, by J. Noble, **10:** 12–26
Withe, Nicholas, **17:** 135
Wither, George, **20:** 242
Witherell. *See also* Witherill
—— Samuel, **24:** 154
—— Sarah (Jackson), second wife of Thomas (*d* 1809), **22:** 359
—— Thomas, **23:** 556
—— Thomas (*d* 1809), **23:** 486
—— William, **24:** 154
—— Rev. William (*d* 1684), **22:** 274
Witherhead, Abigail, **22:** 293
—— Remember, **22:** 293
Witheridge, Mary, **10:** 23
Witherill. *See also* Witherell
—— John, **24:** 154

—— William, **24:** 155
—— Theophilus, **24:** 154
Withers, Jane, wife of Thomas, **5:** 184
—— Thomas, **5:** 176 *n*, 184
Witherspoon, Rev. John, **3:** 433; **13:** 99; **14:** 258, 259, 263; **15:** 330
Withington, Ebenezer, **8:** 299 *n*
—— Henry, **8:** 231
—— Rev. Hiram, **6:** 289; **23:** 601
—— Rev. Leonard, **1:** 431
—— Margaret Paul, wife of Henry, **8:** 232 *n*
—— Mather, **16:** 592; **25:** 426
—— Philip, **8:** 299 *n*
Witte, Henning, **17:** 232
Woalfe, Anthony, **1:** 369 *n*
Woburn, **3:** 160; **15:** 179, 223
—— Horn Pond, **7:** 221 *n*, 227 *n*
Wolcott, Elizabeth. *See* Offley
—— John, **4:** 4
—— Oliver (*d* 1797), **11:** 358; **12:** 350, 355
—— Oliver (*d* 1833), **11:** 350, 351; **12:** 355; **17:** 325
—— Roger (*d* 1767), **3:** 107; **11:** 349, 357; **24:** 44
—— Roger (*d* 1900), Resident Member C. S. M., **1:** 115; death, **7:** 63; tributes to: by C. W. Clifford, 85; F. Carter, 86; Rev. H. A. Parker, F. H. Lincoln, A. McF. Davis, and W. C. Wait, 89; Memoir, by Rev. A. Lawrence, **11:** 347, 348–363; promotes publication of Massachusetts Province Laws, **17:** 398; **18:** 199
—— Rev. Samuel, **1:** 441
—— Samuel (*d* 1695), **6:** 324
Wolfe, James, **1:** 301; **5:** 288; **8:** 273; **11:** 15; **18:** 74; **20:** 148; **25:** 123
Wollaston, William, **8:** 235, 236 *n*
Wolleb, Johann, **6:** 277; **16:** 730
Wollington, ——, **25:** 254
Wollnough, Joshua, **21:** 67
Wolstenholme, Sir John, **22:** 35, 37, 38
Women, **1:** 436; **4:** 451; **6:** 332 *n*; **7:** 252, 254; **12:** 363–365; **13:** 88; **22:** xix
Wood. *See also* Woode; Woods
—— ——, **13:** 324; **24:** 206
—— Aaron, **25:** 368
—— Abiel, **22:** 203
—— Abraham, **4:** 86; **17:** 252
—— Amos, **7:** 91 *n*, 92 *n*
—— Ann. *See* Bradstreet
—— Anthony, **11:** 291 *n*; **20:** 111 *n*; **21:** 141 *n*
—— Benjamin, **12:** 215–217
—— David, **8:** 300 *n*; **24:** 269; **25:** 402
—— Rev. James, **14:** 50
—— John, **11:** 235; **24:** 152
—— John (*d* 1615), **13:** 38 *n*
—— Joseph, **16:** 535. *See* Wood, Joshua (H. C. 1727)
—— Joseph, **24:** 333 *n*
—— Joseph (*d* 1808), **24:** 322, 333, 376
—— Joshua, **24:** 349 *n*
—— Joshua (H. C. 1727), **16:** 528, 535; **24:** 310, 312
—— Michael, **12:** 235
—— Rev. Nathan Eusebius, **21:** 271
—— (Atwood) Nathaniel, **23.** *See also* Atwood, Nathaniel
—— Roger, **13; 14:** 63 *n*
—— Ruth, wife of David, **25:** 402
—— Ruth (Haskell), wife of Joseph, **24:** 333 *n*
—— Samuel, **22:** 203, 270; **24:** 152
—— Samuel (H. C. 1745), **16:** 803
—— Solomon, **1:** 307; **4:** 117
—— Stephen, **24:** 151
—— Sumner, **17:** 277, 285
—— William, **10:** 204; **25:** 21
—— William (*d* 1639), **13:** 299; **14:** 224 *n*; **25:** 20; his New England's Prospect, **1:** 120; **3:** 185, 186; **8:** 252 *n*; **14:** 171, 172, 174, 177
Woodberry. *See also* Woodbury
—— Abigail (Thorndike), wife of Jacob, **24:** 360 *n*
—— Asa, **24:** 379, 419, 423, 435
—— Benjamin, **24:** 396, 435
—— Cornelius, **24:** 411
—— Curtis, **24:** 402, 408
—— Herbert, **24**
—— Hugh, **1:** 81
—— Humphfry, **1:** 81
—— Jacob, **24:** 360 *n*, 409
—— Joanna. *See* Herrick
—— (Woodbury), John, **1:** 40 *n*; **12:** 339; **17:** 210
—— Joseph, **24:** 402
—— Levi, **24:** 402, 408
—— Lucy (Herrick), wife of Thomas, **24:** 322 *n*, 379 *n*
—— Luke, **24:** 409
—— Nathaniel, **24:** 402
—— Nicholas, **1:** 81
—— Thomas, **24:** 322 *n*, 379 *n*
—— Thomas (*b* 1743), **24:** 319, 322, 377, 415
—— William, **1:** 81; **24:** 427, 435

Woodbridge, Abigail, **1:** 200 *n*
—— Abigail (Leet), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1691), **20:** 195 *n*
—— Abigail (Warren) Lord, third wife of Rev. Timothy, **6:** 188
—— Rev. Ashbel, **6:** 191
—— Rev. Benjamin (*d* 1684), **8:** 132; **17:** 128, 130; **18:** 210 *n*; **20:** 92, 194–196; **25:** 17, 23
—— Benjamin (*d* 1728), **1:** 367
—— Dudley, **15:** 214, 339, 344
—— John, **5:** 178 *n*
—— Rev. John (*d* 1691), **5:** 325; **11:** 406; **20:** 193, 195
—— Rev. John (*d* 1696), **5:** 78; **7:** 282, 283; **8:** 131, 132; **10:** 84; **11:** 406; **20:** 196; **25:** 18 *n*, 74
—— John (H. C. 1710), **15:** 383, 389, 390; **16:** 861
—— Lucy, daughter of Rev. John (*d* 1696). *See* Bradstreet
—— Mehitabel (Russell), wife of Rev. Samuel, **15:** 274, 275
—— Mehitabel (Wyllys), wife of Rev. Timothy, **5:** 78
—— Mercy (Dudley), wife of Rev. John (*d* 1696), **20:** 195
—— Rev. Samuel, **15:** 274, 275
—— Rev. Timothy (*d* 1732), **5:** 77, 78, 79, 325 *n*; **6**; **17:** 89 *n*
—— Rev. Timothy (Y. C. 1706), **15:** 387
Woodbridge, N. J., **11:** 434 *n*, 436, 438, 443, 444
Woodbury. *See also* Woodberry
—— John, Resident Member C. S. M., **13:** 146. *Communication:* Memoir of W. T. Piper, **14:** 350–358
—— William, **1:** 40 *n*
—— William (H. C. 1735), **16:** 678
Woodby, Andrew, **24:** 403, 416
—— Ebenezer, **24:** 403, 416
—— Jacob, **24:** 403, 416
—— John, **24:** 403, 416
—— Thomas, **24:** 403, 416
Woodcock, Jeremiah, **4:** 94, 95, 121
—— John, **20:** 271, 272, 276, 277
—— Michael, **4:** 118, 121
—— Rev. Thomas, **14:** 44
Woodcocke, John, **24:** 151
Woode, ——, **5:** 174
Wooden, Jonathan, **24:** 415
Woodhal, Elizabeth (Grindal), **7:** 281
Woodhouse, Mrs. ——, **13:** 45
—— Henry, **13**
Woodley, Edward, **3:** 58
Woodman, Andrew, **24:** 403, 416
—— Archelaus, **15:** 273
—— Arthur Lee, **3:** 354 *n*
—— Edward, **7:** 282, 285, 288
—— Jonathan, **20:** 60, 70
—— Nathan, **24:** 408
Woodmancy, ——, **20:** 276
Woodmansey, John, **8:** 154 *n*
—— Robert, **25:** 17, 22
Woodrope, William, **8:** 155
Woodruffe, Elizabeth. *See* Wentworth
Woods. *See also* Wood; Woode
——, Elisabeth, **12:** 216
—— Elizabeth, daughter of Samuel. *See* Tarbell
—— Fortunatus, **17:** 276, 285
—— Henry, **12:** 235
—— Henry Ernest, **1:** 1; a founder C. S. M., 2, 3, 12; Registrar, 11; death and tribute to, **21:** 405. *Communications:* reports organization of Historical Societies in Massachusetts, **1:** 157, 266; **3:** 243; remarks on number of Brimmers named Martin, 201; paper on Edmund Gurdon, **10:** 356–358; letter of S. Tarbell, Jr., **11:** 239; descent of R. Russell, **12:** 190; family of John Humfrey, **14:** 120, 121
—— Rev. Leonard (*d* 1854), **25:** 357
—— Rev. Leonard (*d* 1878), **3:** 111, 112
—— Samuel, **5:** 296 *n*
—— William, **12:** 235
Woodstock, Ct., **12:** 81, 82; **17:** 253; **21**; 359; **22:** 327; **24:** 43, 46
Woodward, ——, **12:** 98; **17:** 274, 285
—— Ashbel, **7:** 96
—— Cyrus, **17:** 277, 285
—— Esther. *See* Sanderson
—— Rev. George Wheeler, **23:** 591, 595
—— John, **4:** 68
—— Dr. John, Gresham College, **14**; **18:** 260, 266
—— Nathaniel, **17:** 113, 115; **24:** 41
—— Richard, **1:** 161 *n*
—— Sec. Samuel, **2:** xxx, xxxii, xxxv, 317, 318; **14:** 88 *n*, 365; **15:** clxvi; **17**; commission, **2:** 315
—— Rev. Samuel (H. C. 1748), **16:** 753
—— William, **10:** 204 *n*. *See* Wood, William
—— William Henry, **5:** 291
Woodworth, Joseph, **24:** 154
—— Walter, **24:** 154
Wookey, George, **10:** 71

Wooldridge, ——, **7:** 355, 356
Woolcot. *See* Wolcott
Woolhurst, John, **14:** 219
Woolley, Jonathan, **4:** 102
—— Thomas, **4:** 102, 109
Woolman, John, **1:** 439
Woolsey, Theodore Dwight, **6:** 201 *n*
Woolson, Thomas, **19:** 26
Wooster, Rev. Francis, **22:** 291
Worcester, Rev. Samuel Melancthon, **17:** 362, 387, 389 *n*, 391
—— Rev. William, **25:** 17, 22
Worcester, **20:** 186, 187; **21:** 428; land grants in, **21:** 303–305
—— American Antiquarian Society, **1:** 22, 33–38, 268; **9:** 412 *n*; **10:** 320
Worcester, Eng., **11:** 275 *n*
Worcester County, **1:** 37 *n*, 61, 165; **5:** 225; **6:** 266; **11:** 387; **18:** 302; Land Bank mortgages in, **4:** 11 12, 15, 16
Worcester Spy, **5:** 298; **9:** 433, 494
Worrin, ——, **3:** 389. *See* Warren, Joseph (*d* 1775)
Worsaae, Jens Jacob Asmussen, **20:** 306 *n*, 314
Worsely, Capt. ——, **24:** 423
Worship, public, at H. C., **16;** at Plymouth, **23**
Worsingham. *See* Wolstenholme, Sir John
Worsley, Benjamin, **21:** 98 *n*, 118 *n*, 120, 122 *n*
Worthington, Dr. ——, **11:** 235
—— Rev. John, **21:** 116
—— Roland, **10:** 390 *n*
Worthylake, George, **6:** 281
Wory, ——, **15:** 174
Woster. *See* Wooster
Wotton, Sir Henry, **5:** 188; **14:** 370
Wren, Sir Christopher, **15:** ciii *n*; **21:** 178; **24:** 74 *n*
Wrentham, **7:** 91 *n*, 92 *n*; **22:** 372
Wright, ——, **15:** 297 *n*; **19:** 23
—— Abel (*d* 1707), **17:** 275, 285
—— Abel (*d* 1797), **17:** 278, 285
—— Carroll Davidson, **18:** 301
—— Chauncey, **7:** 304
—— Edward, **20:** 52
—— Henry, **16:** 429
—— James Osborne, **14:** 274, 278 *n*
—— Rev. Joseph, **13:** 18, 21
—— Joseph, **11:** 30 *n*
—— Nathaniel, **2:** 10–14; **12:** 102 *n*
—— Patience (Lovell), wife of Joseph, **11:** 30 *n*
—— Richard, **24:** 152
—— Samuel, **15:** 279; **16:** 596
—— Thomas Goddard, **21:** 180 *n*, 182 *n*, 189 *n*
Wright & Gill, **11:** 199, 200
Writhington, Eng., **5:** 222
Writs, in Land Bank suits, **4;** of Assistance, **19:** 419, 430
Wroe, Joshua, **1:** 369 *n*; **11:** 255
Wyat, Thomas, **19:** 343
Wyatt, Sir Thomas, **1:** 231
—— William, **24:** 406
Wyborn, Howard, **14:** 114
Wyborne, John, **17:** 275, 285
Wybourne, Daniel, **8:** 167
Wyclif (Wycliffe). *See* Wiclif
Wyer, David, **3:** 232; **6:** 20
—— Edward, **17:** 278, 285
—— John, **11:** 31 *n*
Wyeth, ——, **17:** 275, 285
—— John (*d* 1706), **15:** 67, 239, 339
—— John (*d* 1756), **16:** 473, 748, 754, 772
—— Jonathan, **15:** 304 *n*
Wylbour, ——, **21:** 44 *n*
Wylie, ——, **6:** 443
Wylly, Alexander, **17:** 278, 285
Wyllys, George (*d* 1645), **5:** 216; **12:** 66
—— George (*d* 1796), **13:** 311, 313
—— Hezekiah (*d* 1741), **6:** 185, 186
—— Mehitabel, daughter of Samuel. *See* Woodbridge
—— Samuel, **5:** 78
Wyman, Jabez, **24:** 286
—— Jasher, **6:** 266; **15:** 281, 291
—— Jeffries, **19:** 64 *n*
—— Lydia (Winship), wife of Jabez, **24:** 287 *n*
—— Mary. *See* Foster
—— Thomas Bellows, **25:** 403, 404
Wyndham, Charles, second Earl of Egremont, **24:** 206
—— Sir Hugh, **13:** 119
Wynkoop, Benjamin, **19:** 253 *n*
Wynne, Sir William, **10:** 71
Wyoming, **8:** 377, 381 *n*
—— Legislature, **8:** 395, 396
Wythe, George, **6:** 379; **11:** 42

YALE, Ann, daughter of Thomas (*d* 1619). *See* Hopkins
—— Ann (Lloyd), wife of Thomas (*d* 1619). *See* Eaton
—— David (*d* 1626), **25:** 418 *n*, 419

Yale (*continued*)
—— David (*d* 1690), **5:** 118; **20:** 265; **25:** 418, 419; and Remonstrance, 1646, **21:** 17, 26, 27 *n*, 29, 37, 50, 67
—— David (*d* 1730), **18:** 207–209; **25:** 418, 419
—— Elihu, **6**; **15:** ciii *n*; **21:** 26, 27; **25:** 417–419
—— John, **25:** 419
—— Thomas, **25:** 418, 419
—— Ursula, wife of David (*d* 1690), **21:** 26; **25:** 419
—— family, **25:** 419
Yale College, **8:** 235; **10:** 412 *n*; **15:** lxvii *n*, ciii; **18:** 339; **19:** 195; **21:** 169 *n*; **24:** 5, 44; **25:** 6 *n*, 7, 77; controversy over location, **5:** 78; **6:** 172, 176, 183; system of placing students, **5:** 243 *n*; **25:** 420, 422; H. H. Edes communicates letters and papers concerning early history of, **6:** 172–210; discussion of these, 210–212; early catalogues, **18:** 207, 208 *n*
Yankee, the word, **7:** 95, 101, 102, 112, 118, 210; **20:** 148, 220
Yankee Club, Ireland, **13:** 259; **14:** 198, 199
Yankee Doodle, **7:** 106, 107, 114 *n*, 115, 119, 210, 341; **17:** 337
Yaocomoco, Md., **17:** 371
Yard, Mrs. ——, **11:** 43
—— Robert, **15:** liv *n*
Yardly, John, **21:** 336
—— Thomas, **20:** 276
Yarmouth, **13:** 245; **20:** 315; **22:** 173, 282; **24:** 149
Yarmouth, Eng., **8:** 359, 361; **14:** 46 *n*
Yarmouth, N. S., **24:** 363, 364
Yates (Yats). *See also* Yeates
—— ——, **12:** 96
—— John Van Ness, **19:** 91, 114, 122, 147; **20:** 424
—— Richard, **19:** 174 *n*
Yeaden, Miss ——, **8:** 322
Yeadon, Richard, **17:** 387 *n*, 391
Yeamans, Sir John, **6:** 389
Yeardley, Sir George, **22:** 38
Yearwood, Katherine (Rogers) Harvard Elletson, wife of Richard, **11:** 376 381
—— Richard, **11:** 376, 379, 381
Yeates. *See also* Yates
—— George, **6:** 32
—— James, **6**; **8:** 107, 112, 113
Yellowstone National Park, **8**
Yellowstone River, **8:** 373, 377 *n*, 379 *n*, 391
Yeomans, Rev. John William, **1:** 449
Yezo, **14:** 168–170
Yonges, Rev. John, **25:** 17, 22
York. *See also* Yorke
York, George, **7:** 157
——, John, **14:** 231 *n*
York, Archbishops of. *See* Blackburn, Launcelot; Lamplugh, Thomas; Neile, Richard; Sandys, Edwin
York, Duke of, Edmund, **11:** 67
York, Duke of, James, **2:** 187, 357; **13:** 121, 164; **17:** 42 *n*; and New World, **3:** 412; **18:** 74, 183 *n*, 184; **24:** 208, 209, 217. *See also* James II
York (Agamenticus), Me., **1:** 189, 278, 282, 284, 285, 293; **5:** 170 *n*, 177 *n*, 179–181; **12:** 197, 199, 200; **17:** 252; **19:** 192 *n*; **21:** 331; **22:** 273
York County, Me., **6:** 64 *n*; extracts from court records, **5**; **10**
Yorke. *See also* York
—— ——, **2:** 145, 154, 163, 173, 183
—— Dorothy. *See* Dudley
—— John, **24:** 224
—— Sir Joseph, Baron Dover, **25:** 154
Yosemite National Park, **8:** 376–379, 382–387
Youghal, Ireland, **20:** 44 *n*
Young, Alexander, **17:** 362; **18:** 20; **23**
—— Anthony, **13:** 291, 292
—— Arthur, **11:** 94–96, 145, 153, 191
—— Benjamin Loring, Resident Member C. S. M., **25:** 361
—— Charles, **11:** 278
—— Ebenezer, **17:** 276, 285
—— Edward, **10:** 33; **11:** 60
—— Rev. Edward James, **10:** 402
—— George M., **20:** 351, 386, 388, 390
—— John. *See* Youngs, John
—— Mary, **5:** 264
—— Robert, **13:** 322
—— Samuel, **15:** xlix *n*. *See* Torrey, Rev. Samuel
—— Thomas, **3:** 134; **21:** 138; **24:** 52, 54; **25**; Memoir, by H. H. Edes, **11:** 2–54
—— William, **3:** 155; **4:** 10; **11:** 50; **18:** 113, 114
Younge, Thomas, **8:** 24
Youngman, Johannes, **8:** 223 *n*
—— John Didrick, **8:** 223 *n*
Youngs, John, **17:** 35, 42–44
Youth's Manual, **21:** 274

Z., A., pseudonym of Rev. John Eliot, **9:** 412 *n*
Zacharia, Father, **25:** 140
Zacharias, Chrystopolitanus, **21:** 202
Zanesville, O., **20:** 217
Zantzinger, Paul, **10:** 363
—— Sarah Barton, daughter of Paul. *See* Davenport
Zaphnath Poaneah, **18:** 261
Zcheil, (Zheil), **21:** 143–145. *See* Child, Robert
Zeigler, Martha Ruggles. *See* Windship
Zeki, Ibrahim, **25:** 13
Zenger, John Peter, **24:** 79
Zeni, the, **3:** 110
Ziegler, Kaspar, **20:** 4
Zinzan, Rev. Nicholas, **13:** 294 *n*
Zouch, Mrs. ——, **13:** 305 *n*
—— Richard, **8:** 371
Zouche, Sir William, **17:** 329 *n*
Zuylestein, William Henry Nassau de, fourth Earl of Rochford, **13:** 407
—— William Nassau de, Viscount Tunbridge and second Earl of Rochford, **14:** 368

#956